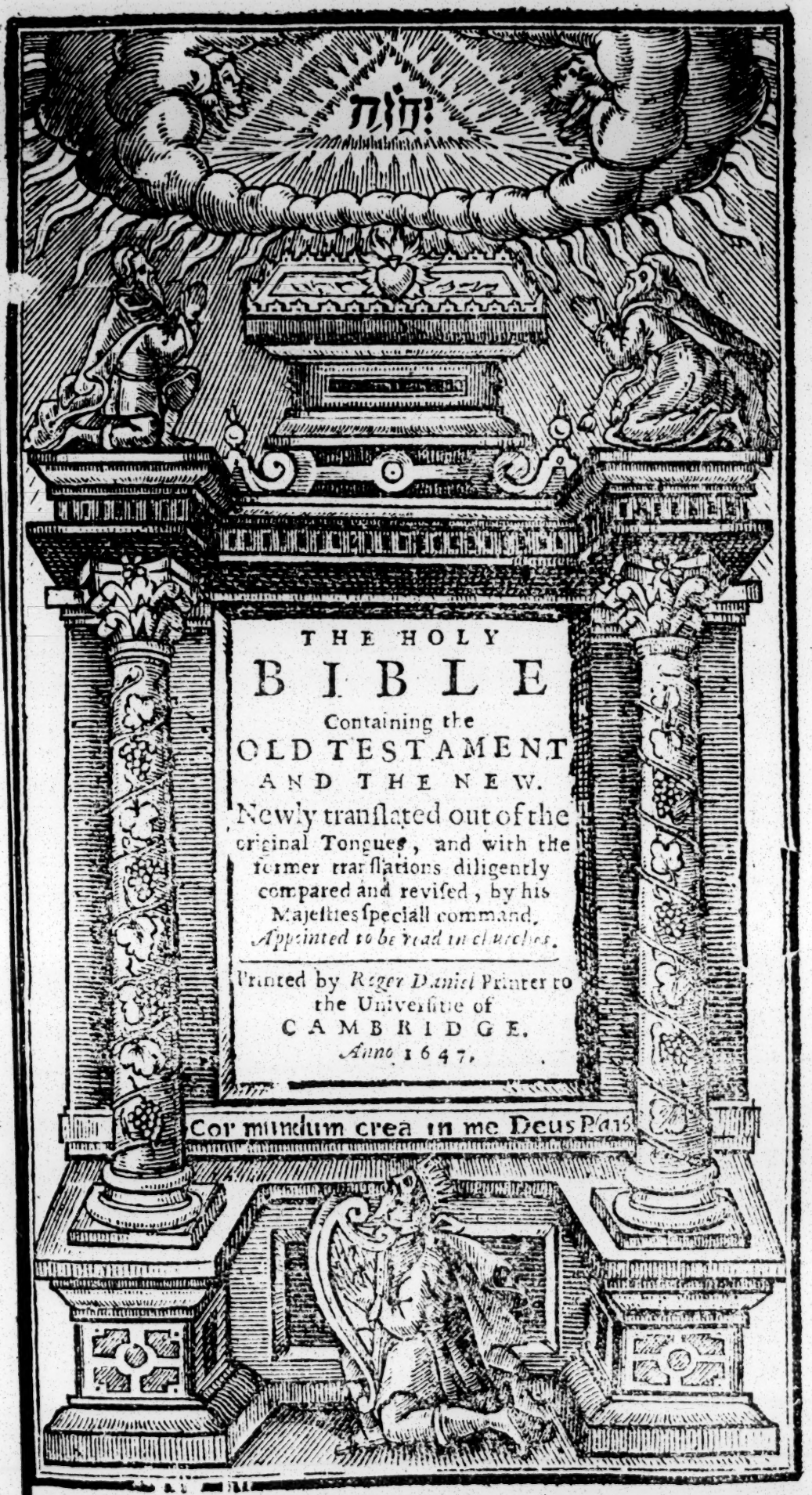
יהוה
THE HOLY
BIBLE
Containing the
OLD TESTAMENT
AND THE NEW.
Newly tranſlated out of the
original Tongues, and with the
former tranſlations diligently
compared and reviſed, by his
Majeſties ſpeciall command.
Appointed to be read in churches.
Printed by Roger Daniel Printer to
the Univerſitie of
CAMBRIDGE.
Anno 1647.
Cor mundum crea in me Deus Psal

THE NAMES AND ORDER
of all the books of the old and new Testament, with the number of their chapters.

Geneſis hath chapters	50	Eccleſiaſtes hath chapters	12
Exodus	40	The ſong of Solomon	8
Leviticus	27	Iſaiah	66
Numbers	36	Jeremiah	52
Deuteronomie	34	Lamentations	5
Joſhua	24	Ezekiel	48
Judges	21	Daniel	12
Ruth	4	Hoſea	14
1 Samuel	31	Joel	3
2 Samuel	24	Amos	9
1 Kings	22	Obadiah	1
2 Kings	25	Jonah	4
1 Chronicles	29	Micah	7
2 Chronicles	36	Nahum	3
Ezra	10	Habakkuk	3
Nehemiah	13	Zephaniah	3
Eſther	10	Haggai	12
Job	42	Zechariah	4
Pſalmes	150	Malachi.	4
Proverbs	31		

The books called Apocrypha.

1 Eſdras hath chapters	9	Baruch with the epiſtle of Jeremian	6
2 Eſdras	16	The ſong of the children.	
Tobit	14	The ſtorh of Suſanna.	
Judeth	16	The idol Bel and the dragon.	
The reſt of Eſther	6	The prayer of Manaſſeh	
Wiſedome	19	1 Maccabees	16
Eccleſiaſticus	51	2 Maccabees.	15

The books of the new Teſtament.

Matthew hath chapters	28	1 Timotheus hath chapters	6
Mark	16	2 Timotheus	4
Luke	24	Titus	3
John	21	Philemon	1
The Acts	28	To the Hebrews	13
The Epiſtle to the Romanes	16	The epiſtle of James	5
1 Corinthians	16	1 Peter	5
2 Corinthians	13	2 Peter	3
Galatians	6	1 John	5
Epheſians	6	2 John	1
Philippians	4	3 John	1
Coloſſians	4	Jude	1
1 Theſſalonians	5	Revelation	22
2 Theſſalonians	3		

To the most High and Mightie Prince, JAMES by the grace of God, King of great *Brittain*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the faith, &c.

The Translatours of the Bible, wish Grace, Mercie, and Peace, through JESUS CHRIST *our* LORD.

GReat and manifold were the blessings (most dreid Soveraigne) which almightie God, the Father of all mercies, bestowed upon us the people of England, when first he sent your Majesties Royall person to rule and reigne over us. For whereas it was the expectation of many, who wished not well unto our Sion, that upon the setting of that bright occidentall star queen Elisabeth of most happy memorie, some thick and palpable clouds of darknesse would so have overshadowed this land, that men should have been in doubt which way they were to walk, and that it should hardly be known, who was to direct the unsetled state: the appearance of your Majestie, as of the sun in his strength, instantly dispelled those supposed and surmised mists, and gave unto all that were well affected exceeding cause of comfort, especially when we beheld the government established in your Highnesse, and your hopefull seed, by an undoubted title, and this also accompanied with peace and tranquillitie at home and abroad.

But amongst all our joyes there was no one that more filled our hearts, then the blessed continuance of the preaching of Gods sacred word amongst us which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth, because the fruit thereof extendeth it self not only to the time spent in this transitorie world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternall happinesse which is above in heaven.

Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it up, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous predecessour of your Highnesse did leave it: nay, to go forward with the confidence and resolution of a man in maintaining the truth of Christ, and propagating it far and near, is that which hath so bound and firmly knit the hearts of all your Majesties loyall and religious people unto you, that your very name is precious among them, their eye doth behold you with comfort, and they blesse you in their hearts, as that sanctified person who under God, is the immediate authour of their true happinesse. And this their contentment doth not diminish or decay, but every day increaseth and taketh strength when they observe that the zeal of your Majestie towards the house of God, doth not slack or go backward, but is more and more kindled, manifesting it self abroad in the furthest parts of Christendome, by writing in defence

of the truth, (which hath given such a blow unto that man of sin as will not be healed) and every day at home, by religious and learned discourse, by frequenting the house of God, by hearing the word preached by cherishing the teachers thereof, by caring for the Church as a most tender and loving nursing Father.

There are infinite arguments of this right Christian an religious affection in your Majestie: but none is more forcible to declare it to others, then the vehement and perpetuated desire of the accomplishing and publishing of this work, which now with all humilitie we present unto your Majestie. For when your Highnesse had once out of deep judgement apprehended how convenient it was, that out of the original sacred tongues together with comparing of the labours, both in our own and other forreigne languages, of many worthy men who went before us, there should be one more exact translation of the holy scriptures into the English tongue; your Majestie did never desist to urge and to excite those to whom it was commended, that the work might be hastened, and that the businesse might be expedited in so decent a manner, as a matter of such importance might justly require.

And now at last, by the mercie of God, and the continuance of our labours, it being brought unto such a conclusion, as that we have great hope that the church of England shall reap good fruit thereby, we hold it our duty to offer it to your Majestie, not only as to our king and soveraigne, but as to the principall mover and authour of the work. Humbly craving of your most sacred Majestie, that since things of this qualitie have ever been subject to the censures of ill meaning and discontented persons, it may receive approbation and patronage from so learned and judicious a prince as your Highnesse is, whose allowance and acceptance of our labours, shall more honour and encourage us, then all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismayus. So that if on the one side we shall be traduced by popish persons at home or abroad, who therefore will maligne us, because we are poore instruments to make Gods holy truth to be yet more and more known unto the people, whom they desire still to keep in ignorance and darknesse: or if on the other side, we shall be maligned by selfconceited brethren, who run their own wayes, and give liking unto nothing but what is framed by themselves, and hammered on their anvile, we may rest secure, supported within, by the truth and innocencie of a good conscience, having walked the wayes of simplicitie and integritie as before the Lord: and sustained without, by the powerfull protection of your Majesties grace and favour, which will ever give countenance to honest and Christian endeavours, against bitter censures, and uncharitable imputations.

The Lord of heaven and earth blesse your Majestie with many and happy dayes, that as his heavenly hand hath enriched your Highnesse with many singular and extraordinairy graces, so you may be the wonder of the world in this latter age, for happinesse and true felicitie, to the honour of that great GOD, and the good of his Church, through Iesus Christ our Lord and only Saviour.

THE

THE FIRST BOOK OF *MOSES*, called GENESIS.

CHAP. I.

The creation of heaven and earth, &c. 26 *Of man in the image of God.* 29 *The appointment of food.*

IN the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form & void, & darkneſſe *was* upon the face of the deep; and the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 And God ſaid, Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God ſaw the light, that *it was* good: and God divided the light from the darkneſſe.

5 And God called the light Day, and the darkneſſe he called Night, And the evening and the morning were the firſt day.

6 ¶ And God ſaid, Let there be a firmament in the midſt of the waters; and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament; and divided the waters which *were* under the firmament, from the waters which *were* above the firmament: and it was ſo.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven, and the evening and the morning were the ſecond day.

9 ¶ And God ſaid, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry-land appear: and it was ſo.

10 And God called the dry-land Earth, & the gathering together of the waters called he Seas, and God ſaw that it *was* good.

11 And God ſaid, Let the earth bring forth graſſe, the herb yeelding ſeed, *and* the fruit-tree yeelding fruit after his kinde, whoſe ſeed *is* in it ſelf, upon the earth: and it was ſo.

12 And the earth brought forth graſſe, and herb yeelding ſeed after his kinde; and the tree yeelding fruit, whoſe ſeed *was* in it ſelf, after his kinde: and God ſaw that *it was* good.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 ¶ And God ſaid, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven, to divide the day from the night: and let them be for ſignes, and for ſeaſons, and for dayes, and years.

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven, to give light upon the earth: and it was ſo.

16 And God made two great lights: the greater light to rule the day, and the leſſer light to rule the night, *he made* the ſtars alſo.

17 And God ſet them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

18 And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkneſſe: and God ſaw that *it was* good.

19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God ſaid, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl *that* may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.

21 And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly after their kinde: and every winged fowl after his kinde, and God ſaw that *it was* good.

22 And God bleſſed them, ſaying, Be fruitfull, and multiply, and fill the waters in the ſeas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God ſaid, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kinde, cattell and creeping thing, and beaſt of the earth after his kinde, and it was ſo.

25 And God made the beaſt of the earth after his kinde, and cattel after their kinde, and every thing that creapeth upon the earth after his kinde: and God ſaw that *it was* good.

26 ¶ And God ſaid, Let us make man in our image, after our likeneſſe, and let them have dominion over the fiſh of the ſea, & over the fowl of the aire, and over the cattell, and over all the earth, & over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

28 And God bleſſed them, and God ſaid unto them, Be fruitfull, and multiply, and repleniſh the earth, and ſubdue it, and have dominion over the fiſh of the ſea, and over the fowl of the aire, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God ſaid, Behold, I have given you every herb beering ſeed, which *is* upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yeelding ſeed, to you it ſhall be for meat:

30 And to every beaſt of the earth, and to

every fowl of the aire, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there *is* life, *I have given* every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And God saw every thing that he had made, & behold *it was* very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixt day.

CHAP. II.

1 *The first sabbath.* 8 *The planting of Eden.* 17 *The tree of knowledge.* 19. 20. *The creatures named.* 21 *Woman is made, and marriage instituted.*

THus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work, which God created and made.

4 ¶ These *are* the generations of the heavens and of the earth, when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,

5 And every plant of the field, before it was in the earth, & every herb of the field, before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there *was* not a man to till the ground.

6 But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the LORD God formed man *of* the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food, the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into foure heads.

11 The name of the first *is* Pison: that *is* it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there *is* gold.

12 And the gold of that land *is* good, there *is* bdellium and the onyx-stone.

13 And the name of the second river *is* Gihon: the same *is* it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia.

14 And the name of the third river *is* Hiddekel: that *is* it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river *is* Euphrates.

15 And the LORD God took the man and put him into the garden of Eden, to dresse it, and to keep it.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it, for in the day that thou eatest thereof, thou shalt surely die.

18 ¶ And the LORD God said, *It is* not good that the man should be alone: I will make him an help meet for him.

19 And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the aire; and brought *them* unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that *was* the name thereof.

20 And Adam gave names to all cattell, and to the fowl of the aire, and to every beast of the field: but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh in stead thereof.

22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, & brought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: he shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of man.

24 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife: and were not ashamed.

CHAP. III.

1 *The serpent deceiveth Eve.* 6 *Mans fall.* 15 *The promised seed.* 16 *Mans punishment,* 22 *and losse of paradise.*

NOw the Serpent was more subtill then any beast of the field, which the LORD God had made; & he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die.

5 For God doth know, that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as Gods, knowing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the tree *was* good for food, and that it *was* pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise; she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her, and he did eat.

7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they *were* naked;

and they sewed fig-leaves together, and made themselves aprons.

8 And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where *art* thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden: and I was afraid, because I *was* naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou *wast* naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee, that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, The woman, whom thou gavest *to be* with me, she gave me of the tree, and did eat.

13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What *is* this *that* thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou *art* cursed above all cattel, and above every beast of the field: upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the dayes of thy life.

15 And I will put enmitie between thee and the woman, and between thy seed, and her seed, it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

16 Vnto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception: in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire *shall be* to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed *is* the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat *of* it all the dayes of thy life.

18 Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee: and thou shalt eat the herb of the field.

19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground: for out of it wast thou taken; for dust thou *art*, and unto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Adam called his wives name Eve, because she was the mother of all living.

21 Vnto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: And now lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever;

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground, from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man: and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden, Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way too keep the way of the tree of life.

CHAP. IV.

1 The birth of Cain and Abel. 8 The murder of Abel. 11 The curse of Cain. 19 Lamech and his wives.

AND Adam knew Eve his wife, and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

3 And in processe of time it came to passe, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD:

4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flok, and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had respect unto Abel, and to his offering.

5 But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the doore. And unto the *shall be* his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to passe when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.

9 ¶ And the LORD said unto Cain, Where *is* Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my brothers keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brothers bloud crieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now *art* thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brothers bloud from thy hand.

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yeeld unto thee her strength. A fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the LORD, My punishment *is* greater then I can bear.

14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth: and from thy face shall be hid, and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to passe, that every one that findeth me shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him seven-fold. And the LORD set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife: and she conceived and bare Enoch, and he builded a citie; and called the name of the citie, after the name of his son, Enoch.

18 And unto Enoch was born Irad, and Irad begat Mehujael; and Mehujael begat Methusael; and Methusael begat Lamech.

19 ¶ And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one *was* Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

20 And Adah bare Jabal, he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and *of such as have* cattell.

21 And his brothers name *was* Jubal, he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organe.

22 And Zillah, she also bare Tubal Cain, an instructer of every artificer in brasse and iron, and the sister of Tubal Cain *was* Naamah.

23 And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt.

24 If Cain shall be avenged seven-fold, truly Lamech seventy and seven-fold.

25 ¶ And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, & called his name Seth: For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed in stead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

26 And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

1 *The genealogie, age and death of the patriarchs from Adam to Noah.* 24 *Enochs godlinesse and translation.*

THis *is* the book of the generations of Adam: In the day that God created man, in the likenesse of God made he him:

2 Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created.

3 ¶ And Adam lived an hundred and thirtie years, and begat *a son* in his own likenesse, after his image: and called his name Seth.

4 And the dayes of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years, and he begat sons and daughters.

5 And all the dayes that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years, and he died.

6 And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and begat Enos.

7 And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

8 And all the dayes of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years, and he died.

9 ¶ And Enos lived ninetie years, and begat Cainan.

10 And Enos lived after he begat Cainan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

11 And all the dayes of Enos were nine hundred and five years, and he died.

12 ¶ And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalaleel.

13 And Cainan lived after he begat Mahalaleel eight hundred and fourtie years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And all the dayes of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years, and he died.

15 ¶ And Mahalaleel lived sixtie and five years, and begat Jared.

16 And Mahalaleel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

17 And all the dayes of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years, and he died.

18 ¶ And Jared lived an hundred sixtie and two years, and he begat Enoch.

19 And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And all the dayes of Jared were nine hundred sixtie and two years, and he died.

21 ¶ And Enoch lived sixtie and five years, and begat Methuselah.

22 And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

23 And all the dayes of Enoch were three hundred sixtie and five years.

24 And Enoch walked with God, and he *was* not, for God took him.

25 ¶ And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty, and seven years, and begat Lamech.

26 And Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eightie and two years, and begat sons and daughters.

27 And all the dayes of Methuselah were nine hundred sixtie and nine years. and he died.

28 ¶ And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son.

29 And he called his name Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters.

31 And all the dayes of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years, and he died.

32 And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Iapheth.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The wickednesse of the world causeth the flood.* 8 *Noah findeth grace.* 13 *The building of the ark.*

ANd it came to passe, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That

2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men, that they *were* fair; and they took them wives of al which they chose.

3 And the LORD said, My spirit shal not alwayes strife with man; for that he also *is* flesh: yet his dayes shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were giants in the earth in those dayes, and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them; the same *became* mightie men, which *were* of old, men of renown.

5 ¶ And GOD saw that the wickednesse of man *was* great in the earth, and *that* every imagination of the thoughts of his heart *was* only evil continually.

6 And it repented that the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.

7 And the LORD said, I will destroy man, whom I have created, from the face of the earth, both man and beast, & the creeping thing, and the fowls of the aire: for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 ¶ These *are* the generations of Noah, Noah was a just man *and* perfect in his generations, *and* Noah walked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence.

12 And God looked upon the earth, and behold is was corrupt: for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me: for the earth is filled with violence through them; and behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an ark of gopher-wood: rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this *is the fashion* which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark *shall be* three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirtie cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the doore of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof, *with* lower, second, and third *stories* shalt thou make it.

17 And behold, I even I do bringen a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life, from under heaven; *and* every thing that *is* in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant, and thou shalt come into the Arke; thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every *sort* shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep *them* alive with thee: they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kinde, and of cattell after their kinde, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kinde: two of every *sort* shall come unto thee, to keep *them* alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather *it* to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

CHAP. VII.

1 *Noah with his family entreth the ark.*
17 *The beginning, increase, and continuance of the flood.*

AND the LORD said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

2 Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female, and of beasts that *are* not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the aire by sevens, the male and the female: to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven dayes, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth fourtie dayes and fourtie nights: and every living substance that I have made, will I destroy from of the face of the earth:

5 And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old, when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 ¶ And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that *are* not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,

9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 And it came to passe after seven dayes, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 ¶ In the six hundredth year of Noahs life, in the second moneth, the seventeenth day of the moneth, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth fourty dayes and fourty nights.

13 In the self-same day entred Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noahs wife, and the three wives, of his sons with them, into the ark.

14 They, and every beast after his kinde, and all the cattell after their kinde, and

every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kinde, and every fowl after his kinde, every bird of every sort.

15 And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

17 And the flood was fortie dayes upon the earth, and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth, and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hils, that *were* under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattel, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man.

22 All in whose nostrils *was* the breath of life, of all that *was* in the dry land, died.

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattell, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only remained *alive*, and they that *were* with him in the ark.

24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth and hundred and fiftie dayes.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The waters asswage. 18 Noah goeth forth of the ark. 20 Buildeth an altar, and offered sacrifice. 21 Gods promise to curse the earth no more.

AND God remembred Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattell that *was* with him in the ark: and God made a winde to passe over the earth, and the waters asswaged.

2 The fountains also of the deep, and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained.

3 And the waters returned from off the earth continually, and after the end of the hundred and fiftie dayes the waters *were* abated.

4 ¶ And the ark rested in the seventh moneth on the seventeenth day of the moneth, upon the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters decreased continually untill the tenth moneth: in the tenth *moneth*, on the first *day* of the moneth, were the tops of the mountains seen,

6 ¶ And it came to passe at the end of fourty dayes, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made.

7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, untill the waters were dried up from of the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face to the ground.

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters *were* on the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other seven dayes, and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark.

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening, and lo, in her mouth *was* an olive-leaf pluckt off: So Noah knew that the waters were abated from of the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven dayes, and sent forth the dove, which returned not again unto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to passe in the six hundredth and first year, in the first *moneth*, the first *day* of the moneth, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second moneth, on the seven and twentieth day of the moneth, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, saying,

16 Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that *is* with thee of all flesh, *both* of fowl, and of cattell, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, & be fruitfull, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, *and* whatsoever creepeth upon the earth after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD, and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt-offerings on the Altar.

21 And the LORD smelled a sweet savour, and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for mans sake; for the imagination of mans heart *is* evill from his youth: neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 While the earth remaineth, seed-time and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

CHAP.

CHAP. IX.

1 *God blesseth Noah.* 4 *Bloud and murther forbidden.* 8 *Gods covenant.* 13 *by the rain bow.* 21 *Noah is drunken.* 25 *curseth Canaan.* 29 *and dieth.*

AND God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitfull and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the aire, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

3 Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things:

4 But flesh with the life thereof, *which is* the bloud thereof, shall you not eat.

5 And surely your bloud of your lives will I require: at the hand of every beast will I require it; and at the hand of man, at the hand of every mans brother will I require the life of man.

6 Whoso sheddeth mans bloud, by man shall his bloud be shed: for in the image of God made he man.

7 And you, be ye fruitfull, and multiply, bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, behold I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattell, and of every beast of the earth with you, from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And I will establish my covenant with you, neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood, neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, This *is* the token of the covenant which I make between me, and you, and every living creature that *is* with you, for perpetuall generations.

13 I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to passe, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And I will remember my covenant, which *is* between me, and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud: and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Noah, This *is* the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Noah that went forth to the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Iapheth, and Ham *is* the father of Canaan.

19 These *are* the three sons of Noah and of them was the whole earth overspread.

20 And Noah began *to be* an husbandman and he planted a vineyard.

21 And he drank of the wine, and was drunken, and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Ham the father of Canaan saw the nakednesse of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 And Shem and Iapheth took a garment, and laid *it* upon both their shoulders and went backward, and covered the nakednesse of their father; and their faces *were* backward, and they saw not their fathers nakednesse.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his yonger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, Cursed *be* Canaan, a servant of servants shall hee be unto his brethren.

26 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

27 God shall enlarge Iapheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem, and Canaan shall be his servant.

28 ¶ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the dayes of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years, and he died.

CHAP. X.

1 *Noahs generations.* 2 *The sons of Iapheth.* 6 *Of Ham.* 8 *Nimrod the first monarch.* 21 *The sons of Shem.*

NOw these *are* the generations of the sons of Noah: Shem, Ham, and Iapheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 The sons of Iapheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

3 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

5 By these were the Iles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.

7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtechah, and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty hunter before the

LORD, wherefore it is ſaid, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 And the beginning of his kingdome was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land went forth Aſhur, and builded Nineveh, and the citie Rehoboth, and Calah.

12 And Reſen between Nineveh and Calah, the ſame *is* a great citie.

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

14 And Pathruſim, and Caſluhim (out of whom came Philiſtim) and Caphtorim.

15 ¶ And Canaan begat Sidon his firſtborn, and Heth,

16 And the Jebuſite, and the Emorite, and the Girgaſite.

17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite.

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: & after ward were the families of the Canaanites ſpred abroad.

19 And the border of the Caananites was from Sidon, as thou comeſt to Gerar unto Gaza, as thou goeſt unto Sodom and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto Laſhah.

20 Theſe *are* the ſons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countreys, *and* in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto Shem alſo the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder, even to him were *children* born.

22 The children of Shem; Elam, and Aſhur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram.

23 And the children of Aram; Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Maſh.

24 And Arphaxad begat Salah; and Salah begat Eber.

25 And unto Eber were born two ſons, the name of one *was* Peleg, for in his dayes was the earth divided; and his brothers name *was* Joktan,

26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah.

27 And Hadoram, and Vzal, and Diklah,

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

29 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab: all theſe *were* the ſons of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Meſha, as thou goeſt unto Sephar a mount of the eaſt.

31 Theſe *are* the ſons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 Theſe *are* the families of the ſons of Noah after their generations, in their nations, and by theſe were the nations divided in the earth after the floud.

CHAP. XI.

1 *One language in the world.* 3 *Babel is built,* 5 *Languages confounded.* 10 *The generations of Shem.* 27 *and of Terah.*

AND the whole earth was of one language, and of one ſpeech.

2 And it came to paſſe as they journeyed from the eaſt, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there.

3 And they ſaid one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them throughly. And they had brick for ſtone, and ſlime had they for morter.

4 And they ſaid, Go to, let us build us a citie and a tower, whoſe top *may reach* unto heaven, and let us make us a name, leſt we be ſcattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 And the LORD came down to ſee the citie, and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6 And the LORD ſaid, Behold, the people *is* one, and they have all one language: and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be reſtrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not underſtand one anothers ſpeech.

8 So the LORD ſcattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the citie.

9 Therefore is the name of it called Babel, becauſe the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD ſcatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ Theſe *are* the generations of Shem; Shem *was* an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the floud.

11 And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat ſons and daughters.

12 And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah.

13 And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah, foure-hundred and three years, and begat ſons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirtie years, and begat Eber.

15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber foure hundred and three years, and begat ſons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived foure and thirty years, and begat Peleg.

17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg foure hundred and thirty years, and begat ſons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu.

19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat ſons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug.

21 And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and ſeven years, and begat ſons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor.

23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor;

two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terah.

25 And Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Terah lived seventie years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

27 ¶ Now these *are* the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran: and Haran begat Lot.

28 And Haran died before his father Terah, in the land of his nativitie, in Vr of the Chaldees.

29 And Abraham and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abrams wife *was* Sarai; and the name of Nahors wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah.

30 But Sarai was barren; she had no childe.

31 And Terah took Abram his son, & Lot the son of Haran his sons son, and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abrahams wife and they went forth with them from Vr of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the dayes of Terah were two hundred and five years, & Terah died in Haran.

CHAP. XII.

1 *God calling Abram, blesseth him with a promise of Christ.* 4 *His departure from Haran.* 7 *Canaan is promised.*

NOw the LORD had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy countrey, and from thy kindred, and from thy fathers house, unto a land that I will shew thee.

2 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will blesse thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing.

3 And I will blesse them that blesse thee, and curse him that curseth thee, & in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

4 So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him, and Abram *was* seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran.

5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brothers son, and al their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan, and into the land of Canaan they came.

6 ¶ And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And ẏ Canaanite *was* thē in ẏ land.

7 And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, Vnto thy seed will I give this land, and there builded he an altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, *having* Beth-el on the west, and Hai on the east, and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and called upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was a famine in the land, and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there: for the famine *was* grievous in the land.

11 And it came to passe when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now I know that thou *art* a fair woman to look upon.

12 Therefore it shall come to passe, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This *is* his wife: and they will kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 Say, I pray thee, thou *art* my sister; that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to passe, that when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman, that she *was* very fair.

15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaohs house.

16 And he intreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he-asses, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and she-asses, and camels.

17 And the LORD plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues, because of Sarai Abrams wife.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? Why didst thou not tell me that she *was* thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She *is* my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife, now therefore, behold thy wife, take *her*, and go thy way.

20 And Pharaoh commanded *his* men concerning him, and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Abram and Lot return out of Egypt.* 7 *Disagreeing they part asunder.* 14 *Gods promise renewed to Abram.*

AND Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south.

2 And Abram *was* very rich in cattel, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys from the south, even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Hai;

4 Vnto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram called on the name of the LORD.

5 ¶ And Lot also which went with Abram had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was a strife betweē the herdmen of Abrams cattell and the herd-men

of

of Lots carrell : And the Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelled then in the land.

8 And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, betwixt me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen: for we *be* brethren.

9 Is not the whole land before thee? Separate thyself, I pray thee, from me, if *thou wilt take* the left hand, then I will go to thy right; or if *thou depart* to the right hand, *then* I will go to the left.

10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it *was* well watered every where, before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, *even* as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar.

11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east; and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain, and pitched *his* tent toward Sodom.

13 But the men of Sodom *were* wicked, and sinners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward.

15 For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, *then* shall thy seed also be numbred.

17 Arise, walk through the land, in the length of it, and in the breadth of it: for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed *his* tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre which *is* in Hebron, and built there an Altar unto the LORD.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *The battell of the Kings.* 12 *Lot taken.* 14 *Is rescued by Abram.* 18 *Melchisedech blesseth Abram.* 20 *Who giveth tithes.*

AND it came to passe in the dayes of Amraphel King of Shinar, Arioch King of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer King of Elam, and Tidal King of nations,

2 *That these* made war with Bera King of Sodom, and with Birsha King of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber King of Zeboiim, and the King of Bela which is Zoar.

3 All these were joyned together in the vale of Siddim, which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that *were* with him, and smote the Rephaims in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, and the Emims in Shaveh Kiriathaim,

6 And the Horites in their mount Seir, unto Elparan, which is by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to Enmishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the countrey of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt in Hazezon Tamar.

8 And there went out the King of Sodom, and the King of Gomorrah, and the King of Admah, and the King of Zeboiim, and the King of Bela (the same *is* Zoar) and they joyned battell with them in the vale of Siddim;

9 with Chedorlaomer the King of Elam, and with Tidal King of nations, and Amraphel King of Shinar, and Arioch King of Ellasar; foure kings with five.

10 And the vale of Siddim *was full of* slime-pits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there, and they that remained fled to the mountain.

11 And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lot Abrams brothers son (who dwelt in Sodom) and his goods, and departed.

13 And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for he dwelt in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner, and these *were* confederate with Abram,

14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his trained *servants*, born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued *them* unto Dan.

15 And he devided himself against them, he and his servants by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hoba, which *is* on the left hand of Damascus.

16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the King of Sodom went out to meet him (after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer; and of the kings that *were* with him) at the valley of Shaveh, which is the kings dale.

18 And Melchizedech King of Salem brought forth bread and wine, and he *was* the priest of the most high God.

19 And he blessed him and said, Blessed *be* Abram of the most high God possessour of heaven and earth.

20 And blessed *be* the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all.

21 And the King of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thy self.

22 And Abram said to the King of Sodom, I have lift up my hand unto the Lord

the

the most high God, the possessour of heaven and earth.

23 That I will not take from a threed even to a shoe-latchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich,

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Abram is encouraged.* 4 *A son is promised.* 6 *He is justified by faith.* 7 *Canaan is promised again.*

AFter these things the word of the Lord came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I *am* thy shield, *and* thy exceedingly great reward.

2 And Abram said, Lord God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childlesse, and the steward of my house *is* this Eliezer of Damascus?

3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and lo, one born in my house is mine heir.

4 And behold, the word of the LORD *came* unto him, saying, This shall not bee thine heir, but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tel the starrs, if thou be able to number them: And he said unto him, So shall thy seed be.

6 And he beleeved in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousnesse.

7 And he said unto him, I *am* the LORD that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord GOD, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me and heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtle dove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another but the birds divided he not.

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcasses, Abram drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and lo, an horrour of great darknesse fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a suretie that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land *that is* not theirs, and shall serve them, and they shall afflict them foure hundred years.

14 And also that nation whom they shall serve, will I judge, and afterward shall they come out with great substance.

15 And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace thou shalt be buried in a good old age.

16 But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquitie of the Amorites *is* not yet full.

17 And it came to passe, that when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoaking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.

18 In that same day the LORD made a covenant what Abram saying, Vnto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river the river Euphrates.

19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites.

20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims.

21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Sarai giveth Hagar to Abram.* 6 *Who flying from her mistresse.* 7 *is sent back by an angel.* 15 *Ishmael is born.*

NOw Sarai Abrams wife bare him no children, and she had an handmaid an Egyptian, whose name *was* Hagar.

2 And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD hath restrained me from bearing, I pray thee go in unto my maid; it may be that I may obtain children by her: and Abram hearkned to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sarai Abrams wife took Hagar her maid, the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife.

4 ¶ And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: And when she saw that she had conceived, her mistresse was despised in her eyes.

5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong *be* upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosome; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: the LORD judge between me and thee.

6 But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid *is* in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face.

7 ¶ And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wildernesse, by the fountain in the way to Shur:

8 And he said, Hagar, Sarais maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistresse Sarai.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistresse, and submit thy self under her hands.

10 And the Angel of the LORD said unto her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbred for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou *art* with childe, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael, because the Lord hath heard thy affliction.

12 And he will be a wilde-man; his hand *will be* against every man, and every mans hand against him, and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

13 And

13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called, Beer-lahai-roi, behold, *it is* between Cadesh and Bered.

15 ¶ And Hagar bare Abram a son, and Abram called his sons name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael.

16 ¶ And Abram *was* fourscore & six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *The covenant is renewed.* 4 *Abrams name changed.* 10 *Circumcision instituted* 17 *Isaac promised.*

AND when Abram was ninetie years old and nine, the Lord appeared to Abram. and said unto him, I *am* the Almighty God walk before me, and be thou perfect.

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram fell on his face; and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant *is* with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations:

5 Neiter shal thy name any more be called Abram but thy name shall be Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitfull, and I will make nations of thee: and kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee, and thy seed after thee, in their generations, for an everlasting covenant; to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all ý land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God.

9 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee, in their generations.

10 This *is* my covenant which yee shall keep between mee and you, and thy seed after thee, Every man-childe among you shal be circumcised.

11 And, yee shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shal be a token of the covenant between me and you.

12 And he that is eight dayes old shal be circumcised among you, every man-childe in your generations, hee that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which *is* not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and hee that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised, and my covenant shall bee in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man-childe, whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people: he hath broken my covenant,

15 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah *shall* her name *be*.

16 And I will blesse her, and give thee a son also of her, yea, I will blesse her, and she shall be *a mother* of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shal *a childe* be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shal Sarah, that is ninetie years old, bear?

18 And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee!

19 And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Jsaac, and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, *and* with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee, Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitfull, and will multiply him exceedingly: twelve princes shall hee beget, and I will make him a great nation.

21 But my covenant will I establish with Jsaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.

23 ¶ And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abrahams house, & circumcised the flesh of their foreskin, in the self same day, as God had said unto him.

24 And Abraham *was* ninetie years old, and nine when hee was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And Ishmael his son *was* thirteen years old when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the self same day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.

27 And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Abraham entertaineth three angels.* 9 *Sarahs laughter.* 17 *Sodoms destruction revealed.* 23 *Abrahams intercession.*

AND the LORD appeared unto him in the plains of Mamre, and he sate in the tent-doore in the heat of the day.

2 And he lift up his eyes & looked, and lo, three men stood by him: and when hee saw *them*, he ran to meet them from the tent-doore, & bowed himself toward the ground.

3 And said, My lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, passe not away, I pray thee, from thy servant:

4 Let a little water, I pray you be fetched and wash your feet, and rest your selves under the tree.

5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread; and comfort ye your hearts, after that you shall

passe

passe on, for therefore are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do as thou hast said.

6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, kneed *it*, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetch a calf tender and good, and gave *it* unto a young man; & he hasted to dresse *it*.

8 And he took butter and milk, and the calf which hee had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree: and they did eat.

9 ¶ And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? & he said, Behold, in the tent.

10 And hee said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard *it* in the tent-doore which *was* behind him.

11 Now Abraham and Sarah *were* old, *and* well stricken in age, *and* it ceasen to be with Sarah after the manner of women.

12 Therefore Sarah laughed within her self, saying, After I am waxed old, shall I have pleasure, my Lord being old also?

13 And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surette bear a childe, which am old?

14 Is any thing too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed will I return unto thee, according to the time of life; and Sarah shall have a son.

15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not, for she was afraid. And hee said, Nay, but thou didst laugh.

16 ¶ And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do;

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?

19 For I know him, that hee will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgement, that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous;

21 I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their face from thence, and went toward Sodom, but Abraham stood yet before the LORD.

23 ¶ And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou destroy also the righteous with the wicked?

24 Peradventure there be fiftie righteous within the citie; wilt thou also destroy, and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that *are* therein?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked, and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee, Shall not the judge of all the earth do right?

26 And the LORD said, If I finde in Sodom fiftie righteous within the citie, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am *but* dust and ashes

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous, wilt thou destroy all the city for *lack of* five? And hee said, If I finde there fourty and five, I will not destroy *it*.

29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be fourtie found there. And hee said, I will not do *it* for fourties sake.

30 And he said *unto him*, O let not the lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And hee said, I will not do *it*, If I finde thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy *it* for twenties sake

32 And he said, O let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once, Peradventure ten shall bee found there. And he said, I will not destroy *it* for tens sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, assoon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Lot entertaineth two angels.* 24 *Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed.* 26 *Lots wife is punished:* 31 *Lots incest.*

AND there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sate in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing *them*, rose up to meet them, and hee bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold, now my lords, turn in, I pray you into your servants house, and tarry all night, and wash I your feet, and yee shall rise up early, and go on your wayes. And they said, Nay, but wee will abide in the street all night.

3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, & entred into his house: and hee made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread; and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the citie, *even* the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter.

5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where *are* the men which came into thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

6 And Lot went out at the doore unto them, and shut the doore after him.

7 And

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them, as *is* good in your eyes, only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said *again*, This one *fellow* came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: Now will we deal worse with thee, then with them And they pressed sore upon the man, *even* Lot, & came near to break the doore.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the doore.

11 And they smote the men that *were* at the doore of the house with blindnesse, both small and great, so that they wearied themselves to finde the doore.

12 ¶ And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the citie, bring *them* out of this place.

13 For we will destroy this place; because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD, and the LORD hath sent us to destroy it.

14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, Vp, get ye out of this place; for the Lord will destroy this city, but he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters which are here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquitie of the citie.

16 And while he lingred, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being mercifull unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the citie.

17 And it came to passe, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behinde thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said unto them, Oh not so, my Lord,

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die.

20 Behold now, this citie *is* near to flee unto, and it *is* a little one, Oh let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing, that I will not overthrow this citie, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither, for I cannot do any thing til thou be come thither, therfore the name of the citie was called Zoar.

23 ¶ The son was risen upon the earth when Lot entred into Zoar.

24 Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven.

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife looked back from behinde him, and she became a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the LORD.

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, & toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and lo, the smoke of the countrey went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to passe, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembred Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities, in the which Lot dwelt.

30 ¶ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar; and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of *all* the earth.

32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the first born went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she rose.

34 And it came to passe on the morrow, that the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, *and* lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also, and the younger arose, and lay with him: and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with childe by their father.

37 And the first-born bare a son, and called his name Moab, the same *is* the father of the Moabites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, & called his name Ben-ammi, the same *is* ỹ father of ỹ children of Ammon unto this day.

CHAP. XX.

2 Abraham denieth his wife, and loseth her 14 Abimelech restoreth Sarah. 17 Abraham prayeth for him.

AND Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south-countrey, and dwelled

led between Cadesh and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar.

2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She *is* my sister: And Abimelech King of Gerar sent, and took Sarah.

3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou *art but* a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken: for she *is* a mans wife.

4 But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, LORD, wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She *is* my sister? and she, even she her self said, He is my brother, in the integritie of my heart, and innocencie of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integritie of thy heart, for I also withheld thee from sinning against me; therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man his wife, for he *is* a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live; and if thou restore *her* not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, *thou* and all that *are* thine.

8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? & what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdome a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto mee that ought not to be done.

10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God *is* not in this place; and they will slay me for my wives sake.

12 And yet indeed *she is* my sister; she *is* the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother, and she became my wife.

13 And it came to passe, when God caused me to wander from my fathers house, that I said unto her, This *is* thy kindnesse which thou shalt shew unto mee; At every place whither we shall come, say of me, He *is* my brother.

14 And Abimelech took sheep and oxen and men-servants, and women-servants, and gave *them* unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee, dwell where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sarah hee said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand *pieces* of silver, behold, hee *is* to thee a covering of the eyes unto all that *are* with thee, and with all *other*, thus she was reproved.

17 ¶ So Abraham prayed unto God, and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-servants, and they bare children.

18 For the LORD had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abrahams wife.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Isaac is born.* 9 *Hagar and Ishmael are cast forth.* 22 *Abimelechs covenant with Abraham.*

AND the LORD visited Sarah as hee had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah as he had spoken.

2 For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac.

4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac, being eight dayes old, as God had commanded him.

5 And Abraham was an hundred yeares old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Sarah said, God hath made mee to laugh, *so that* all that hear, will laugh with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have born *him* a son in his old age.

8 And the childe grew, and was weaned, and Abraham made a great feast the *same* day that Isaac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had born unto Abraham, mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bond-woman and her son, for the son of this bond-woman shall not be heire with my son, *even* with Isaac.

11 And the thing was very grievous in Abrahams sight, because of his son.

12 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight, because of the lad, and because of thy bond-woman, In all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice, for in Isaac shall thy seed be called.

13 And also of the son of the bond-woman will I make a nation, because hee *is* thy seed.

14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave *it* unto Hagar (putting it on her shoulder) and the childe, and sent her away, and she departed, and wandred in the wildernesse of Beer-sheba.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sate her down over against *him*, a good way off, as it were a bow-shot, for she said, Let me not see the death of the childe. And she sate over against *him*, and lift up her voice of the last.

17 And God heard the voice of the lad. And the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee

thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is:

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation.

19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderneſſe, and became an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderneſſe of Paran, and his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And it came to paſſe at that time, that Abimelech, and Pichol the chief captain of his hoſt ſpake unto Abraham, ſaying, God *is* with thee in all that thou doeſt.

23 Now therefore ſwear unto me here by God, that thou wilt not deal falſly with me, nor with my ſon, nor with my ſons ſon *but* according to the kindneſſe that I have done unto thee, thou ſhalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou haſt ſojourned.

24 And Abraham ſaid, I will ſwear.

25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech becauſe of a well of water, which Abimelechs ſervants had violently taken away.

26 And Abimelech ſaid, I wot not who hath done this thing, neither didſt thou tel me, neither yet heard I *of it* but to day.

27 And Abraham took ſheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech, and both of them made a covenant.

28 And Abraham ſet ſeven ewe-lambes of the flock by themſelves.

29 And Abimelech ſaid unto Abraham, What mean theſe ſeven ewe-lambes, which thou haſt ſet by themſelves?

30 And he ſaid, For *theſe* ſeven ewe-lambes ſhalt thou take of my hand, that they may be a witneſſe unto me, that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he called that place Beerſheba, becauſe there they ſware both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Beerſheba, then Abimelech roſe up, and Phichol the chief captain of his hoſt, and they returned into the land of the Philiſtines.

33 ¶ And *Abraham* planted a grove in Beer-ſheba, and called thereon the name of the LORD, the everlaſting God.

34 And Abraham ſojourned in the Philiſtines land many dayes.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Abraham offering Iſaac, is ſtayed by an angel.* 15 *He is bleſſed again.* 20 *The generation of Nahor.*

AND it came to paſſe after theſe things, that God did tempt Abraham, and ſaid unto him, Abraham, And he ſaid, Behold, *here* I *am*.

2 And he ſaid, Take now thy ſon, thine only *ſon* Iſaac, whom thou loveſt, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Abraham roſe up early in the morning, and ſadled his aſſe, and took two of his young men with him, and Iſaac his ſon, and cleave the wood for the burnt-offering; and roſe up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day Abraham lift up his eyes, and ſaw the place afar off.

5 ¶ And Abraham ſaid unto his young men, Abide you here with the aſſe; and I and the lad will go yonder and worſhip, and come again to you.

6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt-offering, & laid *it* upon Iſaac his ſon, and he took the fire in his hand, & a knife, and they went both of them together.

7 And Iſaac ſpake unto Abraham his father, and ſaid, My father, and he ſaid, Here *am* I, my ſon. And he ſaid, Behold the fire and the wood, but where *is* the lamb for a burnt-offering?

8 And Abraham ſaid, My ſon, God will provide himſelf a lamb for a burnt-offering: ſo they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of, and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Iſaac his ſon, and laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Abraham ſtretched forth his hand, and took the knife to ſlay his ſon.

11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and ſaid, Abraham, Abraham, And he ſaid, Here *am* I.

12 And he ſaid, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him for now I know that thou feareſt God, ſeeing thou haſt not withheld thy ſon, thine only *ſon* from me.

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, behinde *him* a rain caught in a thicker by his horns, and Abraham went and took the rain, and offered him up for a burnt-offering, in the ſtead of his ſon.

14 And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-jireh, as it is ſaid *to* this day, in the mount of the LORD it ſhall be ſeen.

15 ¶ And the angel of the Lord called unto Abraham out of heaven the ſecond time.

16 And ſaid, By my ſelf have I ſworn, ſaith the LORD, for becauſe thou haſt done this thing, and haſt not withheld thy ſon, thine only *ſon*:

17 That in bleſſing I will bleſſe thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy ſeed as the ſtars of the heaven, and as the ſand which *is* upon the ſea ſhore; and thy ſeed ſhall poſſeſſe the gate of his enemies:

18 And in thy ſeed ſhall all the nations of the earth be bleſſed: becauſe thou haſt obeyed my voice.

19 So Abraham returned unto his young men,

men, and they rose up, and went together to Beer-sheba, and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

20 ¶ And it came to passe after these things that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold Milcah, she hath also born children unto thy brother Nahor.

21 Huz his first-born, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram.

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.

23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah, these eight Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abrahams brother.

24 And his concubine whose name *was* Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and Maachah.

CHAP. XXIII.

The age & death of Sarah. 3 the purchase of Machpelah, 19 Where Sarah was buried.

AND Sarah was an hundred and seven and twentie years old: *these were* the years of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in Kirjath-arba: the same *is* Hebron in the land of Canaan, and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying,

4 I *am* a stranger and a sojourner with you, give me a possession of a burying-place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Heth answered, Abraham, saying unto him.

6 Heare us my lord, thou *art* a mightie prince amongst us: in the choise of our sepulchres bury thy dead, none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, *even* to the children of Heth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your minde that I should bury my dead out of my sight, heare me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar:

9 That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which *is* in the end of his field, for as much money as it is worth he shall give it me, for a possession of a burying-place amongst you.

10 And Ephron dwelt amongst the children of Heth. And Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, *even* of all that went in at the gates of his citie, saying,

11 Nay, my lord, hear me, the field give I thee, and the cave that *is* therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou *wilt give it*, I pray thee hear mee, I will give thee money for the field, take *it* of me, and I will burie my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him.

15 My lord hearken unto me, the land *is worth* foure hundred shekels of silver, what *is* that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy death.

16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron, and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, foure hundred shekels of silver, currant *money* with the merchant.

17 ¶ And the field of Ephron which *was* in Machpelah, which *was* before Mamre, the field & the cave which *was* therein, and all the trees that *were* in the field, that *were* in all the borders round about were made sure.

18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gates of his citie.

19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah, before Mamre: the same *is* Hebron in the land of Canaan.

20 And the field & the cave that *is* therin were made sure unto Abraham, for a possession of a burying-place, by the sons of Heth.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Abraham sendeth his servant toget a wife for his son Isaac. 50 He obtaineth Rebekah. 52 Isaac meeteth her.*

AND Abraham was old *and* well stricken in age: and the LORD had blessed Abraham in all things.

2 And Abraham said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee swear by the LORD the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites amongst whom I dwell:

4 But thou shalt go unto my countrey, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow mee unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 ¶ The LORD God of heaven which took mee from my fathers house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, Vnto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from

this

this my oath: only bring not my ſon thither again.

9 And the ſervant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his maſter, and ſware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the ſervant took ten camels, of the camels of his maſter, and departed (for all the goods of his maſter *were* in his hand) and hee aroſe, and went to Meſopotamia, unto the citie of Nahor.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the citie, by a well of water, at the time of the evening, *even* the time that women go out to draw *water*.

12 And he ſaid, O LORD, God of my maſter Abraham, I pray thee ſend me good ſpeed this day, and ſhew kindneſſe unto my maſter Abraham.

13 Behold, I ſtand *here* by the well of water, and the daughters of the men of the citie come out to draw water.

14 And let it come to paſſe, that the damſel to whom I ſhall ſay, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and ſhe ſhall ſay, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink alſo: *let the ſame bee* ſhe *that* thou haſt appointed for thy ſervant Iſaac, and thereby ſhall I know that thou haſt ſhewed kindneſſe unto my maſter.

15 ¶ And it came to paſſe before hee had done ſpeaking, that behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, ſon of Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abrahams brother, with her pitcher upon her ſhoulder.

16 And the damſel *was* verie fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her; and ſhe went down to the wel, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the ſervant ran to meet her, and ſaid, Let mee, (I pray thee) drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And ſhe ſaid, Drink my LORD: and ſhe haſted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when ſhe had done giving him drink, ſhe ſaid, I will draw *water* for thy camels alſo, untill they have done drinking.

20 And ſhe haſted, & emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw *water*, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondring at her, held his peace, to wit, whether the LORD had made his journey proſperous, or not.

22 And it came to paſſe as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden ear-ring, of half a ſhekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands, of ten *ſhekels* weight of gold;

23 And ſaid, Whoſe daughter art thou? tell mee, I pray thee: Is there room in thy fathers houſe for us to lodge in?

24 And ſhe ſaid unto him, I *am* the daughter of Bethuel, the ſon of Milcah, which ſhe bare unto Nahor.

25 She ſaid moreover unto him, We have both ſtraw, and provender enough, and room to logde in.

26 And the man bowed down his head, and worſhipped the LORD.

27 And he ſaid, Bleſſed *be* the LORD God of my maſter Abraham, who hath not left deſtitute my maſter of his mercy and his truth: I *being* in the way, the LORD led me to the houſe of my maſters brethren.

28 And the damſel ran, and told *them of* her mothers houſe theſe things.

29 ¶ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name *was* Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to paſſe when he ſaw the ear-ring & bracelets upon his ſiſters hands, and when hee heard the words of Rebekah his ſiſter, ſaying, Thus ſpake the man unto mee, that hee came unto the man, and behold, he ſtood by the camels at the well.

31 And hee ſaid, Come in thou bleſſed of the LORD, wherefore ſtandeſt thou without? for I have prepared the houſe, and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the houſe and he ungirded his camels, and gave ſtraw and provender for the camels, and water to waſh his feet, and the mens feet that *were* with him.

33 And there was ſet *meet* before him to eat: but he ſaid, I will not eat, untill I have told mine errand. And he ſaid, Speak on.

34 And he ſaid, I *am* Abrahams ſervant.

35 And the LORD hath bleſſed my maſter greatly, & hee is become great: and he hath given him flocks and herds and ſilver and gold, and men-ſervants, and maid-ſervants, and camels and aſſes.

36 And Sarah my maſters wife bare a ſon to my maſter when ſhe was old, and unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my maſter made mee ſwear, ſaying, thou ſhalt not take a wife to my ſon of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whoſe land I dwell:

38 But thou ſhalt go unto my fathers houſe, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my ſon.

39 And I ſaid unto my maſter, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 And he ſaid unto me, the LORD before whom I walk, will ſend his angel with thee, and proſper thy way; and thou ſhalt take a wife for my ſon of my kindred, and of my fathers houſe.

41 Then ſhalt thou be clear from *this my* oath, when thou comeſt to my kindred; and if they give not thee *one*, thou ſhalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and ſaid, O LORD God of my maſter Abraham, if now thou do proſper my way which I go:

43 Behold, I ſtand by the well of water, and it ſhall come to paſſe, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw *water*, and I

say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels, *let* the same *be* the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my masters son.

45 And before I had done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well and drew *water*: & I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her *shoulder*, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her & said, Whose daughter *art* thou? and she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahors son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I put the eare-ring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my masters brothers daughter unto his son.

49 And now if you will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell mee, and if not, tell mee; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered, & said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD wee cannot speak unto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, Rebekah *is* before thee, take *her*, and go, and let her be thy masters sons wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to passe, that when Abrahams servant hear their words, hee worshipped the LORD, *bowing himself* to the earth

53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave *them* to Rebekah: He gave also to her brother *and* to her mother precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that *were* with him, and tarried all night, and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master.

55 And her brother, and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us *a few* dayes, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way: send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will cal the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? and she said I will go.

59 And the sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abrahams servant, and his men.

60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, thou *art* our sister, be thou the *mother* of thousands of millions, & let thy seed possesse the gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man, and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

62 And Isaac came from the way of the well Lahai-roi; for hee dwelt in the south-countrey.

63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the even-tide: & he lift up his eyes, & saw, & behold, the camels *were* coming.

64 And Rebekah lift up her eyes, & when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel.

65 For she had said unto the servant, What man *is* this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It *is* my master, therefore she took a vail, and covered her self.

66 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.

67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarahs tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife, and he loved her, and Isaac was comforted after his mothers *death*.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *The sons of Abraham by Keturah.* 7 *His age and death.* 24 *The birth of Esau and Iacob.* 29 *Esau selleth his birthright.*

THen again Abraham took a wife, and her name *was* Keturah.

2 And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, & Midian, & Ishbak, and Shuah.

3 And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Ashurim, and Letushim, and Leummim.

4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abidah, & Eldaah, all these *were* the children of Keturah.

5 ¶ And Abraham gave all that hee had unto Isaac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son (while he yet lived) East-ward, unto the East-countrey.

7 And these are the dayes of the years of Abrahams life which hee lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full *of yeares*; and was gathered to his people.

9 And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which *is* before Mamre;

10 The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to passe after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac, and Isaac dwelt by the well Lahai-roi.

12 ¶ Now these *are* the generations of Ishmael, Abrahams son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarahs handmaid, bare unto Abraham

13 And these *are* the names of the sons of Ishmael by their names, according to their generations. The first-born of Ishmael, Nebajoth,

Nebajoth,& Kedar,& Adbeel,and Mibsam,
14 And Mishma,and Dumah,and Massa,
15 Hadar, and Temah, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah.
16 These *are* the sons of Ishmael, and these *are* their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations.
17 And these *are* the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirtie and seven years, and he gave up the ghost and died, and was gathered unto his people.
18 And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur that *is* before Egypt, as thou goest towards Assyria, *and* he died in the presence of all his brethren.
19 ¶ And these *are* the generations of Isaac Abrahams son, Abraham begat Isaac.
20 And Isaac was fourtie years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-aram, the sister to Laban the Syrian.
21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she *was* barren; and the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived.
22 And the children strugled together within her, and she said, If *it be* so, why *am* I thus? And she went to enquire of the LORD.
23 And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels: and *the one* people shall bee stronger then *the other* people; and the elder shall serve the younger.
24 ¶ And when her dayes to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, *there were* twins in her wombe.
25 And the first came out red, all over like an hairie garment, and they called his name Esau.
26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esaus heel, and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac *was* threescore years old when she bare them.
27 And the boyes grew, and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob *was* a plain man dwelling in tents.
28 And Isaac loved Esau, because hee did eat of his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob.
29 ¶ And Jacob sod pottage, and Esau came from the field, and he *was* faint.
30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed mee, I pray thee, with ỳ same red *pottage*, for I *am* faint, therefore was his name called Edom.
31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birth right.
32 And Esau said, behold, I *am* at the point to die: and what profit shall this birth-right do to me?
33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day. And he sware unto him, and he said, his birth-right unto Jacob.
34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentils, and hee did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised *his* birth-right.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Isaac goeth to Gerar.* 2 *God blesseth him.*
26 *Abimelechs covenant with him.*
34 *Esaus wives.*

AND there was a famine in the land besides the first famine that was in the dayes of Abraham. And Isaac went unto Abimelech king of the Philistines unto Gerar.
2 And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt, dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of.
3 Sojourn in this land, and I will bee with thee, and will blesse thee: for unto thee and unto thy seed I will give all these countreys, and I will performe the oath which I sware unto Abraham thy father.
4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, & will give unto thy seed all these countreys: and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed.
5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandements, my statutes, and my laws.
6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar.
7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; And hee said, She is my sister: for hee feared to say, *she is* my wife: lest, *said he*, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah, because she *was* faire to look upon.
8 And it came to passe when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and behold, Isaac *was* sporting with Rebekah his wife.
9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she *is* thy wife, and how saidst thou, She *is* my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.
10 And Abimelech said, What *is* this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou shouldest have brought guiltinesse upon us.
11 And Abimelech charged all *his* people, saying, Hee that thoucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.
12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an hundred-fold, and the LORD blessed him.
13 And the man waxed great, & went forward, and grew until he became very great.
14 For hee had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants. And the Philistines envied him.
15 For all the wells which his fathers servants had digged in the dayes of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filed them with earth.
16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us for thou art much mightier then we.
17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence, & pitched his

his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 And Iſaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the dayes of Abraham his father; for the Philiſtines had ſtopped them after the death of Abraham: and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Iaacs ſervants digged in the valley, and found there a well of ſpringing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gerar did ſtrive with Iſaacs herdmen, ſaying, The water *is* ours, and he called the name of the well Eſek, becauſe they ſtrove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and ſtrove for that alſo: and he called the name of it Sitnah.

22 And he removid from thence, and digged another well: and for that they ſtrove not: and he called the name of it Reheboth: and he ſaid, For now the LORD hath made roo̅m for us, and we ſhall be fruithfull in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to Berſheba.

24 And he LORD appeared unto him the ſame night, and ſaid, I *am* the God of Abraham thy father: fear not, for I *am* with thee, and will bleſſe thee, and multiply thy ſeed for my ſervant Abrahams ſake.

25 And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there, and there Iſaacs ſervants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and Phichol the chief captain of his army.

27 And Iſaac ſaid unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, ſeeing ye hate me, and have ſent me away from you?

28 And they ſaid: We ſaw certainly that the LORD was with thee: and we ſaid, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, *even* betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;

29 That thou wilt doe us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have ſent thee away in peace, thou *art* now the bleſſed of the LORD.

30 And he made them a feaſt, and they did eat and drink.

31 And they roſe up betimes in the morning, and ſware one to another, and Iſaac ſent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to paſſe the ſame day, that Iſaacs ſervants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and ſaid unto him, We have found water.

33 And he called it Shebah: therefore the name of the citie *is* Berſheba unto this day.

34 ¶ And Eſau was fourtie yeeres olde when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Baſhemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite.

35 Which were a griefe of mind unto Iſaac and unto Rebekah.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Iſaac ſendeth Eſau for veniſon. 6 Jacob inſtructeth by Rebekah obteineth the bleſſing. 41 Eſau threatneth him, 42 is prevented.

AND it came to paſſe that when Iſaac was old, and his eyes were dim, ſo that he could not ſee, he called Eſau his eldeſt ſon and ſaid unto him, My ſon, And he ſaid unto him, Behold, *here am* I.

2 And he ſaid, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death.

3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver, and thy bow, and go out to thee field, and take me *ſome* veniſon.

4 And make me ſavoury meat, ſuch as I loue, and bringt *it* to me, that I may eat, that my ſoul may bleſſe thee before I die.

5 And Rebekah heard when Iſaac ſpake, to Eſau his ſon: and Eſau went to the field to hunt *for* veniſon, *and* to bring *it*.

6 ¶ And Rebekah ſpake unto Jacob her ſon, ſaying, Behold, I heard thy father ſpeak unto Eſau thy brother, ſaying,

7 Bring me veniſon, and make me ſavoury meat, that I may eat, and bleſſe thee before the LORD before my death.

8 Now therefore my ſon obey my voice, according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence twoo good kids of the goats: and I will make them ſavoury meat for thy father, ſuch as he loveth.

10 And thou ſhalt bring *it* to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bleſſe thee before his death.

11 And Jacob ſaid to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Eſau my brother *is* an hairy man, and I *am* a ſmooth man.

12 My father peradventure will feel me and I ſhall ſeem to him as a deceiver; and I ſhall bring a curſe upon me, and not a bleſſing.

13 And his mother ſaid unto him, Vpon me *be* thy curſe, my ſon, onely obey my voice, and go fetch me *them*.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought *them* to his mother: and his mother made ſavoury meat, ſuch as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldeſt ſon Eſau, which *were* with her in the houſe, and put them upon Jacob her younger ſon.

16 And ſhe put the ſkins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the ſmooth of his neck.

17 And ſhe gave the ſavoury meat, and the bread which ſhe had prepared, into the hand of her ſon Jacob.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and

said, My father: and he said, Here *am* I: who *art* thou, my son?

19 And Iacob said unto his father, I *am* Esau thy first-born: I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may blesse me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son, How *is it* that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? and he said, Because the LORD thy God brought *it* to me.

21 And Isaac said unto Iacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou *be* my very son Esau, or not.

22 And Iacob went near unto Isaac his father: and he felt him, and said, The voice *is* Iacobs voice, but the hands *are* the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esaus hands, So he blessed him.

24 And he said, *Art* thou my very son Esau? And he said, I *am*.

25 And he said, Bring *it* near to me, and I will eat of my sons venison, that my soul may blesse thee: and he brought *it* near to him, and he did eat, and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kisse me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him, and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son *is* as the smell of a field, which the LORD hath blessed.

28 Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatnesse of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine.

29 Let people serve thee, & nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mothers sons bow down to thee. Cursed *be* every one that curseth thee and blessed *be* he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to passe, assoon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Iacob, and Iacob was yet scarce gone out from thee presence of Isaac his father: that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, & brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, & eat of his sons venison, that thy soul may blesse me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who *art* thou? and he said, I *am* thy son, thy first-born Esau.

33 And Isaac trembled very exceedingly and said, Who where *is* he that hath taken venison, and brought *it* me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea *and* he shall be blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great & exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Blesse me, even me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, & hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named Iacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times, he took away my birth-right, and behold, now he hath taken away my blessing, and he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants, and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto the my son?

38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? blesse me, *even* me also, O my father, And Esau lift up his voice, and wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatnesse of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above.

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother, and it shall come to passe when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from of thy neck.

41 ¶ And Esau hated Iacob, because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The dayes of mourning for my father are at hand, then will I slay my brother Iacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: And she sent and called Iacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice, and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to Haran,

44 And tarry with him a few dayes, untill thy brothers fury turn away:

45 Untill thy brothers anger turn away from thee, and he forget *that* which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence. Why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life, because of the daughters of Heth: if Iacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these *which are* of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *Iacob is blessed, and sent to Padan-Aram.* 12 *His vision.* 18 *The stone of Bethel.* 20 *Iacobs vow.*

AND Isaac called Iacob, and blesseth him and charged him, and said unto him Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

2 Arise, go to Padan-Aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mothers father: and take

thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mothers brother.

3 And God Almighty blesse thee, and make thee fruit full, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a multitude of people.

4 And give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee, that thou mayest inherit the land wherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham.

5 And Isaac sent away Iacob, and he went to Padan-Aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah Iacobs and Esaus mother.

6 ¶ When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Iacob, and sent him away to Padan-Aram, to take him a wife from thence, and that as he blessed him, he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan:

7 And that Iacob obeyed his father, and his mother, and was gone to Padan-Aram.

8 And Esau seeing that the daughters of Canaan pleased not Isaac his father:

9 Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had, Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abrahams son, the sister of Nebajoth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Iacob went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set: and he took of the stones of that place, and put *them for* his pillowes, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set upon the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven, and behold, the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 And behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, I *am* the LORD God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed.

14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth: and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south, and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

15 And behold, I *am* with thee, and will keep thee in all *places* whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land: for I will not leave thee, untill I have done that which I have spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Iacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in this place, and I knew *it* not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadfull *is* this place! this *is* none other but the house of God, and this *is* the gate of heaven.

18 And Iacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put *for* his pillows, and set *it* up *for* a pillar, and poured oyl upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of that place Bethel, but the name of that citie *was called* Luz at the first.

20 And Iacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way, that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on:

21 So that I come again to my fathers house in peace, then shall the LORD be my God.

22 And this stone, which I have set *for* a pillar, shall be Gods house, and of all that thou shalt give me, I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *Iacob coming to the well of Haran.* 13 *is entertained by Laban:* 18 *covenanteth for Rachel:* 21 *is deceiveth with Leah,* 28 *but marrieth also Rachel.*

THen Iacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of the east,

2 And he looked, and behold, a well in the field, and lo, there *were* three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks; and a great stone *was* upon the wels mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the wels mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the wels mouth in his place.

4 And Iacob said unto them, My brethren, whence *be* ye? And they said, Of Haran *are* we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know *him*.

6 And he said unto them, *Is* he well? and they said, He *is* well, and behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, *It is* yet high day, neither *is it* time that the cattell should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go *and* feed *them*.

8 And they said, We cannot, untill all the flocks be gathered together: and *till* they roll the stone from the wels mouth, then we water the sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her fathers sheep, for she kept them.

10 And it came to passe, when Iacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mothers brother, and the sheep of Laban his mothers brother: that Iacob went near, and rolled the stone from the wels mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mothers brother.

11 And Iacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Iacob told Rachel that he *was* her fathers brother, and that he *was* Rebekahs son; and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to passe, when Laban

heard the tidings of Jacob his ſiſters ſon, that he ranne to meet him, and imbraced him, and kiſſed him, and brought him to his houſe: and he told Laban all theſe things.

14 And Laban ſaid to him, Surely thou *art* my bone and my fleſh: and he abode with him the ſpace of a moneth.

15 ¶ And Laban ſaid unto Jacob, Becauſe thou *art* my brother, ſhouldeſt thou therefore ſerve me for nought? tell me, what *ſhall* thy wages *be*?

16 And Laban had two daughters, the name of the elder *was* Leah, and the name of the younger *was* Rachel.

17 Leah *was* tender-eyed; but Rachel was beautifull and well-favoured.

18 And Jacob loved Rachel, and ſaid, I will ſerve thee ſeven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban ſaid, *It is* better that I give her to thee, then that I ſhould give her to another man; abide with me.

20 And Jacob ſerved ſeven years for Rachel: and they ſeemed unto him *but* a few dayes, for the love he had to her.

21 ¶ And Jacob ſaid unto Laban, Give *me* my wife (for my dayes are fulfilled) that I may go in unto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feaſt.

23 And it came to paſſe in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter & brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah, Zilpah his maid, *for* an handmaid.

25 And it came to paſſe, that in the morning, behold it *was* Leah, and he ſaid to Laban, What *is* this thou haſt done unto me? did not I ſerve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then haſt thou beguiled me?

26 And Laban ſaid, It muſt not be ſo done in our countrey, to give the younger before the firſt-born.

27 Fulfill her week, and we will give thee this alſo, for the ſervice which thou ſhalt ſerve with me yet ſeven other years.

28 And Jacob did ſo, and fulfilled her week, and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife alſo.

29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid, to be her maid.

30 And he went in alſo unto Rachel, and he loved alſo Rachel more then Leah, and ſerved with him yet ſeven other years.

31 ¶ And when the LORD ſaw that Leah *was* hated, he opened her wombe, but Rachel *was* barren.

32 And Leah conceived and bare a ſon, and ſhe called his name Reuben, for ſhe ſaid, Surely the LORD hath looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And ſhe conceived again, and bare a ſon; and ſaid, Becauſe the LORD hath heard that I *was* hated, he hath therefore given me this *ſon* alſo: and ſhe called his name Simeon.

34 And ſhe conceived again, and bare a ſon; and ſaid, Now this time will my husband be joyned unto me, becauſe I have born him three ſons, therefore was his name called Levi.

35 And ſhe conceived again, and bare a ſon; and ſhe ſaid, Now will I praiſe the LORD: therefore ſhe called his name Iudah, and left bearing.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *Rachels barrenneſſe.* 22 *She beareth Ioſeph.* 27 *Iacobs new covenant with Laban.* 37 *His policie to become rich.*

AND when Rachel ſaw that ſhe bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her ſiſter; and ſaid unto Jacob, Give me children, or elſe I die.

2 And Jacobs anger was kindled againſt Rachel; and he ſaid, *Am* I in Gods ſtead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the wombe?

3 And ſhe ſaid, Behold my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and ſhe ſhall bear upon my knee, that I may alſo have children by her.

4 And ſhe gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife, and Jacob went in unto her.

5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a ſon.

6 And Rachel ſaid, God hath judged me, and hath alſo heard my voice, and hath given me a ſon, therefore called ſhe his name Dan.

7 And Bilhah Rachels maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a ſecond ſon.

8 And Rachel ſaid, With great wreſtlings have I wraſtled with my ſiſter, and I have prevailed: and ſhe called his name Naphtali.

9 When Leah ſaw that ſhe had left bearing, ſhe took Zilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah Leahs maid bare Jacob a ſon.

11 And Leah ſaid, A troup cometh, And ſhe called his name Gad.

12 And Zilpah Leahs maid bare Jacob a ſecond ſon.

13 And Leah ſaid, Happy am I, for the daughters will call me bleſſed, and ſhe called his name Aſher.

14 ¶ And Reuben went in the dayes of wheat harveſt, and found mandraks in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel ſaid to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy ſons mandrakes.

15 And ſhe ſaid unto her, *Is it a* ſmall matter that thou haſt taken my husband? & wouldeſt thou take away my ſons mandrakes alſo? And Rachel ſaid, Therefore he ſhall lie with thee to night for thy ſons mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the

the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my sons mandrakes. And he lay with her that night

17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fift son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given me mine hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name Issachar.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixt son.

20 And Leah said, God hath endured me *with* a good dowry, now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name Zebulun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name Dinah.

22 ¶ And God remembred Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her wombe.

23 And she conceived and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away my reproach:

24 And she called his name Joseph; and said, The LORD shall adde to me another son.

25 ¶ And it came to passe, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my countrey.

26 Give *me* my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me go, for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him: I pray thee if I have found favour in thine eyes, *tarrie*: for I have learned by experience, that the LORD hath blessed me for thy sake.

28 And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will give *it*.

29 And he said unto him, Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattel was with me.

30 For *it was* little which thou hadst before I *came*, and it is *now* increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee since my coming: and now when shall I provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing; if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed *and* keep thy flock;

32 I will passe through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattell, and all the brown cattell among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and *of such* shall be my hire.

33 So shall my righteousnesse answer for me in time to come; when it shall come for my hire before thy face, every one that is not speckled and spotted amongst the goats, and brown amongst the sheep, that shall be accounted stollen with me.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he-goats that were ring-straked, and spotted, and all the she-goats that were speckled and spotted, *and* every one that had *some* white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave *them* into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set three dayes journey betwixt himself and Jacob; and Jacob fed the rest of Labans flocks.

37 ¶ And Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hasel, and chesnut-tree; and pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which *was* in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs, when the flocks came to drink; that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattel ring-straked, speckled and spotted.

40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ring-straked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban, and he put his own flocks by themselves; and put them not unto Labans cattell.

41 And it came to passe that whensoever the stronger cattell did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattell in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattell were feeble, he put *them* not in, so the feebler were Labans, and the stronger Jacobs.

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattell, and maid-servants, and men-servants, and camels, and asses.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Jacobs departure from Laban.* 22 *Laban persueth him.* 43 *Their covenant at Galeed.*

AND he heard the words of Labans sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that *was* our fathers; and of *that* which *was* our fathers hath he gotten all this glorie.

2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban and behold, it *was* not toward him as before.

3 And the LORD said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, & to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the held unto his flock.

5 And said unto them, I see your fathers countenance, that it is not toward me as before: but the God of my father hath been with me.

6 And ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and

changed my wages ten times: but God suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages: then all the cattell bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ring-straked shall be thy hire: then bare all the cattell ring-straked.

9 Thus God hath taken away the cattell of your father, and given *them* to me.

10 And it came to passe at the time that the cattell conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and behold, the rams which leaped upon the cattell *were* ring-straked, speckled, and grisled.

11 And the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, *saying*, Iacob, and I said, Here *am* I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattell *are* ring-straked, speckled, and grisled: for I have seen all that Laban doth unto thee.

13 I *am* the God of Bethel, where thou anointedst the pillar, *and* where thou vowedst a vow unto me, now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rachel and Leah answered, and said unto him, *Is there* yet any portion or inheritance for us in our fathers house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father that *is* ours, and our childrens: now then whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then Iacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels.

18 And he carried away all his cattell and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattell of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan-Aram: for to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan.

19 And Laban went to shear his sheep; and Rachel had stolen the images that *were* her fathers.

20 And Iacob stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had, & he rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face *toward* the mount Gilead.

22 And it was told Laban on the third day that Iacob was fled.

23 And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven dayes journey, & they overtook him in the mount Gilead.

24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou speak not to Iacob either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then Laban overtook Iacob. Now Iacob had pitched his tent in the mount, and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.

26 And Laban said to Iacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters, as captives *taken* with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flie away secretly, and steall away from me? and didst not tell mee, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabreth, and with harp?

28 And hast not suffered me to kisse my sons and my daughters? thou hast now done foolishly in *so* doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt, but the God of your father spake unto me yester-night, saying, Take thou heed, that thou speak not to Iacob either good or bad.

30 And now *though* thou wouldest needs begone, because thou sore longedst after thy fathers house, *yet* wherefore hast thou stolen my gods.

31 And Iacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid, for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live: before our brethren discerne thou what *is* thine with me, and take *it* to thee; for Iacob know not that Rachel had stolen them.

33 And Laban went into Iacobs tent, and into Leahs tent, and into the two maidservants tents: but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Leahs tent, and entred into Rachels tent.

34 Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them to the camels furniture, and sate upon them, and Laban searched all the tent, but found *them* not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before thee: for the custome of women *is* upon me, and he searched, but found not the images.

36 ¶ And Iacob was wroth, and chode with Laban, and Iacob answered, and said to Laban, What *is* my trespasse? What *is* my sin that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuffe: what hast thou found of all thy houshold stuffe? set *it* here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years *have* I *been* with thee, thy ewes and thy she-goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten:

39 That which was torn *of beasts* I brought not unto thee, I bare the losse of it; of my hand didst thou require it, *whether* stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 *Thus* I was, in the day the drought consumed mee, and the frost by night: and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house, I served thee fourteen years for thy

two

two daughters, and six yeares for thy cattell; and thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the feare of Isaac had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty, God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of mine hands, and rebuked *thee* yester-night.

43 ¶ And Laban answered, and said unto Iacob, *These* daughters *are* my daughters, and *these* children *are* my children, and *these* cattel *are* my cattel, and all that thou seest *is* mine, and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now therefore come thou, let us make a covenant, I and thou, and let it be for a witnesse between me and thee.

45 And Iacob took a stone, and set it up *for* a pillar.

46 And Iacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap; and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Laban called it Iegar-Sahadutha: but Iacob called it Galeed.

48 And Laban said, This heap *is* a witnesse between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Galeed.

49 And Mizpah for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee when we are absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take *other* wives besides my daughters, no man *is* with us; See, God *is* witnesse betwixt me and thee.

51 And Laban said to Iacob, Behold this heap, and behold *this* pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap *be* witnesse, and *this* pillar *be* witnesse, that I will not passe over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt no passe over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge betwixt us. And Iacob sware by the feare of his father Isaac.

54 Then Iacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread, and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto his place.

CHAP. XXXII.

Iacobs vision. 3 His message, 13 and present to Esau. 24 Wrestling with an angel, he is called Israel.

AND Iacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him.

2 And when Iacob saw them, he said, This *is* Gods host: and he called the name of that place Mahanaim.

3 And Iacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother, unto the land of Seir, the countrey of Edom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Iacob saith thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed there untill now.

5 And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and men-servants, and women-servants, and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may finde grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned to Iacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and foure hundred men with him.

7 Then Iacob was greatly afraid, and distressed, and he divided the people that *was* with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels into two bands;

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

9 ¶ And Iacob said, O God my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the LORD which saidst unto me, Return unto my countrey, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, With thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staffe I passed over this Iordan, and now I am become two bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau, for I feare him, lest he will come and smite me, *and* the mother with the children.

12 And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbred for multitude.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night, and took of that which came to his hand, a present for Esau his brother.

14 Two hundred she-goats, and twenty he-goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rammes.

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, fourty kine and ten bulls, twentie she-asses and ten foales.

16 And the delivered *them* into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves, and said unto his servants, Passe over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose *art* thou? and whither goest thou? and whose *are* these before thee.

18 Then thou shalt say, They *be* thy servant Iacobs; it *is* a present sent unto my lord Esau: and behold also, he *is* behinde us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall you speak unto Esau, when you finde him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob *is* behind us, for hee said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before mee, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept of me.

21 So went the present over before him, and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two women-servants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Iabbock.

23 And he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 ¶ And Jacob was left alone, and there wrestled a man with him, untill the breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him; he touched the hollow of his thigh, and the hollow of Jacobs thigh was out of joynt, as he wrestled with him.

26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh: And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou blesse me.

27 And he said unto him, What *is* thy name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jacob asked *him*, and said, Tell *me*, I pray thee, thy name, and he said, Wherefore *is* it, *that* thou doest ask after my name? and he blessed him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel, for I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, and he halted upō his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not *of* the sinew which shranck, which *is* upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day because he touched the hollow of Jacobs thigh, in the sinew that shranke.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The kindnesse of Jacob and Esau at their meeting. 18 Jacob buyeth a field, and buildeth an Altar.

AND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and loocked, and behold, Esau came, and with him foure hundred men: and he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermust.

3 And he passed over before them, and bowed him self to the ground seven times, untill he came near to his brother.

4 And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him, and they wept.

5 And he lift up his eyes, and saw the women and the children, and said, Who *are* those with thee? And he said, The children which God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Thē the handmaidens came neere, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves, and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, What meanest thou by all this drove, which I met? And he said, *These are* to finde grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Esau said, I have enough; my brother, keep that thou hast unto thy self.

10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight; then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have see my face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough, and he urged him, and he took *it*.

12 And he said, Let us take one journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children *are* tender, and the flocks and herds with young are with me: and if men should over-drive them one day all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, passe over before his servant, and I will lead on softly, according as the cattell that goeth before me, and the children be able to endure, untill I come unto my lord unto Seir.

15 And Esau said, Let me now leave with thee *some* of the folk that *are* with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me finde grace in the sight of my lord.

16 ¶ So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir.

17 And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattell: therefore the name of the place is called Succoth.

18 ¶ And Jacob came to Shalem a city of Shechem, which *is* in the land of Canaan, when he came frō Padan-aram, and pitched his tent before the citie.

19 And he bought a parcell of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor Shechems father, for an hundred pieces of money.

20 And he erected there an Altar, and called it El-Elohe-Israel.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 *Dinah is ravished.* 24 *The Shechemites are circumcised;* 25 *slain by the Sons of Jacob.* 27 *Their citie spoiled.*

AND Dinah the daughter of Leah, *which* she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite Prince of the countrey saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shechem spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter, (now his sons were with his cattell in the field) and Jacob held his peace untill they were come.

6 ¶ And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard *it*, and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth: because he had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacobs daughter; which thing ought not to be done.

8 And Hamor commnned with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us, *and* give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us, and the land shall be before you: dwell and trade you therein, and get you possessions therein.

11 And Shechem said unto her father, and unto her brethren, Let me finde grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much dowrie and gift: and I will give according as ye shal say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister;

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised: for that *were* a reproach unto us.

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we *be*, that every male of you be circumcised;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamors son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacobs daughter: and he *was* more honourable then all the house of his father.

20 ¶ And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their citie, and communed with the men of their citie, saying,

21 These men *are* peaceable with us: therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein: for the land, behold, *it is* large enough for them: let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Onely here in will the men consent unto us, for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they *are* circumcised.

23 *Shall* not their cattell, and their substance, and every beast of their *be* ours? onlv let us consent unto them, and they will dwel with us:

24 And unto Hamor, and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city: and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 ¶ And it came to passe on the third day when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinahs brethren, tooke each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they slew Hamor, and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechems house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the citie, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep and their oxen, and their asses, and that which *was* in the citie, and that which *was* in the field,

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, & their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that *was* in the house

30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, amongst the Canaanites, and the Perizzites: and I *being* few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me, and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they say, Should he deal with our sister, as with an harlot?

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *God sendeth Jacob to Bethel.* 2 *He purgeth his house of idols,* 6 *and buildeth an Altar ad Bethel.*

AND God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Bethel, and dwell there: and make there an Altar unto God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau they brother.

2 Then Iacob said unto his household, and to all that *were* with him, Put away the strange gods that *are* among you, and be clean, and change your garments.

3 And let us arise, and go up to Bethel; and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distresse, and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Iacob all the strange gods which *were* in their hand, and *all their* ear-rings which *were* in their ear: and Iacob hid them under the oak which *was* by Shechem.

5 And they journeyed: and the terrour of God was upon the cities that *were* round-about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Iacob.

6 ¶ So Iacob came to Luz, which *is* in the land of Canaan (that is Bethel) he and all the people that *were* with him.

7 And he built there an altar, and called the place El-Bethel, because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But Deborah Rebekahs nurse died, and she was buried beneath Bethel, under an oak, and the name of it was called Allon-bachuth.

9 ¶ And God appeared unto Iacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram; and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name *is* Iacob; thy name shall not be called any more Iacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel.

11 And God said unto him, I *am* God almightie: be fruitfull and multiply: a nation and a company of nations *shall be* of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loynes.

12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I given the land.

13 And God went up from him, in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Iacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, *even* a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink-offering thereon, and he poured oyl thereon.

15 And Iacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Bethel.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Bethel: and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath, and Rachel travelled, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to passe, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to passe, as her soul was in departing (for she died) that she called his name Ben-oni: but his father called him Benjamin.

19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath which *is* Bethlehem.

20 And Iacob set a pillar upon her graves: that *is* the pillar of Rachels grave unto this day.

21 And Israel journeyed and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.

22 And it came to passe when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his fathers concubine: and Israel heard *it*. Now the sonnes of Iacob were twelve.

23 The sons of Leah; Reuben Iacobs first-born, and Simeon, and Levi, and Iudah, and Issachar, and Zebulun.

24 The sons of Rachel; Ioseph and Benjamin.

25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachels handmaid; Dan, and Naphtali.

26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leahs handmaid; Gad, and Asher. These *are* the sons of Iacob, which were born to him in Padan-aram.

27 ¶ And Iacob came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, unto the citie of Arbah (which *is* Hebron) where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

28 And the dayes of Isaac were an hundred and fourescore years.

29 And Isaac gave up the ghost & died, and was gathered unto his people, *being* old and full of dayes: and his sons Esau and Iacob buried him.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *Esaus wives.* 6 *His removing to mount Seir.* 9 *His sons.*

NOw these *are* the generations of Esau, who *is* Edom.

2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan: Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite; and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite.

3 And Bashemath Ishmaels daughter, sister of Nebajoth.

4 And Adah bare to Esau, Eliphaz: and Bashemath bare Reuel.

5 And Aholibamah bare Ieush, and Iaalam, and Korah: these *are* the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.

6 And Esau took his wives and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattell, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Canaan, and went into the country from the face of his brother Iacob.

7 For their riches were more then that they might dwell together, and the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them, because of their cattell.

8 Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Esau *is* Edom.

9 ¶ And these *are* the generation of Esau, the father of the Edomites in mount Seir.

10 These *are* the names of Esaus sons; Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel

Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.

11 And the sons of Eliphaz were, Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.

12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esaus son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these were the sons of Adah Esaus wife.

13 And these are the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and Zerah, Shamah, and Mizzah; these were the sons of Bashemath Esaus wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon Esaus wife: and she bare to Esau, Ieush, and Iaalam, and Korah.

15 ¶ These were dukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of Eliphaz the first-born son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz;

16 Duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke Amalek. These are the dukes that came of Eliphaz, in the land of Edom: these were the son of Adah.

17 ¶ And these are the sons of Reuel Esaus son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah. These are the dukes that came of Reuel, in the land of Edom: these are the sons of Bashemath Esaus wife.

18 ¶ And these are the sons of Aholibamah Esaus wife; duke Ieush, duke Iaalam, duke Korah: these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah Esaus wife.

19 These are the sons of Esau, (who is Edom) and these are their dukes.

20 ¶ These are the sons of Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan; these are the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan, were Hori and Heman; and Lotans sister was Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal were these; Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.

24 And these are the children of Zibeon; both Ajah and Anah: this was that Anah, that found the mules in the wilderneſſe, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.

25 And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.

26 And these are the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.

27 The children of Ezer are these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and Achan.

28 The children of Dishan are these; Uz and Aran.

29 These are the dukes that came of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah.

30 Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan, these are the dukes that came of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Seir.

31 ¶ And these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.

32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom, and y name of his city was Dinhabah.

33 And Bela died, and Iobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

34 And Iobab died, and Husham of the land of Temani reigned in his stead.

35 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad (who smote Midian in the field of Moab) reigned in his stead: and the name of his citie was Avith.

36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth, by the river, reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.

39 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died: and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his citie was Pau; and his wives name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

40 And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names, duke Timnah, duke Alvah, duke Ietheth,

41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon.

42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these be the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations, in the land of their possession. he is Esau the father of the Edomites.

CHAP. XXXVII.

2 Joseph is hated of his brethren. 5 His two dreames. 18 His brethren consspire his death. 36 He is sold to Potiphar in Egypt.

AND Iacob dwelt in the land wherein his father was a stranger, in the land of Canaan.

2 These are the generations of Iacob; Ioseph being seventeen yeares old, was feeding the flock with his brethren, and the lad was with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his fathers wives, and Ioseph brought unto his father their evill report.

3 Now Israel loved Ioseph more then all his children, because he was the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of many colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more then all his brethren; they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And Ioseph dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren; and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed.

7 For behold, we were binding sheaves

in the field, and lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren say unto him, Shalt thou indeed reigne over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? and they hated him yet the more, for his dreames, and for his words.

9 ¶ And hee dreamed yet another dream and thold it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more, and behold, the sun, an the moon, an the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

10 And the told *it* to his father, and to his brethren, and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What *is* this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down our selves to thee, to the earth?

11 And his brethren envied him, but his father observed the saying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their fathers flock in Shechem.

13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed *the flock* in Shechem? Come, and I will send thee unto them, And he said unto him, Here *am I*.

14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, see whether it bee well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring mee word again. So he sent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and behold, *he was* wandring in the field. an the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed *their flocks*:

17 And the man said, They are departed hence: for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they saw him afarre off, even before hee came near unto them, they conspired against him, to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh:

20 Come now therefore, and led us slay him, and cast him into some pit; and wee will say, Some evill beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

21 And Reuben heard *it*, & he delivered him out of their hands, and said, Let us not kill him.

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no bloud, *but* cast him into this pit that *is* in the wildernesse, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 ¶ And it came to passe when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many *colours* that *was* on him.

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit *was* emptie, *there was* no water in it.

25 And they sate down to eat bread: and they lift up their eyes and looked, and behold, a companie of Ishmeelites came from Gilead, with their camels bearing spicerie, and balm, and myrrhe, going to carry it down to Egypt.

26 And Judah say unto his brethren, What profit *is it* if wee slay our brother, and conceal his bloud.

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmeelites, and let not our hand bee upon him; for he *is* our brother, and our flesh; and his brethren were content.

28 Then there passed by Midianites merchant men; and they drew and lift up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmeelites for twentie *pieces* of silver; and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

29 ¶ And Reuben returned unto the pit; and behold Joseph *was* not in the pit: and he rent his clothes.

30 And hee returned unto his brethren, and said, The childe is not; and I, whither shall I go?

31 And they took Josephs coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the bloud.

32 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought *it* to their father; and said, This have wee found: know now whether it *be* thy sons coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, *It* is my sonnes coat: and evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loyns, and mourned for his son many dayes.

35 And all his sons, and all his daughters rose up to comfort him, but hee refused to be comforted: and he said, For I will go down into the grave unto my son, mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an officer of Pharaohs, *and* captain of the guard.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 *Judah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah.* 6 *Er marrieth Tamar.* 8 *The wretchednesse of Onan.*

AND it came to passe at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name *was* Hirah.

2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name *was* Shuah, and he took her; and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived and bare a son; and he called his name Er.

4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name Onan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son;

a ſon, and called his name Shelah; and hee was at Chezib when ſho bare him.

6 And Iudah took a wife for Er his firſt-born, whoſe name *was* Tamar.

7 And Er, Iudahs firſt born was wicked in the ſight of the LORD; and the LORD ſlew him.

8 And Iudah ſaid unto Onan, Go in unto thy brothers wife, and marrie her, and raiſe up ſeed to thy brother.

9 And Onan knew that the ſeed ſhould not be his: and it came to paſſe, when hee went in unto his brothers wife, that hee ſpilled *it* on the ground, leſt that hee ſhould give ſeed to his brother.

10 And the thing which hee did, diſpleaſed the LORD; wherefore he ſlew him alſo.

11 Then ſaid Iudah to Tamar his daughter in law, Remain a widow at thy fathers houſe, till Shelah my ſon be grown (for he ſaid, Leſt peradventure hee die alſo as his brethren *did*) and Tamar went and dwelt in her fathers houſe.

12 ¶ And in proceſſe of time, the daughter of Shuah Iudahs wife died; and Iudah was comforted, and went up unto his ſheep-ſhearers to Timnath, hee and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar, ſaying, Behold, thy father in law goeth up to Timnath, to ſhear his ſheep.

14 And ſhe put her widows garment off from her, and covered her with a vail, and wrapped her ſelf, and ſate in an open place which is by the way to Timnath: for ſhe ſaw that Shelah was grown, and ſhe was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Iudah ſaw her, her thought her *to be* an harlot; becauſe ſhe had covered her face.

16 And hee turned unto her by the way, and ſaid, Go to, I pray thee; let me come in unto thee (for hee knew not that ſhe *was* his daughter in law) and ſhe ſaid, What wilt thou give mee, that thou mayeſt come in unto me?

17 And hee ſaid, I will ſend *thee* a kid from the flock: and ſhe ſaid, Wilt thou give *me* a pledge, till thou ſend *it*?

18 And he ſaid, what pledge ſhall I give thee? And ſhee ſaid, Thy ſignet, and thy bracelets, and thy ſtaffe that *is* in thine hand: and hee gave *it* her, and came in unto her, and ſhe conceived by him.

19 And ſhe aroſe and went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widow-hood.

20 And Iudah ſent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive *his* pledge from the womans hand, but he found her not.

21 Then hee asked the men of that place, ſaying, Where *is* the harlot, that *was* openly by the way ſide? and they ſaid, There was no harlot in this *place*.

22 And he returned to Iudah, and ſaid, I cannot finde her; and alſo the men of the place ſaid, *that* there was no harlot in his *place*.

23 And Iudah ſay, Let her take *it* to her, leſt we be ſhamed: behold, I ſent this kid, and thou haſt not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to paſſe about three moneths after, that it was told Iudah, ſaying Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot, and alſo behold, ſhe *is* with childe by whoredome: and Iudah ſaid, Bring her forth, and let her be burnt.

25 When ſhe was brought forth, ſhe ſent to her father in law, ſaying, By the man whoſe theſe are, *am* I with childe: and ſhe ſaid, Diſcern, I pray thee, whoſe *are* theſe, the ſignet, and bracelets, and ſtaffe.

26 And Iudah acknowledge *them*, and ſaid, She hath been more righteous then I; becauſe that I gave her not to Shelah my ſon: and he knew her again no more.

27 ¶ And it came to paſſe in the time of her travell, that behold twins *were* in her womb.

28 And it came to paſſe when ſhe travelled that *the one* put out *his* hand, and the mid-wife took and bound upon his hand a ſcarlet threed, ſaying, This came out firſt.

29 And it came to paſſe as hee drew back his hand, that behold, his brother came out; and ſe ſaid, How haſt thou broken forth? *this* breach be upon thee, therefore his name was called Pharze.

30 And afterward came out his brother that had the ſcarlet threed upon his hand; and his name was called Zarah.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 *Ioſeph advanced in Potiphars houſe.* 7 *reſiſteth his miſtreſſe temptation,* 13 *is falſely accuſed,* 19 *and caſt in priſon.*

AND Ioſeph was brought down to Egypt; and Potiphar an officer of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hands of the Iſhmeelites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And the LORD was with Ioſeph, and hee was a proſperous man, and he was in the houſe of his maſter the Egyptian.

3 And his maſter ſaw that the LORD *was* with him, and that the LORD made all that he did to proſper in his hand.

4 And Ioſeph found grace in his ſight, and he ſerved him; and he made him overſeer over his houſe: and all *that* he had hee put into his hand.

5 And it came to paſſe from the time that he had made him overſeer in his houſe, and over all that he had, that the LORD bleſſed the Egyptians houſe for Ioſephs ſake: and the bleſſing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the houſe, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Ioſephs hand; and hee knew not ought hee had, ſave the

the bread which he did eat: and Ioseph was a goodly *person*, and well favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to passe after these things, that his masters wife kast her eyes upon Ioseph, and she said, Lie with me.

8 But hee refused, and said unto his masters wife, Behold, my master woteth not what *is* with mee in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to mine hand.

9 *There* is none greater in this house then I: neither hath hee kept back any thing from mee, but thee; because thou *art* his wife: how then can I do this great wickednesse, and sin against God?

10 And it came to passe, as she spake to Ioseph day by day, that hee hearkned not unto her, to lie by her, *or* to bewith her.

11 And it came to passe about this time, that *Joseph* went into the house to do his businesse, and *there was* none of the men in the house there within.

12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to passe, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth;

14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, hee hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock us; hee came in unto mee to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice.

15 And it came to passe, when hee heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her, untill her lord came home.

17 And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me.

18 And it came to passe, as I lift up my voice and cried, that hee left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to passe, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did they servant to me, that his wrath was kindled.

20 And Iosephs master took him, and put him into the prison, a place were the kings prisoners were bound; and hee was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Ioseph, and shewed him mercie, and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Iosephs hand all the prisonners that *were* in the prison, and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer *of it*.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing, *that was* under his hand; because the LORD *was* with him: and *that* which he did, the LORD made *it* to prosper.

CHAP. XL.

1 *The butler and baker of Pharaoh are imprisoned.* 4 *Joseph hath charge of them.* 5 *He interpreteth their dreams.*

AND it came to passe after these things, *that* the butler of the king of Egypt, and *his* baker had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

2 And Pharaoh was wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Ioseph *was* bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Ioseph with them, and he served them; and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream; the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which *were* bound in the prison.

6 And Ioseph came in unto them in the mourning, and looked upon them; and behold, they *were* sad.

7 And he asked Pharaohs officers that *were* with him in the ward of his lords house, saying, Wherefore look ye *so* sadly to day?

8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and *there is* no interpreter of it. And Ioseph said unto them, *Do* not interpretations *belong* to God? tell mee *them*, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Ioseph, and said unto him, In my dream, behold, a vine *was* before me;

10 And in the vine *were* three branches, and it *was* as though it budded, *and* her blossoms shot forth; *and* the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes.

11 And Pharaohs cup *was* in my hand, and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaohs cup: and I gave the cup into Pharaohs hand.

12 And Ioseph said unto him, This *is* the interpretation of it: the three branches *are* three dayes;

13 Yet within three dayes shall Pharaoh lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place, and thou shalt deliver Pharaohs cup unto his hand, after the former manner, when thou wast his butler.

14 But think on me when it shall be well with thee, and shew kindnesse, I pray thee, unto mee, and make mention of mee unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house.

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews, and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Ioseph, I also *was* in my dream, and behold, *I had* three white baskets on mine head.

17 And

17 And in the uppermoſt basket *there was* of all manner of bake-meats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basked upon my head.

18 And Ioſeph anſwered, and ſaid, This *is* the interpretation thereof: the three baskets *are* three dayes.

19 Yet within three dayes ſhall Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and ſhall hang thee on a tree, and the birds ſhall eat thy fleſh from of thee.

20 ¶ And it came to paſſe the third day, *which was* Pharaohs births-day, that he made a feaſt unto all his ſervants: and hee lifted up the head of the chief butler, and of the chief baker among his ſervants.

21 And he reſtored the chief butler unto his butlerſhip again; and hee gave the cup unto Pharaohs hand.

22 But he hanged the chief baker, as Ioſeph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Ioſeph, but forgat him.

CHAP. XLI.

Pharaohs two dreams. 9 Joſeph interpreteth him. 33 He giveth Pharaoh counſel. 38 Joſeph is advanced. 50 He begetteth Manaſſeh and Ephraim.

AND it came to paſſe at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed, and behold he ſtood by the river.

2 And behold, there came up out of the river ſeven well-favoured kine, and fatfleſhed; and they fed in a medow.

3 And behold, ſeven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill-favoured and lean-fleſhed; and ſtood by the *other* kine, upon the brinke of the river.

4 And the ill-favoured and lean-fleſhed kine did eat up the ſeven well-favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke.

5 And hee ſlept, and dreamed the ſecond time: and behold, ſeven eares of corn came up upon one ſtalk, rank and good.

6 And behold, ſeven thin eares and blaſted with the eaſt-winde ſpring up after them.

7 And the ſeven thin eares devoured the ſeven rank and full eares: and Pharaoh awoke, and behold, *it was* a dream.

8 And it came to paſſe in the morning, that his ſpirit was troubled; and he ſent, and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wiſe-men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but *there was* none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

9 ¶ Then ſpake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, ſaying, I do remember my faults this day.

10 Pharaoh was wroth with his ſervants, and put me in ward in the captain of the guards houſe, *both* me, and the chief baker.

11 And we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he: wee dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And *there was* there with us a young man, an Hebrew ſervant to the captain of the guard, and wee told him; and he interpreted to us our dreams, to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to paſſe, as he interpreted to us, ſo it was; mee hee reſtored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ Then Pharaoh ſent and called Ioſeph, and they brought him haſtily out of the dungeon. And hee ſhaved *himſelf*, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.

15 And Pharaoh ſaid unto Ioſeph, I have dreamed a dream, and *there is* none that can interpret it: and I have heard ſay of thee, *that* thou canſt underſtand a dream, to interpret it.

16 And Ioſeph anſwered Pharaoh, ſaying, It *is* not in mee: God ſhall give Pharaoh an anſwer of peace.

17 And Pharaoh ſaid unto Ioſeph, In my dream, behold, I ſtood upon the bank of the river.

18 And behold, there came up out of the river ſeven kine, fat-fleſhed, and well-favoured; and they fed in a medow.

19 And behold, ſeven other kine came up after them, poore, and very ill-favoured, and lean-fleſhed, ſuch as I never ſaw in all the land of Egypt for badneſſe.

20 And the lean and the ill-favoured kine did eat up the firſt ſeven fat kine.

21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not bee knowen that they had eaten them; but they *were* ſtill ill-favoured, as at the beginning: So I awoke.

22 And I ſaw in my dream, and behold, ſeven eares came up in one ſtalk, full and good.

23 And behold, ſeven eares withered thin, and blaſted with the eaſt-winde, ſprung up after them.

24 And the thin eares devoured the ſeven good eares: and I told *this* unto the magicians; but *there was* none that could declare *it* unto me.

25 ¶ And Ioſeph ſaid unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh *is* one, God hath ſhewed Pharaoh what he *is* about to doe.

26 The ſeven good kine *are* ſeven years, and the ſeven good eares *are* ſeven years: the dream *is* one.

27 And the ſeven thin and ill-favoured kine that came up after them, *are* ſeven years; and the ſeven emptie eares blaſted with the eaſt-winde, ſhall bee ſeven years of famine.

28 This *is* the thing which I have ſpoken unto Pharaoh: what God *is* about to do, he ſheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come ſeven years of great plentie through out all the land of Egypt.

30 And there ſhall ariſe after them ſeven years of famine, and all the plentie ſhall be forgotten in the land of Egypt, and the famine ſhall conſume the land.

31 And

31 And the plentie shall not bee known in the land, by reason of that famine following, for it *shall be* very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice, *it is* because the thing *is* established by God; and God will shortly bring it to passe.

33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharaoh do *this*, and let him appoinct officers over the land, & take up the fift part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land, against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt, that the land perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And the thing was goed in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we finde *such a one* as this *is*, a man whom the spirit of God *is*.

39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, *there* is none so discreet & wise as thou *art*.

40 Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater then thou.

41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

42 And Pharaoh took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Josephs hand, and arayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a golt chain about his neck.

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which hee had, and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and hee made him *ruler* over all the land of Egypt.

44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I *am* Pharaoh, and wit hout thee shal no man lift up his hand or foot in al the land of Egypt.

45 And Pharaoh called Josephs name Zaphnath-Paaneah, and he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah, priest of On: and Joseph went out over *all* the land of Egypt.

46 (¶ And Joseph *was* thirtie years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt) and Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities, the food of the field which *was* round about every citie, laid he up in the same.

49 And Joseph gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, untill hee left numbring, for *it was* without number.

50 And unto Joseph were born twe sons before the years of famine came, which Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On, bare unto him.

51 And Joseph called the name of the first-born Manasseh; for God, *said he*, hath made mee forget all my toil, and all my fathers house.

52 And the name of the second called he Ephraim, for God hath caused mee to bee fruitfull in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteousnes that was in the land of Egypt were ended.

54 And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Joseph had said, and the dearth was in all lands: but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: And Phrraoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph: what hee said to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth; and Joseph opened all the store-houses, and sold unto the Egyptians: and the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

57 And all countreys came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy *corn*, because that the famine was so sore in all lands.

CHAP. XLII.

1 *Jacob sendeth his ten sons to buy corn in Egypt.* 6 *They are imprisoned by Joseph for spies.*

NOw when Iacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Iacob said unto his sons, Why do yee look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt; get you thither, and buy for us from thence; that wee may live, and not die.

3 ¶ And Iosephs ten brethren wen down to buy corn in Egypt.

4 But Benjamin, Iosephs brother, Iacob sent not with his brethren, for he said, Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Israel came to buy *corn* among those that came, for the famine was in the land of Canaan.

6 And Ioseph *was* the governour over the land, *and* he *it was* sold that to all the people of the land: and Iosephs brethren came, and bowed down themselves before him, *with* their faces to the earth.

7 And Ioseph saw his brethren, and hee knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake roughly unto them, and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, from the land of Canaan to buy food.

8 And Ioseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And

9 And Ioſeph remembred the dreams which he dreamed of them, and ſaid unto them, Ye *are* ſpies: to ſee the nakedneſſe of the land you are come.

10 And they ſaid unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy ſervants come.

11 We *are* all one mans ſons, We *are* true men: thy ſervants are no ſpies.

12 And he ſaid unto them, Nay, but to ſee the nakedneſſe of the land ye are come.

13 And they ſaid, Thy ſervants *are* twelve brethren, the ſons of one man in the land of Canaan; and behold, the youngeſt *is* this day with our father, and one *is* not.

14 And Ioſeph ſaid unto them, That *is it* that I ſpake unto you, ſaying: Ye *are* ſpies.

15 Hereby ye ſhall be proved, by the life of Pharaoh ye ſhall not go forth hence, except your youngeſt brother come hither.

16 Sent one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye ſhall be kept in priſon that your words may be proved, whether *there be any* truth in you or elſe by the life of Pharaoh ſurely ye *are* ſpies.

17 And hee put them all together into ward, three dayes.

18 And Ioſeph ſaid unto them the third day, This do, and live, *for* I fear God.

19 If ye *be* true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the houſe of your priſon: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houſes.

20 But bring your youngeſt brother, unto me; ſo ſhall your words be verified, and ye ſhall not die, And they did ſo.

21 ¶ And they ſaid one to another, We *are* verily guilty concerning our brother, that we ſaw ý anguiſh of his ſoul, When he beſought us, and we would not hear, therefore is this diſtreſſe come upon us.

22 And Reuben anſwered them, ſaying, Spake I not unto you, ſaying, Do not ſinne againſt the child; and ye would not hear? therefore behold alſo, his bloud is required.

23 And they knew not that Ioſeph underſtood *them*; for he ſpake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himſelf about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Ioſeph commanded to fill their ſacks with corn, and to reſtore every mans money into his ſack, and to give them proviſion for the way: and thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their aſſes with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his ſack to give his aſſe provender in the Inne, he eſpied his money: for behold it *was* in his ſacks mouth.

28 And he ſaid unto his brethren, My money is reſtored, and lo, *it is* even in my ſack: and their heart failed *them*, and they were afraid, ſaying one to another, What *is* this *that* God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Iacob their father, unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell unto them, ſaying,

30 The man *who is* the lord of the land, ſpake roughly to us, and took us for ſpies of the contrey.

31 And we ſaid unto him, We *are* true men; we are no ſpies.

32 We *be* twelve brethren, ſons of our father one *is* not, and the youngeſt *is* this day with our father in the land of Canaan.

33 And the man the lord of the countrey ſaid unto us, Hereby ſhall I know that ye *are* true men; leave one of your brethren *here* wit me, and take *food for* the famine of your houſholds, and be gone.

34 And bring your youngeſt brother unto me: then ſhall I know that you *are* no ſpiers, *but* that you *are* true men, ſo will I deliver you your brother, and ye ſhall traffique in the land.

35 And it came to paſſe as they emptied their ſacks, that behold, every mans bundle of money *was* in his ſack, and when *both* they and their father ſaw the bundles of money, thy were afraid.

36 And Iacob their father ſaid unto them, Me have ye bereaved *of my children*, Ioſeph *is* not, and Simeon *is* noth, and ye will take Benjamin *away*: all theſe things are againſt me.

37 And Reuben ſpake unto his father, ſaying, Slay my two ſons, if I bring him not to thee, deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he ſaid, My ſon ſhall not go down with you: for his brother is dead, and he is left alone; if miſchief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then ſhall ye bring down my gray haires with ſorrow to the grave.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 Iacob is hardly perſwaded to ſend Benjamin. 15 Ioſeph entertaineth his brethren, 31 and feaſteth them.

AND the famine *was* ſore in the land.

2 And it came to paſſe when they had eaten up the corne which they had brought out of Egypt, their father ſaid unto them, Go again, buy us a little food.

3 And Iudah ſpake unto him, ſaying, The man did ſolemnly proteſt unto us, ſaying, Ye ſhall not ſee my face, except your brother *be* with you.

4 If thou wilt ſend our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food.

5 But if thou wilt not ſend *him*, we wil not go down: for the man ſaid unto us, Ye ſhall not ſee my face, except your brother *be* with you.

6 And Iſrael ſaid, Wherefore dealt ye ſo

so ill with me, *as* to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have yee *another* brother? and we told him according to the tenour of these words; could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down.

8 And Iudah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both wee and thou, *and* also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him: of my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever.

10 For except we had lingred, surely now we had returned his second time.

11 And their father Israel said unto them, If *it must be* so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a little balm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrhe, nuts, and almonds.

12 And take double money in your hand, and the money that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry *it* again in your hand; peradventure it *was* an oversight.

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man.

14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin: If I bee bereaved *of my children*, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin, and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Ioseph.

16 And when Ioseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring *these* men home, and slay, and make readie, for *these* men shall dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Ioseph bade: and the man brought the men into Iosephs house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Iosephs house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks, at the first time, are we brought in, that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Iosephs house, and they communed with him at the doore of the house.

20 And said, O sir, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food.

21 And it came to passe when we came to the inne, that we opened our sacks, and behold, *every* mans money *was* in the mouth of his sack, our money in full wight, and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have wee brought down in our hands to buy food, wee cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace *be* to you, fear not: your God and the God of your father hath given your treasure in your sacks, I had your money. And hee brought Simeon out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Iosephs house, and gave *them* water, and they washed their feet, and hee gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Ioseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Ioseph came home, they brought him the present which *was* in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And hee asked them of *their* welfare, and said, *Is* your father well the old man of whom ye spake? *is* he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father *is* in good health, he *is* yet alive: and they bowed down their heads and made obeisance.

29 And he lift up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mothers son, and said, *Is* this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee my son.

30 And Ioseph made haste; for his bowels did yern upon his brother: and hee sought *where* to weep, and hee entred into his chamber, and wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, & refrained himself, and said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is an abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they sate before him, the firstborn according to his birth-right, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took *and sent* messes unto them from before him: but Benjamins messe was five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and were merrie with him.

CHAP. XLIV.

1 Iosephs policy to stay his brethren. 14 Iudahs humble supplication to Ioseph.

AND he commanded the steward of his house, saying, Fill the mens sacks with food as much as they can carry, and put every mans money in his sacks mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sacks mouth of the youngest, and his corn money: and hee did according to the word that Ioseph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 *And* when they were gone out of the citie, *and* not *yet* far off, Ioseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when

hen thou dost overtake them, say unto
hem, wherefore have yee reward evill
r good?
5 *Is* not this *it*, in which my lord drink-
h? and whereby indeed hee divineth? yee
ave done evill in so doing.
6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake
nto them these same words.
7 And they said unto him, Wherefore
th my lord these words? God forbid
at thy servants should do according to
is thing.
8 Behold, the money which wee found
our sacks mouthes, wee brought again
nto thee out of the land of Canaan: how
en should we steal out of thy lords house
ver or gold?
9 With whom *soever* of thy servants it
found, *both* let him die, and wee also
ll be my lords bond-men.
10 And hee said, Now also *let* it *be* ac-
ding unto your words: he with whom
s found shall be my servant, and yee shall
blameless.
11 Then they speedily took down every
n his sack to the ground, and opened
ry man his sack.
12 And hee searched, *and* began at the
est, and left at the youngest: and the cup
found in Benjamins sack.
13 Then they rent their clothes, and laded
ry man his asse, and returned to the citie.
14 ¶ And Iudah and his brethren came
oseph's house (for he *was* yet there) and
y fell before him on the ground.
15 And Ioseph said unto them, What
d *is* this that ye have done? wot ye not,
t such a man as I can certainly divine?
16 And Iudah said, What shall wee say
o my lord? what shall we speak? or how
we clear our selves? God hath found
the iniquitie of thy servants: behold,
are my lords servants, both we and
also with whom the cup is found.
17 And he said, God forbid that should
so: *but* the man in whose hand the cup
ound, he shall be my servants and as for
, get you up in peace unto your father.
18 ¶ Then Iudah came near unto him,
said, Oh my lord, let thy servant I pray
, speak a word in my lords eares, and let
thine anger burn against thy servant:
thou *art* even as Pharaoh.
19 My Lord asked his servants, saying,
ve ye a father, or a brother?
20 And we said unto my lord, We have
ther, an old man, and a childe of his
age, a little one: and his brother is
d, and he alone is left of his mother,
his father loveth him.
21 And thou saidest unto thy servants,
ng him down unto me, that I may set
ne eyes upon him.
22 And we said unto my lord, The lad
nnot leave his father: for if hee should
ve his father, *his father* would die.
23 And thou saidest unto thy servants,
Except your youngest brother come down
with you, you shall see my face no more.
24 And it came to passe, when we came
up unto thy servant my father, wee told
him that words of my lord.
25 And our father said, Go again, *and*
buy us a little food.
26 And wee said, Wee cannot go down:
if our youngest brother bee with us, then
will we go down: for wee may not see the
mans face, except our youngest brother *bee*
with us.
27 And thy servant my father said unto us,
Yee know that my wife bare me two *sons*:
28 And the one went out from mee, and
I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I
saw him not since.
29 And if ye take this also from me, and
mischief befall him, ye shall bring down
my gray haires with sorrow to the grave.
30 Now therefore when I come to thy ser-
vant my father, and the lad *be* not with us
(seeing that is life is bound up in the lads
life,)
31 It shall come to passe when hee seeth
that the lad *is* not *with us*, that he wil die;
and thy servants shall bring down the gray
haires of thy servant our father with sor-
row to the grave.
32 For thy servant became suretie for
the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring
him not unto thee, then I shall bear the
blame to my father for ever.
33 Now therefore I pray thee, let thy ser-
vant abide in stead of the lad, a bond-man
to my lord; and let the lad go up with his
brethren.
34 For how shall I go up to my father, and
the lad *be* not with mee? lest peradventure
I see the evil that shall come on my father.

CHAP. XLV.

1 *Ioseph revealeth himself to his brethren:*
9 *sendeth for his father;* 25 *who is revi-*
ved with the news.

THen Ioseph could not refrain himself
before all them that stood by him; and
he cried, Cause every man to go out from
me; and there stood no man with him, whi-
le Ioseph made himself known unto his
brethren.
2 And he wept aloud; and the Egyptians
and the house of Pharaoh heard.
3 And Ioseph said unto his brethren, I
am Ioseph; Doth my father yet live? And
his brethren could not answer him: for they
were troubled at his presence.
4 And Ioseph said unto his brethren, Co-
me near to me, I pray you; and they came
near: and hee said, I *am* Ioseph your bro-
ther, whom ye sold into Egypt.
5 Now therefore be not grieved, nor
angry with your selves, that ye sold me hi-
ther; for God did send me before you, to
preserve life.

6 For these two years *hath* the famine *been* in the land: and yet *there are* five years, in the which *there shall* neither *be* caring nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you, to preserve you a posteritie in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

8 So now *it was* not you *that* sent me hither, but God, and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste you, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Ioseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt; come down unto me, tarrie not.

10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy childrens children, and thy flocks, and they herds, and all that thou hast.

11 And there will I nourish thee (for yet *there are* five years of famine) lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to povertie.

12 And behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that *it is* my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And you shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that you have seen; and ye shall haste, and bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamins neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaohs house, saying, Iosephs brethren are come, and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Ioseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan.

18 And take your father, and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye, Take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

20 Also regard not your stuffe, for the good of all the land of Egypt *is* yours.

21 And the children of Israel did so, and Ioseph gave them wagons according to the commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment: but to Banjamin he gave three hundred *pieces* of silver, and five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this *manner*; ten asses laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corne and bread and meate for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Iacob their father.

26 And told him, saying, Ioseph *is* yet alive, and he is governour over all the land of Egypt. And Iacobs heard fainted, for he beleeved them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Ioseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Ioseph had sent to carrie him, the spirit of Iacob their father revived.

28 And Israel said, *It is* enough, Ioseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 *Iacob comforted by God at Beer-sheba,* 5 *goeth toward Egypt.* 8 *The number of his family.* 28 *Ioseph meeteth him.*

AND Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac.

2 And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Iacob, Iacob, And he said, Here *am* I.

3 And he said, I *am* God, the God of thy father, fear not to go down into Egypt, for I will there make of thee a great nation:

4 I will go down with thee into Egypt, and I will also surely bring thee up *again*, and Ioseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And Ioseph rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Iacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Pharaoh had sent to carrie him.

6 And they took their cattell, and their goods which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt, Iacob, and all his seed with him:

7 His sons, and his sons sons with him, his daughters, and his sons daughters, & all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And these *are* the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Iacob and his sons, Reuben Iacobs first born.

9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.

10 ¶ And the sons of Simeon, Iemuel and Iamin, and Ohad, and Iachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman.

11 ¶ And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

12 ¶ And ỳ sons of Iudah, Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zerah, But Er & Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons

ons of Pharez, were Hezron and Hamul.
13 ¶ And the sons of Issacher, Tola and Phuvah, and Iob, and Shimron.
14 ¶ And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, nd Elon, and Iahleel.
15 These *be* the sons of Leah, which she are unto Iacob in Padan-Aram, with his aughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons nd his daughters; *were* thirtie and three.
16 ¶ And the sons of Gad; Ziphion, and Haggai, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, nd Areli.
17 ¶ And the sons of Asher; Iimnah, nd Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah heir sister: And the sons of Beriah; Heber, nd Malchiel.
18 These *are* the sons of Zilpah, whom aban gave to Leah his daughter: and these he bare unto Iacob, *even* sixteen souls.
19 The sons of Rachel Iacobs wife; Ioseph, and Benjamin.
20 And unto Ioseph in the land of Egypt ere born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Aseath the daughter of Poti-pherah priest f On bare unto him.
21 And the sons of Benjamin *were* Bela, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppim, and Huppim, nd Ard.
22 These *are* the sons of Rachel, which ere born to Iacob: all thee souls *were* ourteen.
23 And the sons of Dan; Hushim.
24 And the sons of Naphtali; Iahzeel, nd Guni, and Iezer, and Shillem.
25 These *are* the sons of Bilhah, which aban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and e bare these unto Iacob: all the souls ere seven.
26 All the souls that came with Iacob to Egypt, which came out of his loyns, sides Iacobs sons wives, all the souls ere threescore and six;
27 And the sons of Ioseph which were orn him in Egypt, *were* two souls: all ace souls of the house of Iacob, which came into Egypt, *were* threescore and ten.
28 ¶ And he sent Iudah before him unto oseph, to direct his face unto Goshen, nd they came into the land of Goshen.
29 And Ioseph made ready his chariot, nd went up to meet Israel his father, to oshen; and presented himself unto him, nd he fell on his neck, and wept on his eck a good while.
30 And Israel said unto Ioseph, Now t me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou *art* yet alive.
31 And Ioseph said unto his brethren, nd unto his fathers house, I will go up, nd shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, y brethren, and my fathers house which ere in the land of Canaan, are come unto e;
32 And the men *are* shepherds, for their rade hath been to feed cattel; and they have brought their flocks and their herds and all that they have.
33 And it shall come to passe when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What *is* your occupation?
34 That ye shall say, Thy servants trade hath been about cattell, from our youth even untill now, both we *and* also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen: for every shepherd *is* an abomination unto the Egyptians.

CHAP. XLVII.

1 *Ioseph bringeth his brethren.* 7 *and father before Pharaoh.* 11 *He giveth them habitation and maintenance.*

THen Ioseph came and told Pharaoh, and said: My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan: and behold, they *are* in the land of Goshen.
2 And he took some of his brethren, *even* five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh.
3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, What *is* your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants *are* shepherds, both we *and* also our fathers.
4 They said moreover unto Pharaoh, For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks, for the famine *is* sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore we pray thee let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen.
5 And Pharaoh spake unto Ioseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:
6 The land of Egypt *is* before thee: in the best to the land make they father and brethren to dwell, in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any man of activitie amongst them, then make them rulers over my cattell.
7 And Ioseph brought in Iacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Iacob blessed Pharaoh.
8 And Pharaoh said unto Iacob, How old *art* thou?
9 And Iacob said unto Pharaoh; The dayes of the years of my pilgrimage *are* an hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the dayes of the years of my life been, and have not attained unto the dayes of the years of the life of my fathers in the dayes of their pilgrimage.
10 And Iacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.
11 ¶ And Ioseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded.
12 And Ioseph nourished his father and his brethren, and all his fathers household with bread, according to *their* families.
13 ¶ And

13 ¶ And *there was* no bread in all the land, for the famine *was* very sore, so that the land of Egypt and *all* the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Ioseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought, and Ioseph brought the money into Pharaohs house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Ioseph, and said, Give us bread, for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Ioseph said, Give your cattell, and I will give you for your cattel, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattell unto Ioseph, and Ioseph gave them bread *in exchange* for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattel of the herds, and for the asses, and he fed them with bread, for all their cattell for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, Wee will not hide *it* from my lord, how that our money is spent, my lord also hath our herds of cattel, there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall wee die before thine eyes, both wee and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh, and give *us* seed, that we may live and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Ioseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them, so the land became Pharaohs.

21 And as for the people hee removed them to cities from *one* end of the borders of Egypt, even to the *other* end thereof.

22 Only [illegible] of the priests bought he not, for [illegible] a portion *assigned them* of [illegible] did eat their portion which [illegible] them, wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Ioseph said unto the people, Behold, I have brought you this day, and your land for Pharaoh, lo, *here* is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to passe in the increase, that you shall give the fift *part* unto Pharaoh, and foure parts shal be your own for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us finde grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaohs servants.

26 And Ioseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, *that* Pharaoh should have the fift *part*, except the land of the priest only, which became not Pharaohs.

27 ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt in the countrey of Goshen, and they had possessions therein, and grew and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Iacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years, so the whole age of Iacob was an hundred fourtie and seven years.

29 And the time drew nigh that Israel must die, and he called his son Ioseph, and said unto him; If now I have found grace in thy sight, put I pray thee thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury mee not, I pray thee, in Egypt,

30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt and burie mee in their burying-place. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto mee. And hee sware unto him. And Israel bowed himself upon the beds head.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 *Ioseph visiteth his sick father.* 3 *Iacob repeateth the promise,* 21 *and prophesieth their return to Canaan.*

AND it came to passe after these things, that *one* told Ioseph, Behold thy father *is* sick, and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim.

2 And *one* told Iacob, and said, Behold, thy son Ioseph cometh unto thee, and Israel strengthened himself and sate upō the bed.

3 And Iacob said unto Ioseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitfull: & multiply thee, and make of thee a multitude of people, and will give this land to thy seed after thee *for* an everlasting possession.

5 ¶ And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt, before I came unto thee into Egypt, *are* mine, as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue which thou begettest after them, shalbe thine, and shalbe called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came frō Padan, Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan in the way when yet *there was* but a little way to come unto Ephrath, and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath, the same *is* Bethlehem.

8 And Israel beheld Iosephs sons, and said, Who *are* these?

9 And Ioseph said unto his father, They *are* my sons, Whom God hath given mee in this *place*. And hee said, Bring them, I pray thee unto mee, and I will blesse them.

10 (Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, *so that* hee could not see) and he brought

ought them near unto him, and he kiſſed
em and embraced them.
11 And Iſrael ſaid unto Ioſeph, I had not
ought to ſee thy face: and lo, God hath
ewed me alſo thy ſeed.
12 And Ioſeph brought them out from
tween his knees, and hee bowed himſelf
th his face to the earth.
13 And Ioſeph took them both, Ephraim
his right hand towards Iſraels left hand,
Manaſſeh in his left hand towards Iſraels
ht hand, & brought *them* near unto him.
14 And Iſrael ſtretched out his right hand
d laid *it* upon Ephraims head, who *was*
e younger, and his left hand upon Manaſ-
s head, guiding his hands wittingly: for
anaſſeh *was* the firſt-born.
15 ¶ And he bleſſed Ioſeph, and ſaid, God
fore whom my fathers Abraham & Iſaac
walk, the God which fed me all my life
g unto this day,
16 The Angel which redeemed me from
evil bleſſe the lads, and let my name be
med on thē, and the name of my fathers
raham and Iſaac; and let them grow in-
multitude in the midſt of the earth.
17 And when Ioſeph ſaw that his father
his right hand upon the head of Ephra-
it diſpleaſed him, and he held up his fa-
rs hand, to remove it from Ephraims
d unto Manaſſehs head.
18 And Ioſeph ſaid unto his father, Not
y father: for this *is* the firſt-born: put
ght hand upon his head.
19 And his father refuſed, and ſaid, I
w it my ſon, I know *it*: he alſo ſhall
ome a people, and he alſo ſhall be great,
truly his younger brother ſhall be grea-
then he, and his ſeed ſhall become a
ltitude of nations.
20 And he bleſſed them that day, ſaying,
hee ſhall Iſrael bleſſe, ſaying, God make
as Ephraim and as Manaſſeh: and he
Ephraim before Manaſſeh.
21 And Iſrael ſaid unto Ioſeph, Behold,
e; but God ſhall be with you, and bring
again unto the land of your fathers.
22 Moreover, I have given to the one
tion above thy brethren, which I took
of the hand of the Amorite with my
rd and with my bow.

CHAP. XLIX.

Iacob calleth his ſons to bleſſe them. 3 Their bleſſing in particulars. 29 He chargeth them concerning his buriall. 33 His death.

AND Iacob called unto his ſons, and ſaid, Gather your ſelves together, that I may tell you *that* which ſhall befall you in the last dayes.
2 Gather your ſelves together, and hear, ye ſons of Iacob, and hearken unto Iſrael your father.
3 ¶ Reuben, thou *art* my firſt-born, my might, and the beginning of my ſtrength, the excellencie of dignitie, and the excellencie of power.
4 Unſtable as water, thou ſhalt not excell, becauſe thou wenteſt up to thy fathers bed, then defildeſt thou *it*: He went up to my couch.
5 ¶ Simeon and Levi *are* brethren, inſtruments of cruelty *are in* their habitations.
6 O my ſoul, come not thou into their ſecret, unto their aſſembly, mine honour, be not thou united, for in their anger they ſlew a man, and in their ſelf-will they digged down a wall.
7 Curſed *be* their anger, for it was fierce, and their wrath, for it was cruell. I will divide them in Iacob, and ſcatter them in Iſrael.
8 ¶ Iudah, thou *art he* whom thy brethren ſhall praiſe: thy hand *ſhall be* in the neck of thine enemies: thy fathers children ſhall bow down before thee.
9 Iudah *is* a lions whelp, from the prey, my ſon thou art gone up, he ſtooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion, who ſhall rouſe him up?
10 The ſceptor ſhall not depart from Iudah, nor a law-giver from between his feet, untill Shiloh come, and unto him *ſhall* the gathering of the people *be*.
11 Binding his ſole unto the vine, and his aſſes colt unto the choice vine: hee waſhed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the bloud of grapes.
12 His eyes *ſhall be* red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.
13 ¶ Zebulun ſhall dwell at the haven of the ſea, and he *ſhall be* for an haven of ſhips: and his border *ſhall be* unto Zidon.
14 ¶ Iſſachar *is* a ſtrong aſſe, couching down between two burdens.
15 And he ſaw that reſt *was* good, and the land that it was pleaſant: and bowed his ſhoulder to bear, and became a ſervant unto tribute.
16 ¶ Dan ſhall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Iſrael.
17 Dan ſhall be a ſerpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horſe heels, ſo that his rider ſhall fall backward.
18 I have waited for thy ſalvation, O LORD.
19 ¶ Gad, a troup ſhall overcome him, but he ſhall overcome at the laſt.
20 ¶ Out of Aſher his bread *ſhall bee* fat, and he ſhall yeeld royall dainties.
21 ¶ Naphtali *is* a hinde let looſe: hee giveth goodly words.
22 ¶ Ioſeph *is* a fruitfull bough, *even* a fruitfull bough by a well, *whoſe* branches run over the wall.
23 The archers have ſorely grieved him and ſhot at *him*, and hated him.
24 But his bow abode in ſtrength, and the arms of his hands were made ſtrong by the hands of the mightie God of Iacob, from thence

thence *is* the shepherd: the stone of Israel.

25 *Even* by the God of thy father who shall help thee, and by the Almightie who shall blesse thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lyeth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the wombe.

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors, unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hils; thy shall bee on the head of Ioseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

27 ¶ Benjamin shall rauine *as a* woolfe: In the morninge shall deuoure the pray, and at night hee shall diuide the spoile.

28 ¶ All these *are* the twelve tribes of Israel, and this *is* that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them and said unto them, I *am* to be gathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers, in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite.

30 In the cave that *is* in the field of Machpelah, which *is* before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite, for a possession of a burying-place.

31 (There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife, and there I buried Leah)

32 The purchase of the field, and of the cave that *is* therein, *was* from the children of Heth.

33 And when Iacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yeelded up the ghost and was gathered unto his people.

CHAP. L.

1 *The mourning for Iacob.* 7 *The funerall.* 24 *Ioseph prophesieth to his brethren their return.* 26 *His death.*

AND Ioseph fell upon his fathers face, and wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And Ioseph commanded his servants the physicians to imbalme his father: and the physicians imbalmed Israel.

3 And fourtie dayes were fulfilled for him (for so are fulfilled the dayes of those which are embalmed) and the Egyptians mourned for him three-score & ten dayes.

4 And when the dayes of his mourning were past, Ioseph spake unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak I pray you in the eares of Pharaoh, saying.

5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo I die: in my grave which I have digged for me, in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let mee go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come againe.

6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Ioseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up al the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt.

8 And all the house of Ioseph, and his brethren, and his fathers house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen.

9 And there went up with him both charets and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshing floore of Atad, which is beyond Iordan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and hee made a mourning for his father seven dayes.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floore of Atad, they said, This *is* a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called Abelmizraim, which *is* beyond Iordan.

12 And his sons did unto him accordingly as he commanded them.

13 For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field for a possession of a burying-place, of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

14 ¶ And Ioseph returned into Egypt, hee and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Iosephs brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Ioseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all thee evill which we did unto him.

16 And they sent a messenger unto Ioseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died saying.

17 So shall ye say unto Ioseph, Forgive I pray thee now, the trespasse of thy brethren, and their sin: for they did unto thee evil: And now, wee pray thee, forgive the trespasse of the servants of the God of thy father. And Ioseph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and fell down before his face: and they said, Behold: we *be* thy servants.

19 And Ioseph said unto them, Fear not: for *am* I in the place of God?

20 But as for you, ye thought evil against mee, *but* God meant it unto good, to bring to passe, as *it is* this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore feare yee not: I will nourish you and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Ioseph dwelt in Egypt, he and his fathers house: and Ioseph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Ioseph saw Ephraims children

e third *generation*, the children also
Machir, the son of Manasseh, were
ght up upon Iosephs knees.
And Ioseph said unto his brethren, I
nd God wil surely visit you, and bring
ut of this la d, unto the land which
are to Abraham, to Isaac, & to Iacob.

25 And Ioseph took an oath of ỹ children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you: and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Ioseph died, *being* an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

THE SECOND BOOKE OF MOSES, called EXODVS.

CHAP. I:

e children of Israel multiply. 8 They oppressed by a new king. 15 The godlesse of the midwives.

NOw these are the names of the children of Israel which came into Egypt, every man and his household came with Iacob.

euben, Simeon, Levi, and Iudah,
ssachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,
an, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher,
nd all the souls that came out of the
f Iacob, were seventy sonls, for Io-
as in Egypt *already*.
nd Ioseph died, and al his brethren,
that generation.
¶ And the children of Israel were
ll, and increased abundantly, and
plied, and waxed exceeding mighty,
e land was filled with them.
ow there arose up a new king over
which knew not Ioseph.
And he said unto his people, Beheld,
ople of the children of Israel *are*
mightier then we.
ome on, let us deal wisely with them,
y multiply, and it come to passe, that
here falleth out any warre, they joyn
to our enemies, and fight against us,
get them up out of the land.
herefore they did set over them task-
s, to afflict them with their burdens.
ey built for Pharaoh treasure-cities,
n and Raamses.
But the more they afflicted them, the
hey multiplied and grew, and they
rieved because of the children of Is-

nd the Egyptians made the children
i to serve with rigour.
And they made their lives bitter, with
ondage, in morter and in brick, and
manner of service in the field, all their
e wherein they made them serve; *was*
igour.
¶ And the king of Egypt spake to
w mi wives (of which the name of
a Shiphrah, and the name of the
Puah.)

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew woman, and see *them* upon the stools if it *be* a son, then ye shall kill him, but if it be a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men-children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men-children alive?

19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women *are* not as the Egyptian women, for they *are* lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 Therefore God dealt wel with the midwives, and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to passe, because the midwives feared God, that he made them houses.

22 And Pharaoh charged his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, & every daughter ye shall save alive.

CHAP. II.

1 Moses is born. 3 and cast into the flags. 5 He is found, and brought up by Pharaohs daughter.

AND there went a man of the house of Levi, and took *to wife* a daughter of Levi.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son, and when she saw him that he *was* a goodly *childe*, she hid him three moneths.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime, and with pitch, and put the childe therein, and she laid *it* in the flags by the riversbrink.

4 And his sister stood a far off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash her self at the river, and her maidens walked along by the rivers side: and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened *it*, she saw the childe, and behold, the babe wept. And

ſhe had compaſſion on him, and ſaid, This *is one* of the Hebrews children.

7 Then ſaid his ſiſter to Pharaohs daughter, Shall I go, and call to thee a nurſe of the Hebrew women, that ſhe may nurſe the childe for thee.

8 And Pharaohs daughter ſaid unto her, Go. And the maid went and called the childes mother.

9 And Pharaohs daughter ſaid unto her, Take this childe away, and nurſe it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the childe, and nurſed it.

10 And the childe grew, and ſhe brought him unto Pharaohs daughter, and he became her ſon. And ſhe called his name Moſes; and ſhe ſaid, Becauſe I drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to paſſe in thoſe dayes when Moſes was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he ſpied an Egyptian ſmitting an Hebrew one of his brethre.

12 And he looked this way and that way and when he ſaw that *there was* no man, he ſlew the Egyptian, and hid him in the ſand.

13 And when he went out the ſecond day, behold, two men of the Hebrews ſtrove together: and he ſaid to him that did the wrong, Wherefore ſmiteſt thou thy fellow?

14 And he ſaid, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendeſt thou to kill me, as thou killedſt the Egyptian? And Moſes feared, and ſaid, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing he ſought to ſlay Moſes. But Moſes fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian, and he ſate down by a well.

16 Now the prieſt of Midian had ſeven daughters, and they came and drew *water* and filled the throughs to water their fathers flock.

17 And the ſhepherds came and drove them away, but Moſes ſtood up and helped them, and watered their flock.

18 And when they came to Reuel their father, he ſaid, How *is it that* you are come ſo ſoon to day?

19 And they ſaid, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the ſhepherds, and alſo drew *water* enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he ſaid unto his daughters, And where is he? why *is* it *that* ye have left the man? Call him, that he may eat bread.

21 And Moſes was content to dwell with the man; and he gave Moſes Zipporah his daughter.

22 And ſhe bare *him* a ſon, and he called his name Gerſhom, for he ſaid, I have been a ſtranger in a ſtrange land.

23 ¶ And it came to paſſe in proceſſe of time, that the king of Egypt died, and the children of Iſrael ſighed by reaſon of the bondage, and they cried, and their cry came up unto God, by reaſon of the bondage.

24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembred his covenant with Abraham, with Iſaac, and with Jacob.

25 And God looked upon the children of Iſrael, and God had reſpect unto them.

CHAP. III.

1 *Moſes keeteth Jethroes flock.* 2 *God appearing to him in a burning buſh.* 9 *ſendeth him to deliver Iſrael.*

NOw Moſes kept the flock of Jethro his father in law, the prieſt of Midian, and he led the flock to the back ſide of the deſert, and came to the mountain of God, even to Horeb.

2 And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midſt of a buſh, and he looked, and behold, the buſh burned with fire, and the buſh was not conſumed.

3 And Moſes ſaid, I will now turn aſide and ſee this great ſight why the buſh is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD ſaw that he turned aſide to ſee, God called unto him out of the midſt of the buſh, and ſaid, Moſes, Moſes. And he ſaid, Here *am* I.

5 And he ſaid, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy ſhoes from off thy feet for the place whereon thou ſtandeſt *is* holy ground.

6 Moreover he ſaid, I *am* the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Iſaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moſes hid his face, for he was afraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the LORD ſaid, I have ſurely ſeen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reaſon of their task-maſters: for I know their ſorrows:

8 And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey, unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebuſites.

9 Now therefore behold, the cry of the children of Iſrael is come unto me, and I have alſo ſeen the oppreſſion wherewith the Egyptians oppreſſe them.

10 Come now therefore, and I will ſend thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayeſt bring forth my people the children of Iſrael out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And Moſes ſaid unto God, Who *am* I, that I ſhould go unto Pharaoh, and that I ſhould bring forth the children of Iſrael out of Egypt?

12 And he ſaid, Certainly I will be with thee; and this *ſhall be* a token unto thee that I have ſent thee: when thou haſt brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye ſhall ſerve God upon this mountain.

13

13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? What shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: And he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you, this is my name for ever, and this is my memoriall unto all generations.

16 Go and gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt.

17 And I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt, unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and hony.

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice, and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and you shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath met with us, and now let us go, we beseech thee, three dayes journey into the wildernesse, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not by a mighty hand.

20 And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you go.

21 And I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, and it shall come to passe, that when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 But every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment; and ye shall put *them* upon your sons, and upon your daughters, and ye shall spoil the Egyptians.

CHAP. IV.

Moses rod is turned into a serpent. 6 His hand is leprous. 21 Gods message to Pharaoh.

1 And Moses answered, and said, But behold, they will not beleeve me, nor hearken unto my voice, for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? and he said, A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent, and Moses fled from before it.

4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand & take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand.

5 That they may beleeve that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob hath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosome. And he put his hand into his bosome, and when he took it out, behold, his hand *was* leprous as snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosome again. And he put his hand into his bosome again, and plucked it out of his bosome, and behold, it was turned again as his other flesh.

8 And it shall come to passe, if they will not beleeve thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first signe, that they will beleeve the voice of the latter signe.

9 And it shall come to passe, if they will not beleeve also these two signes, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and poure it upon the dry land, and the water which thou takest out of the river, shall become bloud upon the dry land.

10 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, O my Lord, I *am* not eloquent, neither heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant, but I *am* slow of speach, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made mans mouth? or who maketh the dumbe, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blinde? have not I the LORD?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand *of him whom* thou will send.

14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, *Is* not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth, and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, *even* he shall be to thee in stead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him in stead of God.

17 And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signes.

18 ¶ And Moses went and returned to Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto

my brethren, which *are* in Egypt, and ſee whether they be yet alive. And Iethro ſaid to Moſes, Go in peace.

19 And the LORD ſaid unto Moſes in Midian, Go, return into Egypt, for all the men are dead which ſought thy life.

20 And Moſes took his wife, and his ſons, and ſet them upon an aſſes and he returned to the land of Egypt. And Moſes took the rod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD ſaid unto Moſes, When thou goeſt to return into Egypt, ſee *that* thou do all thoſe wonders before Pharaoh which I have put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he ſhall not let the people go.

22 And thou ſhalt ſay unto Pharaoh, Thus ſaid the LORD, Iſrael *is* my ſon, *even* my firſt-born.

23 And I ſay unto thee, Let my ſon go that he may ſerve me, and if thou refuſe to let him go, behold, I will ſlay thy ſon, *even* thy firſt-born.

24 ¶ And it came to paſſe by the way in the inne, that the LORD met him, and ſought to kill him.

25 Then Zipporah took a ſharp ſtone and cut off the foreskin of her ſon, and caſt *it* at his feet, and ſaid, Surely a bloudy huſband *art* thou to me.

26 So he let him go: then ſhe ſaid, A bloudy husband *thou art*, becauſe of the circumciſion.

27 ¶ And the LORD ſaid to Aaron, Go into the wilderneſſe to meet Moſes. And he went and met him in the mount of God, and kiſſed him.

28 And Moſes told Aaron all the words of the LORD, who had ſent him, and all the ſignes which he had commanded him.

29 And Moſes and Aaron went, and gathered together all the elders of the children of Iſrael.

30 And Aaron ſpake all the words which the LORD had ſpoken unto Moſes, and did the ſignes in the ſight of the people.

31 And the people beleeved, and when they heard that the LORD had viſited the children of Iſrael, and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and worſhipped.

CHAP. V.

1 Pharaoh chideth Moſes and Aaron. 5 He increaſeth the Iſraelites task. 22 Moſes complaineth to God.

AND afterward Moſes and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael, Let my people go that they may hold a feaſt unto me in the wilderniſſe.

2 And Pharaoh ſaid, who *is* the LORD that I ſhould obey his voice to let Iſrael go, I know not the LORD, neither will I let Iſrael go.

3 And they ſaid, The God of the Hebr[ews] hath met with us, let us go, we pray th[ee] three dayes journey into the deſert, and [ſa]crifice unto the LORD our God, leſt he [fall] upon us with peſtilence, or with [the] ſword.

4 And the king of Egypt ſaid unto th[em] Wherefore do ye Moſes and Aaron, let [the] people from their works? get you unto y[our] burdens.

5 And Pharaoh ſaid, Behold, the peo[ple] of the land now *are* many, and you m[ake] them reſt from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the ſ[ame] day the taſk-maſters of the people, and t[heir] officers, ſaying,

7 Ye ſhall no more give the people ſ[traw] to make brick, as heretofore, let them go [and] gather ſtraw for themſelves.

8 And the tale of the bricks which t[hey] did make heretofore, you ſhal lay upon t[hem] you ſhall not diminiſh *ought* thereof, for t[hey] *be* idle: therefore they cry, ſaying, Let u[s go] *and* ſacrifice to our God.

9 Let there more work be laid upon t[he] men, that they may labour therein, and [let] them not regard vain words.

10 ¶ And the taſk-maſters of the peo[ple] went out and their officers, and they ſpa[ke] to the people, ſaying, Thus ſaith Pharaoh, I will not give you ſtraw.

11 Go ye, get you ſtraw where you can finde it yet not ought of your work ſhall be dimmiſhed.

12 So the people were ſcattered abr[oad] throughout all the land of Egypt, to gath[er] ſtubble in ſtead of ſtraw.

13 And ỳ taſk-maſters haſted *them*, ſaying, Fulfill your works, *your* daily *taſk*, as when there was ſtraw.

14 And the officers of the children of Iſ[ra]rael, which Pharaohs taſk-maſters had ſet over thē, were beaten, & demanded, Where[fore] fore have ye not fulfilled your taſk in ma[k]king brick, both yeſterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Iſrael came and cried unto Pharaoh, ſaying, Wherefore dealeſt thou thus with thy ſervants?

16 There is no ſtraw given unto thy ſervants and they ſay to us, Make brick, and behold, thy ſervants *are* beatē; but the fault *is* in thine own people.

17 But he ſaid, Ye *are* idle, *ye are* idle: therefore ye ſay, Let us go, *and* do ſacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now *and* work; for there ſhall no ſtraw begiven you, yet ſhall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Iſrael did ſee *that* they *were* in evil caſe, after it was ſaid, Ye ſhall not minish *ought* from your bricks of your daily taſk.

20 ¶ And they met Moſes and Aaron

stood in the way, as they came forth
Pharaoh.
And they said unto them, The LORD
upon you, and judge because you have
e our savour to be abhorred in the eyes
raoh, and in the eyes of his servants,
t a sword in their hands to slay us.
And Moses returned unto the LORD,
said, Lord, wherefore hast thou *so* evill
ted this people? why *is it that* thou
sent me?
For since I came to Pharaoh to speak
y name, he hath done evill to this peo-
neither hast thou delivered thy people
.

CHAP. VI.

d renewеth his promise by his name
HOVAH. 14 *The genealogie of Reu-*
, 15 *of Simeon*, 16 *of Levi.*

len the LORD said unto Moses, Now
alt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh:
th a strong hand shall he let them go,
ith a strong hand shall he drive them
f his land.
And God spake unto Moses, and said
him, I *am* the LORD.
And I appeared unto Abraham, unto
, and unto Iacob, by *the Name of* God
ghty, but by my name IEHOVAH
not known to them.
And I have also established my cove-
with them, to give them the land of
n, the land of their pilgrimage, where
y were strangers.
And I have also heard the groaning of
ildren of Israel, whom the Egyptians
n bondage: and I have remembred my
ant.
Wherefore say unto the children of
, I *am* the LORD, and I will bring
t from under the burdens of the E-
ns, and I will rid you out of their bon-
nd I will redeem you with a stretched
m, and with great judgements.
And I will take you to me for a peo-
nd I will be to you a God, and ye
know that I am the LORD your God,
bringeth you out from under the
ns of the Egyptians.
And I will bring you in unto the land,
rning the which I did swear to give
Abraham, to Isaac, and to Iacob, and I
ve it to you for an heritage, I *am* the
D.
And Moses spake so unto the children
ael: but they hearkened not unto
, for anguish of spirit, and for cruel
ge.
And the LORD spake unto Moses,
g,
Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of E-
, that he let the children of Israel go
f his land.
And Moses spake before the LORD,
g, Behold, the children of Israel have
not hearkened unto me, how then shall Pha-
raoh hear me, who *am* of uncircumcised
lips?

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses,
and unto Aaron, & gave them a charge un-
to the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh
king of Egypt, to bring the children of Is-
rael out of the land of Egypt.

14 ¶ These *be* the heads of their fathers
houses, The sons of Reuben, the first-born
of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and
Carmi: these *be* the families of Reuben.

15 And the sons of Simeon, Iemuel, and
Iamin, and Ohad, and Iachin, and Zohar, and
Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these
are the families of Simeon.

16 ¶ And these *are* the names of the sons
of Levi, according to their generations, Ger-
shon, and Kohath, and Merari: and the years
of the life of Levi *were* an hundred thirty
and seven years.

17 The sons of Gershon, Libni, and Shi-
mi, according to their families.

18 And the sons of Kohath, Amram, and
Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel, and the years
of the life of Kohath, *were* an hundred thir-
ty and three years.

19 And the sons of Merari, Mahali, and
Mushi, these *are* the families of Levi, accor-
ding to their generation.

20 And Amram took him Iochebed his fa-
thers sister to wife, and she bare him Aaron,
and Moses: and the years of the life of Am-
ram *were* an hundred and thirty and seven
years.

21 ¶ And the sons of Izhar, Korah, and
Nepheg, and Zichri.

22 And the sons of Uzziel, Mishael, and
Elzaphan, and Zithri.

23 And Aaron took him Elisheba daugh-
ter of Amminadab, sister of Naashon, to wife;
and she bare him Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar
and Ithamar.

24 And the sons of Korah, Assir, and El-
kanah, and Abiasaph, these *are* the families
of the Korhites.

25 And Eleazer Aarons sonne took him
one of the daughters of Putiel to wife, and
she bare him Phinehas, these *are* the heads
of the fathers of the Levites, according to
their families.

26 These *are* that Aaron and Moses, to
whom the LORD said, Bring out the chil-
dren of Israel from the land of Egypt, accor-
ding to their armies.

27 These *are* they which spake to Pha-
raoh king of Egypt, to bring out the childrē
of Israel from Egypt: These *are* that Moses
and Aaron.

28 ¶ And it came to passe on the day *when*
the LORD spake unto Moses, in the land of
Egypt.

29 That the LORD spake unto Moses, say-
ing, I *am* the LORD, speak thou unto Pha-
raoh king of Egypt, all that I say unto thee.

30 And Moses said before the LORD, Be-

hold, I *am* of uncircumciſed lips, and how ſhall Pharaoh hearken upon me?

CHAP. VII.

1 *Moſes is encouraged to go to Pharaoh*, 8 *His rod is turned into a ſerpent*, 13 *Pharaohs heart is hardened.* 19 *The river is turned into bloud.*

AND the LORD ſaid unto Moſes, See, I have made thee a god to Pharaoh, and Aaron thy brother ſhall be thy prophet.

2 Thou ſhalt ſpeak all that I command thee, and Aaron thy brother ſhal ſpeak unto Pharaoh, that he ſend the children of Iſrael out of his land.

3 And I will harden Pharaohs heart, and multiply my ſignes and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 But Pharaoh ſhall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, *and* my people the children of Iſrael, out of the land of Egypt, by great judgements.

5 And the Egyptians ſhall know, that I *am* the LORD, when I ſtretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Iſrael from among them.

6 And Moſes and Aaron did as the Lord commanded them, ſo did they.

7 And Moſes *was* foureſcore years old, and Aaron foureſcore and three years old, when they ſpake unto Pharaoh.

8 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, and unto Aaron, ſaying,

9 When Pharaoh ſhall ſpeak unto you, ſaying, Shew a miracle for you, then thou ſhalt ſay unto Aaron, Take thy rod and caſt *it* before Pharaoh, *and* it ſhall become a ſerpent.

10 ¶ And Moſes and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did ſo as the LORD had commanded, and Aaron caſt down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his ſervants and it became a ſerpent.

11 Then Pharaoh alſo called the wiſemen, and the ſorcerers; now the magicians of Egypt, they alſo did in like manner with their inchantments.

12 For they caſt down every man his rod, and they became ſerpents; but Aarons rod ſwallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Pharaohs heart, that he hearkened not unto them, as the LORD had ſaid.

14 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto Moſes, Pharaohs heart *is* hardened, he refuſeth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning, lo he goeth out unto the water, and thou ſhalt ſtand by the rivers brink, againſt he come, and the rod which was turned to a ſerpent ſhalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou ſhalt ſay unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath ſent me unto thee, ſaying, let my people go: that they may ſerve me in the wilderneſſe: and behold, hitherto thou wouldeſt not hear.

17 Thus ſaith the LORD, In this thou ſhalt know that I *am* the LORD, behold, I will ſmite with the rod that *is* in mine hand upon the waters which *are* in the river, and they ſhall be turned to bloud.

18 And the fiſh that *is* in the river ſhall die, & the river ſhall ſtinck, and the Egyptians ſhall loath to drink of ỹ water of the river.

19 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, Say to Aaron, Take thy rod, & ſtretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their ſtreams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, & upon all their pools of water, that they may become bloud, & *that* there may be bloud throughout al the land of Egypt, both in *veſſels of* wood, & in *veſſels of* ſtone.

20 And Moſes and Aaron did ſo, as the LORD commanded: and he lift up the rod, and ſmote the waters that *were* in the river, in the ſight of Pharaoh, and in the ſight of his ſervants: and all the waters that *were* in the river, were turned to bloud.

21 And the fiſh that *was* in the river, died, and the river ſtunk, & the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river, & there was bloud throughout all the land of Egypt.

22 And the magicians of Egypt did ſo with their inchantments, and Pharaohs heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them as the LORD had ſaid.

23 And Pharaoh turned & went into his houſe, neither did he ſet his heart to this alſo.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink, for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And ſeven dayes were fulfilled, after that the LORD had ſmitten the river.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Frogs are ſent.* 16 *The duſt turned into lice.* 20 *The ſwarmes of flies.* 31 *Pharaoh is hardened.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, Go unto Pharaoh, and ſay unto him, Thus ſaid the LORD, Let my people go, that they may ſerve me.

2 And if thou refuſe to let *thẽ* go, behold, I will ſmite all thy borders with frogs.

3 And the rivers ſhall bring forth frogs abundantly, which ſhall go up, and come into thine houſe, and into thy bed chamber, and upon thy bed, and into the houſe of thy ſervants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, & into thy kneading-troughs.

4 And the frogs ſhall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy ſervants.

5 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the ſtreams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cauſe frogs come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron ſtretched out his hand

er the water of Egypt, and the frogs came and covered the land of Egypt.

7 And the magicians did so with their chantments, and brought up frogs upon e land of Egypt.

8 ¶ Then Pharaoh called for Moses and ron, and said, intreat the LORD, that he y tak away the frogs from me, and from people, and I will let the people go, that y may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

9 And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Glory r me: When shall I intreat for thee, and hy servants, and for thy people, to de- y the frogs from thee, and thy houses, they may remain in the river only.

10 And he said, To morrow. And he said, it according to thy word: that thou ma- know, that *there is* none like unto the RD our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from the, from thy houses, and from thy servants from thy people; they shall remain in river only.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from raoh, and Moses cried unto the LORD use of the frogs which he had brought nit Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the d of Moses: and the frogs, died out of houses, out of the villages, and out of fields.

14 And they gathered them together u- heaps, und the land stank.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was ite, he hardened his heart, & hearkened unto them, as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Say o Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite dust of the land, that it may become lice oughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so: for Aaron stretched his hand with his rod, and smote the dust he earth, and it became lice, in man and east: all the dust of the land became lice oughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And the magicians did so with their antments to bring forth lice, but they ld not so there were lice upon man, and n beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh s *is* the finger of God, and Pharaohs he- was hardened, and he hearkened not o them, as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise arly in the morning, and stand before raoh: lo, he cometh forth to the water, say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else if thou wilt not let my people go, old, I will sent swarms of flies upon thee, pon thy servants, & upon thy people, into thy houses, and the houses of the ptians shall be full of swarms of flies, also the ground whereon they *are*.

22 And I will sever in that day the land Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there, to the end thou mayest know, that I *am* the Lord in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put a division between my people, and thy people, to morrow shall this signe be.

24 And the LORD did so, and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and *into* his servants houses, and into al the land of Egypt, the land was corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: Lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go three dayes journey into the wilderneſſe, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as he shall command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderneſſe, only you shall not go very far away intreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, to morrow: but let not Pharaoh deal deceitfully any more, in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the Lord.

31 And the Lord did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarmes of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people: there remained not one.

32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

CHAP. IX.

1 *The murrain of beast.* 8 *The plague of boyles and blain.* 22 *of hail.* 35 *Pharaoh is yet hardened.*

THen the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou refuse to let *them* go, and wilt hold them still.

3 Behold, the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattell which *is* in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep, *there shall be* a very grievous murrain.

4 And the LORD shall sever between the cattell of Israel, and the cattell of Egypt, and there shal nothing die of all *that is* the children of Israels.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow; and all the cattell of Egypt died, but the cattell of the children of Israel died not one.

7 And Pharaoh sent, and behold, there was not one of the cattell of the Israelites dead. And the heard of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it towards the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shalbe a boil breaking forth *with* blains, upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh, and Moses sprinckled it up toward heaven, & it became a boil breaking forth with blains, upon man and upon beast.

11 And the magicians could not stand before Moses, because of the boils, for the boil was upon the magicians, & upon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them: as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, & upon thy people, that thou mayest know that *there is* none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence, & thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed, for this *cause* have I raised thee up, for to shew in thee my power, and that my Name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thy self against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to morrow about this time, I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail such as hath not been in Egypt, since the foundation thereof, even until now.

19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattell, and all that thou hast in the field: *for upon* every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them: and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the LORD amongst the servants of Pharaoh, made his servants and his cattell flee into the house.

21 And he that regarded not the word of the LORD, left his servants and his cattell in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heave that there may be hail in the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, & upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven, and the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground, and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt, all that *was* in the field, both man and beast, & the hail smote every herb of the field, & brake every tree of the field.

26 Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel *were*, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses & Aaron, and said unto them: I have sinned *this* time: the LORD *is* righteous, and I and my people *are* wicked.

28 Intreat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more mighty thundrings and hail: and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the citie, I will spread abroad my hands unto the LORD, *and* the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail, that thou mayest know how that the earth *is* the LORDS.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax, and the barley was smitten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was bolled.

32 But the wheat and the rie were not smitten, for they *were* not grown up.

33 And Moses went out of the citie from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands unto the LORD, and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail, and the thunder were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And the hearth of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go, as the LORD had spoken by Moses.

CHAP. X.

12 *The plague of locusts:* 21 *of darkness.*
27 *Pharaoh's hardnesse.*

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants: that I might shew these my signes before him.

2 And that thou mayest tell in the eares of thy son, and of thy sons son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signes which I have done amongst them, that ye may know how that I *am* the LORD.

3 And

3 And Moſes and Aaron came in unto
araoh, and ſaid unto him, Thus ſaid the
O R D God of Hebrews, How long wilt
ou refuſe to humble thy ſelf before me?
t my people go, that they may ſerve me.
Elſe, if thou refuſe to let my people go;
old, to morrow will I bring the locuſts
o thy coaſt.
And they ſhall cover the face of the
h, that one cannot be able to ſee the
h, and they ſhall eat the reſidue of that
ch is eſcaped, which remaineth unto you
n the hail and ſhall eat every tree which
weth for you out of the field.
And they ſhall fill thy houſes, and the
ſes of all thy ſervants, and the houſes of
he Egyptians, which neither thy fathers,
thy fathers fathers have ſeen, ſince the
that they were upon the earth, unto this
And he turned himſelf, and went out
Pharaoh.
And Pharaohs ſervants ſaid unto him,
long ſhall this man be a ſnare unto us?
he men go, that they may ſerve the
D their God, Knoweſt thou not yet,
Egypt is deſtroyed?
And Moſes and Aaron were brought
n unto Pharaoh, and he ſaid unto them,
ſerve the LORD your God: *but* who
hey that ſhall go?
And Moſes ſaid, We will go with our
, and with our old; with our ſons, and
our daughters: with our flocks, and
our heards will we go, for we *muſt*
feaſt unto the L O R D.
And he ſaid unto them, Let the LORD
with you, as I will let you go, & your
ones. Look *to it*, for evill *is* before
Not ſo, go now ye *that are* men, and
the LORD, for that you did deſire, and
were drive out from Pharaohs preſence.
¶ And the LORD ſaid unto Moſes,
ch out thine hand over the land of E-
for the locuſts, that they may come up
the land of Egypt, and eat every herb
e land, *even* all that the hail hath left.
And Moſes ſtretched forth his rod over
nd of Egypt, and the LORD brought
ſt-winde upon the land all that day, &
at night, *and* when it was mourning,
aſt-winde brought the locuſts.
And the locuſts went up over all the
of Egypt, and reſted in all the coaſts of
t: very grievous *were they*, before
there were no ſuch locuſts as they, nei-
after them ſhall be ſuch.
For they covered the face of the whole
, ſo that the land was darkned, and
did eat every herb of the land, and all
fruit of the trees, which the hail had
& there remained not any green thing
e trees, or in the herbs of the field,
ugh all the land of Egypt.
¶ Then Pharaoh called for Moſes and
on in haſte: and he ſaid, I have ſinned
againſt the L O R D your God, and againſt
you.
17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee,
my ſin only this once, & intreat the LORD
your God, that he may take away from me
this death only.
18 And he went out from Pharaoh, and
intreated the L O R D.
19 And the LORD turned a mighty ſtrong
weſt-winde, which took away the locuſts,
& caſt them into the Red ſea; there remain-
ed not one locuſt in all the coaſts of Egypt.
20 But the L O R D hardened Pharaohs
heart, ſo that he would not let the children
of Iſrael go.
21 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto Moſes,
Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that
there may be darkneſſe over the land of E-
gypt, even darkneſſe *which* may be felt.
22 And Moſes ſtretched forth his hand
toward heaven, and there was a thick dark-
neſſe in all the land of Egypt three dayes.
23 They ſaw not one another, neither roſe
any from his place for three dayes, but all
the children of Iſrael had light in their
dwellings.
24 ¶ And Pharaoh called unto Moſes, and
ſaid, Go ye, ſerve the LORD, only let your
flocks and your herds bee ſtayed, let your
little ones alſo go with you.
25 And Moſes ſaid, Thou muſt give us
alſo ſacrifices, and burnt-offerings, that we
may ſacrifice unto the LORD our God.
26 Our cattell alſo ſhall go with us, there
ſhall not an hoos be left behinde, for thereof
muſt we take to ſerve the LORD our God,
and we know not with wath we muſt ſerve
the L O R D, untill we come thither.
27 ¶ But the LORD hardened Pharaohs
heart, and he would not let them go.
28 And Pharaoh ſaid unto him, Get thee
from me, take heed to thy ſelf, ſee my face
no more, for in *that* day thou ſeeſt my face
thou ſhalt die.
29 And Moſes ſaid, Thou haſt ſpoken
well, I will ſee thy face again no more.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Gods meſſage to the Iſraelites to borrow their neighbours jewels.* 4 *The death of the firſt-born threatned.*

AND the LORD ſaid unto Moſes, Yet will
I bring one plague *more* upon Pharaoh,
and upon Egypt, afterwards he will let you
go hence; when he ſhall let you go, he ſhall
ſurely thruſt you out hence altogether.
2 Speak now in the eares of the people,
and let every man borrow of his neighbour,
and every woman of her neighbour, jewels
of ſilver, and jewels of gold.
3 And the LORD gave the people favour
in the ſight of the Egyptians. Moreover, the
man Moſes *was* very great in the land of
Egypt, in the ſight of Pharaohs ſervants,
and in the ſight of the people.
4 And Moſes ſaid, Thus ſaith the LORD,

About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt.

5 And all the first-born in the land of Egypt shall die, from the first-born of Pharaoh, that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the first-born of the maid-servant that *is* behind the mill, and all the first-born of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great crie throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shal not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast, that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out: and he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD hardened Pharaohs heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The passover is instituted.* 29 *The first-born are slain.* 31 *The Israelites are driven out of the land.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses & Aaron, in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This moneth *shall be* unto you the beginning of moneths: it *shall be* the first moneth of the year to you.

3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth *day* of this moneth they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of *their* fathers, a lamb for an house.

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house, take *it* according to the number of the soules; every man according to his eating, shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take *it* out from the sheep or from the goats.

6 And ye shall keep it up untill the fourteenth day of the same moneth: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the bloud, and strike *it* on the two side-posts, and on the upper doore-post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night; rost with fir, and unleavened bread, *and* with bitter *herbs* they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but rost with fire: his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain untill the morning: and that which remaineth of it untill the morning, yet shall burn with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staffe in your hand: and ye shall eat it in haste: it *is* the LORDS passeover.

12 For I will passe through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgement: I *am* the LORD.

13 And the bloud shall be to you for a token upon the houses where you *are*: and when I see the bloud, I will passe over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy *you*, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memoriall; and you shall keep it a feast to the LORD, throughout your generations: you shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven dayes shall ye eat unleavened bread, even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses; for whosoever eateth leavened bread, from the first day untill the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day *there shall be* a holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save *that* which every man must eat, that only may be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe *the feast of* unleavened bread: for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations, by an ordinance for ever.

18 ¶ In the first *moneth*, on the fourteenth day of the moneth at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, untill the one & twentieth day of the moneth at even.

19 Seven dayes shall there be no leaven found in your houses, for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger or born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened: in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them: Draw out and take you a lamb, according to your families, and kill the passeover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip *it* in the bloud that *is* in the bason, and strike the lintell and the two side-posts with the bloud that *is* in the bason: & none of you shall go out at the doore of his house untill the morning.

23 For

23 For the LORD will passe through to
ite the Egyptians, and when he seeth the
oud upon the lintell, and on the two side-
ts, the LORD will passe over the doore,
d will not suffer the destroyer to come in
to your houses to smite *you*.
24 And ye shall observe this thing for an
nance to thee, and to thy sons for ever.
25 And it shall come to passe, when ye
come to the land, which the LORD
give you, according as he hath promi-
, that ye shall keep this service.
26 And it shall come to passe, when your
ldren shall say unto you, What mean
by this service?
27 That ye shall say, It *is* the sacrifice
he LORDS passeover, who passed over
houses of the children of Israel in E-
t, when he smote the Egyptians, and de-
red our houses. And the people bowed
head and worshipped.
28 And the children of Israel went away,
did as the LORD had commanded Mo-
nd Aaron, so did they.
29 ¶ And it came to passe that at mid-
t the LORD smote all the first-born in
and of Egypt, from the first-born of
aoh, that sate on his throne, unto the
born of the captive that *was* in the
geon; and all the first-born of cattell.
30 And Pharaoh rose op in the night, he
all his servants, and all the Egyptians,
there was a great cry in Egypt: for
was not a house where *there was* not
dead.
31 ¶ And he called for Moses and Aaron
ght, and said, Rise up, *and* get you
from amongst my people, both you
he children of Israel: and go serve the
D, as ye have said.
32 Also take your flocks, and your herds,
have said: and be gone, and blesse me
33 And the Egyptians were urgent upon
eople, that they might send them out
e land in haste: for they said, We *be*
ad *men*.
34 And the people took their dough be-
t was leavened, their kneading-troughs
bound up in their clothes upon their
ders.
35 And the children of Israel did accor-
to the word of Moses: and they bor-
d of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and
s of gold, and rayment.
36 And the LORD gave the people fa-
in the sight of the Egyptians, so that
lent unto them *such things as they re-*
d: and they spoiled the Egyptians.
37 ¶ And the children of Israel journey-
om Ramases to Succoth about six hun-
thousand on foot *that were* men, be-
children.
38 And a mixed multitude went up also
them; and flocks, and herds, *even* very
h cattell.
39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough, which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened: because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victuall.
40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, *was* foure hundred and thirty years.
41 And it came to passe, at the end of the foure hundred and thirty years, even the self-same day it came to passe, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.
42 It *is* a night to be much observed unto the LORD, for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this *is* that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Israel, in their generations.
43 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This *is* the ordinance of the Passe-over; there shall no stranger eat thereof.
44 But every mans servant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him then shall he eat thereof.
45 A forreiner, and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.
46 In one house shall it be eaten, thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroath out of the house: neither shall ye break a bone thereof.
47 All the congregation of Israel shall keep it.
48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passeover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it, and he shall be as one that is born in the land, for no uncircumcised persō shal eat thereof.
49 One law shall be to him that is home-born, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.
50 Thus did all the children of Israel: as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.
51 And it came to passe the self-same day, *that* the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt, by their armies.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *The first-born are sanctified to God.* 3 *The memoriall of the passeover commanded.* 21 *God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud and of fire.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2 Sanctifie unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel *both* of man and of beast: it *is* mine.
3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day in which ye came out frō Egypt, out of the house of bondage: for by strength of hand the LORD brought you

out from this *place*: there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out, in the moneth Abib.

5 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and hony, that thou shalt keep this service in this moneth.

6 Seven dayes shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day *shall be* a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven dayes: and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all they quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, *This is done* because of that *which* the LORD did unto me, when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a signe unto thee, upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes: that the LORDS law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee, and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee:

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, & every firstling that cometh of a beast, which thou hast, the males *shall be* the LORDS.

13 And every firstling of an asse thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the first-born of man amongst thy children shalt thou redeem.

14 ¶ And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage.

15 And it came to passe when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the LORD slew all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both the first-born of man, and the first-born of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD al that openeth the matrix, being males: but all the first-born of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: For by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

17 ¶ And it came to passe, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not *through* the way of the land of the Philistines, although that *was* near: for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt.

18 But God led the people about, through the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you: and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way, and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light: to go by day and night.

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night *from* before the people.

CHAP. XIV.

5 *Pharaohs pursuith.* 10 *The Israelites murmure.* 21 *They passe through the Red sea.* 23 *The Egyptians drowned.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before Pi-hahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, over against Baal-zephon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They *are* intangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And I will harden Pharaohs heart, that he shall follow after them, and I will be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host: that the Egyptians may know that I *am* the LORD. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people: and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him.

7 And he took six hundred choice chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with an high hand.

9 But the Egyptians pursued after them (all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his armie) and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth before Baal-zephon.

10 ¶ And when Pharaoh drowning, the children of Israel lift up their eyes, and behold, the Egyptians marched after them: and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel cried out unto the LORD.

11 And they said unto Moses, Because there *were* no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? Wherefore

re hast thou dealt thou with us, to carry us
rth out of Egypt.
11 *Is* not this the word that wee did tell
ee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that wee
ay serve the Egyptians? For *it had been*
tter for us to serve the Egyptians, then
at we should die in the wildernesse.
13 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, Fear
not, stand still, and see the salvation of
LORD, which he will shew to you to
y: for the Egyptians whom ye have seen
day, ye shall see them again no more for
er.
14 The LORD shall fight for you, and
shall hold your peace.
15 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses,
herefore criest thou unto me? Speak un-
the children of Israel, that they go for-
rd.
16 But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch
thine hand over the sea, and divide it:
the children of Israel shall go on dry
und through the mids of the sea.
17 And I, behold I will harden the hearts
the Egyptians, and they shall follow
m, and I will get me honour upon Pha-
h, & upon all his host, upon his chariots,
upon his horsemen.
18 And the Egyptians shall know that I
the LORD, when I have gotten me ho-
ur upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and
on his horsemen.
19 ¶ And the angel of God which went
fore the camp of Israel, removed and
nt behinde them, and the pillar of the
ud of went from before their face, and
od behinde them.
20 And it came between the camp of the
yptians, and the camp of Israel, and it
s a cloud and darkneſſe *to them*, but it
ve light by night *to these*: so that the one
me not near the other all the night.
21 And Moses stretched out his hand
er the sea, and the LORD caused this sea
go *back* by a strong east-winde all that
ght, and made the sea dry land, and the
ters were divided.
22 And the children of Israel went into
e midst of the sea upon the dry ground,
d the waters *were* a wall unto them on
eir right hand, and on their left.
23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and
ent in after them, to the midst of the sea,
en all Pharaohs horses, his chariots, and
s horsemen.
24 And it came to passe, that in the mor-
ng watch the LORD looked unto the host
the Egyptians, through the pillar of fire,
d of the cloud, & troubled the host of the
gyptians.
25 And took off their chariot-wheels,
at they drave them heavily: so that the
gyptians said, Let us flee from the face of
rael: for the LORD fighteth for them a-
inst the Egyptians.
26 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses,
Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that
the waters may come again upon the Egy-
ptians, upon their chariots, and upon their
horsemen.
27 And Moses stretched forth his hand
over the sea, and the sea returned to his
strength when the morning appeared: and
the Egyptians fled against it: and the LORD
overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the
sea.
28 And the waters turned and covered
the chariots, and the horsemen, *and* all the
host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after
them: there remained not so much as one
of them.
29 But the children of Israel walked up-
on dry land in the midst of the sea, and the
waters *were* a wall unto them o their right
hand, and on their left.
30 Thus the LORD saved Israel that day
out of the hand of the Egyptians: and Israel
saw the Egyptians dead upon the seashore.
31 And Israel saw that great work which
the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the
people feared the LORD, and beleeved the
LORD, and his servant Moses.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Moses song.* 22 *The people want water.*
23 *The bitter waters of Marah.* 25 *are*
sweetned.

THen sang Moses and the children of Is-
rael this song unto the LORD, and
spake, saying, I will sing unto the LORD,
for he hath triumphed gloriously: the house
and his rider hath he trown into the sea.
2 The LORD *is* my strength and song,
and he is become my salvation: he *is* my
God, and I will prepare him and habitation
my fathers God, and I will exalt him.
3 The LORD *is* a man of war, the
LORD *is* his name.
4 Pharaohs chariots and his host hath
hee cast into the sea: his chosen captains
also are drowned in the Red sea.
5 The depths have covered them: they
sank into the bottome as a stone.
6 Thy right hand, O LORD, is become
glorious in power: thy right hand, O
LORD, had dashed in pieces the enemy.
7 And in the greatnesse of thine excel-
lencie thou hast overtrown them that rose
up against thee: thou sentest forth thy
wrath, *which* consumed them as stubble.
8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the
waters were gathered together: the flouds
stood upright as an heap, *and* the depths
were congealed in the heart of the sea.
9 The enemie said, I will pursue, I
will overtake, I will divide the spoile:
my lust shall be satisfied upon them: I will
draw my sword, my hand shall destroy
them.
10 Thou diddest blow with thy winde,
the

the ſea covered them, they ſank as lead in the mighty waters:

11 Who *is* like unto thee, O LORD, amongſt the gods? who *is* like thee, glorious in holineſſe, fearfull in praiſes, doing wonders.

12 Thou ſtretchedſt out thy right hand, the earth ſwallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy haſt led forth the people which thou haſt redeemed: thou haſt guided *them* in thy ſtrength unto thy holy habitation.

14 The people ſhall hear, *and* bee afraid, ſorrow ſhall take hold on the inhabitants of Paleſtina.

15 Then the Dukes of Edom ſhall be amazed: the mightie men of Moab trembling ſhall take hold upon them: all the inhabitants of Canaan ſhall melt away.

16 Fear and dread ſhall fall upon them: by the greatneſſe of thine arm they ſhall be *as* ſtill as a ſtone, till thy people paſſe over, O LORD, till the people paſſe over, which thou haſt purchaſed.

17 Thou ſhalt bring them in, and plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, *in* the place, O LORD *which* thou haſt made for thee to dwell in, *in* the ſanctuary O Lord, *which* thy hands have eſtabliſhed.

18 The LORD ſhall reigne for ever and ever.

19 For the horſe of Pharaoh went in with his chariots, and with his horſemen into thee ſea, and the LORD brought again the waters of the ſea upon them, but the children of Iſrael went on dry land in the midſt of the ſea.

20 ¶ And Miriam the Propheteſſe, the ſiſter of Aaron, took a Timbrel in her hand, and all the women went out after her, with timbrels and with dances.

21 And Miriam anſwered them, Sing yee to the LORD, for he had triumphed glorioufly; the horſe and his rider hath hee thrown into the ſea.

22 So Moſes brought Iſrael from the red ſea, and they went out into the wilderneſſe of Shur: and they went three dayes in the wilderneſſe, and found no water.

23 ¶ And when they came to Marah, they coulr not drink of the waters of Marah, for they *were* bitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah.

24 And the people murmured againſt Moſes, ſaying, What ſhall we drink?

25 And he cried unto the LORD, and the LORD ſhewed him a tree, which when hee had caſt into the waters, the waters were made ſweet: there he made a ſtatute and an ordinance, and there he proved them.

26 And ſaid, If thou wilt diligently hearken to thee voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his ſight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his ſtatutes, I will put of theſe diſeaſes upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I *am* the LORD that healeth thee.

27 ¶ And they came to Elim, where *were* twelve wells of water, and threeſcore and ten Palm-trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAP. XVI.

2 *The Iſraelites murmure for want of bread.*
11 *Quails are ſent.* 14 *and Manna.*

AND they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Iſrael came unto the wilderneſſe of Sin, which *is* betwixt Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the ſecond moneth, after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Iſrael murmured againſt Moſes and Aaron in the wilderneſſe.

3 And the children of Iſrael ſaid unto them, Would to God wee had died by the hand of the LORD in thee land of Egypt, when we ſate by the fleſh-pots, *and* when we did eat bread to the full: for yee have brought us forth into this wilderneſſe, to kill this whole aſſembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then ſaid the LORD unto Moſes, behold I will rain bread from heaven for you, and the people ſhal go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it ſhall come to paſſe, that on the ſix day they ſhall prepare *that* which they bring in, and it ſhall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moſes and Aaron ſaid unto all the children of Iſrael, At even, then ye ſhall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt.

7 And in the morning, that yee ſhall ſee the glory of the LORD, for that he heareth your murmurings againſt the LORD. And what *are* we, that ye murmure againſt us?

8 And Moſes ſaid, *This ſhall be* when the LORD ſhal give you in the evening fleſh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full: for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which you murmur againſt him: And what *are* we? your murmurings *are* not againſt us, but againſt the LORD?

9 ¶ And Moſes ſpake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Iſrael, Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to paſſe as Aaron ſpake unto the whole congregation of the children of Iſrael, that they looked toward the wilderneſſe, and behold, the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Iſrael: ſpeak unto them ſaying, At even ye ſhall eat fleſh, and in the morning yee ſhall bee filled with bread: and

ed yee shall know that I *am* the LORD
ur God.
13 And it came to passe, that at even
e quails came up and covered the camp:
d in the morning the dew lay round a-
ut the host.
14 And when the dew that lay was gone
, behold upon the face of the wildernesse
re *lay* a small round thing, *as* small as the
re frost on the ground.
15 And when the children of Israel saw
they said one to another, it *is* Manna:
y wist not what it *was*. And Moses said
o them, This *is* the bread which the
ORD hath given you to eat.
16 ¶ This *is* the thing which the LORD
h commanded: gather of it every man,
rding to his eating: an omer for every
n, *according* to the number of your per-
, take ye every man for *them* which *are*
is tents.
17 And the children of Israel did so, and
hered, some more, some lesse.
18 And when they did mete *it* with an
r, he that gathered much, had nothing
, and he that gathered little, had no
: they gathered every man according
is eating.
19 And Moses said, Let no man leave of
ll the morning.
20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not
o Moses, but some of them left of it un-
the morning, and it bred wormes and
k: and Moses was wroth with them.
21 And they gathered it every morning
y man according to his eating: and
n the sun waxed hot, it melted.
22 ¶ And it came to passe, *that* on the
day they gathered twice as much bread,
omers for one *man*: and all the rulers
e congregation came and told Moses.
23 And he said unto them, This *is that*
h the LORD hath said, To morrow *is*
rest of the holy Sabbath unto the Lord,
e *that* which yee will bake, *to day*, and
he that yee will seethe: and that which
remaineth over, lay up for you to be kept
ll the morning.
24 And they laid it up till the morning,
Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither
there any worm therein.
25 And Moses said, Eat that to day, for
day *is* a Sabbath unto the LORD: to day
shall not finde it in the field.
26 Six dayes ye shall gather it, but on
seventh day, *which is* the Sabbath, in it
e shall be none.
27 ¶ And it came to passe, *that* there
t out *some* of the people on the seventh
for to gather, and they found none.
28 And the LORD said unto Moses,
w long refuse yee to keep my comman-
ments and my laws?
29 See, for that the LORD hath given
u the Sabbath, therefore he giveth you on
e sixt day the bread of two dayes: abide
ye every man in his place: let no man go
out of his place on the seventh day.
30 So the people rested on the seventh
day.
31 And the house of Israel called the
name thereof Manna, and it *was* like cori-
ander-seed, white: and the taste of it *was*
like wafers *made* with hony.
32 ¶ And Moses said, This *is* the thing
which the Lord commandeth, Fill an omer
of it to be kept for your generations? that
they may see the bread wherewith I have
fed you in the wildernesse, when I brought
you forth from the land of Egypt.
33 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a
pot, and put an omer full of Manna therein,
and lay it up before the LORD, to bee kept
for your generations.
34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so
Aaron laid it up before the testimonie to be
kept.
35 And the children of Israel did eat Man-
na fourty years, untill they came to a land
inhabited: they did eat Manna untill they ca-
me unto the borders of the land of Canaan.
36 Now an omer *is* the tenth *part* of an
ephah.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *The people murmure for water at Rephi-*
dim. 5 *Moses is sent to the rock in Horeb.*
9 *Amalek is overcome.*

AND all the congregation of the children
of Israel journeyed from the wilderness
of Sin, after their journeys, according to
the commandement of the LORD, and
pitched in Rephidim: and *there was* no
water for the people to drink.
2 Wherefore the people did chide with
Moses, and said, Give us water that we
may drink. And Moses said unto them,
Why chide you with mee? Wherefore do
yee tempt the LORD?
3 And the people thirsted there for wa-
ter, & the people murmured against Moses,
and said, Wherefore *is* this *that* thou hast
brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and
our children, and our cattell with thirst?
4 And Moses cryed unto the LORD,
saying: What shall I do unto this people?
they be almost ready to stone me.
5 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go
on before the people, and take with thee of
the elders of Israel: and thy rod where-
with thou smotest the river, take in thine
hand, and go.
6 Behold, I will stand before thee there
upon the rock in Horeb, & thou shalt smite
the rock, and there shall come water out of
it, that the people may drink. And Moses
did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.
7 And he called the name of the place
Massah and Meribah, because of the chiding
of the children of Israel, and because they
tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD
among us, or not?

8 ¶ Then

8 ¶ Then came Amalek and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses said unto Joshua, Chuse us out men, and go out fight with Amalek: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand:

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur, went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to passe when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed.

12 But Moses hands *were* heavie, and they took a stone and put *it* under him, and hee sate thereon: and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side, and his hands were steady untill the going down of the sun.

13 And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this *for* a memoriall in a booke, and rehearse *it* in the eares of Joshua, for I will utterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it JEHOVAH-Nissi.

16 For he said, because the LORD hath sworn *that* the LORD *will have* war with Amalek from generation to generation.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Jethro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sons. 7 Moses entertaineth him. 13 accepteth his counsel.

WHen Jethro the priest of Midian, Moses father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, *and* that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt.

2 Then Jethro, Moses father in law, took Zipporah, Moses wife, after hee had sent her back.

3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one *was* Gershom (for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land)

4 And the name of the other *was* Eliezar, (for the God of my father, *said he was* mine help, and delivered mee from the sword of Pharaoh.)

5 And Jethro, Moses father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wildernesse, where hee incamped at the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 ¶ And Moses went out to meet his father in law, and did obeysance, and kissed him: and they asked each other of *their* welfare, and they came into the tent.

8 And Moses told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh, and to the Egyptians for Israels sake, *and* all the travell that had come upon them by the way, and *how* the LORD delivered them.

9 And Jethro rejoyced for all the goodnesse which the LORD had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Jethro said, Blessed *be* the LORD who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the LORD *is* greater then all gods: for in the things wherein they dealt proudly, *he was* above them.

12 And Jethro, Moses father in law, took a burnt-offering and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel to eat bread with Moses father in law before God.

13 ¶ And it came to passe on the morrow that Moses sate to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses, from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Moses father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What *is* this thing that thou doest to the people? Why sittest thou thy self alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even.

15 And Moses said unto his father in law, Because the people come unto mee to enquire of God.

16 When they have a matter, they come unto me, and I judge betweene one and another, and I do make *them* know the statutes of God and his laws.

17 And Moses father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good.

18 Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that *is* with thee: for this thing *is* too heavie for thee, thou art not able to perform it thy self alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsell, and God shall bee with thee: Bee thou for the people to Godward, that thou mayest bring the causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do.

21 Moreover, thou shalt provide out of all the people, able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousnesse: and place *such* over them, *to bee* rulers of thousands, *and* rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

22 And let them judge the people at all seasons: and it shall bee, *that* every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge, so shall it be easier for thy self, and they shall bear the *burden* with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee *so*, then thou shalt bee able to

endure, and all this people shall also go to
ir place in peace.
24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of
father in law, & did all that he had said.
25 And Moses chose able men out of all
nel, & made them heads over the people,
ers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers
fties, and rulers of tens.
26 And they judged the people at all
ons: the hard causes they brought unto
ses, but every small matter they judged
mselves.
27 ¶ And Moses let his father in law de-
t, & he went his way into his own land.

CHAP. XIX.

The people come to Sinai. 3 Gods message to the people out of the mount. 8 Their answer returned.

In the third moneth, when the children of
rael were gone forth out of the land of
pt, the same day came they into the
ernesse of Sinai.
2 For they were departed from Rephidim,
were come to the desart of Sinai, and
pitched in the wildernesse, and there
l camped before the mount.
3 And Moses went up unto God, and the
RD called unto him out of the mount,
saying: Thus shalt thou say to the house
cob, and tell the children of Israel.
4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Egy-
ns, & how I bare you on eagles wings,
brought you unto my self.
5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice
d, and keep my covenant, then ye shall
peculiar treasure unto mee above all
le: for all the earth is mine.
6 And ye shall be unto me a kingdome of
s, and an holy nation. These are the
s which thou shalt speak unto the chil-
of Israel.
7 ¶ And Moses came and called for the
s of the people, and laid before their
s all these words which the LORD com-
ded him.
8 And all the people answered together,
said, All that the LORD had spoken,
ill do. And Moses returned the words
e people unto the LORD.
9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I
e unto thee in a thick cloud, that the
le may hear when I speak with thee, &
eve thee for ever. And Moses told the
ds of the people unto the LORD.
10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses.
unto the people, and sanctifie them to
and to morrow, and let them wash their
thes.
11 And be ready against the third day;
the third day the LORD will come down
the sight of all the people, upon mount
ai.
12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the
people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, *that ye* go *not* up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death.
13 There shall not a hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through, whether *it bee* beast or man, it shall not live: when the trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.
14 ¶ And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people, and they washed their clothes.
15 And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day, come not at *your* wives.
16 And it came to passe on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumper exceeding loud, so that all the people that *was* in the camp, trembled.
17 And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God, and they stood at the nether part of the mount.
18 And mount Sinai was altogether on a smook, because the LORD descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly
19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed lowder and lowder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice.
20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses *up* to the top of the mount, and Moses went up.
21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD to gaze, and many of them perish.
22 And let the priests also which come near to the LORD, sanctifie themselves, lest the LORD break forth upon them.
23 And Moses said unto the LORD, the people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and sanctifie it.
24 And the LORD said unto him, Away get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through, to come up unto the LORD, lest he breake forth upon them.
25 So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

CHAP. XX.

1 The ten commandements. 22 Idolatry forbidden. 24 Of what sort the altar should be.

AND God spake all these words, saying,
2 I *am* the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

8 Thou

3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likenesse *of any thing* that is in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the water under the earth.

5 Thou shalt not bow down thy self to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, visiting the iniquitie of the fathers upon the children unto the third & fourth *generation* of them that hate me:

6 And shewing mercie unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandements.

7 Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold *him* guiltlesse that taketh his name in vain.

8 Remember the sabbath-day to keep it holy.

9 Six dayes shalt thou labour, and do all thy work.

10 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattell, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates.

11 For in six dayes the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, & all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath-day, and hallowed it.

12 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 Thou shalt not kill.

14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt not steal.

16 Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his oxe, nor his asse, nor any thing that is thy neighbours.

18 ¶ And all the people saw the thundrings, and the lightnings, and the noyse of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw *it*, they removed, and stood a far off.

19 And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us: and we will hear, but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Moses said unto the people, Fear not, for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood a far off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darknesse where God was.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from heaven.

23 Ye shall not make with mee gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24 ¶ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, & shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace-offerings, thy sheep and thine oxen: In all places where I record my name, I will come unto thee, and I will blesse thee.

25 And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not built it of hewen stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakednesse bee not discovered thereon.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Laws for men-servants,* 7 *for women-servants,* 12 *for man-slaughter,* 17 *cursers of parents.*

NOw these *are* the judgements which thou shalt set before them.

2 If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shal serve, and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in by himself, he shal go out by himself, if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters, the wife and her children shall bee her masters, and he shall go out by himselfe.

5 And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children, I will not go out free.

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the judges, he shall also bring him to the doore, or unto the doore-post, and his master shal bore his eare through with an aule, and he shall serve him for ever.

7 ¶ And if a man sell his daughter to be a maid-servant, she shall not go out as the men-servants do.

8 If she please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: To sell her to a strange nation, he shall have no power, seeing hee hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if hee have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another wife her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage shall he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall shee go out free without money.

12 ¶ He that smitteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

13 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver *him* into his hand, then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile,

ou ſhalt take him from mine altar, that may die.

5 And he that ſmitteth his father, or mother, ſhall be ſurely put to death.

6 ¶ And he that ſtealeth a man, & ſelleth n, or if he be found in his hand, hee ſhall ly be put to death.

7 ¶ And hee that curſeth his father or mother, ſhall ſurely be put to death.

8 ¶ And if men ſtrive together, and one e another with a ſtone, or with *his* and he die not, but keepeth *his* bed:

9 If he riſe again, and walk abroad upis ſtaffe, then ſhall he that ſmote *him* be , only hee ſhall pay for the loſſe of his e, and ſhall cauſe *him* to be throughly ed.

0 ¶ And if a man ſmite his ſervant, or maid with a rod, and he die under his d, he ſhall be ſurely puniſhed.

1 Notwithſtanding, if he continue a day vo, he ſhall not be puniſhed: for he is his ey.

2 ¶ If men ſtrive, and hurt a woman childe, ſo y her fruit depart *from her*, yet no miſchief follow, he ſhall be ſurely iſhed, according as the womans husband lay upon him, and he ſhall pay as the es *determine*.

3 And if any miſchief follow, then thou give life for life,

4 Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for d, foot for foot,

5 Burning for burning, wound for wound, e for ſtripe.

6 ¶ And if a man ſmite the eye of his nt, or the eye of his maid, that it pehee ſhall let him go free for his eyes .

7 And if he ſmite out his man-ſervants , or his maid-ſervants tooth, hee ſhall im go free for his tooths ſake.

8 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman, they die, then the ox ſhall be ſurely ſtoand his fleſh ſhall not be eaten, but the er of the ox *ſhall* be quit.

9 But if the ox were wont to puſh with horn in time paſt, & it hath beene teſtito his owner, & he hath not kept him in that he hath killed a man or a woman; ox ſhall be ſtoned, & his owner alſo ſhall ut to death.

0 If there be laid on him a ſum of mo, then he ſhall give for the ranſome of life, whatſoever is laid upon him:

1 Whether he have gored a ſon, or have d a daughter, according to this judget ſhall it be done unto him.

2 If the ox ſhall puſh a man-ſervant, aid-ſervant, hee ſhall give unto their ſter thirtie ſhekels, and the ox ſhall be ed.

3 ¶ And if a man ſhall open a pit, or if an ſhall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an or an aſſe fall therein . .

4 The owner of the pit ſhall make *it* good, *and* give money unto the owner of them, and the dead *beaſt* ſhall be his.

5 ¶ And if one mans ox hurt anothers that he die, then they ſhall ſell the live ox, and divide the money of it, and the dead ox alſo they ſhall divide.

6 Or if it be known that the ox hath uſed to puſh in times paſt, and his owner hath not kept him in; hee ſhall ſurely pay ox for ox, and the dead ſhall be his own.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Of theft.* 5 *Of damnage.* 7 *Of treſpaſſes.* 14 *Of borrowing.* 16 *Of fornication.* 18 *Of witchcraft.*

IF a man ſhall ſteal an ox or a ſheep, and kill it, or ſell it, he ſhall reſtore five oxen for an ox, and foure ſheep for a ſheep.

2 ¶ If a thief be found breaking up, and be ſmitten that he die, there ſhall no bloud be ſhed for him.

3 If the ſun be riſen upon him, *there ſhall be* bloud *ſhed* for him: *for* he ſhould make full reſtitution: if he have nothing, then he ſhall be ſold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainely found in his hand alive, whether it be ox or aſſe, or ſheep, he ſhall reſtore double.

5 ¶ If a man ſhall cauſe a field or vineyard to be eaten, and ſhall put in his beaſt, & ſhall feed in another mans field, of the beſt of his owne field; and of the beſt of his owne vineyard ſhall he make reſtitution.

6 ¶ If fire breake out, and catch in thorns ſo that the ſtacks of corn, or the ſtanding corn, or the field be conſumed *there with:* he that kindled the fire, ſhall ſurely make reſtitution.

7 ¶ If a man ſhall deliver unto his neighbour money or ſtuff to keep, and it be ſtolen out of the mans houſe, if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the maſter of the houſe ſhall be brought unto the judges, to *ſee* whether he have put his hand unto his neighbours goods.

9 For all manner of treſpaſſe, *whether it be* for oxe, for aſſe, for ſheepe, for raiment, *or* for any manner of loſt thing, which *another* challengeth to be his: the cauſe of both parties ſhall come before the judges, *and* whom the judges ſhall condemne, he ſhall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an aſſe, or an ox, or a ſheep, or any beaſt to keep and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man ſeeing *it*:

11 Then ſhall an oath of the LORD be betweene them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbours goods, and the owner of it ſhall accept *thereof*, and he ſhall not make it good.

12 And if it be ſtolen from him, he ſhall make reſtitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If

13 If it be torn in pieces, *then* let him bring it *for* witnesse, *and* he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow *ought* of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof *being* not wit it: he shall surely make *it* good.

15 *But* if the owner thereof *be* with it, he shall not make *it* good: if it *be* an hired *thing* it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And if a man entice a maid, that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowrie of virgins.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

19 ¶ Whosoever lieth with a beast, shall surely be put to death.

20 ¶ He that sacrificeth unto *any* God, save unto the LORD onely, he shall bee utterly destroyed.

21 ¶ Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppresse him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ Ye shall not afflict any widow, or father lesse childe.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, I will surely hear their cry.

24 And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword, and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherlesse.

25 ¶ If thou lend mony to *any of* my people that is poore by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 If thou at all take thy neighbours raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down.

27 For that *is* his covering only, it *is* his raiment for his skin: wherein shal he sleep? and it shall come to passe, when he cryeth unto me, that I will hear: for I *am* gracious.

28 ¶ Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ Thou shalt not delay *to offer* the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors: the first-borne of thy sonnes shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, *and* with thy sheep: seven dayes it shalbe with his dam, on the eight day thou shalt give it me.

31 ¶ And ye shall be holy men unto me: neither shall ye eat *any* flesh that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to ẏ dogs.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Of slander and false witnesse.* 12 *Of the Sabbath.* 13 *Of idolatry.* 20 *A blessing promised to the obedient.*

THou shalt not raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witnesse.

2 ¶ Thou shalt not follow a multitude to *do* evill: neither shalt thou speake in a cause, to decline after many, to wrest judgement.

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause.

4 ¶ If thou meet thine enemies ox or his asse going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 If thou see the asse of him that hateth thee, lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 Thou shalt not wrest the judgement of thy poor in his cause.

7 Keep thee far from a false matter: and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for I will not justifie the wicked.

8 ¶ And thou shalt take no gift, for a gift blindeth the wise, and preverteth the words of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also thou shalt not oppresse a stranger for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof.

11 But the seventh *year* thou shalt let it rest, and lie still, that thy poor of thy people may eat; and what they leave, the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vine-yard, *and* with thy olive-yard.

12 Six dayes thou shalt do thy works, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine asse may rest, and the sonne of thy handmaid, and the stranger may be refreshed.

13 And in all things that I have said unto you, be circumspect: and make no mention of the names of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶ Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven dayes, as I commanded thee in the time appointed of the moneth Abib: for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall appear before me empty.

16 And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of in-gathering *which is* in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the LORD God.

18 Thou shalt not offer the bloud of my sacrifice with leavened bread, neither shall the fat of my sacrifice remain untill the morning.

19 The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mothers milk.

20 ¶ Behold I sent an Angel before thee
keep thee in the way, and to bring thee
o the place which I have prepared.
21 Beware of him, and obey his voice,
voke him not: for he will not pardon
r transgressions: for my name *is* in
.
22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice,
do all that I speak, then I will be an
my unto thine enemies, & an adversary
o thine adversaries.
23 For mine angel shall go before thee,
bring thee unto the Amorites, and the
ites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaa-
s, and the Hivites, and the Iebusites and
ll cut them off.
24 Thou shalt not bow down to their
, nor serve thē, nor do after thier works:
thou shalt utterly overthrow them,
quite break own their images.
25 And ye shall serve the LORD your
, and he shall blesse thy bread, and thy
r: and I will take sickneſſe away from
midst of thee.
26 ¶ There shall nothing cast their yo-
nor be barren in they land: the num-
f thy dayes I will fulfill.
27 I will send my fear before thee, and
destroy all the people to whom thou
come, and I will make all thine ene-
turn their backs unto thee.
28 And I will send hornets before thee,
h shall drive out the Hivite, the Ca-
ite, and the Hittite from before
.
29 I will not drive them out from be-
thee in one year, lest the land become
late, and the beast of the field multiply
nst thee.
30 By little and little I will drive them
from before thee, untill thou be increa-
and inherit the land.
31 And I will set thy bounds from the
sea even to the sea of the Philistines,
rom the desert unto the river: for I will
ver the inhabitans of the land into your
d, and thou shalt drive them out before
.
32 Thou shalt make no covenant with
n, nor with their gods.
33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest
make thee sin against me: for if thou
their gods, it will surely be a snare
o thee.

CHAP. XXIV.

Moses is called up into the mountain. 3 The people promised obedience. 9 The glory of God appeareth.

1 And he said unto Moses, Come up unto
the LORD, thou and Aaron, Nadab and
ihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel:
d worship ye a far off.
2 And Moses alone shall come near the
LORD: but they shall not come nigh, nei-
ther shall the people go up with him.
3 ¶ And Moses came and told the peo-
ple all the words of the LORD, and all
the judgements: and all the people an-
swered with one voice, and said, All the
words which the LORD hath said, will
we do.
4 And Moses wrote all the words of the
LORD, and rose up early in the morning,
and builded an altar under the hill, and
twelve pillars according to the twelve
tribes of Israel.
5 And he sent young men of the children
of Israels which offered burnt-offerings,
and sacrificed peace-offerings of oxen unto
the LORD.
6 And Moses took half of the bloud, and
put it in basons, and halfe of the bloud he
sprinckled on the altar.
7 And he took the book of the covenant,
and read in the audience of the people: and
they said, All that the LORD hath said, will
we do, and be obedient.
8 And Moses took the bloud, and sprink-
led *it* on the people, and said, Behold the
bloud of the covenant which the LORD
had made with you concerning all these
words.
9 ¶ Then went up Moses and Aaron, Na-
dab and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of
Israel.
10 And they saw the God of Israel: and
there was under his feet, as it were a paved
work of a saphire-stone, and as it were the
body of heaven in his clearnesse.
11 And upon the nobles of the children
of Israel he laid not his hand also they saw
God, and did eat and drink.
12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses,
Come up to me into the mount, & be there,
and I will give thee tables of stone, and a
law, and commandements which I have
written; that thou mayest teach them.
13 And Moses rose up and his minister
Ioshuah: and Moses went up into the mount
of God.
14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye
here for us, untill we come again unto you:
and behold, Aaron and Hur *are* with you:
if any man have any matters to do let him
come unto them.
15 And Moses went up into the mount,
and a cloud covered the mount.
16 And the glory of the LORD abode
upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered
in six dayes, and the seventh day he called
unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.
17 And the sight of the glory of the
LORD *was* like devouring fire on the top
of the mount, in the eyes of the children
of Israel.
18 And Moses went into the midst of
the cloud, and gat him up into the mount,
and Moses was in the mount fourty dayes
and fourty nights.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *The offering for the tabernacle.* 10 *The form of the ark.* 17 *The mercy-ſeat.* 23 *The table,* 31 *and candleſtick.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iſrael, that they bring me an offering, of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart: ye ſhall take my offering.

3 And this *is* the offering which ye ſhall take of them; gold, and ſilver, and braſſe.

4 And blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine linen, and goats *hair*,

5 And rams ſkins died red, and badgers ſkins, and ſhittim-wood,

6 Oyl for the light, ſpices for anointing oyl, and for ſweet incenſe:

7 Onyx ſtones, and ſtones to be ſet in the Ephod, and in the breaſt-plate.

8 And let thē make me a ſanctuary, that I may dwell amongſt them.

9 According to all that I ſhew thee, *after* the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the inſtruments thereof, even ſo ſhall ye make *it*.

10 ¶ And they ſhall make an ark of ſhittim-wood: two cubits an a halfe *ſhall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a halfe the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a halfe the height thereof.

11 And thou ſhalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without ſhalt thou overlay it: and ſhalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou ſhalt caſt foure rings of gold for it, and put them in the foure corners thereof and two rings *ſhall be* in the one ſide of it, and two rings in the other ſide of it.

13 And thou ſhalt make ſtaves of ſhittim-wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou ſhalt put the ſtaves into the rings, by the ſides of the ark, that the ark may be born with them.

15 The ſtaves ſhall bee in the rings of the ark: they ſhall not be taken from it.

16 And thou ſhalt put into the ark the teſtimony which I ſhall give thee.

17 And thou ſhalt make a mercy-ſeat of pure gold, two cubits and a halfe *ſhall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a halfe the breadth thereof.

18 And thou ſhalt make two Cherubims of gold, of beaten work ſhalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy-ſeat.

19 And make one Cherub on the one end, and the other Cherub on the other end, *even* of the mercy-ſeat ſhall ye make the Cherubims on the two ends thereof.

20 And the Cherubims ſhall ſtreth forth *their* wings on high covering the mercy-ſeat with their wings, and their faces *ſhall look* one to another, toward the mercy-ſeat ſhall the faces of the Cherubims be.

21 And thou ſhalt put the mercy-ſeat above upon the ark, & in the ark thou ſhalt put the teſtimony that I ſhall give thee.

22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee, from above the mercy-ſeat, from between the two Cherubims which *are* upon the ark of the teſtimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandement unto the children of Iſrael.

23 ¶ Thou ſhalt alſo make a table of ſhittim-wood: two cubits *ſhall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a halfe the height thereof.

24 And thou ſhalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25 And thou ſhalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou ſhalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou ſhalt make for it foure rings of gold, and put the rings in the foure corners that *are* on the foure feet thereof.

27 Over againſt the border ſhall the rings be for places of the ſtaves to bear the table.

28 And thou ſhalt make the ſtaves of ſhittim-wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be born with them.

29 And thou ſhalt make the diſhes thereof, and ſpoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover withall, *of* pure gold ſhalt thou make them.

30 And thou ſhalt ſet upon the table ſhew bread before me alway.

31 ¶ And thou ſhalt make a candleſtick of pure gold; *of* beaten work ſhall the candleſtick be made, his chafr, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers ſhall be of the ſame.

32 And ſix branches ſhall come out of the ſides of it, three branches of the candleſtick out of the one ſide, and three branches of the candleſtick out of the other ſide.

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds *with* a knop and a flower in one branch, and three bowels made like almonds in the other branch, *with* a knop and a flower, ſo in the ſix branches that come out of the candleſtick.

34 And in the candleſtick *ſhall be* foure bowls made like unto almonds, *with* their knops and their flowers.

35 And *there ſhall be* a knop under two branches of the ſame, and a knop under two branches of the ſame, and a knop under two branches of the ſame, according to the ſix branches that proceed out of ý candleſtick.

36 Their knops and their branches ſhall be of the ſame: all it *ſhall be* one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou ſhalt make the ſeven lamps thereof, & they ſhall light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over againſt it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the ſnuffe diſhes thereof, *ſhall be of* pure gold.

39 *Of* a talent of pure gold ſhall he make it, with all theſe veſſels.

o And look that thou make *them* after
r pattern, which *was* shewed thee in
mount.

CHAP. XXVI.

he ten curtains of the tabernacle, 31
he vail for the ark.

Oreover thou shalt make the tabernacle *with* ten curtains of fine twined
n and blue, and purple, and scarlet:
cherubims of cunning work shalt thou
them.

The length of one curtain *shall be* eight
wentie cubits, and the breath of one
ain, foure cubits, and every one of the
ains shall have one measure.

The five curtains shall be coupled to-
er one to another: and *other* five cur-
shall be coupled one to another.

nd thou shalt make loops of blue upon
dge of the one curtain, frō the selvedge
e coupling and likewise shalt thou ma-
the uttermost edge of *another* curtain,
e coupling of the second.

Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one
in, and fifty loops shalt thou make in
dge of the curtain that *is* in the coup-
of the second, that the loops may take
one of another.

And thou shalt make fifty taches of
and couple the curtains together with
aches, and it shall be one tabernacle.

¶ And thou shalt make curtains of
hair to be a covering upon the taber-
, eleven curtains shalt thou make.

The length of one curtain *shall be* thir-
bits, and the breadth of one curtain,
cubits and the eleven curtains *shall*
of one measure.

And thou shalt couple five cutains by
selves, and six curtains by themselves,
alt double the sixt curtain in the fore-
of the tabernacle.

nd thou shalt make fifty loops on the
of the one curtain that is outmost in
upling, and fifty loops in the edge of
urtain which coupleth the second.

And thou shalt make fifty taches of
,& put the taches into the loops, and
e the rent together that it may be one.

nd the remnant that remaineth of the
ins of the tent, the half curtain that
ineth shall hang over the back-side of
ernacle.

nd a cubit on the one side, and a cubit
e other side of that which remaineth
e length of the curtains of the tent, it
hang over the side of the tabernacle,
is side, and on that side to cover it.

And thou shalt make a covering for
ent, of rams skins died red, &a covering
e of badgers skins.

¶ And thou shalt make boars for the
nacle of shittim-wood, standing up.

Ten cubits *shall be* the length of a
d, and a cubit and a half *shall be* the
breadth of one board.

17 Two tenons *shal there be* in one board
set in order one against another, thus shalt
thou make for all the boards of the taber-
nacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for
the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south-
side, southward.

19 And thou shalt make fourty sockets of
silver, under the twenty boards, two sockets
under one board for his two tenons, and two
sockets under another board for his two te-
nons.

20 And for the second side of the taber-
nacle on the north-side, *there shall be* twen-
tie boards.

21 And their fourty sockets of silver, two
sockets under one board and two sockets un-
der another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle
Westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for
the corners of the tabernacle in the two
sides.

24 And they shall be coupled together
beneath, and they shall be coupled together
above the head of it unto one ring: thus
shall it be for them both; they shall be for
the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and
their sockets of silver sixteen sockets; two
sockets under one board, and two sockets
under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make bars of shit-
tim-wood five for the boards of the one side
of the tabernacle.

27 And five bars for the boards of the o-
ther side of the tabernacle, and five bars for
the boards of the side of the tabernacle for
the two sides West-ward.

28 And the middle bar in the mids of
the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards
with gold, and make their rings of gold *for*
places for the bars, and thou shalt overlay
the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle
according to the fashion thereof, which was
shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a vail of blue,
and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linē
of cunning work: with Cherubims shall it
be made.

32 And thou shalt hang it upon foure
pillars of shittim-*wood*; overlay with gold;
their hooks shall be of gold, upon the foure
sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the vail under
the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither
within the vail, the Ark of the testimonie,
and the vail shall divide unto you between
the holy *place* and the most holy.

34 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat u-
pon the Ark of the testimony, in the most
holy *place*.

35 And thou shalt set the table, without
the

the vail, & the candlestick over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle toward the south, and thou shalt put the table on the North side.

36 And thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linnen, wrought with needle-work.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging, five pillars of shittim-*wood*, and overlay thē with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brasse for them.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *The altar of burnt-offering, with the vessels,* 9 *The court of the tabernacle.* 20 *The oyl for the lamp.*

AND thou shalt make an altar of shittim-wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad: the altar shall be foure-squares and the height thereof *shall he* three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the foure corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brasse.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his showels, and his basons, and his flesh-hooks, and his fire-pans, all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brasse.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of net-work of brasse; and upon the net shalt thou make foure brazen rings in the foure corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the compasse of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with brasse.

7 And the staves shal be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it as it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make *it*.

9 ¶ And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle for the south-side, southward, *there shall be* hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side.

10 And the twenty pillars thereof, and their twenty sockets *shall be* of brasse: the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets *shall be* of silver.

11 And likewise for the North-side in lenght, there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twinty pillars, & their twenty sockets of brasse, the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 ¶ And for the breadth of the court on the West-side, *shall be* hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the East side, east-ward, *shall be* fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of one side *of the g*
shall be fifteen cubits their pillars three, a
their sockets three.

15 And on the other side *shall be* ha
gings, fifteen *cubits:* their pillars three, a
their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court, *sh*
be an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, a
purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linne
wrought with needle-work, and their p
lars *shall be* foure, and their sockets fou

17 All the pillars round about the co
shall be filletted with silver, their hooks *sh*
be of silver, and their sockets of brasse.

18 ¶ The length of the court *shall b*
hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty ev
where, and the height five cubits of t
twined linnen, and their sockets of bras

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in
the service thereof, and all the pins there
& all the pins of the court *shall be* of bra

20 ¶ And thou shalt command the ch
dren of Israel, that they bring the pure o
olive beaten, for the light, to cause the la
to burn alwayes.

21 In the tabernacle of the congrega
without the vail, which *is* before the te
mony, Aaron and his sons shall order it fr
evening to morning before the LORD,
shall be a statute for ever unto their gen
tion, on the behalf of the children of Isra

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *Aaron and his sons are separated fo*
priests office. 6 *The Ephod.* 30 *The Vr*
and Thummim.

AND take thou unto the Aaron they b
ther, and his sons with him, from am
the children of Israel, that he may minis
unto me in the priests office, *even* Aaro
Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, A
rons sons.

2 And thou shalt make holy garments f
Aaron thy brother, for glory and for bea

3 And thou shalt speak unto all that a
wise hearted, whom I have filled with t
spirit of wisedome, that they may make A
rons garments to consecrate him, that
may minister unto me in the priests offic

4 And these *are* the garments which th
shall make; a breast-plate, and an Epho
and a robe, and a broydered coat, a mit
and a girdle: and they shall make holy g
ments for Aaron they brother, and his s
that he may minister unto me in the pri
office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, a
purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the Ephod
gold, of blue and of purple, of scarlet a
fine twined linnen, with cunning w

7 It shall have the two shoulder-pie
thereof joyned at the two edges thereof
so it shalbe joyned together.

8 And the curious girdle of the Eph
which

ch *is* upon it, shall be of the same, ac-
ling to the work thereof; *even* of gold,
lue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine
ed linen.

And thou shalt take two onyx-stones,
grave on them the names of the chil-
of Israel.

Six of their names on one stone, and
ther six names of the rest on the *other*
according to their birth.

With the work of an engraver in stone,
the engravings of a signet, shalt thou
ve the two stones, with the names of
children of Israel; thou shalt make them
set in ouches of gold.

And thou shalt put the two stones
the shoulders of the Ephod, for stones
emoriall unto the children of Israel.
Aaron shall bear their names before
LORD, upon his two shoulders for a
oriall.

¶ And thou shalt make ouches of

And two chains of pure gold at the
of wreathen work shalt thou make
and fasten the wreathen chains to the
s.

¶ And thou shalt make the breast-
of judgement, with cunning work af-
e work of the Ephod thou shalt make
gold, of blue, and of purple, and of
t, and of fine twined linen shalt thou
it.

Foure square it shall be *being* dou-
a span *shall be* the length thereof, and
shall be the breadth thereof.

And thou shalt set in it settings of
, *even* foure rows of stones: *the first*
all be a Sardius, a Topaz, & a Carbun-
his shall be the first row.

And the second row *shall be* an Eme-
a Saphire, and a Diamond.

And the third row a Ligure, an Agate,
Amethyst.

And the fourth row, a Beryl, and an
and a Jasper: they shall be set in gold
in inclosings.

And the stones shall be with the names
children of Israel, twelve, according
ir names; *like* the engravings of a
; every one with his name shall they
ording to the twelve tribes.

¶ And thou shalt make upon the
plate chains at the ends, of wreathen
of pure gold.

And thou shalt make upon the breast-
two rings of gold, & shalt put the two
on the two ends of the breast-plate.

And thou shalt put the two wreathen
of gold in the two rings *which are*
ends of the breast-plate.

And the other two ends of the two
hen *chains*, thou shalt fasten in the
uches, and put *them* on the shoulder-
of the Ephod before it.

¶ And thou shalt make two rings of
gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breast-plate, in the border thereof, which *is* in the side of the Ephod inward.

27 And two *other* rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the Ephod, underneath towards the fore-part thereof, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the Ephod.

28 And they shall binde the breast-plate by the rings thereof, unto the rings of the Ephod, with a lace of blue, that *it* may be above the curious girdle of the Ephod, and that the breast-plate be not loosed from the Ephod.

29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breast-plate of judgement upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy *place*, for a memoriall before the LORD continually.

30 ¶ And thou shalt put in the breast-plate of judgement the Urim & the Thummim, and they shall be upon Aarons heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the judgement of the children of Israel upon his heart, before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make the robe of the Ephod all of blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the mids thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work, round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergion, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, & of scarlet round about the hem thereof; and bels of gold between them round about.

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron, to minister, and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy *place* before the LORD, and when he cometh out; that he die not.

36 ¶ And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, *like* the engravings of a signet, HOLINESSE TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall bo upon Aarons forehead, that Aaron may bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts: and it shall be alwayes upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of needle-work.

40 ¶ And for Aarons sons thou shalt

make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonners shalt thou make for them, for glorie and for beautie.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him: and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctifie them, that they may minister unto me in the priests office.

42 And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover their nakednesse: from the loins even unto the tighes they shall reach.

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the Tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy *place*; that they bear not iniquity, and die. *It shall be* a statute for ever unto him, and his seed after him.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the priests.* 38 *The continuall burnt-offering.*

AND this *is* the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priests office: Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish.

2 And unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oyl, and wafers unleavened anointed with oyl: of wheaten floure shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them unto one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water.

5 And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the Ephod, and the Ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the Ephod.

6 And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy Crown upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing oyl, and poure *it* upon his head, and anoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles (Aaron and his sons) and put the bonnets on them, and the priests office shall be theirs for a perpetuall statute: and thou shalt consecrate Aaron and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the Tabernacle of the congregation, and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, by the doore of the Tabernacle, of the congregation.

12 And thou shalt take of the bloud of the bullock, & put *it* upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and poure all the bloud beside the bottome of the altar.

13 And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul that *is* above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, and burn *them* upon the altar.

14 But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung shalt thou burn with fire without the camp. it *is* a sin-offering.

15 ¶ Thou shalt also take one ram, and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his bloud, and sprinkle *it* round about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put *them* unto his pieces, and unto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it *is* a burnt-offering unto the LORD: it *is* a sweet savour, and an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

19 ¶ And thou shalt take the other ram, and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his bloud, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the bloud upon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the bloud that *is* upon the altar, and of the anointing oyl, and sprinkle *it* upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, and the right shoulder, for it *is* a ram of consecration.

23 And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oyled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread, that *is* before the LORD.

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons, and shalt wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

25 And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn *them upon* the altar upon the burnt-offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it *is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aarons consecration, and wave it for a wave-offering before the LORD: and it shall be thy part.

- And thou shalt sanctifie the breast of wave offering, and the shoulder of the ve-offerings, which is waved, and which aved up of the ram of the consecration, of *that* which *is* for Aaron, and of *that* ch *is* for his sons.

28 And it shall be Aarons and his sons by tute for ever, from the children of Is-; for it *is* an heave-offering, and it shall n heave-offering from the children of l of the sacrifice of their peace-offer-, *even* their heave-offering unto the RD.

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aaron be his sons after him, to be anointed ein; and to be consecrated in them.

30 *And* that son that is priest in his stead put them on seven dayes, when he eth into the tabernacle of the congrega- to minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the cration, and seeth his flesh in the holy e.

32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the of the ram, and the bread that *is* in the et, by the doore of the tabernacle of ongregation.

33 And they shall eat those things, where- the atonement was made, to conse- and to sanctifie them: but a stranger not eat *thereof*, because they *are*

34 And if ought of the flesh of the con- tions, or of the bread remain unto the ing; then thou shalt burn the re- ler with fire: it shall not be eaten, ause it *is* holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, to his sons, according to all things n I have commanded thee; seven dayes thou consecrate them.

36 And thou shalt offer every day a bul- for a sin offering, for atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, and thou shalt anoint it to sanctifie it.

37 Seven dayes thou shalt make an atone- ment for the altar, and sanctifie it; and it shall be an altar most holy: whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this *is* that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even.

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oyl, and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink-offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat-offering of the morning, and according to the drink-offering thereof, for a sweet savour, a offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 *This shall be* a continuall burnt-offering throughout your generations, *at* the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and *the tabernacle* shall be sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctifie the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, I will sanctifie also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priests office.

45 ¶ And I will dwell amongst the children of Israel, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that I *am* the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I *am* the LORD their God.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *The altar of incense.* 11 *The ransome of soules.* 22 *The holy anointing oyl.* 34 *The composition of perfume.*

AND thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon: of shittim-wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit *shall be* the length thereof, & a cubit the breadth thereof (foure square shall it bee) and two cubits *shall be* the height thereof; the horns thereof *shall be* of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof: and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it by the two corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it: and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withall.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the vail, that *is* by the ark of the testimony, before the mercie-seat, that *is* over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning, when he dresseth the lambs he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it: a perpetuall incense before the LORD, throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt-sacrifice, nor meat-offering, neither shall ye powre drink-offering thereon.

10 And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year, with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement upon it, throughout your generations: it *is* most holy unto the LORD.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses saying;

12 When thou takest the sum of the chil-

children of Israel, after their number; then shall they give every man a ransome for his soule unto the LORD, when thou numbrest them: that there be no plague amongst them, when *thou* numbrest them.

13 This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbred; half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary (a shekel *is* twenty gerahs) an half shekel *shall be* the offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbred from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

15 The rich shall not give more, and the poore shall not give lesse then half a shekel, when *they* give an offering unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your soules.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement-money of the children of Israel, and shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be a memoriall unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your soules.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Thou shalt also make a laver of brasse, and his foot also of brasse, to wash *withall*, and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aaron and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet thereat.

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not: or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD.

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not; and it shall be a statute for ever to them, *even* to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee principall spices, of pure myrrhe five hundred *shekels* and of sweet cynamon half so much, *even* two hundred and fiftie *shekels*, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fiftie *shekels*.

24 And of cassia five hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuarie, and of oyl-olive an hin.

25 And thou shalt make it an oyl of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary; it shall be an holy anointing oyl.

26 And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimonie.

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, & the altar of incense.

28 And the altar of burnt-offering, with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctifie them, that they may be most holy; whatsoever toucheth them, shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that *they* may minister unto me in the priests office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oyl unto me, throughout your generations.

32 Upon mans flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make *any other like* it after the composition of it: it *is* holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 Whosoever compoundeth any like it, whosoever putteth *any* of it upon a stranger, shall even be cut off from his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum: *these* sweet spices with pure frankincense, of each shall there be a like *weight*.

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, tempered together, pure *and* holy.

36 And thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it before the testimonie in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And *as for* the perfume which thou shalt make, you shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.

38 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Bezaleel and Aholiab are called to the work of the Tabernacle.* 12 *Of the Sabbath.* 18 *Moses receiveth the tables.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 See, I have called by name, Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah.

3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisedome, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brasse.

5 And in cutting of stones to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him Aholiab the son of Ahisamach of the tribe of Dan; and in the hearts of all that are wise-hearted I have put wisedome; that they may make all that I have commanded thee:

7 The tabernacle of the congrega-

the ark of the testimonie, and the mer-seat that *is* thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle.

And the table and his furniture, and pure candlestick with all his furniture, the altar of incense:

And the altar of burnt-offering with his furniture, and the laver and his foot.

And the clothes of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office:

And the anointing oyl, and sweet incense for the holy *place*, according to all that I have commanded thee, shall they do.

And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.

Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my Sabbaths ye shall keep: for it *is* a signe between me and you, throughout your generations; that *ye* may know that I *am* the LORD, that doth sanctify you.

Ye shall keep the Sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you; Every one that defileth it: shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doth *any* work therein, that soul shall be cut off from amongst his people.

Six dayes may work be done, but in the seventh *is* the Sabbath of rest, holy to the LORD, whosoever doth *any* work in the Sabbath-day, he shall surely be put to death.

Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the Sabbath, to observe the Sabbath throughout their generations, *for* a perpetual covenant.

It *is* a signe between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six dayes the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

¶ And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

CHAP. XXXII.

The people cause Aaron to make a calf. 7 Moses breaketh the tables. 25 The idolaters slain. 30 Moses prayeth.

And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, Up, make us gods which shall go before us, for *as for* this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden ear-rings which *are* in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring *them* unto me.

And all the people brake off the golden ear-rings which *were* in their ears, and brought *them* unto Aaron.

And he received *them* at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf, & they said, These *be* thy gods, O Israel which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

And when Aaron saw *it*, he built an altar before it, and Aaron made proclamation and said To morrow *is* a feast to the LORD.

And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt-offerings, and brought peace-offerings: and the people sate down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go, get thee down, for thy people which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted *themselves*.

They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them, they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These *be* thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and behold, it *is* a stiffnecked people.

Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them; and I will make of thee a great nation.

And Moses besought the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt, with great power, and with a mighty hand?

Wherefore should the Egyptians speak and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evill against thy people.

Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidest unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of, will I give unto your seed and they shall inherit it for ever.

And the LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimonie *were* in his hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written.

And the tables *were* the work of God, and the writing *was* the writing of God graven upon the tables.

And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, *There is* a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, *It is* not the voice of *them that* shout for mastery, neither *is it* the voice of *them that* cry for being overcome *but* the noise of *them that* sing, do I hear.

19 ¶ And it came to passe assoon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt *it* in the fire, and ground *it* to powder, and strawed *it* upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink *of it*.

21 And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aaron said: Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people that they *are set* on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for *as for* this Moses; the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break *it* off: So they gave *it* me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Moses saw that the people *were* naked (for Aaron had made them naked unto *their* shame, amongst their enemies)

26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who *is* on the LORDS side? *let him come* unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus said the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses; and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 For Moses had said, Consecrate your selves to day to the LORD, *even* every man upon his son, and upon his brother, that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to passe on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great sin, and now I will go up unto the LORD; peradventure I shall make an atonement for your sin.

31 And Moses returned unto the LORD and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt, forgive their sin: and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto *the place* of which I have spoken unto thee: Behold, mine angel shall go before thee: Nevertheless; in the day when I visit, I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *The Lord refuseth to go with the people.* 9 *The Lord talketh with Moses.* 12 *He desireth to see the glorie of God.*

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Depart, *and* go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I sware unto Abraham, to Isaac and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give *it*.

2 And I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

3 Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up in the midst of thee, for thou *art* a stiff-necked people: lest I consume thee in the way.

4 ¶ And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned: and no man did put on him his ornaments.

5 For the LORD had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, Ye *are* a stiffe-necked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Israel stript themselves of their ornaments: by the mount Horeb.

7 And Moses took the Tabernacle and pitched it without the camp afar off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation: And it came to passe, that every one which sought the LORD, went out unto the Tabernacle of the congregation, which *was* without the camp.

8 And it came to passe, when Moses went out unto the Tabernacle, *that* all the people rose up, and stood every man at his tent doore, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the Tabernacle.

9 And it came to passe, as Moses entred into the Tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the doore of the Tabernacle, and *the Lord* talked with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the Tabernacle doore: and all the people rose up and worshipped: every man in his tent doore.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp, but his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the Tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD

thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, If I have found grace in thy sight, shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may finde grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is thy people.

14 And he said, My presence shall go *with thee*, and I will give thee rest.

15 And he said unto him, If thy presence go not *with me*, carrie us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here, that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? *Is it* not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that *are* upon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory.

19 And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercie on whom I will shew mercie.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold *there is* a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to passe, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I passe by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back-parts: but my face shall not be seen.

CHAP. XXXIV.

The tables are renewed. 5 The name of God proclaimed. 10 God maketh a covenant with them.

1 And the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon *these* tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thy self there to me, in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, the LORD God, mercifull and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodnesse and truth.

7 Keeping mercie for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and sin, and that will by no means clear *the guiltie*, visiting the iniquitie of the fathers upon the children, and upon the childrens children, unto the third and to the fourth *generation*.

8 And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us (for *it is* a stiffe necked people) and pardon our iniquitie, and our sin, and take us for thine inheritance.

10 And he said, Behold, I make a covenant: before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou *art*, shall see the work of the LORD: for it *is* a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day: Behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, & the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

12 Take heed to thy self, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitant of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee.

13 But ye shall destroy their altar, break their images, and cut down their groves.

14 For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name *is* Jealous, *is* a jealous God.

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and *one* call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice.

16 And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 ¶ The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep: Seven dayes shalt thou eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee in the time of the moneth Abib: for in the moneth Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

19 All that openeth the matrix *is* mine: and every firstling among thy cattell, *whether* ox or sheep, *that is male*.

20 But the firstling of an asse thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem

him not, then ſhalt thou break his neck. All the firſt-born of thy ſons thou ſhalt redeem: and none ſhall appeare before me emptie.

21 ¶ Six dayes thou ſhalt work, but on the ſeventh day thou ſhalt reſt; in earing-time and in harveſt thou ſhalt reſt.

22 ¶ And thou ſhalt obſerve the feaſt of weeks, of the firſt-fruits of wheat harveſt, and the feaſt of in-gathering at the years end.

23 ¶ Thrice in the years ſhall all your men-children appear before the Lord GOD, the God of Iſrael.

24 For I will caſt out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders; neither ſhall any man deſire thy land, when thou ſhalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God, thrice in the year.

25 Thou ſhalt not offer the bloud of my ſacrifice with leaven, neither ſhall the ſacrifice of the feaſt of paſſeover beleft unto the morning.

26 The firſt of the firſt-fruits of thy land thou ſhalt bring unto the houſe of the LORD thy God. Thou ſhalt not ſeeth a kid in his mothers milk.

27 And the LORD ſaid unto Moſes, Write thou theſe words: for after the tenour of theſe words I have made a covenant with thee and with Iſrael.

28 And he was there with the LORD fourty dayes and fourtie nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water, and he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

29 ¶ And it came to paſſe when Moſes came down from mount Sinai (*with* the two tables of teſtimonie in Moſes hand, when he came down from the mount) that Moſes wiſt not that the skin of his face ſhone, while he talked with him.

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Iſrael ſaw Moſes, behold, the skin of his face ſhone, and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Moſes called unto them, and Aaron, and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him; and Moſes talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Iſrael came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had ſpoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And *till* Moſes had done ſpeaking with them, he put a vail on his face.

34 But when Moſes went in before the LORD to ſpeak with him, he took the vail off, untill he came out; And he came out and ſpake unto the children of Iſrael, *that* which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Iſrael ſaw the face of Moſes, that the skin of Moſes face ſhone: and Moſes put the vail upon his face again untill he went in to ſpeak with him.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *The Sabbath.* 4 *The free gifts for the Tabernacle.* 20 *The readineſſe of the people to offer.*

AND Moſes gathered all the congregation of the children of Iſrael together, and ſaid unto them, *Theſe are* the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye ſhould do them.

2 Six dayes ſhall work be done, but the ſeventh day there ſhall be to you an holy day, a Sabbath of reſt to the LORD: whoſoever doth work therein, ſhall be put to death.

3 Ye ſhall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the Sabbath-day.

4 ¶ And Moſes ſpake unto all the congregation of the children of Iſrael, ſaying, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded, ſaying,

5 Take ye from amongſt you an offering unto the LORD: Whoſoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and ſilver, and braſſe,

6 And blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine linen, and goats *hair*;

7 And rams skins died red, and badgers skins, and ſhittim-wood,

8 And oyl for the light, and ſpices for anointing oyl, and for the ſweet incenſe,

9 And onyx ſtones, and ſtones to be ſet for the Ephod, and for the breaſt-plate.

10 And every wiſe hearted among you ſhall come and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11 The Tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his bars, his pillars and his ſockets.

12 The ark and the ſtaves thereof, with the mercie-ſeat, and the vail of the covering,

13 The table, and his ſtaves, and all his veſſels, and the ſhew-bread.

14 The candleſtick alſo for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oyl for the light,

15 And the incenſe altar, and his ſtaves, and the anointing oyl, and the ſweet incenſe, and the hanging for the doore, at the entring in of the tabernacle.

16 The altar of burnt-offering with his braſen grate, his ſtaves, and all his veſſels, the laver and his foot,

17 The hangings of the court, his pillars and their ſockets, and the hanging for the doore of the court,

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their coards,

19 The clothes of ſervice, to do ſervice in the holy *place*, the holy garments for Aaron the prieſt, and the garments of his ſons to miniſter in the prieſts office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Iſrael departed from the preſence of Moſes.

21 And

21 And they came, every one whose
art ſtirred him up, and every one whom
ſpirit made willing, and they brought
LORDS offering to the work of
Tabernacle of the congregation, and
all his ſervice, and for the holy gar-
nts.

22 And they came both men and wo-
n, as many as were willing hearted, *and*
ught bracelets, and ear-rings, and rings,
rablets, all jewels of gold: and every
n that offered, *offered* an offering of gold
o the LORD.

23 And every man with whom was found
, and purple, and ſcarlet, & fine linnen,
goats *hair*, and red skins of rams, and
gers skins, brought *them*.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of
r and braſſe, brought the LORDS offe-
, and every man with whom was found
im-wood for any work of the ſervice,
ght *it*.

25 And all the women that were wiſe-
ted, did ſpin with their hands, and
ght that which they had ſpun, both of
, and of purple, and of ſcarlet, and of
linnen.

26 And all the women whoſe heart
d them up in wiſedome, ſpun goats-
.

27 And the rulers brought onyx-ſtones,
ſtones to be ſet for the Ephod, and for
breaſt-plate:

28 And ſpice, and oyl for the light, and
he anointing oyl, and for the ſweet in-
e.

29 The children of Iſrael brought a wil-
offering unto the LORD, every man
woman, whoſe heart made them wil-
to bring for all manner of worke,
h the LORD had commanded to be
, by the hand of Moſes.

30 ¶ And Moſes ſaid unto the children
ael, See, the LORD hath called by
Bezaleel the ſon of Uri, the ſon of
of the tribe of Judah.

31 And he hath filled him with the ſpirit
od, in wiſedome, in underſtanding, and
owledge, and in all manner of work-
ſhip:

32 And to deviſe curious works, to work
ld, and in ſilver, and in braſſe.

33 And in the cutting of ſtones to ſet
, and in carving of wood to make any
ner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he
teach, *both* he and Aholiab the ſon of
amach of the tribe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with wiſedome,
art, to work all manner of work, of
ngraver, and of the cunning workman,
of the embroiderer in blue, and in pur-
in ſcarlet, and in fine linnen, and of the
ver, *even* of them that do any work, and
oſe that deviſe cunning work.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *The offerings are delivered to the workmen.* 5 *The liberality of the people is reſtrained.*

THen wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wiſe-hearted man, in whom the LORD put wiſedome and underſtanding, to know how to work all manner of work for the ſervice of the ſanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Moſes called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wiſe-hearted man, in whoſe heart the LORD had put wiſedome, *even* every one whoſe heart ſtirred him up to come unto the work to do it.

3 And they received of Moſes all the offering which the children of Iſrael had brought, for the work of the ſervice of the ſanctuary, to make it *withall*. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.

4 And all the wiſe men that wrought all the work of the ſanctuary, came every man from his work which they made.

5 ¶ And they ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying, The people bring much more then enough for the ſerve of the work which the Lord commanded to make.

6 And Moſes gave commandment, and they cauſed it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, ſaying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the ſanctuary: ſo the people were reſtrained from bringing.

7 For the ſtuffe they had was ſufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ And every wiſe-hearted man, among them that wrought the work of the Tabernacle, made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and ſcarlet: with Cherubims of cunning work made hee them.

9 The length of one curtain *was* twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain foure cubits: the curtains *were* all of one ciſe.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and *the other* five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain, from the ſelvedge in the coupling: likewiſe he made in the uttermoſt ſide of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the ſecond.

12 Fifty loops made he in one curtaine, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which *was* in the coupling of the ſecond: the loops held one curtain to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches. So it became one Tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made curtains of goats

hair, for the tent over the Tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and foure cubits was the bread of one curtain: the eleven curtains *were* of one cise.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

18 And he made fifty taches of brasse to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 And he made a covering for the tent, of rams skins died red, and a covering of badgers skins above *that*.

20 ¶ And he made boards for the tabernacle, of shittim-wood, standing up.

21 The length of a board *was* ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle: twenty boards for the south-side, sout-ward.

24 And fourt sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards: two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle *which is* toward the north corner, he made twenty boards.

26 And their forty sockets of silver: two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle west-ward, he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards, and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets.

31 ¶ And he made bars of shittim-wood five for the boards of the one side of the Tabernacle.

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the Tabernacle: and five bars for the boards of the Tabernacle for the sides west-ward.

33 And he made the midle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, with Cherubims made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto foure pillars of shittim-*wood*, and overlaid them with gold, their hooks *were* of gold, and he cast for them foure sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an hanging for the tabernacle doore, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of needle work.

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters, and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets *were* of brasse.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 The Ark. 6 The mercy-seat with Cherubims. 10 The table. 17 The candlestick. 25 The altar of incense.

AND Bezaleel made the Ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half *was* the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it.

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it foure rings of gold *to be set* by the foure corners of it: even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the Ark, to bear the Ark.

6 ¶ And he made the mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half *was* the length thereof, and one cubit and an half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two Cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, at the two ends of the mercy-seat.

8 One Cherub on the end on this side, and another Cherub on the *other* end on this side: out of the mercie-seat made he the Cherubims on the two ends thereof.

9 And the Cherubims spread out their wings on high, *and* covered with their wings over the mercy-seat, with their faces one to another; *even* to the mercy-seat-ward were the faces of the Cherubims.

10 ¶ And he made the table of shittim wood: two cubits *was* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an hand breadth round about: and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it foure rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that *were* in the foure feet thereof.

14 One

14 Over againſt the border were the
nes, the places for the ſtaves, to bear the
ble.

15 And he made the ſtaves of ſhittim-
ood, and overlaid them with gold, to
ar the table.

16 And he made the veſſels which *were*
on the table, his diſhes, and his ſpoons,
d his bowls, and his covers to cover
thall, of pure gold.

17 ¶ And he made the candleſtick of
e gold, of beaten work made he the
ndleſtick, his ſhaft and his branch, his
wls, his knops, and his flowers were of
ſame.

18 And ſix branches going out of the
s thereof: three branches of the can-
ſtick out of the one ſide thereof, and
ee branches of the candleſtick out of the
er ſide thereof,

19 Three bowls made after the faſhion
almonds, in one branch, a knop and a
ver: and three bowls made like almonds,
another branch, a knok and a flower: ſo
oughout the ſix branches, going out of
candleſtick.

20 And in the candleſtick *were* foure
ls made like almonds, his knops and
flowers.

21 And a knop under two branches of
ſame, and a knop under two branches of
ſame, and a knop under two branches of
ſame, according to the ſix branches
ng out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were
he ſame: all of it *was* one beaten work
ure gold.

23 And he and his ſeven lamps, and his
ffers, and his ſnuffe-diſhes, of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made hee it,
all the veſſels thereof.

25 ¶ And he made the incenſe-altar of
m-wood, the length of it *was* a cubit,
the breadth of it a cubit (it *was* foure-
are) and two cubits *was* the height of
the horns thereof were of the ſame.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold *both*
top of it, and the ſides thereof round
ut, and the horns of it: alſo he made
o it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it
er the crown thereof, by the two cor-
s of it, upon the two ſides thereof; to be
ces for the ſtaves to bear it withall.

28 And he made the ſtaves of ſhittim-
d, and overlaid them with gold.

29 ¶ And he made the holy anointing oyl,
the pure incenſe of ſweet ſpices, accor-
g to the work of the apothecary.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

The altar of burnt-offering. 8 The laver of braſſe. 9 The court. 12 The ſum of the offerings.

1 He made the altar of burnt-offering
of ſhittim-wood, five cubits *was* the
length thereof, and five cubits the breadth
thereof (it *was* foureſquare) and three cu-
bits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the
foure corners of it: the horns thereof
were of the ſame, and he overlaid it with
braſſe.

3 And he made all the veſſels of the
altar, the pots, and the ſhovels, and the
baſons, *and* the fleſh-hooks, and the fire-
pans: all the veſſels thereof made hee of
braſſe.

4 And he made for the altar a braſen
grate of net-woork, under the compaſſe
thereof, beneath unto the midſt of it.

5 And he caſt foure rings for the foure
ends of the grate of braſſe, to be places for
the ſtaves.

6 And he made the ſtaves of ſhittim-
wood, and overlaid them with braſſe.

7 And hee put the ſtaves into the rings
on the ſides of the altar, to bear it withall,
he made the altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he made the laver of braſſe, and
the foot of it of braſſe, of the looking-
glaſſes of *the women* aſſembling, which aſ-
ſembled at the doore of the tabernacle of
the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made the court: on the
ſouth-ſide ſouth-ward, the hangings of the
court *were* of fine twined linnen, an hun-
dred cubits.

10 Their pillars *were* twenty, and their
braſen ſockets twenty: the hooks of the
pillars, and their fillets *were* of ſilver.

11 And for the north-ſide, *the hangings*
were an hundred cubits, their pillars *were*
twenty, and their ſockets of braſſe twenty,
the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets, of
ſilver.

12 And for the weſt-ſide *were* hangings
of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their
ſockets ten: the hooks of the pillars, and
their fillets of ſilver.

13 And for the eaſt-ſide eaſt-ward fifty
cubits.

14 The hangings of the one ſide *of the*
gate were fifteen cubits, their pillars three,
and their ſockets three.

15 And for the other ſide of the court-
gate on this hand, & that hand, *were* hang-
ings of fifteen cubits, their pillars three, and
their ſockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round
about, *were* of fine twined linnen.

17 And the ſockets for the pillars *were*
of braſſe, the hooks of the pillars, and their
fillets of ſilver, and the overlaying of their
chapiters of ſilver, and all the pillars of the
court were filletted with ſilver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the
court *was* needle-work, of blue, and purple,
and ſcarlet, and fine twined linnen: & twen-
ty cubits *was* the length, and the height in
the breadth *was* five cubits, anſwerable to
the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars *were* foure, and their ſockets of braſſe four: their hooks of ſilver, and the overlaying of their chapiters, and their fillets of ſilver.

20 And all the pins of the Tabernacle, and of the court round about *were* of braſſe.

21 ¶ This is the ſum of the Tabernacle, *even* of the Tabernacle of teſtimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moſes, *for* the ſervice of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, ſon to Aaron the prieſt.

22 And Bezaleel the ſon of Uri, the ſon of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moſes.

23 And with him *was* Aholiab, ſon of Ahiſamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in ſcarlet, and fine linnen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work, in all the work of the holy *place*, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and ſeven hundred and thirty ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the ſanctuary.

25 And the ſilver of them that were numbred of the congregation, *was* an hundred talents, and a thouſand ſeven hundred and threeſcore and fifteen ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the ſanctuary.

26 A bekah for every man, *that is*, half a ſhekel, after the ſhekel of the ſanctuary, for every one that went to be numbred, from twenty years old and upward, for ſix hundred thouſand and three thouſand and five hundred and fifty *men*.

27 And of the hundred talents of ſilver, were caſt the ſockets of the ſanctuary, and the ſockets of the vail; an hundred ſockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a ſocket.

28 And of the thouſand ſeven hundred ſeventy and five *ſhekels*, he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filletted them.

29 And the braſſe of the offering *was* ſeventy talents, and two thouſand and foure hundred ſhekels.

30 And therewith he made the ſockets to the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, and the braſen Altar, and the braſen grate for it, and all the veſſels of the Altar.

31 And the ſockets of the court round about, and the ſockets of the Court-gate, and all the pins of the Tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 *The clothes of ſervice, and holy garments.* 2 *The Ephod.* 8 *The Breſt-plate.* 22 *The robe of the Ephod.*

AND of the blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, they made clothes of ſervice, to do ſervice in the holy *place*, and made the holy garments for Aaron; as the LORD commanded Moſes.

2 And he made the Ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine twined linnen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut *it* into wiers, to work *it* in the blue, and in the purple, and in the ſcarlet, and in the fine linnen, *with* cunning work.

4 They made ſhoulder-pieces for it, to couple *it* together; by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his Ephod that *was* upon it, *was* of the ſame, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moſes.

6 ¶ And they wrought onyx-ſtones inclоſed in ouches of gold, graven as ſignets are graven, with the names of the children of Iſrael.

7 And he put them on the ſhoulders of the Ephod, that they ſhould be ſtones for a memoriall to the children of Iſrael; as the LORD commanded Moſes.

8 ¶ And he made the breaſt-plate of cunning work, like the work of the Ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine twined linnen.

9 It was foureſquare, they made the breaſt-plate double: a ſpan *was* the length thereof, and a ſpan the breadth thereof, *being* doubled.

10 And they ſet in it foure rows of ſtones: *the firſt* row *was* a Sardius, a Topas, and a Carbuncle: this *was* the firſt row.

11 And the ſecond row, an Emerauld, a Saphire, and a Diamond.

12 And the third row, a Ligure, an Agate, and a Amethyſt.

13 And the fourth row, a Beryl, an Onyx, and a Jaſper: they were incloſed in ouches of gold in their incloſings.

14 And the ſtones *were* according to the names of the children of Iſrael, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a ſignet, every one with his name according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breaſt-plate chains, at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings: and put the two rings in the two ends of the breaſt-plate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breaſt-plate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they faſtned in the two ouches, and put them on the ſhoulder-pieces of the Ephod, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put *them* on the two ends of the breaſt-plate upon the border of it, which *was* on the ſide of the Ephod inward.

20 And

20 And they made two *other* golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the Ephod underneath, toward the fore-part of it, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the Ephod.

21 And they did binde the breast-plate by his rings unto the rings of the Ephod, with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the Ephod, and that the breast-plate might not be loosed from the Ephod; as ỳ LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he made the robe of the Ephod of woven work, all of blue.

23 And there was a hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, *with* a band round about the hole, that it should not rent.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe, pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, *and* twined linnen.

25 And they made bels of pure gold, and put the bels between the pomegranates, upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates.

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate round about the hem of the robe to minister *in*, as the LORD commanded Moses.

27 ¶ And they made coats of fine linnen, of woven work, for Aaron, and for his sons.

28 And a mitre of fine linnen, and goodly bonnets of fine linnen, and linnen breeches of fine twined linnen.

29 And a girdle of fine twined linnen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needlework; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, *like to* the engravings of a signet, HOLINES TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten *it* on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the Tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished, and the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the Tabernacle unto Moses, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets.

34 And the covering of rams skins died red, and the covering of badgers skins, and the vail of the covering.

35 The Ark of the testimonie, and the staves thereof, and the mercy-seat.

36 The table, *and* all the vessels thereof, and the shew-bread.

37 The pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, *even with* the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oyl for light.

38 And the golden Altar, and the anointing oyl, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle doore.

39 The brasen altar, and his grate of brasse, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court-gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation.

41 The clothes of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priests, and his sons garments to minister in the priests office.

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work.

43 And Moses did look upon all the work, and behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: And Moses blessed them.

CHAP. XL.

1 The Tabernacle is commanded to be reared, 9 and anointed. 15 Aaron and his sons to be sanctified.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 On the first day of the first moneth, shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

3 And thou shalt put therein the Ark of the testimonie, and cover the Ark with the vail.

4 And thou shalt bring in the table, & set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it, and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the Ark of the testimonie, and put the hanging of the doore of the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the Altar of the burnt-offering, before the doore of the Tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the Altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, & hang up the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take the anointing oyl, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and al the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt anoint the Altar of the burnt-offering, and all his vessels, and sanctifie the altar: and it shall be an altar most holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctifie it.

12 And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, and anoint him, and sanctifie

tifie him, that he may minister unto me in the priests office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats.

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priests office: for their anointing shall surely be an everlasting priesthood, throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Moses according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to passe in the first moneth, in the second year, on the first *day* of the moneth, that the Tabernacle was reared up.

18 And Moses reared up the Tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And hee spread abroad the tent over the Tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses.

20 ¶ And he took and put the testimonie into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, & put the mercie-seat above upon the ark.

21 And he brought the ark into the Tabernacle, & set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the Tabernacle north-ward, without the vail.

23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD, as the LORD had commanded Moses.

24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the Tabernacle southward.

25 And hee lighted the lamps before the LORD: as the LORD commanded Moses.

26 ¶ And hee put the golden Altar in the tent of the congregation, before the vail.

27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon as the LORD commanded Moses.

28 ¶ And hee set up the hanging at the doore of the Tabernacle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt-offering by the doore of the Tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt-offering, and the meat-offering: as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And hee set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash *withall*.

31 And Moses, and Aaron, and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat.

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, & when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the LORD commanded Moses.

33 And he reared up the court round about the Tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court-gate: so Moses finished the work.

34 ¶ Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the Tabernacle.

35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the Tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the Tabernacle, the children of Israel went on-ward in all their journeys.

37 But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not, till the day that it was taken up.

38 For the cloud of the LORD *was* upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

THE THIRD BOOKE OF MOSES, called LEVITICVS.

CHAP. I.

1 *The burnt-offerings,* 3 *of the herd,* 10 *of the flocks,* 14 *of the fowls.*

AND the LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD; yee shall bring your offering of the cattell, *even* of the herd, and of the flock.

3 If his offering *be* a burnt-sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.

4 And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt-offering: and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests Aarons sonnes shall bring the bloud, and sprinkle the bloud round about upon the altar, that

the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And hee shall slay the burnt-offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire.

8 And the priests Aarons sons shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that *is* in the fire, which *is* upon the altar.

9 But the inwards, and his legs shall hee wash in water; and the priests shall burn all on the altar, *to be* a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering *be* of the flocks, namely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt-sacrifice, he shal bring it a male without blemish.

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar north-ward before the Lord: and the priests Aarons sons shall sprinkle his bloud round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar.

13 But he shall wash the inwards, and the legs with water: and the priests shall bring all, and burn *it* upon the altar: it *is* a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt-sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of fowls, then hee shall bring his offering of turtle-doves, or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn *it* on the altar: and the bloud thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar.

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with his feathers, and cast it beside the altar on the east-part, by the place of the ashes.

17 And he shall cleave it, with the wings thereof, *but* shall not divide *it* asunder, and the priest shall burn *it* upon the altar, upon the wood that *is* upon the fire: it *is* a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

CHAP. II.

The meat-offering of floure with oyl and incense, 12 *or of the first-fruits in the eare,* 13 *the salt of the meat-offering.*

AND when any will offer a meat-offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of fine floure: and he shall pour oyl upon it, and put frankincense thereon.

2 And he shall bring it to Aarons sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handfull of the floure thereof, & of the oyl thereof, with all the frankincense thereof, and the priests shall burn the memoriall of it upon the altar, *to be* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

3 And the remnant of the meat-offering *shall be* Aarons and his sons: *it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meat-offering baken in the oven, it *shall be* an unleavened cake of fine floure mingled with oyl, or unleavened wafers, anointed with oyl.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation *be* a meat-offering *baken* in a pan, it shall be of fine floure unleavened, mingled with oyl.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and poure oyl thereon: it *is* a meat-offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation *be* a meat-offering *baken* in the frying-pan, it shall be made of fine floure with oyl.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat-offering, that is made of these things, unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat-offering a memoriall thereof, and shall burn *it* upon the altar: *it is* an offering made by fire of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And that which is left of the meat-offering *shall be* Aarons and his sons: *it is* a thing most holy, of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 No meat-offering which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall bee made with leaven; For ye shall burn no leaven, nor any hony, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ As for the oblation of the first-fruits yee shall offer them unto the LORD; but they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

13 And every oblation of thy meat-offering shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat-offering, with all their offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the LORD; thou shalt offer for the meat-offering of thy first-fruits, green ears of corn dried by the fire, *even* corn beaten out of full ears.

15 And thou shalt put oyl upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it *is* a meat-offering.

16 And the priest shall burn the memoriall of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the oyl thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

CHAP. III.

1 *The peace-offering of the herd,* 6 *of the flock,* 7 *either a lamb,* 11 *or a goat.*

AND if his oblation *be* a sacrifice of peace-offering, if he offer *it* of the herd, whether *it be* male or female, hee shall

shall offer it without blemish before the LORD.

2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation: and Aarons sons the priests shall sprinkle the bloud upon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace-offering, an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards.

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks: and the caul above the liver with the kidneys, it shall be take away.

5 And Aarons sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt-sacrifice, which *is* upon the wood that *is* on the fire: *it is* an offering made by fire of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace-offering unto the LORD, bee of the flock, male or female, he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the Tabernacle of the congregation, and Aarons sons shall sprinkle the bloud thereof round about upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace-offering, an offering made by fire unto the LORD: the fat thereof, *and* the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the back-bone: and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards.

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, wich *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall be take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering *be* a goat, then hee shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And hee shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the Tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the bloud thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, *even* an offering made by fire unto the Lord the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards.

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar; *it is* the food of the offering made by fire, for a sweet savour. All the fat *is* the LORDS.

17 It *shall be* a perpetuall statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings that ye eat neither fat nor bloud.

CHAP. IIII.

1 *The sin offering of ignorance.* 3 *For the priest,* 13 *the congregation,* 22 *the ruler,* 27 *or any of the people.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandment of the LORD (*concerning things* which ought not to be done) & shall do against any of them:

3 If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin which he hath sinned a young bullock without blemish, unto the LORD for a sin offering.

4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD, and shall lay his hand upon the bullocks head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

5 And the priest that is anointed, shall take of the bullocks bloud, and bring it to the Tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And the priests shall dip his finger in the bloud, and sprinkle of the bloud seven times before the LORD, before the vail of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall put *some* of the bloud upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which *is* in the Tabernacle of the congregation; and shall poure all the bloud of the bullock at the bottome of the altar of the burnt-offering which *is* at the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards.

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priests shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt-offering.

11 And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung.

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth without the camp, unto a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire: where the ashes are poured out, shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD, *concerning* things

...gs which should not be done, and are ...ltie:

...When the sin, which they have sinned ...nst it, is known, then the congregation ... offer a young bullock for the sin, and ...g him before the Tabernacle of the con...gation.

...And the elders of the congregation ... lay their hands upon the head of the ...ock before the LORD, and the bullock ... be killed before the LORD.

...And the priest that is anointed shall ...g of the bullocks bloud to the Taberna... of the congregation.

...And the priest shall dip his finger *in* ... of the bloud, and sprinkle it seven ...s before the LORD, *even* before the ...

...And he shall put *some* of the bloud ... the horns of the Altar, which *is* before ... LORD, that *is* in the Tabernacle of the ...regation, and shall poure out all the ...d at the bottome of the altar of the ...t-offering, which *is* at the doore of the ...ernacle of the congregation.

...And he shall take all his fat from ..., and burn *it* upon the altar.

...And he shall do with the bullock as ...id with the bullock for a sin offering, so ... he do with this: and the priest shall ...e an atonement for them, and it shall be ...iven them.

...And he shall carry forth the bullock ...out the camp, & burn him as he burn...e first bullock, it *is* a sin offering for the ...regation.

¶ When a ...er hath sinned and done ... *what* through ignorance *against* any of ... commandments of the LORD his God, ...erning *things* which should not bee do...and is guilty;

...Or if his sin, wherein hee hath sinned, ...e to his knowledge: he shall bring his ...ering, a kid of the goats, a male without ...emish.

...And he shall lay his hand upon the ...d of the goat, and kill it in the place ...re they kill the burnt-offering before ... LORD, it *is* a sin offering.

...And the priest shall take of the bloud ...e sin offering with his finger, and put *it* ...n the horns of the altar of burnt-offer...and shall poure out his bloud at the bot...e of the altar of burnt-offering.

...And he shall burn all his fat upon the ..., as the fat of the sacrifice of peace-of...ings, and the priest shall make an atone...t for him, as concerning his sin, and it ... be forgiven him.

¶ And if any one of the common peo... sin through ignorance, while hee doth ... *what against* any of the command...ts of the LORD, *concerning things* ...ich ought not to be done, and be guil...

...Or if his sin, which hee hath sinned, come to his knowlegde: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt-offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the bloud thereof with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, and shall poure out all the bloud thereof at the bottome of the altar.

31 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn *it* upon the altar, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt-offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the bloud of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, and shall poure out all the bloud thereof at the bottome of the altar.

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace-offerings, and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD, and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAP. V.

1 *Of him that concealeth his touching or unclean things;* 4 *or making an oath.* 14 *The trespasse-offering in sacriledge,* 17 *and in sins of ignorance.*

AND if a soul sin, and heare the voice of swearing, and *is* a witnesse, whether he hath seen or known *of it*, if he do not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquitie.

2 Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether *it be* a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carasce of unclean cattell, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him, hee also shall bee unclean and guiltie.

3 Or if he touch the uncleanneſſe of man, whatsoever uncleanneſſe *it be* that a man shall be defiled withall, and it be hid from him; when hee knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with *his* lips to do evill, or to do good, whatsoever *it bee* that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him, when he

he knoweth *of it*, then he ſhall be guiltie in one of theſe.

5 And it ſhall be, when he ſhall be guiltie in one of theſe things, that he ſhall confeſſe that he hath ſinned in that thing.

6 And he ſhall bring his treſpaſſe-offering unto the LORD for his ſin which hee hath ſinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a ſin-offering: and the prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him concerning his ſin.

7 And if he be not able to bring a lamb, then hee ſhall bring for his treſpaſſe, which hee hath committed, two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a ſin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering.

8 And he ſhall bring them unto the prieſt, who ſhall offer *that* which *is* for the ſin-offering firſt, and wring off his head from his neck, but ſhall not divide *it* aſunder.

9 And he ſhall ſprinkle of the bloud of the ſin-offering upon the ſide of the altar; and the reſt of the bloud ſhall be wrung out at the bottome of the altar, it *is* a ſin-offering.

10 And hee ſhall offer the ſecond for a burnt-offering, according to the manner: and the prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him, for his ſin which he had ſinned, and it ſhall be forgiven him.

11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, then hee that ſinned, ſhall bring for his offering, the tenth part of an ephah of fine floure for a ſin-offering, hee ſhall put no oyl upon it, neither ſhall he put any frankincenſe thereon, for it *is* a ſin-offering.

12 Then ſhall he bring it to the prieſt, and the prieſt ſhall take his handfull of it, *even* a memoriall thereof, and burn *it* on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD, it *is* a ſin-offering.

13 And the prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him, as touching his ſin that hee hath ſinned in one of theſe, and it ſhall be forgiven him, and *the remnant* ſhall be the prieſts, as a meat-offering.

14 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

15 If a ſoul commit a treſpaſſe, and ſin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD, then he ſhall bring for his treſpaſſe unto the LORD, a ram without blemiſh out of the flocks, with thy eſtimation by ſhekels of ſilver, after the ſhekel of the ſanctuary, for a treſpaſſe-offering

16 And hee ſhall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy things, and ſhall adde the fift part thereto, and give it unto the prieſt, and the prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him with the ram of the treſpaſſe-offering, and it ſhall be forgiven him.

17 ¶ And if a ſoul ſin, and comit any of theſe things which are forbidden to bee done by the commandments of the LORD, though he wiſt *it* not, yet *hee is* guiltie, and ſhall bear his iniquitie.

18 And he ſhall bring a ram without blemiſh out of the flock, with thy eſtimation for a treſpaſſe-offering unto the prieſt, and the prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred, and wiſt *it* not; and it ſhall be forgiven him.

19 It *is* a treſpaſſe-offering, he hath certainly treſpaſſed againſt the LORD.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The treſpaſſe-offering for ſinne done wittingly.* 19 *The offering at the conſecration of a prieſt.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

2 If a ſoul ſin, and commit a treſpaſſe againſt the LORD, and lie unto his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep, or in fellowſhip, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour;

3 Or have found that which was loſt, lieth concerning it, and ſweareth falſly, in any of all theſe that a man doth, ſinning therein:

4 Then it ſhall be, becauſe hee hath ſinned, and is guiltie, that he ſhall reſtore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the loſt thing which he found.

5 Or all that about which he hath ſworn falſly, hee ſhall even reſtore it in the principall, and ſhall adde the fift parth more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his treſpaſſe-offering.

6 And he ſhall bring his treſpaſſe-offering unto the LORD: a ram without blemiſh out of the flock, with thy eſtimation for a treſpaſſe-offering unto the prieſt.

7 And the prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him before the LORD, and it ſhall be forgiven him, for any thing of all that he hath done in treſpaſſing therein.

8 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

9 Command Aaron and his ſons, ſaying, This *is* the law of the burnt-offering, (It is the burnt-offering, becauſe of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar ſhall be burning in it.)

10 And the prieſt ſhall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches ſhall he put upon his fleſh, and take up the aſhes which the fire hath conſumed with the burnt-offering on the altar, and he ſhall put them beſides the altar.

11 And he ſhall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the aſhes

es without the campe, unto a clean
ace.
12 And the fire upon the altar shall bee
rning in it, it shall not be put out, and
e priests shall burn wood on it every mor-
ng, and lay the burnt-offering in order
on it, and he shall burn thereon the fat
the peace-offerings.
13 The fire shall ever be burning upon
e altar, it shall neger go out.
14 ¶ And this *is* the law of the meat-of-
ring; the sons of Aaron shall offer it before
e LORD, before the altar.
15 And he shall take of it his hand full, of
e floure of the meat-offering, and of the
l thereof; and all the frankincense which
upon the meat-offering, and shall burn *it*,
on the altar for a sweet savour, *even* the
emoriall of it unto the LORD.
16 And the remainder thereof shall Aa
n and his sons eat, with unleavened bread
all it bee eaten in the holy place, in the
urt of the tabernacle of the congregation
ey shall eat it.
17 It shall not be baken with leaven: I
ve given it unto them for their portion
my offerings made by fire: it *is* most ho-
as *is* the sin offering, and as the trespasse-
ering.
18 All the males among the children of
aron shall eat of it: *It shall be* a statute
ever in your generations concerning the
erings of the LORD made by fire, Every
e that toucheth them shall be holy.
19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,
ying,
20 This *is* the offering of Aaron and of
s sons, which they shall offer unto the
ORD, in the day when he is anointed, the
th parth of an ephah of fine floure for a
eat-offering perpetuall, half of it in the
orning, and half thereof at night.
21 In a pan it shall bee made with oyl;
d when it is baken, thou shalt bring it
, and the baken pieces of the meat-offer-
g shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto
e LORD.
22 And the priest of his sons that is an-
ted in his stead, shall offer it, *It is* a statu-
e for ever unto the LORD, it shall bee
holly burnt.
23 For every meat-offering for the priest
all bee wholly burnt: it shall not bee
aten.
24 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,
aying,
25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, say-
ng, This *is* the law of the sin offering, In
he place where the burnt-offering is killed,
all the sin offering be killed before the
ORD: it *is* most holy.
26 The priest that offereth it for sin, shal
at it, in the holy place shall it be aten, in
he court of the tabernacle of the congrega-
ion.
27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh there-
of shall be holy, and when there is sprinkled
of the bloud thereof upon any garment,
thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprink-
led, in the holy place.
28 But the earthen vessell wherein it is
sodden, shall be broken: and if it be sodden
in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured and
rinsed in water.
29 All the males among the priests shall
eat thereof, it *is* most holy.
30 And no sin offering whereof *any* of
the bloud is brought into the tabernacle of
the congregation to reconcile *withall* in the
holy *place*, shall be eaten, it shall be burnt
in the fire.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The law of the trespasse-offering*, 11 *and*
of the peace-offerings. 22 *the fat*, 26 *and*
the bloud are forbidden.

LIkewise this is the law of the trespasse-
offering, it *is* most holy.
2 In the place where they kill the burnt-
offering, shall they kill the trespasse-offer-
ing and the bloud thereof shall he sprinkle
round about upon the altar.
3 And hee shal offer of it all the fat there-
of: the rump, and the fat that covereth the
inwards.
4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that
is on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the
caul *that is* above the liver, with the kid-
neys, it shall be take away.
5 And the priest shall burn them upon
the altar, for an offering made by fire unto
the LORD, it *is* a trespasse offering.
6 Every male among the priests shall eat
thereof; it shall be eaten in the holy place,
it *is* most holy.
7 As the sin offering *is*, so *is* the trespasse-
offering: *there* is one law for them, the priests
that maketh atonement therewith, shall have
it.
8 And the priest that offereth any mans
burnt-offering, *even* the priest shall have to
himself the skin of the burnt-offering,
which he hath offered.
9 And all the meat-offering that is baken
in the oven, and all that is dressed in the
frying-pan, & in the pan, shall be the priests
that offereth it.
10 And every meat-offering mingled
with oyl, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron
have, one *as much* as another.
11 And this *is* the law of the sacrifice of
peace-offerings, which he shall offer unto the
LORD.
12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then
he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanks-
giving unleavened cakes mingled with oyl
and unleavened wafers anointed with oyl, &
cakes mingled with oyl, of fine floure, fried.
13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his
offering, leavened bread, with the sacrifice
of thanksgiving of his peace-offerings.
14 And of it he shall offer one out of the
whole

whole oblation, for an heave-offering unto the LORD, and it shall be the priest that sprinkleth the bloud of the peace-offerings.

15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings for thanksgiving, shall be eaten the same day that it is offered, he shall not leave any of it untill the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering *be* a vow, or a voluntarie offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice, and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten.

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day, shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if *any* of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it, it shall be an abomination, and the soul that eateth of it, shall bear his iniquitie.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing, shall not beaten, it shall be burnt with fire, and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings, that *pertain* unto the LORD, having his uncleannes upon him, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover, the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, *as* the uncleannesse of man, or *any* unclean beast, or any abominable unclean thing, & eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings which *pertain* unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat no manner fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the beast that dieth of it self, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use, but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth *it*, shall be cut off from his people.

26 Moreover, ye shall eat no manner of bloud, *whether it* be of fowl, or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul *it be* that eateth any manner of bloud, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace-offerings unto the LORD, shall bring his oblation unto the LORD, of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings.

30 His own hands shal bring the offerings of the LORD, made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring that the breast may be waved for a wave-offering before the LORD.

31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar, but the breast shall be Aaron and his sons.

32 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave-offering, of the sacrifices of your peace-offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aaron that offereth the bloud of the peace-offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the wave-breast, and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel, from off the sacrifices of their peace-offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priests, & unto his sons, by a statute for ever, from among the children of Israel.

35 ¶ This *is the portion* of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day *when* he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priests office:

36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that he anointed them, *by* a statute for ever, throughout their generations.

37 This *is* the law of the burnt-offering, of the meat-offering, and of the sin-offering, and of the trespasse-offering, and of the consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace-offerings:

38 Which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Moses consecrateth Aaron and his sons.* 14 *Their sin-offering.* 28 *Their burnt-offering.* 31 *The place and time of their consecration.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oyl, and a bullock for the sin-offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread.

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him, and the assembly was gathered together unto the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, & put the Ephod upon him, and

d he girded him with the curious girdle the Ephod, and bound *it* unto him therewith.

8 And he put the breast-plate upon him: o he put in the breast-plate the Urim and ummim.

9 And he put the mitre upon his head, o upon the mitre, *even* upon his fore-nt did he put the golden plate, the holy wn, as the LORD commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took the anointing oyl, d anointed the Tabernacle and all that s therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the al- seven times, and anointed the altar, and his vessels, both the laver and his foot to nctifie them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oyl on Aarons head, & anointed him to sanc-ie him.

13 And Moses brought Aarons sons, and r coats upon them, and girded them with dles, and put bonnets upon them, as the RD commanded Moses.

14 And he brought the bullock for the n-offering, and Aaron and his sons laid eir hands upon the head of the bullock r the sin-offering.

15 And he slew *it*, and Moses took the oud, and put it upon the horns of the al- round about with his finger, and purified e altar, and poured the bloud at the bot-me of the altar, and sanctified *it*, to make nciliation upon it.

16 And he took all the fat that *was* upon inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, d the two kidneys, and their fat, and oses burned *it* upon the altar.

17 But the bullock and his hide, his flesh, d his dung, he burnt with fire without the mp, as the LORD commanded Moses.

18 ¶ And he brought the ram for the burnt-offering, and Aaron and his sons laid eir hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed *it*, and Moses sprinkled e bloud upon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces, and oses burnt the head, and the pieces, and e fat.

21 And hee washed the inwards and the gs in water; and Moses burnt the whole m upon the altar, it *was* a burnt-sacrifice r a sweet savour, *and* an offering made by e unto the LORD, as the LORD com-anded Moses.

22 ¶ And he brought the other ram, the m of consecration, and Aaron and his sons id their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew *it*, and Moses took of the oud of it, and put *it* upon the tip of Aa-ons right ear, and upon the thumb of his ght hand, and upon the great toe of his ght foot.

24 And he brought Aarons sons, and oses put of the bloud upon his tip of eir right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet, and Moses sprinckled the bloud upon the altar round about.

25 And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder.

26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that *was* before the Lord, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oyled bread, and one wafer, and put *them* on the fat, and upon the right shoulder.

27 And he put all upon Aarons hands, and upon his sons hands, and waved them for a wave-offering before the LORD.

28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt *them* on the altar, upon the burnt-offering, they *were* consecrations for a sweet savour: it *is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

29 And Moses took the breast and waved it for a wave-offering before the LORD: *for* of the ram of consecration it was Moses part, as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 And Moses took of the anointing oyl, and of the bloud which was upon the altar, and sprinkled *it* upon Aaron, *and* upon his garments; and upon his sons, and upon his sons garments with him: and sanctified Aaron, *and* his garments, and his sons, and his sons garments with him.

31 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, and to his sons, Boyl the flesh at the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, and there eat it with the bread that *is* in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it.

32 And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread, shall ye burn with fire.

33 And ye shall not go out of the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation *in* seven dayes, untill the dayes of your consecration be at an end: for seven dayes shall he consecrate you.

34 As he hath done this day, *so* the Lord hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation day and night, seven dayes, and keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not, for so I am commanded.

36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. IX.

1 *The first offerings of Aaron for himself and the people.* 23 *Moses and Aaron blesse the people.* 24 *Fire cometh from the Lord upon the altar.*

AND it came to passe on the eight day, *that* Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel.

2 And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young

young calf for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering, without blemish, and offer *them* before the LORD.

3 And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye a kid of the goats, for a sin offering, and a calf, and a lamb, *both* of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt-offering.

4 Also a bullock and a ram, for peace-offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD, and a meat-offering mingled with oyl, for to day the LORD will appear unto you.

5 ¶ And they brought *that* which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.

6 And Moses said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do, and the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.

7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt-offering, and make an atonement for thy self and for the people, and offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

8 ¶ Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which *was* for himself.

9 And the sons of Aaron brought the bloud unto him, and he dipt his finger in the bloud, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the bloud at the bottome of the altar.

10 But the fat and the kidneys, and the caul *above* the liver of the sin offering he burnt upon the altar; as the LORD commanded Moses.

11 And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire, without the camp.

12 And he slew the burnt-offering, and Aarons sons presented unto him the bloud, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 And they presented the burnt-offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head, and he burnt *them* upon the altar.

14 And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt *them* upon the burnt-offering on the altar.

15 ¶ And he brought the peoples offering, and took the goat which *was* the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt-offering, and offered it according to the manner.

17 And he brought the meat-offering, and took an handfull thereof, and burnt *it* upon the altar, beside the burnt-sacrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram, for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, which *was* for the people: and Aarons sons presented unto him the bloud (which he sprinkled upon the altar round about.

19 And the fat of the bullock, and of the ram the rump, and that which covereth the *inwards*, and the kidneys, and the caul *above* the liver.

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar.

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a wave-offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded.

22 And Aaron lift up his hand toward the people, and blessed them: and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt-offering, and peace-offerings.

23 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the people: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

24 And there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt-offering, and the fat, *which* when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces.

CHAP. X.

1 Nadab and Abihu offering strange fire are burnt by fire. 8 The priests going to the tabernacle are forbidden wine.

AND Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.

2 And there went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be glorified. And Aaron held his peace.

4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said.

6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar, and unto Ithamar his sons, Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes, lest you die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the Lord hath kindled.

7 And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest you die; for the anointing oyl of the LORD *is* upon you: And they did according to the word of Moses.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying,

9 Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the Tabernacle of the congregation,

ye die: *It shall be* a statute for ever oughout your generations.

10 And that ye may put difference be-en holy and unholy, and between un-an and clean.

11 And that ye may teach the children Israel all the statutes which the LORD h spoken unto them by the hand of oses.

12 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, and to Eleazar, and unto Ithamar his sons t were left, Take the meat-offering that maineth of the offerings of the LORD de by fire, and eat it without leaven be-e the altar: for it *is* most holy.

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, cause it *is* thy due, and thy sons due of sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: so I am commanded.

14 And the wave breast and heave shoul-shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and sons, and thy daughters with thee: for *be* thy due, and thy sons due, *which* are en out of the sacrifices of peace-offerings the children of Israel.

15 The heave shoulder, and the wave ast shall they bring, with the offerings de by fire of the fat, to wave *it* for a ve-offering before the LORD, and it ll be thine, and thy sons with thee, by a tute for ever; as the LORD hath com-nded.

16 ¶ And Moses diligently sought the t of the sin-offering, and behold, it was nt: and he was angry with Eleazar and amar, the sons of Aaron, which were left e, saying,

17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin-ring in the holy place, seeing it *is* most y, and God hath given it you to bear the quity of the congregation, to make ato-ment for them before the LORD?

18 Behold, the blood of it was not ought in within the holy *places*: ye should deed have eaten it in the holy *place*, as I mmanded.

19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, day have they offered their sin-offer-, and their burnt-offering before the ORD; and such things have befallen me: d if I had eaten the sin-offering to day, ould it have been accepted in the sight of e LORD?

20 And when Moses heard *that*, he was ntent.

CHAP. XI.

What beasts may be eaten. 4 *What not.* 9 *What fishes.* 13 *and fowls.* 29 *The creeping things which are unclean.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, and to Aaron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, say-g, These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat mong all the beasts that *are* on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is cloven-footed, *and* cheweth the cud among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless, these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that di-vide the hoof: *as* the camel, because he che-weth the cud, but divideth not the hoof, he *is* unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof, he *is* unclean unto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof, he *is* unclean unto you.

7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be cloven-footed, yet he cheweth not the cud; he *is* unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; they *are* unclean unto you.

9 ¶ These shall ye eat, of all that *are* in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers: them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins nor scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, & of any living thing, which *is* in the waters; they *shall be* an a-bomination unto you.

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, but you shall have their carcases in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that *shall be* an abomination un-to you.

13 ¶ And these *are they which* ye shall have in abomination among the fowls, they shall not be eaten, they *are* an abomina-tion, the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

14 And the vulture, and the kite, after his kinde:

15 Every raven after his kinde:

16 And the owl, and the night-hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kinde,

17 And the little owl, and the cormo-rant, and the great owl,

18 And the swan, and the pelicane, and the gier-eagle,

19 And the stork, the heron after her kinde, and the lapwing, and the bat.

20 All fowls that creep, going upon *all* foure, *shall be* an abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon *all* foure, which have legs above their feet, to leap withall upon the earth.

22 *Even* these of them ye may eat: the locust after his kinde, and the bald-locust after his kinde, and the beetle after his kinde, and the grashopper after his kinde.

23 But all *other* flying creeping things, which have foure feet, *shall be* an abomina-tion unto you.

24 And

24 And for these ye shall be unclean; whosoever toucheth the carcase of them, shall be unclean untill the even.

25 And whosoever beareth *ought* of the carcase of them, shall wash his clothes, and be unclean untill the even.

26 *The carcases* of every beast which divideth the hoof, and *is* not cloven-footed, nor cheweth the cud, *are* unclean unto you, every one that toucheth them, shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts, that go on *all* foure, those *are* unclean unto you: who so toucheth their carcase, shall be unclean untill the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them, shall wash his clothes, and be unclean untill the even, they *are* unclean unto you.

29 ¶ These also *shall be* unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth: the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after his kinde,

30 And the ferret, and the cameleon, and the lyzard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These *are* unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them when they be dead, shall be unclean untill the even.

32 And upon whatsoever *any* of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean, whether *it be* any vessell of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessell *it be*, wherein *any* work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean untill the even; so it shall be cleansed

33 And every earthen vessell, whereinto *any* of them falleth, whatsoever *is* in it shall be unclean, and ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, *that* on which *such* water cometh, shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessell, shall be unclean.

35 And every thing, whereupon *any part* of their carcase falleth, shall be unclean; *whether it be* oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down, *for* they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless, a fountain or pit, *wherein there is* plenty of water, shall be clean, but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if *any part* of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sowen, it *shall be* clean.

38 But if *any* water be put upon the seed, and *any part* of their carcase fall thereon, it *shall be* unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast of which ye may eat, die, he that toucheth the carcase thereof, shall be unclean untill the even.

40 And he that eateth of the carcase of it, shall wash his clothes, and be unclean untill the even, he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean untill the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creeth upon the earth, *shall be* an abomination, it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon *all* foure, or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, those ye shall not eat, for they *are* an abomination.

43 Ye shall not make your selves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make your selves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For I *am* the LORD your God, ye shall therefore sanctifie your selves, and ye shall be holy, for I *am* holy, neither shall ye defile your selves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For I *am* the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I *am* holy.

46 This *is* the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

47 To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten, and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAP. XII.

1 *A womans purification after childbirth.*
6 *Her offerings for her purifying.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man-childe, then she shall be unclean seven dayes, according to the dayes of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the eight day, the flesh of his fore-skin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the bloud of her purifying three and thirty dayes: she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuare, untill y dayes of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid-childe, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation, and she shall continue in the bloud of her purifying threescore and six dayes.

6 And when the dayes of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt-offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle-dove for a sin-offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest.

7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her, and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her bloud.

ad. This *is* the law for her that hath
a male or a female.
And if she be not able to bring a lamb,
n she shall bring two turtles, or two
ng pigeons; the one for the burnt-offer-
and the other for a sin-offering, and the
t shall make an atonement for her, and
hall be clean.

CHAP. XIII.

The laws and tokens guiding the priest to discern the leprosie.

Nd the LORD spake unto Moses and
Aaron, saying,
When a man shall have in the skin of
lesh a rising, a scab, or bright spot, and
in the skin of his flesh *like* the plague
prosie; then he shall be brought unto
on the priest, or unto one of his sons
priests.
And the priest shall look on the plague
e skin of the flesh: and *when* the hair in
plague is turned white, and the plague
ght *be* deeper then the skin of his flesh;
a plague of leprosie: and the priest shall
on him, and pronounce him unclean.
If the bright spot *be* white in the skin
s flesh, and in sight *be* not deeper then
kin, and the hair thereof be not turned
e; then the priest shal shut up *him that*
the plague, seven dayes.
And the priest shall look on him the se-
h day: and behold, *if* the plague in his
be at a stay, *and* the plague spread not
skin; then the priest shall shut him up
daves more.
And the priest shall look on him again
eventh day: and behold, if the plague
mewhat dark, and the plague spread
the skin; the priest shall pronounce
leanit *is but* a scab: and he shall wash
lothes and be clean.
But if the scab spread much abroad in
kin, after that he hath been seen of the
for his cleansing, he shall be seen of
iest again.
And *if* the priest see, that behold, the
preadeth in the skin: then the priest
pronounce him unclean: it *is* a le-

¶ When the plague of leprosie is in a
then he shall be brought unto the

And the priest shall see *him*: and be-
if the rising *be* white in the skin, and
e turned the hair white, and *there be*
raw flesh in the rising.
It *is* an old leprosie in the skin of his
and the priest shall pronounce him un-
, and shall not shut him up: for he is
an.
And if a leprosie break out abroad in
kin, and the leprosie cover all the skin
that hath the plague, from his head
to his foot, wheresoever the priest
th.

13 Then the priest shall consider: and behold, if the leprosie have covered all his flesh, he shal pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: it is all turned white; hee *is* clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: *for* the raw flesh *is* unclean, it *is* a leprosie.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white; he shall come unto the priest:

17 And the priest shall see him: and behold, if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: he is clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, *even* in the skin thereof, was a bile, and is healed.

19 And in the place of the bile there be a white rising, or a bright spot white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if when the priest seeth it, behold, it *be* in sight lower then the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague of leprosie broken out of the bile.

21 But if the priest look on it, and behold, *there be* no white hairs therein, and if it *be* not lower then the skin; but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven daves.

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not, it *is* a burning bile; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be *any* flesh, in the skin whereof *there is* a hot burning, & the quick *flesh* that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white.

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and behold, *if* the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it *be in* sight deeper then the skin; it *is* a leprosie broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosie.

26 But if the priest look on it, and behold, *there be* no white hair on the bright spot, and it *be* no lower then the *other* skin, but *be* somewhat dark: then the priest shall shut him up seven daves.

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day, & if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean; it *is* the plague of leprosie.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not in the skin: but it *be* somewhat dark, it *is* a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it *is* an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or a woman hath a plague upon the head or the beard.

30 Then the priest shall see the plague, and behold, if it *be* in sight deeper then the skin, and *there be* in it a yellow thin hair, then the priest shal pronounce him unclean, it *is* a dryscall, *even* a leprosie upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and behold, it *be* not in sight deeper then the skin, and *that there is* no black hair in it, then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague of the scall, seven dayes.

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague, and behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall *be* not in sight deeper then the skin:

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave, and the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the scall, seven dayes more.

34 And in the seven day the priest shall look on the scall, and behold, *if* the scall be not spread in the skin, nor *be* in sight deeper then the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him; and behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair, he *is* unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and *that* there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he *is* clean, and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also, or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, *even* white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look, and behold, *if* the bright spots in the skin of their flesh *be* darkish white; it *is* a freckled spot *that* groweth in the skin: he *is* clean.

40 And the man whose hair is fallen off his head, he *is* bald, *yet is* he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off, from the part of his head toward his face, he *is* forehead bald: *yet is* he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore: it *is* a leprosie sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall look upon it: and behold, *if* the rising of the sore bee white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosie appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

44 He *is* a leprous man, he *is* unclean, the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague *is* in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague *is*, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, Unclean, unclean.

46 All the dayes wherein the plague *shall be* in him, he shall be defiled; he *is* unclean, he shall dwel alone, without the camp *shall* his habitation *be*.

47 ¶ The garment also, that the plague leprosie *is* in, *whether it be* a woollen garment, or a linen garment,

48 Whether *it be* in the warp, or woof linen or of woollen, whether in a skin, or any thing made of skin:

49 And if the plague be greenish, or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp; or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it *is* a plague of leprosie, and shall be shewed unto the priest.

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *it that hath* the plague seven dayes.

51 And he shall look on the plague the seventh day: if the plague be spread the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin; *or* in any work that is made of skin; the plague *is* a fretting leprosie: it *is* unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that garment whether warp or woof, in woollen or linen, or in any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it *is* a fretting leprosie; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash *the thing* wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven dayes more.

55 And the priest shall look on the plague after that it is washed: and behold, if the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it *is* unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire: it *is* a fret in *whether* it *be* bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and behold, the plague *be* somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment or out of the skin, or out of the warp or out of the woof.

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof; or any thing of skin, it *is* a spreading plague: thou shalt burn *that* wherein the plague *is*, with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it *is*, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and *shall be* clean.

59 This *is* the law of the plague of leprosie in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *The rites and sacrifices in cleansing the leper.* 33 *The signes of leprosie in a house.* 48 *The cleansing of that house.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper, of
he day of his cleansing: hee shal be brought
nto the priest.

3 And the priest shall goo forth out of
he campe, and the priest shall look, and be-
old, if the plague of leprosie be healed in
he leper,

4 Then shall the priest command to take
him that is to be cleansed, two birds alive
nd cleane, and cedar-wood, and scarlet, and
ysope.

5 And the priest shall command that one
f the birds be killed in an earthen vessell,
ver running water.

6 As for the living bird he shall take it,
nd the cedar-wood, and the scarlet, and
e hyssope, and shall dip them, and the living
ird in the bloud of the bird that was killed
ver the running water.

7 And he shall sprinkle upon him that is
e cleansed from the leprosie seven times,
nd shall pronounce him clean, and shall let
e living bird loose into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed, shall wash
is clothes, and shave off all his haire, and
sh himself in water, that hee may bee
ean: and after that he shall come into the
mpe, and shall tarry abroad out of his
ent, seven dayes.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that
e shall shave all his haire off his head and
is beard, and his eye-browes, even all his
air he shall shave off: And he shall wash
is clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in
ater, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eight day he shall take two
mbs without blemish, & one ewe-lamb
f the first yeere without blemish, and three
enth deales of fine flowre for a meat-offer-
ng mingled with oyl, and one log of oyl.

11 And the priest that maketh him clean,
all present the man that is to be made
ean, & those things before the Lord, at the
oor of the tabernacle of the congregation:

12 And the priest shall take one hee-
mb, and offer him for a trespasse offering,
nd the log of oyl, and wave them for a
ave-offering before the LORD.

13 And he shall slay the lambe in the
lace where he shall kill the sin-offering, and
he burnt-offering in the holy place, for as
he sin-offering is the priests, so is the tres-
asse-offering: it is most holy.

14 And the priest shall take some of the
lood of the trespasse-offering, & the priest
hall put upon the tip of the right eare of
him that is to be cleansed, and upon the
humbe of his right hand, & upon the great
oe of his right foot.

15 And the priest shall take some of the
log of oyle, and powre it into the palme of
is own left hand.

16 And the priest shall dip his right fin-
er in some of the oyle that is in his left hand, and
prinkle of the oyle with his finger se-
en times before the LORD.

17 And of the rest of the oyle that is in his hand, shall the priest put upon the tip of the right eare of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumbe of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the bloud of the trespasse-offering.

18 And the remnant of the oyl that is in the priests hand, he shall powre upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the priest shall offer the sin-offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanesse, and afterward he shall kill the burnt-offering.

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt-offering and the meat-offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And if he be poore, and cannot get so much, then hee shall take one lamb, for a trespasse-offering to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deale of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meat-offering, and a log of oyle.

22 And two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, such as hee is able to get, and the one shall be a sinne-offering, and the other a burnt-offering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eight day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.

24 And the priest shall take the lambe of the trespasse-offering, and the log of oyle, and the priest shall wave them for a wave-offering before the LORD.

25 And hee shall kill the lambe of the trespasse-offering; and the priest shall take some of the bloud of the trespasse-offering, and put it upon the tip of the right eare of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumbe of his right hand, & upon the great toe of his right foot.

26 And the priest shall powre of the oyle into the palme of his owne left hand.

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oyle that is in his left hand, seven times before the LORD.

28 And the priest shall put of the oyle that is in his hand, upon the tip of the right eare of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumbe of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the bloud of the trespasse-offering.

29 And the rest of the oyle that is in the priests hand, he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And he shall offer the one of the turtle-doves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get.

31 *Even* ſuch as he is able to get, the one for a ſin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, with the meat-offering. And the prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him that is to be cleanſed, before the LORD.

32 This *is* the law *of him* in whom is the plague of leproſie, whoſe hand is not able to get *that which pertaineth* to his cleanſing.

33 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, and unto Aaron, ſaying,

34 When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a poſſeſſion, and I put the plague of leproſie in a houſe of the land of your poſſeſſion;

35 And he that oweth the houſe, ſhall come, & tell the prieſt, ſaying, it ſeemeth to me *there is* as it were a plague in the houſe:

36 Then the prieſt ſhall command that they empty the houſe, before the prieſt go *into it* to ſee the plague; that all that *is* in the houſe be not made unclean: and afterward the prieſt ſhall go in to ſee the houſe.

37 And he ſhall look on the plague, and behold, *if* the plague *be* in the wals of the houſe, with hollow ſtrakes, greeniſh or reddiſh, which in ſight *are* lower then the wall;

38 Then the prieſt ſhall go out of the houſe, to the doore of the houſe, and ſhut up the houſe ſeven dayes.

39 And the prieſt ſhall come again the ſeventh day, and ſhall look: and behold, *if* the plague be ſpread in the wals of the houſe.

40 Then the prieſt ſhall command that they take away the ſtones, in which the plague *is*, and they ſhall caſt them into an unclean place without the city.

41 And he ſhall cauſe the houſe to bee ſcraped within round about, and they ſhall poure out the duſt that they ſcrape off, without the city into an unclean place.

42 And they ſhall take other ſtones, and put *them* in the place of thoſe ſtones: and he ſhall take other morter, and ſhall plaiſter the houſe.

43 And if the plague come againe, and break out in the houſe, after that he hath taken away the ſtones, & after he hath ſcraped the houſe, and after it is plaiſtred;

44 Then the prieſt ſhall come and look, and behold, *if* the plague be ſpread in the houſe, it *is* a fretting leproſie in the houſe: it *is* unclean.

45 And he ſhall break down the houſe, the ſtones of it, and timeber thereof, and all the morter of the houſe: and he ſhall carry *them* forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover, he that goeth into the houſe all the while that it is ſhut up, ſhall be unclean untill the even.

47 And the that lieth in the houſe, ſhall waſh his clothes: and he that eateth in the houſe, ſhall waſh his clothes.

48 And if the prieſt ſhall come in, and look upon it, and behold, the plague hath not ſpread in the houſe, after the houſe was plaiſtred, then the prieſt ſhall pronounce the houſe clean: becauſe the plague is healed.

49 And he ſhall take to cleanſe the houſe two birds, and cedar-wood, and ſcarlet, and hyſope.

50 And he ſhall kill the one of the birds in an earthen veſſell, over running water.

51 And he ſhal take the cedar-wood, and the hyſope, and the ſcarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the bloud of the ſlain bird, and in the running water, and ſprinkle the houſe ſeven times.

52 And he ſhall cleanſe the houſe with the bloud of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar-wood, and with the hyſope, and with the ſcarlet.

53 But he ſhall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, & make an atonement for the houſe: and it ſhall be clean.

54 This is the law for all manner plague of leproſie, and ſcall.

55 And for the leproſie of a garment, and of an houſe.

56 And for a riſing, and for a ſcab, and for a bright ſpot.

57 To teach when *it is* unclean, and when *it is* clean: this *is* the law of leproſie.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Mens uncleannes in their iſſues.* 13 *Their cleanſing.* 19 *Womens uncleanneſſe in their iſſues.* 28 *Their cleanſing.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, and to Aaron, ſaying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iſrael, and ſay unto them, When any man hath a running iſſue out of his fleſh, becauſe of his iſſue he *is* unclean.

3 And this ſhall be his uncleanneſſe in his iſſue: whether his fleſh run with his iſſue, or his fleſh be ſtopped from his iſſue, it is his uncleanneſſe.

4 Every bed whereon he lieth that hath the iſſue, is unclean: and every thing whereon he ſitteth, ſhall be unclean.

5 And whoſoever toucheth his bed, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelf* in water, and be unclean untill the even.

6 And he that ſitteth on *any* thing whereon he ſate that hath the iſſue, ſhall waſh clothes, and bathe *himſelf* in water, and be unclean untill the even.

7 And he that toucheth the fleſh of him that hath the iſſue, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelf* in water, and be unclean untill the even.

8 And if he that hath the iſſue ſpit upon him that is clean; then he ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelf* in water, and be unclean untill the even.

9 And what ſadle ſoever he rideth upon that hath the iſſue, ſhall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him, shall be unclean untill the even: and he that beareth *any* of those things, shall wash his clothes, & bathe *himself* in water, & be unclean untill the even.

11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, (and hath not rinsed his hands in water) he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean untill the even.

12 And the vessell of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessell of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue, is cleansed of his issue: then he shall number to himself seven dayes for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eight day he shall take to him two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD, unto the dore of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest.

15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD, for his issue.

16 And if any mans seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, & be unclean untill the even.

17 And every garment and every skin whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean untill the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe *themselves* in water, and be unclean untill the even.

19 ¶ And if a woman have an issue, *and* her issue in her flesh be bloud, she shall bee put apart seven dayes: and whosoever toucheth her, shall be unclean untill the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation, shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon, shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed, shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himselfe* in water, and be unclean untill the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sate upon, shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean untill the even.

23 And if it *be* on *her* bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it; he shall be unclean untill the even.

24 And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shal be unclean seven dayes, and all the bed whereon he lieth, shall be unclean.

25 And if a woman have an issue of her bloud many dayes out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation: all the dayes of the issue of her uncleanesse shall be as the dayes of her separation: she shall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the dayes of her issue, shall be unto her as the bed of her separation, and whatsoever she sitteth upon, shall be unclean, as the uncleanesse of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean untill the even.

28 But if shee be cleansed of her issue, then shee shall number to her self seven dayes, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eight day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD, for the issue of her uncleanesse.

31 Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanesse, that they die not in their uncleanesse, when they defile my tabernacle that *is* among them.

32 This *is* the law of him that hath an issue, and *of him* whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith.

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her which is unclean.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *How the priest must enter into the holy place.* 11 *The sin-offering for himself,* 15 *and for the people.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died:

2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy *place* within the vail, before the mercy-seat, which *is* upon the ark, that he die not, for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy *place*, with a young bullock for a sin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering.

4 He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh; and shall be girded with the linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired, these *are* holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and *so* put them on.

5 And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel, two kids of the goats for a sin-offering, and one ram for a burnt-offering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin-offering, which *is* for himself, and make an atonement for himself, and for his house.

- And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD, at the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats, one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the scape-goat.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORDS lot fell, and offer him for a sin-offering.

10 But the goat on which the lot fell to be the scape-goat, shall be presented alive before the LORD: to make an atonement with him, *and* to let him go for a scape-goat into the wilderneſſe.

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin-offering, which *is* for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself; & for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin-offering, which *is* for himself.

12 And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring *it* within the vail.

13 And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy-seat that *is* upon the testimony, that he die not.

14 And he shall take of the bloud of the bullock, and sprinkle *it* with his finger upon the mercy-seat east-ward: and before the mercy-seat shall he sprinkle of the bloud with his finger seven times.

15 ¶ Then shall he kill the goat of the sin-offering that *is* for the people, and bring his bloud within the vail, & do with that bloud, as he did with the bloud of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy-seat; and before the mercy-seat.

16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy *place*, because of the unclanneſſe of the children of Israel, and because of their transgreſſions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation that remaineth among them, in the midst of their uncleanneſſe.

17 And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation, when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy *place*, untill he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, & for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that *is* before the LORD, and make an atonement for it, and shall take of the bloud of the bullock, & of the bloud of the goat, and put it upon the horns of their altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the bloud upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanneſſe of the children of Israel.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat.

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live-goat, & confeſſe over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgreſſions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderneſſe.

22 And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities, unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderneſſe.

23 And Aaron shal come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy *place*, and shall leave them there.

24 And he shal wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt-offering, and the burnt-offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And the fat of the sin-offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scape-goat, shal wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 And the bullock for the sin-offering, and the goat for the sin-offering, whose bloud was brought in to make atonement in the holy *place*, shal one carry forth without the camp; and they shal burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them, shall wash his clothes, & bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ And *this* shall be a statute for ever unto you: *that* in the seventh moneth, on the tenth *day* of the moneth, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, *whether it be* one of your own countrey, or a stranger that sojourneth among you.

30 For one that day shall *the priest* make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, that ye may be clean from all your sins before the LORD.

31 It *shall be* a Sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your soul by a statute for ever.

32 And the priest whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to minister in the Priests office in his fathers stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes, even the holy garments.

33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel, for all their sins, once a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP.

CHAP. XVII.

The blood of all slain beasts must be offered at the doore of the tabernacle. 7 *They must not offer to devils.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever *there be* of the house of Israel that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth *it* out of the camp,

4 And bringeth it not unto the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; bloud shall be imputed unto that man, he hath shed bloud; and that man shall be cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation unto the priest, and offer them for peace-offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest shall sprinkle the bloud upon the altar of the LORD, at the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation, & burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shal be a statute for ever unto thē throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a burnt-offering or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not unto the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD, even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ And whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of bloud; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth bloud, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh *is* in the bloud, and I have given it to you upon the altar, to make an atonement for your souls: for it *is* the bloud *that* maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat bloud, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat bloud.

13 And whatsoever man *there be* of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even poure out the bloud thereof, and cover it with dust.

14 For *it is* the life of all flesh; the bloud of it *is* for the life thereof, therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the bloud of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh *is* the bloud thereof, whosoever eateth it, shall be cut off.

15 And every soul that eateth that which died *of it self*, or that which was torn *with beasts* (*whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger) he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until ỹ even, then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash *them* not, nor bathe his flesh, then he shall bear his iniquity.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Unlawfull marriages.* 19 *Unlawfull lusts.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I *am* the LORD your God.

3 After the doings of the land of Egypt wherein ye dwelt shall ye not do: and after the doings of the land of Canaan whither I bring you, shall yee not do, neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 Ye shall do my judgements, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein, I *am* the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgements, which if a man do, he shall live in them, I *am* the LORD.

6 ¶ None of you shall approch to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakednesse, I *am* the LORD.

7 The nakednesse of thy father, or the nakednesse of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she *is* thy mother, thou shalt not uncover her nakednesse.

8 The nakednesse of thy fathers wife shalt thou not uncover, it *is* thy fathers nakednesse.

9 The nakednesse of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, *whether she* be born at home, or born abroad, *even* their nakednesse thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakednesse of thy sons daughter, or of thy daughters daughter *even* their nakednesse thou shalt not uncover, for theirs *is* thine own nakednesse.

11 The nakednesse of thy fathers wives daughter, begotten of thy father, (she *is* thy sister) thou shalt not uncover the nakednes.

12 Thou shalt not uncover her nakednes of thy fathers sister: she *is* thy fathers near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakednesse of thy mothers sister, for she *is* thy mothers near kinswoman.

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakednes of thy fathers brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife, she *is* thine aunt.

15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakednesse of thy daughter in law, she *is* thy sons

wife; thou ſhalt not uncover her nakedneſſe.

16 Thou ſhalt not uncover the nakedneſſe of thy brothers wife: it *is* thy brothers nakedneſſe.

17 Thou ſhalt not uncover the nakedneſſe of a woman and her daughter, neither ſhalt thou take her ſons daughter, or her daughters daughter, to uncover her nakedneſſe; *for* they *are* her near kinſwomen: it *is* wickedneſſe.

18 Neither ſhalt thou take a wife to her ſiſter, to vex *her*, to uncover her nakedneſſe beſides the other in her life *time*.

19 Alſo thou ſhalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedneſſe, as long as ſhe is put appart for her uncleanneſſe.

20 Moreover, thou ſhalt not lie carnally with thy neighbours wife, to defile thy ſelf with her.

21 And thou ſhalt not let any of thy ſeed paſſe through *the fire* to Molech, neither ſhalt thou profane the name of thy God: I *am* the LORD.

22 Thou ſhalt not lie with mankinde, as with womankinde: it *is* abomination.

23 Neither ſhalt thou lay with any beaſt to defile thy ſelf therewith: neither ſhall any woman ſtand before a beaſt to lie down thereto: it *is* confuſion.

24 Defile not you your ſelves in any of theſe things: for in all theſe the nations are defiled which I caſt out before you.

25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do viſit the iniquitie thereof upon it, and the land it ſelf vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Ye ſhall therefore keep my ſtatutes and my judgements, and ſhall not commit *any* of theſe abominations; *neither* any of your own nation, nor *any* ſtranger that ſojourneth among you:

27 (For all theſe abominations have the men of the land done, which *were* before you and the land is defiled.)

28 That the land ſpue not you out alſo when ye defile it, as it ſpued out the nations that *were* before you.

29 For whoſoever ſhall commit any of theſe abominations, even the ſouls that commit *them*, ſhall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore ſhall ye keep mine ordinance, that *ye* commit not *any one* of theſe abominable cuſtomes, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not your ſelves therein: I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *A repetition of ſundry Lawes.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Iſrael, and ſay unto them, Ye ſhall be holy, for I the LORD your God *am* holy.

3 ¶ Ye ſhall fear every man his mother and his father, and keep my Sabbaths: I *am* the LORD your God.

4 Turn ye not unto idols, nor make you your ſelves molten gods: I *am* the LORD your God.

5 ¶ And if ye offer a ſacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD; ye ſhall offer it at your own will.

6 It ſhall be eaten the ſame day ye offer it, and on the morrow, and if ought remain untill the third day, it ſhall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it *is* abominable; it ſhall not be accepted.

8 Therefore *every one* that eateth it, ſhall bear his iniquity, becauſe he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD; and that ſoul ſhall be cut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And when ye reap the harveſt of your land, thou ſhalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither ſhalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harveſt.

10 And thou ſhalt not glean thy vineyard, neither ſhalt thou gather *every* grape of thy vineyard; thou ſhalt leave them for the poore and ſtranger: I *am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ Ye ſhall not ſteal, neither deal falſly, neither lie one to another.

12 ¶ And yee ſhall not ſwear by my name falſly, neither ſhalt thou profane the name of thy God, I *am* the LORD.

13 ¶ Thou ſhalt not defraude thy neighbour, neither robbe *him*: the wages of him that is hired, ſhall not abide with thee all night untill the morning.

14 ¶ Thou ſhalt not curſe the deaf, nor put a ſtumbling block before the blind, but ſhalt fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

15 ¶ Ye ſhall do no unrighteouſneſſe in judgement; thou ſhalt not reſpect the perſon of the poore, nor honour the perſon of the mighty: *but* in righteouſneſſe ſhalt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 ¶ Thou ſhalt not go up and down as a tale-bearer among thy people: neither ſhalt thou ſtand againſt the bloud of thy neighbour: I am the LORD.

17 ¶ Thou ſhalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou ſhalt in any wiſe rebuke thy neighbour, and not ſuffer ſin upon him.

18 ¶ Thou ſhalt not avenge nor bear any grudge againſt the children of thy people, but thou ſhalt love thy neighbour as thy ſelf: I am the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye ſhall keep my ſtatutes: Thou ſhalt not let thy cattell gender with a diverſe kinde: Thou ſhalt not ſow thy field with mingled ſeed: neither ſhall a garment

ment mingled of linen and woolen come upon thee.

20 And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman that *is* a bond-maid betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedome given her, she shall be scourged: they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And he shall bring his trespasse-offering unto the LORD, unto the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, *even* a ram for a trespasse-offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespasse-offering, before the LORD, for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done, shall be forgiven him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise the LORD withall.

25 And in the fift year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yeeld unto you the increase thereof: I *am* the LORD your God.

26 ¶ Ye shall not eat *any thing* with the bloud, neither shall ye use inchantment, nor observe times.

27 Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou marre the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I *am* the LORD.

29 ¶ Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredome, and the land become full of wickedneſſe.

30 ¶ Ye shall keep my Sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuarie: I *am* the LORD.

31 ¶ Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I *am* the LORD your God.

32 ¶ Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

33 ¶ And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him.

34 *But* the stranger that dwelleth with you, shall be as one born amongst you, and thou shalt love him as thy self; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousnesse in judgement, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 Just ballances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin shall ye have: I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.

37 Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgements, and do them: I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Of him that giveth of his seed to Molech.* 6 *Of going to wizards.* 9 *Of him that curseth his parents.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Again thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever *he be* of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth *any* of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people: because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any wayes hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not:

5 Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredome with Molech, from among their people.

6 ¶ And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ Sanctifie your selves therefore, and be ye holy: for I *am* the LORD your God.

8 And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I *am* the LORD which sanctifie you.

9 ¶ For every one that curseth his father or his mother, shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his bloud *shall be* upon him.

10 ¶ And the man that committeth adulterie with *another* mans wife, *even he* that committeth adulterie with his neighbours wife, the adulter and the adultereſſe shall surely be put to death.

11 And the man that lieth with his fathers wife, hath uncovered his fathers nakedneſſe: both of them shall be put to death; their bloud *shall be* upon them.

12 And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their bloud *shall be* upon them.

13 If a man also lie with mankinde, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their bloud *shall be* upon them.

14 And if a man take a wife and her mother, it *is* wickedneſſe: they shall be burnt

with fire, both he and they, that there be no wickedneſſe among you.

15 And if a man lie with a beaſt, he ſhall ſurely be put to death: and ye ſhall ſlay the beaſt.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beaſt, and lie down thereto, thou ſhalt kill the woman and the beaſt: they ſhall ſurely be put to death, their bloud *ſhall be* upon them.

17 And if a man ſhall take his ſiſter, his fathers daughter, or his mothers daughter, and ſee her nakedneſſe, and ſhe ſee his nakedneſſe, it *is* a wicked thing; and they ſhall be cut off in the ſight of their people: he hath uncovered his ſiſters nakedneſſe, he ſhall bear his iniquity.

18 And if a man ſhall lie with a woman having her ſickneſſe, and ſhall uncover her nakedneſſe, he hath diſcovered her fountain, and ſhe hath uncovered the fountain of her bloud: and both of them ſhall bee cut off from among their people.

19 And thou ſhalt not uncover the nakedneſſe of thy mothers ſiſter, nor of thy fathers ſiſter: for he uncovereth his neer kin: they ſhall bear their iniquity.

20 And if a man ſhall lie with his uncles wife, he hath uncovered his uncles nakedneſſe: they ſhall bear their ſin, they ſhall die childleſſe.

21 And if a man ſhall take his brothers wife, it *is* an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brothers nakedneſſe, they ſhall be childleſſe.

22 ¶ Ye ſhall therefore keep all my ſtatutes, and all my judgements, and do them: that the land whither I bring you to dwell therein, ſpue you not out.

23 And ye ſhall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I caſt out before you: for they committed all theſe things, and therefore I abhorred them.

24 But I have ſaid unto you, Ye ſhall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to poſſeſſe it, a land that floweth with milk and hony: I *am* the LORD your God, which have ſeparated you from *other* people.

25 Ye ſhall therefore put difference between clean beaſts and unclean, and between uncleane fowls and clean, and ye ſhall not make your ſouls abominable by beaſt or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have ſeparated from you as unclean.

26 And ye ſhall be holy unto me; for I the LORD *am* holy, and have ſevered you from *other* people, that yee ſhould bee mine.

27 ¶ A man alſo or woman that hath a familiar ſpirit, or that is a wizard, ſhall ſurely be put to death: they ſhall ſtone them with ſtones: their bloud *ſhall be* upon them.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Of the prieſts mourning.* 6 *Of their holineſſe.* 8 *Of their eſtimation.* 13 *Of their marriages.*

AND the LORD ſaid unto Moſes, Speak unto the prieſts the ſons of Aaron, and ſay unto them, There ſhall none be defiled for the dead among his people.

2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, *that is*, for his mother, and for his father, and for his ſon, and for his daughter, and for his brother.

3 And for his ſiſter a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband: for her may he be defiled.

4 *But* he ſhall not defile himſelf, *being* a chief man among his people, to profane himſelf.

5 They ſhall not make baldneſſe upon their head, neither ſhall they ſhave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their fleſh.

6 They ſhall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, *and* the bread of their God they do offer: therefore they ſhall be holy.

7 They ſhall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither ſhall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he *is* holy unto his God.

8 Thou ſhalt ſanctifie him therefore, for he offereth the bread of thy God: he ſhall be holy unto thee: for I the LORD, which ſanctifie you, *am* holy.

9 ¶ And the daughter of any prieſt, if ſhe profane her ſelf by playing the whore, ſhe profaneth her father: ſhee ſhall bee burnt with fire.

10 And *he that is* the high prieſt among his brethren, upon whoſe head the anointing oyl was poured, and that is conſecrated to put on the garments, ſhall not uncover his head, nor rent his clothes:

11 Neither ſhall hee go in to any dead body; nor defile himſelf for his father, or for his mother:

12 Neither ſhall he goe out of the ſanctuarie, nor profane the ſanctuarie of his God; for the crown of the anointing oyl of his God *is* upon him: I *am* the LORD.

13 And he ſhall take a wife in her virginitie.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot: theſe ſhall he not take: but he ſhall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither ſhall hee profane his ſeed among his people: for I the LORD doe ſanctifie him.

16 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

17 Speak unto Aaron, ſaying, Whoſoever *he be* of thy ſeed in their generations, that hath *any* blemiſh, let him not

approach to offer the bread of his God:
18 For whatsoever man *he be* that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blinde man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing superfluous.
19 Or a man that is brooken-footed, or brooken-handed,
20 Or crook-backt, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvie, or scabbed, or hath his stones broken.
21 No man that hath a blemish, of the seed of Aaron the priest, shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish, he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.
22 He shall eat the bread of his God, *both* of the most holy, and of the holy.
23 Only he shall not go in unto the vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish: that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctifie them.
24 And Moses told *it* unto Aaron, and to his sons, & unto all the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXII.

The priests in their uncleannesse must abstain from the holy things. 17 *The sacrifice must be without blemish.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my holy name, *in those things* which they hallow unto me: I *am* the LORD.
3 Say unto them, Whosoever *he be* of all your seed, among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, having his uncleannesse upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I *am* the LORD.
4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron *is* a leper, or hath a running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, untill he be clean. And who so toucheth any thing *that is* unclean *by* the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him,
5 Or whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleannesse, whatsoever uncleannesse he hath:
6 The soul which hath touched any such, shall be unclean untill even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unlesse he wash his flesh with water.
7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things, because it *is* his food.
8 That which dieth of it self, or is torn *with beasts*, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I *am* the LORD.
9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the LORD do sanctifie them.
10 There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing, a sojourner of the priests, or an hired servant shall not eat of the holy thing.
11 But if the priest buy *any* soul with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.
12 If the priests daughter also be *married* unto a stranger: she may not eat of an offering of the holy things.
13 But if the priests daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no childe, and is returned unto her fathers house, as in her youth, she shall eat of her fathers meat; but there shall no stranger eat thereof.
14 ¶ And if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fift part thereof unto it, and shall give *it* unto the priest, with the holy thing.
15 And they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel which they offer unto the LORD:
16 Or suffer them to bear the iniquity of trespasse, when they eat their holy things: for I the LORD do sanctifie them.
17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, Whatsoever *he be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his free-will-offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt-offering:
19 Ye *shall offer* at your own will a male without blemish of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.
20 *But* whatsoever hath a blemish, *that* shall ye not offer, for it shall not be acceptable for you.
21 And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace-offerings unto the LORD, to accomplish *his* vow, or a free-will-offering in beeves, or sheep, it shall be perfect, to be accepted: there shall be no blemish therein.
22 Blinde, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvie, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.
23 Either a bullock, or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a free-will-offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.
24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall you make any offering *thereof* in your land.
25 Neither from a strangers hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of

these; because their corruption *is* in them, *and* blemish *be* in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat is brought forth, then it shall be seven dayes under the dam; and from the eight day and thenceforth, it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And *whether it be* cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer it at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up, ye shall leave none of it untill the morrow: I *am* the LORD.

31 Therefore shal ye keep my commandments, and do them: I *am* the LORD.

32 Neither shall ye prophane my holy name, but I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: I *am* the LORD which hallow you,

33 That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 The Sabbath. 4 The passeover. 9 The sheaf of first-fruits. 15 Of pentecost. 23 The feast of trumpets. 26 The day of atonement. 33 The feast of Tabernacles.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim *to be* holy convocations, *even* these *are* my feasts.

3 Six dayes shall work be done, but the seventh day *is* the Sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work *therein*, it *is* the Sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

4 ¶ These *are* the feasts of the LORD, *even* holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 In the fourteenth *day* of the first moneth at even, *is* the LORDS passeover.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same moneth, *is* the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven dayes ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven dayes: in the seventh day *is* an holy convocation, ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the first-fruits of your harvest unto the priest.

11 And he shall wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the Sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf, an hee lamb without blemish of the first year, for a burnt-offering unto the LORD.

13 And the meat-offering thereof *shall be* two tenth-deals of fine floure mingled with oyl, and offering made by fire unto the LORD for a sweet savour: and the drink-offering thereof *shall be* of wine, the fourth part of an hin.

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green eares, untill the self same day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: *It shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations, in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the Sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave-offering; seven Sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh Sabbath, shall ye number fiftie dayes and ye shall offer a new meat-offering unto the LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave-loaves of two tenth-deals: they shall be of fine floure; they shall be baken with leaven, *they are* the first-fruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish, of the first year, and one young bullock and two rams: they shall be for a burnt-offering unto the Lord, with their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, *even* an offering made by fire of sweet savour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats, for a sin-offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace-offerings.

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the first-fruits, for a wave-offering before the LORD, with the two lambs, they shall be holy to the LORD for the priests.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the self same day *that* it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work *therein*: *It shall be* a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 ¶ And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poore, and to the stranger: I *am* the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh moneth, in the first *day* of the moneth shall ye have a Sabbath, a memoriall of blowing of Trumpets, and holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work *therein*; but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 Also on the tenth *day* of this seventh moneth, *there shall be* a day of atonement; it shall be an holy convocation unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it *is* a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you, before the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul *it be* that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul *it be* that doth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 It *shall be* unto you a Sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth *day* of the moneth at even: from even unto even shall ye celebrate your Sabbath.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh moneth, *shall be* the feast of Tabernacles for seven dayes unto the LORD.

35 On the first day *shall be* an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 Seven dayes ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: on the eight day shall be an holy convocation unto you, and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* a solemne assembly, and ye shall do no servile work therein.

37 These *are* the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim *to be* holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt-offering, and a meat-offering, a sacrifice, and drink-offerings; every thing upon his day;

38 Beside the Sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your free-will offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh moneth, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven dayes, on the first day *shall be* a Sabbath, & on the eyght day *shall be* a Sabbath.

40 And ye shall take you on the first day the boughes of goodly trees, branches of palme-trees, and the boughes of thick trees, and willows of the brooke, and ye shall rejoyce before the LORD your God seven dayes.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven dayes in the year: *It shall be* a statute for ever in your generations, ye shall celebrate it in the seventh moneth.

42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven dayes; all that are Israelites born, shall dwell in booths.

43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

44 And Moses declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *The oyl for the Lamps.* 5 *The shew-bread.* 10.13.23. *Touching blasphemy,* 17 *murder,* 18 *damnage.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oyl-olive, beaten for the light, to cause the Lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the vail of the testimonie, in the tabernacle of the congregation; shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning, before the LORD continually: *It shall be* a statute for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the Lord continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine floure, and bake twelve cakes thereof: two tenth-deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure table, before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon *each* row, that it may be on the bread for a memoriall, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

8 Every Sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, *being taken* from the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant.

9 And it shall be Aarons and his sons, and they shall eat it in the holy place, for it *is* most holy unto him, of the offerings of the LORD made by fire: by a perpetuall statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father *was* an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel; and this son of the Israelitish woman, and a man of Israel strove together in the camp;

11 And the Israelitish womans son blasphemed the name of the LORD and cursed; and they brought him unto Moses (and his mothers name was Shelomith, the daugh-

daughter of Dibri; of the tribe of Dan.)

12 And they put him inward, that the minde of the Lord might be shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed, without the camp, and let all that heard him, lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God, shall bear his sin.

16 And he that blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, *and* all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name *of the Lord*, shall be put to death.

17 ¶ And he that killeth any man, shall surely be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast, shall make it good; beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done unto him:

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for I *am* the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed, out of the camp, and stone him with stones: and the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The Sabbath of the seventh year. 8 The year of jubile. 14 Of oppression. 35 Compassion of the poore.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a Sabbath unto the LORD.

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof.

4 But in the seventh year shall be a Sabbath of rest unto the land, a Sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 That which groweth of it own accord of thy harvest, thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: *for* it is a year of rest unto the land.

6 And the Sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for the stranger that sojourneth with thee.

7 And for thy cattell, and for the beasts that *are* in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven Sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years, and the space of the seven Sabbaths of years shall be unto thee fourty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound, on the tenth *day* of the seventh moneth; in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim libertie throughout *all* the land, unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you, & ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of it self in it, nor gather *the grapes* in it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it *is* the jubile, it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, Or buyest *ought* of thy neighbours hand; ye shall not oppresse one another,

15 According to the number of years after the jubile, thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, *and* according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee:

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewnesse of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for *according* to the number *of the years* of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 Ye shall not therefore oppresse one another; but thou shalt fear thy God: For I *am* the LORD your God.

18 ¶ Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgements, and do them, and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall yeeld her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase.

21 Then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixt year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 And ye shall sow the eight year, and eat yet of old fruit, untill the ninth year, untill her fruits come in, ye shall eat of the old store.

23 The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land *is* mine, for ye *are* strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And

24 And in all the land of your poſſeſſion, ye ſhall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ If thy brother be waxen poore, and hath ſold away *ſome* of his poſſeſſion, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then ſhall he redeem that which his brother ſold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and himſelf be able to redeem it.

27 Then let him count the years of the ſale thereof, and reſtore the overplus unto the man to whom he ſold it, that he may return unto his poſſeſſion.

28 But if he be not able to reſtore *it* to him, then that which is ſold ſhall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it, until the year of jubile: and in the jubile it ſhall go out, and hee ſhall return unto his poſſeſſion.

29 And if a man ſell a dwelling houſe in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is ſold: *within* a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the ſpace of a full year; then the houſe that *is* in the walled citie, ſhall be eſtabliſhed for ever to him that bought it, throughout his generation: it ſhall not go out in the jubile.

31 But the houſes of the villages which have no wals round about them, ſhall be counted as the fields of the countrey: they may be redeemed, and they ſhall go out in the jubile.

32 Notwithſtanding, the cities of the Levites, *and* the houſes of the cities of their poſſeſſion, may the Levites redeem at any time.

33 And if a man purchaſe of the Levites, then the houſe that was ſold, and the citie of his poſſeſſion ſhall go out in the *year of* jubile: for the houſes of the cities of the Levites *are* their poſſeſſion among the children of Iſrael.

34 But the field of the ſuburbs of their cities may not be ſold, for it *is* their perpetuall poſſeſſion.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poore, and fallen in decay with thee; then thou ſhalt relieve him, *yea though he be* a ſtranger, or a ſojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 Take thou no uſury of him, or increaſe: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 Thou ſhalt not give him thy money upon uſury, nor lend him thy victuals for increaſe.

38 *I am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, *and* to be your God.

39 ¶ And if thy brother *that dwelleth* by thee be waxen poore, and be ſold unto thee; thou ſhalt not compell him to ſerve as a bond-ſervant.

40 But as an hired ſervant, *and* as a ſojourner, he ſhall be with thee, *and* ſhall ſerve thee unto the year of jubile.

41 And *then* ſhall he depart from thee, both he and his children with him, and ſhall return unto his own family, and unto the poſſeſſion of his fathers ſhall he return.

42 For they *are* my ſervants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they ſhall not be ſold as bond-men.

43 Thou ſhalt not rule over him with rigour, but ſhalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bond-men, and thy bond-maids, which thou ſhalt have, ſhall be of the heathen that are round about you; of them ſhall ye buy bond-men and bond-maids.

45 Moreover, of the children of the ſtrangers that do ſojourn among you; of them ſhall ye buy, and of their families that *are* with you; which they begat in your land: and they ſhall be your poſſeſſion.

46 And ye ſhall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit *them* for a poſſeſſion, they ſhall be your bond-men for ever: but over your brethren the children of Iſrael, ye ſhall not rule one over another with rigour.

47 ¶ And if a ſojourner or ſtranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother *that dwelleth* by him wax poore, and ſell himſelf unto the ſtranger *or* ſojourner by thee, or to the ſtock of the ſtrangers family:

48 After that he is ſold, he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncles ſon may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him, of his family, may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himſelf.

50 And he ſhall reckon with him that bought him, from the year that he was ſold to him, unto the year of jubile: and the price of his ſale ſhall be according unto the number of years, according to the time of an hired ſervant ſhall it be with him.

51 If *there be* yet many years behinde, according unto them he ſhall give again the price of his redemption, out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he ſhall count with him, *and* according unto his years ſhall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yearly hired ſervant ſhall he be with him: and *the other* ſhall not rule with rigour over him in thy ſight.

54 And if he be not redeemed in theſe *years*, then he ſhall go out in the year of jubile, *both* he, and his children with him.

55 For unto me the children of Iſrael *are* ſervants, they *are* my ſervants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Of idolatrie, 2 religious vse. 3 A blessing to them that keep the commandments.* 14 *A curse to the breakers.*

YE shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up *any* image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I *am* the LORD your God.

2 Ye shall keep my Sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

3 ¶ If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, an do them;

4 Then I will give you raine in due season, and the land shall yeeld her increase, and the trees of the field shall yeeld their fruit.

5 And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, & the vintage shal reach unto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely.

6 And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make *you* afraid: and I will ride evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitfull, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 And I will set my Tabernacle amongst you: and my soul shall not abhor you.

12 And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen, and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 ¶ But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments:

15 And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgements, so that ye will not do all my commandments, *but* that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you, I will even appoint over you terrour, consumption, and the burning ague; that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shal be slain before you enemies: they that hate you shall reigne over you, and ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you seven times more for your sins.

19 And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as yron, and your earth as brasse.

20 And your strength shall be spent in vain: for your land shall not yeeld her increase: neither shall the trees of the land yeeld their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times moe plagues upon you, according to your sins.

22 I will also send wilde beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattell, and make you few in number, and your *high*-wayes shall be desolate.

23 And if ye will not be reformed by these things, but will walk contrary unto me.

24 Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrell of *my* covenant, and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 *And* when I have broken the staffe of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight, and ye shall eat and not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me.

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury, and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images: and cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you.

31 And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.

33 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land enjoy her Sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye *be* in your enemies land; *even* then shall the land rest, and enjoy her Sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate, it shall rest: because it did not rest in your Sabbaths when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And

36 And upon them that are left *alive* of you, I will send a faintnesse into their hearts in the lands of their enemies, and the sound of a shaken leaf shal chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing for a sword, and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth, and ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you, shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies lands; and also in the iniquities of their father, shall they pine away with them.

40 If they shall confesse their iniquitie, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespasse which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me:

41 And *that* I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their uncircumcised hearts be humbled: and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquitie:

42 Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shal enjoy her Sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquitie: because, even because they dispised my judgements, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I *am* the LORD their God.

45 But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestours, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt, in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God, I *am* the LORD.

46 These *are* the statutes, & judgements, and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel, in mount Sinai, by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVII.

Concerning vowes. 28 *No devoted thing may be redeemed.* 32 *The tithe may not be changed.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons *shall be* for the LORD, by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be, of the male from twenty years old, even unto sixty years old: even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if *it be* a female, then thy estimation shall be thirtie shekels.

5 And if *it be* from five years old, even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if *it be* from a moneth old, even unto five years old; then thy estimation shall be of the male, five shekels of silver, and for the female, the estimation *shall be* three shekels of silver.

7 And if *it be* from sixtie years old, and above, if *it be* a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer then thy estimation, then he shall presen himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him. according to his abilitie that vowed, shall the priest value him.

9 And if *it be* a beast whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that *any man* giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good, and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it, and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if *it be* any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD: then he shall present the beast before the priest.

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou valuest it *who art* the priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall adde a fift *part* thereof unto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall sanctifie his house *to be* holy unto the LORD; then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it, will redeem his house, then he shall adde the fift *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctifie unto the LORD *some part* of a field of his possession, then thy estimarion shall be according to the seed thereof, an homer of barley seed *shall be valued* at fiftie shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctifie his field from the year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctifie his field after the jubile; then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain,

remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field, will in any wise redeem it; then he shall adde the fift *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, & it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man; it shall not be redeemed any more,

21 But the field, when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field devoted: the possession thereof shall be the priests.

22 And if a man sanctifie unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which *is* not of the fields of his possession;

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, even unto the year of the jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto the LORD.

24 In the year of the jubile, the field shall return unto him to whom it was bought, *even* him to whom the possession of the land *did belong*.

25 And all thy estimation shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

26 ¶ Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORDS firstling, no man shall sanctifie it; whether *it be* ox, or sheep: it *is* the LORDS.

27 And if *it be* of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to thine estimation, and shall adde a fift *part* of it thereto: or if it not be redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 Notwithstanding, no devoted thing that a man shall devote unto the LORD, of all that he hath, *both* of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed, every devoted thing *is* most holy unto the LORD.

29 None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed, *but* shall surely be put to death.

30 And all the tithe of the land, *whether* of the seed of the land, *or* of the fruit of the tree *is* the LORDS: *it is* holy unto the LORD.

31 And if a man wil at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall adde thereto the fift *part* thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, *even* of whatsoever passeth under the rod; the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it, and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These *are* the commandments which the LORD commanded Moses, for the children of Israel, in mount Sinai.

THE FOVRT BOOKE OF MOSES, called NVMBERS.

CHAP. I.

1 *The people numbred.* 47 *The Levites are exempted for the service of the Lord.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, on the first *day* of the second moneth, in the second year, after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of *their* names, every male by their poll:

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to warre in Israel; thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe, every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these *are* the names of the men that shall stand with you: Of *the tribe of* Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur.

6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

7 Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

9 Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon.

10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim, Elishama the son of Ammihud; of Manasseh, Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

11 Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni.

12 Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

13 Of Asher; Pagiel the son of Ocran.

14 Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

15 Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan.

16 ¶ These *were* the renowned of the Congregation, Princes of the tribes of their

their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.

17 ¶ And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by *their* names.

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first *day* of the second moneth, and they declared their pedegrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward by their poll.

19 As the LORD commanded Moses; so he numbred them in the wildernesse of Sinai.

20 And the children of Reuben, Israels eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their poll, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Reuben, *were* fourtie and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbred of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

23 Those that *were* numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Simeon, *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

25 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Gad, *were* fourtie and five thousand six hundred and fiftie.

26 ¶ Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Judah, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Issachar, *were* fifty and four thousand and foure hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Zebulun, *were* fifty and seven thousand and foure hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Joseph, *namely*, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Ephraim, *were* fourtie thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Manasseh, *were* thirtie and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Beniamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

37 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Beniamin, *were* thirtie and five thousand and foure hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Dan, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward; all that were able to go forth to war;

41 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Asher, *were* fourty and one thousand, and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbred of them, *even* of the tribe of Naphtali, *were* fiftie and three thousand, and foure hundred.

44 These *are* those that were numbred, which Moses and Aaron numbred, and the princes of Israel, *being* twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So

45 So were all those that were numbred of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twentie years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel.

46 Even all they that were numbred, were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fiftie.

47 ¶ But the Levites, after the tribe of their fathers, were not numbred among them.

48 For the LORD had spoken unto Moses, saying,

49 Onely thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the summe of them among the children of Israel:

50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that *belong* to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof, and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

51 And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down, and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the stranger that cometh nigh, shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents every man by his own camp, & every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimonie.

54 And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

CHAP. II.

1 *The order of the Tribes in their tents.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensigne of their fathers house, far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shal they pitch.

3 ¶ And on the east-side toward the rising of the sun, shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch, throughout their armies, and Nahshon the son of Amminadab *shall be* captain of the children of Judah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbred of them, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him, *shall be* the tribe of Issachar: and Nethaneel the son of Zuar *shall be* captain of the children of Issachar.

6 And his host, and those that were numbred thereof, *were* fiftie and foure thousand and foure hundred.

7 *Then* the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab the son of Helon, *shall be* captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbred thereof, *were* fiftie and seven thousand and foure hundred.

9 All that were numbred in the camp of Judah, *were* an hundred thousand, and fourescore thousand, and six thousand, and foure hundred, throughout their armies. these shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side *shall be* the standard of the camp of Reuben, according to their armies, and the captain of the children of Reuben, *shall be* Elizur the son of Shedeur.

11 And his host, and those that were numbred thereof, *were* fourtie and six thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him, *shall be* the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon, *shall be* Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

13 And his host, and those that were numbred of them, *were* fiftie and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad, *shall be* Eliasaph the son of Ruel.

15 And his host, and those that were numbred of them, *were* fourty and five thousand, and six hundred and fiftie.

16 All that were numbred in the camp of Reuben, *were* an hundred thousand & fifty and one thousand, and foure hundred and fiftie, throughout their armies: and they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites, in the midst of the campe, as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side *shall be* the standard of the camp of Ephraim, according to their armies, and the captain of the sons of Ephraim, *shall be* Elishama the son of Ammihud.

19 And his host, and those that were numbred of them, *were* fourty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him *shall be* the tribe of Manasseh, and the captain of the children of Manasseh, *shall be* Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

21 And his host, and those that were numbred of them, *were* thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of Benjamin, and the captain of the sons of Benjamin, *shall be* Abidan the son of Gideoni.

23 And his host, and those that were numbred of them, *were* thirty & five thousand and foure hundred.

24 All

24 All that were numbred of the camp of Ephraim, *were* an hundred thousand, and eight thousand, and an hundred, throughout their armies, and they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 ¶ The standard of the camp of Dan *shall be* on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan *shall be* Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And his host, and those that were numbred of them, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him *shall be* the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher, *shall be* Pagiel the son of Ocran.

28 And his host, and those that were numbred of them, *were* fourty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 Then the tribe of Naphtali, and the captain of the children of Naphtali, *shall be* Ahira the son of Enan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbred of them, *were* fiftie and three thousand and foure hundred.

31 All they that were numbred in the camp of Dan; *were* an hundred thousand. and fiftie and seven thousand, and six hundred: they shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These *are* those which are numbred of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers, all those that were numbred of the camps throughout their hosts, *were* six hundred thousand, and three thousand, and five hundred and fiftie.

33 But the Levites were not numbred among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses: so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

CHAP. III.

The sons of Aaron. 5 The Levites are given for the service of the Tabernacle, 11 in stead of the first-born.

THese also *are* the generations of Aaron and Moses, in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

2 And these *are* the names of the sons of Aaron, Nadab the first-born, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

3 These *are* the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest office.

4 And Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministred in the priests office, in the sight of Aaron their father.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation, before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle.

9 And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron & to his sons, they *are* wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priests office: and the stranger that cometh nigh, shall be put to death.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel, in stead of all the first-born that openeth the matrice among the children of Israel: therefore the Levites shall be mine.

13 Because all the first-born *are* mine, for on the day that I smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt, I hallowed unto mee all the first-born in Israel, both man and beast, mine they shall be, I am the LORD.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

15 Number the children of Levi, after the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a moneth old and upward, shalt thou number them.

16 And Moses numbred them according to the word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

17 And these *were* the sons of Levi, by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.

18 And these *are* the names of the sons of Gershon, by their families: Libni, and Shimei.

19 And the sons of Kohath by their families; Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel.

20 And the sons of Merari by their families: Mahli, and Mushi: these *are* the families of the Levites, according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of Gershon *was* the familie of the Libnites, and the familie of the Shimites: these *are* the families of the Gershonites.

22 Those that were numbred of them, according to the number of all the males, from a moneth old and upward, *even* those that were numbred of them, *were* seven thousand and five hundred.

23 The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behinde the tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the father,

father of the Gershonites *shall be* Eliasaph the son of Lael.

25 And the charge of the sons of Gershon, in the tabernacle of the congregation, *shall be* the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering thereof, and the hanging for the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation.

26 And the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the doore of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 ¶ And of Kohath *was* the familie of the Amramites, and the familie of the Izeharites, and the familie of the Hebronites, and the familie of the Uzzielites: these *are* the families of the Kohathites.

28 In the number of all the males, from a moneth old and upward, *were* eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuarie.

29 The families of the sons of Kohath, shall pitch on the side of the Tabernacle south-ward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites, *shall be* Elizaphan the son of Uzziel.

31 And their charge *shall be* the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, & the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuarie wherewith they minister, and the hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, *shall be* chief over the chief of the Levites, *and have* the over-sight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuarie.

33 ¶ Of Merari *was* the familie of the Mahlites, and the familie of the Mushites: these are the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbred of them, according to the number of all the males from a moneth old and upward, *were* six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari, *was* Zuriel the son of Abihail: these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle north-ward.

36 And *under* the custody and charge of the sons of Merari *shall be* the boards of the Tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto.

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

38 ¶ But those that encamp before the Tabernacle toward the east, *even* before the Tabernacle of the congregation eastward, *shall be* Moses and Aaron, and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuarie, for the charge of the children of Israel; and the stranger that cometh nigh, shall be put to death.

39 All that were numbred of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbred, at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a moneth old and upward, *were* twentie and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Numbred all the first-born of the males of the children of Israel, from a moneth old and upward, & take the number of their names.

41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I *am* the LORD) in stead of all the first-born among the children of Israel; and the cattell of the Levites, in stead of all the firstlings among the cattell of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses numbred, as the LORD commanded him, all the first-born among the children of Israel.

43 And all the first-born males, by the number of names, from a moneth old and upward, of those that were numbred of them, *were* twentie and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

45 Take the Levites in stead of all the first-born among the children of Israel, and the cattell of the Levites in stead of their cattell, and the Levites shall be mine: I *am* the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the first born of the children of Israel, which are more then the Levites;

47 Thou shalt even take five shekels apiece, by the poll, after the shekel of the sanctuarie shalt thou take them: the shekel *is* twentie gerahs.

48 And thou shalt give the money where with the odde number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons.

49 And Moses took the redemption-money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites.

50 Of the first-born of the children of Israel took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and five *shekels* after the shekel of the sanctuarie.

51 And Moses gave the money of them that were redeemed, unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. IV.

1 *The age and time of the Levites service.*
17 *The office of the priests.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, after their families by the house of their fathers;

3 From thirtie years old & upward even untill fiftie years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in the Tabernacle of the congregation.

4 This *shall be* the service of the sonnes of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation, *about* the most holy things.

5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come and his sons, and they shall take down the covering vail, and cover the ark of the testimony with it.

6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers skins, and shall spread over *it* a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof.

7 And upon the table of shew-bread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to cover withall: and the continual bread shall be thereon.

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffe-dishes, and all the oyl-vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it.

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers skins, and shall put *it* upon a bar.

11 And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers skins, and shall put to the staves thereof.

12 And they shal take all the instruments of ministrie, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put *them* in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers skins, and shall put *them* on a bar.

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, & spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, *even* the censer, the flesh-hooks, and the shovels, and the basons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward, after that, the sons of Kohath shal come to beare *it*: but they shal not touch *any* holy thing, lest they die. These things *are* the burden of the sons of Kohath, in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the Priest, *pertaineth* the oyl for the light, and the sweet incense, & the daily meat-offering, and the anointing oyl, *and* the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein *is* in the sanctuarie, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families, of the Kohathites, from among the Levites,

19 But thus do unto them that they may live and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things; Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service, and to his burden.

20 But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

22 Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the house of their fathers by their families;

23 From thirty years old and upward, until fifty years old shalt thou number them, all that enter in to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This *is* the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens.

25 And they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, & the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, & the covering of the badgers skins that *is* above upon it, and the hanging for the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation.

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court which *is* by the tabernacle & by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the appointment of Aaron and his sons, shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Gershon, in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge *shall be* under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the Priest.

29 ¶ As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;

30 From thirtie years old and upward, even unto fiftie years old shalt thou number them, every one that entreth in to the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And this *is* the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the Priest.

34 ¶ And

34 ¶ And Moses, and Aaron, and the chief of the congregation, number the sons of the Kohathites, after their families, and after the house of their fathers.

35 From thirtie years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, every one that entreth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation

36 And those that were numbred of them by their families, were two thousand seven hundred and fiftie.

37 These *were* they that were numbred of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation; which Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbred of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers.

39 From thirtie years old and upward, even unto fiftie years old, every one that entreth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

40 Even those that were numbred of them, throughout their families, by the houses of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirtie.

41 These *are* they that were numbred of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 ¶ And those that were numbred of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers.

43 From thirtie years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, every one that entreth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 Even those that were numbred of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These *be* those that were numbred of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbred, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbred of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron, and the chief of Israel numbred, after their families, and after the house of their fathers;

47 From thirtie years old and upward, even unto fiftie years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministery, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation.

48 Even those that were numbred of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and foure score.

49 According to the commandment of the LORD, they were numbred by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden; thus were they numbred of him, as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. V.

1 *The uncleane removed out of the camp.*
5 *Restitution to be made in trespasse.*
11 *The triall of jealousie.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead.

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Speake unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespasse against the LORD, and that person be guiltie;

7 Then they shall confesse their sin, which they have done: and hee shall recompense his trespasse with the principall thereof, and adde unto it the fift part thereof, and give *it* unto *him* against whom hee hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespasse unto, let the trespasse be recompensed unto the LORD, even to the priest: beside the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shal be this.

10 And every mans hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any mans wife goe aside, and commit a trespasse against him,

13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and it be kept close, and she be defiled, and *there be* no witnesse against her, neither she be taken *with the manner*.

14 And the spirit of jealousie come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled, or if the spirit of jealousie come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled.

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; hee shall poure no oyl upon it, nor put frankincense thereon, for it is an offering

ring of jealousie, and offering of memo-
, bringing iniquity to remembrance.
6 And the priest shall bring her near,
set her before the LORD.
7 And the priests shall take holy water
n earthen vessell, and of the dust that is
he floore of the Tabernacle the priest
l take, and put *it* into the water.
8 And the priest shall set the woman be-
the LORD, and uncover the womans
d, and put the offering of memoriall in
hands, which *is* the jealousie-offering:
the priest shall have in his hand the
er water that causeth the curse.
9 And the priest shall charge her by an
, and say unto the woman, If no man
e lien with thee, and if thou hast not
e aside to uncleanesse *with another* in
d of thy husband, be thou free from this
er water that causeth the curse:
o But if thou hast gone aside *to another*
ead of thy husband, and if thou be de-
d, and some man hath lien with thee be-
thine husband.
1 Then the priest shall charge the wo-
n with an oath of cursing, and the priest
l say unto the woman, The LORD make
e a curse and an oath among thy people,
en the LORD doth make thy thigh to
, and belly to swell:
2 And this water that causeth the curse
l go into the bowels, to make *thy* belly
ell, and *thy* thigh to rot: And the wo-
n shall say, Amen, amen.
3 And the priest shall write these curses
book, and he shall blot *them* out with
bitter water:
4 And he shall cause the woman to drink
bitter water that causeth the curse: and
water that causeth the curse shall enter
o her, *and become* bitter.
5 Then the priest shall take the jealou-
offering out of the womans hand, and
l wave the offering before the LORD,
offer it upon the altar.
6 And the priest shal take an handfull of
offering, *even* the memoriall thereof,
burn *it* upon the altar, and afterward
ll cause the woman to drink the water.
7 And when he hath made her to drink
water, then it shall come to passe, *that*
e be defiled, and have done trespasse a-
nst her husband, that the water that cau-
the curse shall enter into her, *& become*
ter, and her belly shall swell, & her thigh
l rot: and the woman shall be a curse
ong her people.
8 And if the woman be not defiled, but
clean; then she shall be free, and shall
ceive seed.
9 This *is* the law of jealousies, when a
e goeth aside *to another* in stead, of her
sband, and is defiled.
o Or when the spirit of jealousie cometh
on him, and he be jealous over his wife,
d shall set the woman before the LORD,
and the priest shall execute upon her all this
law:
31 Then shall the man be guiltlesse from
iniquity, and this woman shall bear her ini-
quity.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The law of the Nazarites.* 22 *The forme*
of blessing the people.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, say-
ing,
2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and
say unto them, When either man or woman
shall separate *themselves* to vow a vow of a
Nazarite, to separate *themselves* unto the
LORD.
3 He shall separate *himself* from wine, and
strong drink, and shall drink no vineger of
wine, or vineger of strong drink, neither shall
he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist
grapes, or dried.
4 All the dayes of his separation shall he
eat nothing that is made of the vine-tree,
from the kernels even to the husk.
5 All the dayes of the vow of his separa-
tion, there shall no rasour come upon his he-
ad: untill the dayes be fulfilled in the which
he separateth *himself* unto the LORD he
shall be holy; *and* shall let the loks of the
hair of his head grow.
6 All the dayes that he separateth *himself*
unto the LORD, he shall come at no dead
body.
7 He shall not make himself unclean for
his father, or for his mother, for his brother
or for his sister, when they die because the
consecration of his God *is* upon his head.
8 All the dayes of his separation he *is*
holy unto the LORD.
9 And if any man die very suddenly by
him, and he hath defiled the head of his
consecration; then he shall shave his head in
the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day
shall he shave it.
10 And on the eight day he shall bring
two turtles, or two young pigeons to the
priest, to the doore of the Tabernacle of the
congregation.
11 And the priest shall offer the one for
a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offe-
ring, and make an atonement for him, for
that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow
his head that same day
12 And he shall consecrate unto the Lord
the dayes of his separation, and shall bring
a lamb of the first year for a trespasse-offe-
ring: but the dayes that were before shall
be lost, because his separation was defiled.
13 ¶ And this *is* the law of the Nazarite:
When the dayes of his separation are fulfil-
led, he shall be brought unto the doore of
the Tabernacle of the congregation.
14 And he shall offer his offering unto
the LORD, one he-lamb of the first year
without blemish; for a burnt-offering, and
one ew-lamb of the first year without ble-

mish, for a sin-offering, and one lamb without blemish, for a peace-offerings.

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine floure mingled with oyl, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oyl, and their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings.

16 And the priest shall bring *them* before the LORD, and shall offer his sin-offering, and his burnt-offering.

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace-offerings unto the LORD with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

18 And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation, at the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put *it* in the fire which *is* under the sacrifice of the peace-offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put *them* upon the hands of the Nazarite, after *the hair of* his separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave-offering before the LORD; this *is* holy for the priest, with the wave-breast, and heave shoulder, and after that the Nazarite may drink wine.

21 This *is* the law of the Nazarite, who hath vowed, *and of* his offering unto the LORD for his separation, besides *that* that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them,

24 The LORD bless thee, and keep thee:

25 The LORD make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee.

26 The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

27 And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel, and I will bless them.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The princes offering at the dedication of the tabernacle,* 10 *at the dedication of the altar.* 89 *God speaketh to Moses from the mercy-seat.*

AND it came to passe on the day that Moses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar, and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them:

2 That the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers (who *were* the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbred) offered.

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

5 Take *it* of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; & thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service.

6 And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.

7 Two wagons and foure oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service.

8 And foure wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Merari, according unto their service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them, *was that* they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for dedicating of the altar, in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering each prince each day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first day, was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah.

13 And his offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them *were* full of fine floure mingled with oyl for a meat-offering:

14 One spoon of ten *shekels* of gold, full of incense:

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year for a burnt-offering:

16 One kid of the goats, for a sin-offering:

17 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

18 ¶ On the second day Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer,

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine floure mingled with oyl for a meat-offering.

20 One spoon of gold of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

22 One kid of the goats, for a sin-offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

24 ¶

24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the son of
lon, prince of the children of Zebulun,
offer.
25 His offering *was* one silver charger, the
ght whereof *was* an hundred and thirty
kels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels
er the shekel of the sanctuary, both of
m full of fine flowre mingled with oyl, for
eat-offering;
26 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full
ncense;
- One young bullock, one ram, one lamb
he first year, for a burnt-offering;
28 One kid of the goats for a sin-offer-
;
29 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,
oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs
he first year. This *was* the offering of
ab the son of Helon.
30 ¶ On the fourth day Elizur the son
Shedeur, prince of the children of Reu-
n; *did offer*.
31 His offering *was* one silver charger, of
hundred & thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl
seventy shekels after the shekel of the
ctuary, both of them full of fine flowre
ngled with oyl, for a meat-offering;
32 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full
ncense;
33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb
he first year, for a burnt-offering;
34 One kid of the goats for a sin-offer-
;
35 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,
oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs
he first year. This *was* the offering of
izur the son of Shedeur.
36 ¶ On the fifth day Shelumiel the son
Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Si-
on, *did offer*.
37 His offering *was* one silver charger, the
ight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty
kels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels
er the shekel of the sanctuary, both of
m full of fine flowre mingled with oyl, for
eat-offering;
38 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full
ncense;
39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb
he first year, for a burnt-offering;
40 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering;
41 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,
oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs
he first year. This *was* the offering of
elumiel the son of Zurishaddai.
42 ¶ On the sixth day Eliasaph the son
Deuel, prince of the children of Gad,
ered.
43 His offering *was* one silver charger, of
weight of an hundred & thirty *shekels*,
ilver bowl of seventy shekels, after the
kel of the sanctuary, both of them full of
e flowre mingled with oyl, for a meat-
ering;
44 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full
incense;
45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb
of the first year, for a burnt-offering;
46 One kid of the goats for a sin-offer-
ing;
47 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,
two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs
of the first year. This *was* the offering of
Eliasaph the son of Deuel.
48 ¶ On the seventh day Elishama the
son of Ammiud, prince of the children of
Ephraim, *offered*.
49 His offering *was* one silver charger, the
weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty
shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels
after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of
them full of fine flowre mingled with oyl, for
a meat-offering;
50 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full
of incense;
51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb
of the first year, for a burnt-offering;
52 One kid of the goats for a sin-offer-
ing;
53 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,
two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs
of the first year. This *was* the offering of
Elishama the son of Ammiud.
54 ¶ On the eight day *offered* Gamaliel
the son of Pedazur, prince of the children of
Manasseh.
55 His offering *was* one silver charger of
an hundred & thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl
of seventy shekels after the shekel of the
sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre
mingled with oyl, for a meat-offering;
56 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full
of incense;
57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb
of the first year, for a burnt-offering;
58 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering;
59 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,
two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs
of the first year. This *was* the offering of
Gamaliel the son of Pedazur.
60 ¶ On the ninth day Abidan the son of
Gideoni, prince of the children of Benja-
min, *offered*.
61 His offering *was* one silver charger, the
weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty
shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels
after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of
them full of fine flowre mingled with oyl, for
a meat-offering;
62 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full
of incense;
63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb
of the first year, for a burnt-offering;
64 One kid of the goats for a sin-offer-
ing;
65 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,
two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs
of the first year. This *was* the offering of
Abidan the son of Gideoni.
66 ¶ On the tenth day Ahiezer the son
of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of
Dan, *offered*.

67 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine floure mingled with oyl, for a meat-offering:

68 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering,

70 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

72 ¶ On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, *offered*.

73 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine floure mingled with oyl, for a meat-offering:

74 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, *offered*.

79 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine floure mingled with oyl, for a meat-offering:

80 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Ahira the son of Enan.

84 This *was* the dedication of the altar (in the day when it was anointed) by the princes of Israel: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:

85 Each charger of silver *weighing* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels *weighed* two thousand & foure hundred *shekels* after the shekel of the sanctuary.

86 The golden spoons *were* twelve, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shekels* a piece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons *was* an hundred and twenty *shekels*.

87 All the oxen for the burnt-offering *were* twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat-offering: and the kids of the goats for sin-offering, twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace-offerings, *were* twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he-goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This *was* the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed.

89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation, to speak with him; then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercie-seat that *was* upon the ark of testimonie, from between the two Cherubims, and he spake unto him.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *How the lamps are to be lighted.* 5 *The consecration of the Levites.* 23 *The age and time of their service.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou lighteſt the lamps, the seven lamps shal give light over against the candlestick.

3 And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof, over against the candlestick; as the LORD commanded Moses.

4 And this work of the candlestick was of beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, *was* beaten work: according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: sprinkle water of purifying upon them, & let them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, & so make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with his meat-offering, *even* fine floure mingled with oyl, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin-offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together:

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD, and the children of Israel shall put their hands upon the Levites:

11 And Aaron shall offer the Levites before the LORD, for an offering of the children of Israel: that they may execute the service of the LORD.

12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou

lt offer the one *for* a ſin-offering, and e other *for* a burnt-offering unto the ORD, to make an atonement for the evites.

13 And thou ſhalt ſet the Levites before aron, and before his ſons, and offer them r an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus ſhalt thou ſeparate the Levites m among the children of Iſrael, and the evites ſhall be mine.

15 And after that, ſhall the Levites go , to do the ſervice of the tabernacle of e congregation: and thou ſhalt cleanſe em, and offer them *for* an offering.

16 For they *are* wholly given unto me m among the children of Iſrael; in ſtead ſuch as open every womb, *even in ſtead* the firſt-born of all the children of Iſrael, ve I taken them unto me.

17 For all the firſt-born of the children Iſrael *are* mine, *both* man and beaſt, on e day that I ſmote every firſt-born in the nd of Egypt, I ſanctified them for my lf.

18 And I have taken the Levites for all e firſt-born of the children of Iſrael.

19 And I have given the Levites *as* a ft to Aaron, and to his ſons, from among e children of Iſrael; to do the ſervice of e children of Iſrael in the tabernacle of e congregation, and to make an atone- ent for the children of Iſrael: that there no plague among the children of Iſrael, hen the children of Iſrael come nigh unto e ſanctuarie.

20 And Moſes and Aaron, and all the ngregation of the children of Iſrael did the Levites according unto all that the ORD commanded Moſes concerning the evites, ſo did the children of Iſrael unto em.

21 And the Levites were purified, and ey waſhed their clothes: and Aaron offe- d them *as* an offering before the LORD, d Aaron made an atonement for them to eanſe them.

22 And after that went the Levites in, do their ſervice in the tabernacle of the ngregation before Aaron and before his ns: as the LORD had commanded Moſes oncerning the Levites, ſo did they unto em.

23 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ying,

24 This *is it* that *belongeth* unto the Le- tes: from twenty and five years old, and pward, they ſhall go in to wait upon the rvice of the tabernacle of y congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years they all ceaſe waiting upon the ſervice *thereof*, nd ſhall ſerve no more:

26 But ſhall miniſter with their brethren the tabernacle of the congregation, to eep the charge, and ſhall do no ſervice. Thus ſhalt thou do unto the Levites touch- ng their charge.

CHAP. IX.

1 *The paſſeover again commanded.* 6 *A ſecond paſſeover allowed for the unclean, or abſent.* 15 *The cloud guideth the Iſraelites.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto Moſes in the wildernes of Sinai, in the firſt moneth of the ſecond year, after they were come out of the land of Egypt, ſaying,

2 Let the children of Iſrael alſo keep the paſſeover, at his appointed ſeaſon.

3 In the fourteenth day of this moneth at even, ye ſhall keep it in his appointed ſeaſon: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof ſhall ye keep it.

4 And Moſes ſpake unto the children of Iſrael, that they ſhould keep the paſſeover.

5 And they kept the paſſeover on the fourteenth day of the firſt moneth at even, in the wilderneſſe of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moſes, ſo did the children of Iſrael.

6 ¶ And there were certain men who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the paſſeover on that day: and they came before Moſes, and before Aaron on that day.

7 And thoſe men ſaid unto him, We *are* defiled by the dead body of man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed ſeaſon among the children of Iſrael?

8 And Moſes ſaid unto them, Stand ſtill, and I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

10 Speak unto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, If any man of you or of your poſterity ſhall be unclean by reaſon of a dead body, or *be* in a journey a far off, yet he ſhall keep the paſſeover unto the LORD.

11 The fourteenth day of the ſecond moneth at even they ſhall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter *herbs*.

12 They ſhall leave none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the paſſeover, they ſhall keep it.

13 But the man that *is* clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the paſſeover; even the ſame ſoul ſhall be cut off from his people, becauſe he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed ſeaſon, that man ſhall bear his ſin.

14 And if a ſtranger ſhal ſojourn among you, and will keep the paſſeover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the paſſeover, and according to the manner thereof, ſo ſhall he do: ye ſhall have one ordinance, both for the ſtranger, and for him that was born in the land.

15 ¶ And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up, the cloud covered the taber-

nacle, *namely*, the tent of the testimonie, and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, untill the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it *by day*, and the appearance of fire, by night.

17 And when the cloud was taken up from the Tabernacle; then after that, the children of Israel yourneyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle, they rested in the tents.

19 And when the cloud tarried long upon the Tabernacle many dayes, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.

20 And *so* it was when the cloud was a few dayes upon the Tabernacle according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they yourneyed.

21 And *so* it was when the cloud abode from even unto the morning, and *that* the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether *it was* by day or by night that cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

22 Or *whether it were* two dayes, or a moneth, or a year that the cloud tarried upon the Tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel abode in their tents, and journeyed not; but when it was taken up, they journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed; they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. X.

1 *The use of the silver trumpets.* 33 *The blessing of Moses at the removing and resting of the Ark.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of an whole piece shalt thou make them, that thou mayest use them for the calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

3 And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow *but* with one *trumpet*, then the princes, *which are* heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east-parts shall go forward,

6 When you blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side, shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together; you shall blow, but ye shall not sound an alarm.

8 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

9 And if ye go to warre in your land against the enemie that oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets, & ye shall be remembred before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also in the day of your gladnesse, and in your solemne dayes, & in the beginnings of your moneths, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt-offerings, & over the sacrifices of your peace-offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before you God: I *am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ And it came to passe on the twentieth *day* of the second moneth, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimonie.

12 And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the wilderneſſe of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the wilderneſſe of Paran.

13 And they first took their journey, according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

14 ¶ In the first *place* went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies; and over his host was Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar, *was* Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, *was* Eliab the son of Helon.

17 And the Tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, bearing the Tabernacle.

18 ¶ And the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and over his host *was* Elizur the son of Shedeur.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon, *was* Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad, *was* Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

21 And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the sanctuary; and *the other* did set up the Tabernacle against they came.

22 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their armies: and over his host *was* Elishama the son of Ammiud.

23 And

23 And over the hoſt of the tribe of the ildren of Manaſſeh, *was* Gamaliel the ſon Pedazur.

24 And over the hoſt of the tribe of the ildren of Benjamin, *was* Abidan the ſon Gideoni.

25 ¶ And the ſtandard of the camp of e children of Dan ſet forward, *which was* e rere-ward of all the camps throughout eir hoſts: and over his hoſt *was* Ahiezer e ſon of Amiſhaddai.

26 And over the hoſt of the tribe of the ildren of Aſher, *was* Pagiel the ſon of cran.

27 And over the hoſt of the tribe of the ildren of Naphtali, *was* Ahira the ſon of nan.

28 Thus *were* the journeyings of the ildren of Iſrael, according to their ar- ies, when they ſet forward.

29 ¶ And Moſes ſaid unto Hobab, the ſon Raguel the Midianite, Moſes father in w, We are journeying unto the place of ich the LORD ſaid, I will give it you: me thou with us, and we will do thee od: for the LORD hath ſpoken good con- rning Iſrael.

30 And he ſaid unto him, I will not go: t I will depart to mine own land, and to y kindred.

31 And he ſaid, Leave us not, I pray thee; aſmuch as thou knoweſt how we are to camp in the wilderneſſe, and thou mayeſt to us in ſtead of eyes.

32 And it ſhall be, if thou go with us, a it ſhall be, that what goodneſſe the ORD ſhall do unto us, the ſame will we unto thee.

33 ¶ And they departed from the mount the LORD three dayes journey, and the k of the covenant of the LORD went be- re them in the three dayes journey, to arch out a reſting-place for them.

34 And the cloud of the LORD *was* up- them by day, when they went out of the mp.

35 And it came to paſſe when the ark ſet rward, that Moſes ſaid, Riſe up, LORD, d let thine enemies be ſcattered: and let em that hate thee, flee before thee.

36 And when it reſted, he ſaid, Return, O ORD, unto the many thouſands of Iſrael.

CHAP. XI.

The fire quenched by Moſes prayer. 4 *The people loathing Manna, luſt for fleſh.* 31 *Quailes are given in wrath.*

AND *when* the people complained, it diſ- pleaſed the LORD, and the LORD heard and his anger was kindled: and the fire of e LORD burnt among them, and conſu- ed *them that were* in the uttermoſt parts the camp.

2 And the people cried unto Moſes: and hen Moſes prayed unto the LORD, the re was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place Taberah: becauſe the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

4 ¶ And the mixt multitude that *was* among them fell a luſting: and the children of Iſrael alſo wept again, and ſaid, Who ſhall give us fleſh to eat?

5 We remember the fiſh which we did eat in Egypt freely: the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:

6 But now our ſoul *is* dried away, *there is* nothing at all, beſides this Manna, before our eyes.

7 And the Manna *was* as Coriander-ſeed, and the colour thereof as the colour of Bdellium:

8 *And* the people went about, and gathered *it*, and ground *it* in mils, or beat *it* in a morter, and baked *it* in pans and made cakes of it: and the taſte of it was as the taſte of freſh oyl.

9 And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the Manna fell upon it.

10 ¶ Then Moſes heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the doore of his tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly, Moſes alſo was diſpleaſed.

11 And Moſes ſaid unto the LORD, Wherefore haſt thou afflicted thy ſervant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy ſight, that thou layeſt the burden of all this people upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou ſhouldeſt ſay unto me, Carry them in thy boſome (as a nurſing father beareth the ſucking childe) unto the land which thou ſwareſt unto their fathers?

13 Whence ſhould I have fleſh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, ſaying, Give us fleſh, that we may eat.

14 I am not able to bear all this people alone, becauſe *it is* too heavie for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee out of hand, if I have found favour in thy ſight: and let me not ſee my wretchedneſſe.

16 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto Moſes, Gather unto me ſeventy men of the elders of Iſrael, whom thou knoweſt to be the elders of the people, and officers over them and bring them unto the Tabernacle of the congregation, that they may ſtand there with thee.

17 And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the ſpirit which *is* upon thee, and will put *it* upon them, and they ſhall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear *it* not thy ſelf alone.

18 And ſay thou unto the people, Sanctifie your ſelves againſt to morrow, and ye ſhall eat fleſh (for you have wept in the

ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat, for it was well with us in Egypt) therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two dayes, nor five dayes, neither ten dayes, nor twenty dayes;

20 But even a whole moneth, untill it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that yee have despised the LORD which *is* among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt.

21 And Moses said, The people amongst whom I *am*, *are* six hundred thousand footmen: and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole moneth.

22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea to bee gathered together for them, to suffice them.

23 And the LORD said unto Moses, Is the LORDS hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether my word shall come to passe unto thee, or not.

24 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the LORD came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that *was* upon him, and gave *it* unto the seventie elders: and it came to passe *that* when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two *of the* men in the camp, the name of the one *was* Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them (and they *were* of them that were written, but went not out unto the tabernacle) and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesie in the camp.

28 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, *one* of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, forbid them.

29 And Moses said unto him, Envi'st thou for my sake? would God that all the LORDS people were prophets, *and* that the LORD would put his spirit upon them.

30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

31 ¶ And there went forth a wind from the LORD, & brought quails from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a dayes journey on this side, and as it were a dayes journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits *high* upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all *that* night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least, gathered ten homers: and they spread *them* all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And while the flesh *was* yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed; the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place Kibroth-hattaavah: because there they buried the people that lusted.

35 And the people journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah, unto Hazeroth: and abode at Hazeroth.

CHAP. XII.

1 *God rebuketh the sedition of Miriam and Aaron.* 10 *Miriams leprosie is healed by the prayer of Moses.*

AND Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses, because of the Ethiopian woman whom hee had married: for hee had married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken onely by Moses? hath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD heard *it*.

3 (Now the man Moses *was* very meek, above all the men which *were* upon the face of the earth)

4 And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation: and they three came out.

5 And the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, & stood in the doore of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam, and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: if there be a Prophet among you, I the LORD will make my self known unto him in a vision, *and* will speak unto him in a dream.

7 My servant Moses *is* not so, who is faithfull in all mine house.

8 With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in darke speeches, and the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

9 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them, and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle, and behold, Miriam *became* leprous, *white* as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and behold, *she was* leprous.

11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed, when he cometh out of his mothers womb.

13 And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses,

er father had *but* spit in her face, should
e not be ashamed seven dayes? let her be
ut out from the camp seven dayes, and
ter that let her be received in *again*.
15 And Miriam was shut out from the
mp seven dayes: and the people journeyed
t. till Miriam was brought in *again*.
16 And afterward the people removed
om Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilder-
sse of Paran.

CHAP. XIII.

The names of the men who were sent to search the land. 17 *Their instructions.* 21 *Their acts.* 26 *Their relation.*

And the LORD spake unto Moses, say-
ing,
2 Send thou men, that they may search
e land of Canaan, which I give unto the
ildren of Israel: of every tribe of their
thers shall ye send a man, every one a ru-
r among them.
3 And Moses by the commandment of the
ORD sent them from the wilderness of
aran: all those men *were* heads of the
ildren of Israel.
4 And these *were* their names: Of the tribe
f Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur.
5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the
n of Hori.
6 Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of
ephunneh.
7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of
oseph.
8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the son
f Nun.
9 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son
f Raphu.
10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the
n of Sodi.
11 Of the tribe of Joseph, *namely*, of the
ibe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi.
12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son
f Gemalli.
13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son
f Michael.
14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the
n of Vophsi.
15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son
f Machi.
16 These *are* the names of the men which
Moses sent to spie out the land: and Moses
alled Oshea the son of Nun, Jehoshua.
17 ¶ And Moses sent them to spie out
he land of Canaan, and said unto them,
et you up this *way* south-ward, and go up
nto the mountain:
18 And see the land what it *is*, and the
people that dwelleth therein, whether they
e strong or weak, few or many;
19 And what the land *is* that they dwell
, whether it *be* good or bad; and what ci-
es they *be* that they dwell in, whether in
nts, or in strong holds;
20 And what the land *is*, whether *it be* fat
lean, whether there be wood therein or
not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land (now the time *was* the time of the first ripe grapes)
21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land, from the wilderness of Zin, unto Rehob, as men come to Hamath.
22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron; where Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of Anak *were* (now Hebron was built seven years before Zoan in Egypt)
23 And they came unto the brook of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staffe; and they brought of the pomegranates, & of the figs.
24 The place was called the brook Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.
25 And they returned from searching of the land after fourtie dayes.
26 ¶ And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel unto the wilderness of Paran, to Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.
27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us and surely it floweth with milk and hony; and this *is* the fruit of it.
28 Nevertheless, the people *be* strong that dwell in the land, and the cities *are* walled *and* very great: and moreover, we saw the children of Anak there.
29 The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites dwell in the mountains: and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan.
30 And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possesse it; for we are well able to overcome it.
31 But the men that went up with him, said, We be not able to go up against the people, for they *are* stronger then we.
32 And they brought up an evill report of the land which they had searched, unto the children of Israel, saying, The land through which we have gone, to search it, *is* a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it, *are* men of a great stature.
33 And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, *which come* of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grashoppers, and so we were in their sight.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *The people murmure at the newes.* 6 *Joshua and Caleb labour to still them,* 11 *Moses intreateth for it.*

And all the Congregation lifted up their voice, and cried, and the people wept that night.

2 And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses, and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt, or would God we had died in this wilderneſſe.

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the ſword: that our wives and our children ſhould be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt.

4 And they ſaid one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt.

5 Then Moſes and Aaron fell on their faces before all the aſſembly of the congregation of the children of Iſrael.

6 ¶ And Joſhua the ſon of Nun, & Caleb the ſon of Jephunneh, *which were* of them that ſearched the land, rent their clothes.

7 And they ſpake unto all the company of the children of Iſrael, ſaying, The land which we paſſed through to ſearch it, *is* an exceeding good land.

8 If the LORD delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us, a land which floweth with milk and hony.

9 Only rebell not ye againſt the LORD neither fear ye the people of the land, for they *are* bread for us: their defence is departed from them, and the LORD *is* with us: fear them not.

10 But all the congregation bade ſtone them with ſtones: and the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation, before all the children of Iſrael.

11 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto Moſes, How long will this people provoke mee? and how long will it be ere they beleeve me, for all the ſignes which I have ſhewed among them?

12 I will ſmite them with the peſtilence, and diſ-inherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation, and mightier then they.

13 ¶ And Moſes ſaid unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians ſhall hear *it* (for thou broughteſt up this people in thy might from among them)

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: *for* they have heard that thou Lord *art* among this people, that thou Lord art ſeen face to face, and that thy cloud ſtandeth over them, and that thou goeſt before them, by day-time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 Now if thou ſhalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee, will ſpeak, ſaying,

16 Becauſe the LORD was not able to bring this people into the land which hee ſware unto them, therefore he hath ſlain them in the wilderneſſe.

17 And now, I beſeech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou haſt ſpoken, ſaying,

18 The LORD *is* long-ſuffering, and great mercie, forgiving iniquity and tranſgreſſion, and by no means clearing *the guiltie*, viſiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth *generation*.

19 Pardon, I beſeech thee, the iniquity of this people, according unto the greatneſſe of thy mercy, and as thou haſt forgiven this people, from Egypt, even untill now.

20 And the LORD ſaid, I have pardoned according to thy word:

21 But *as truly as* I live, all the earth ſhall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 Becauſe all thoſe men which have ſeen my glory, and my miracles which I did in Egypt and in the wilderneſſe, and have tempted me now theſe ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice.

23 Surely they ſhall not ſee the land which I ſware unto their fathers, neither ſhall any of them that provoked me, ſee it.

24 But my ſervant Caleb, becauſe he hath another ſpirit with him, and hath followed me fully: him will I bring into the land, whereinto he went: and his ſeed ſhall poſſeſſe it.

25 (Now the Amalekites, and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley) To morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderneſſe by the way of the Red-ſea.

26 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes and unto Aaron, ſaying,

27 How long *ſhall I bear with* this evill congregation which murmure againſt me? I have heard the murmurings of the children of Iſrael, which they murmure againſt me.

28 Say unto them, *As truly as* I live, ſaith the LORD, as ye have ſpoken in mine eares, ſo will I do to you:

29 Your carcaſes ſhall fall in this wilderneſſe: and all that were numbred of you according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured againſt me.

30 Doubtleſſe ye ſhall not come into the land concerning which I ſware to make you dwell therein, ſave Caleb the ſon of Jephunneh, and Joſhua the ſon of Nun.

31 But your little ones, which ye ſaid ſhould be a prey, them will I bring in, and they ſhall know the land which ye have deſpiſed.

32 But as for you, your carcaſes they ſhall fall in this wilderneſſe.

33 And your children ſhall wander in the wilderneſſe fourtie years, and bear your whoredomes, untill your carcaſes be waſted in the wilderneſſe.

34 After the number of the dayes in which ye ſearched the land, *even* fourtie dayes, (each day for a year) ſhall ye bear your iniquities, *even* fourtie years, and ye ſhall know my breach of promiſe.

35 I the LORD have ſaid, I will ſurely do it unto all this evill congregation, that

e gathered together against me: in this
iderneſſe they ſhall be conſumed, and
ere they ſhall die.
36 And the men which Moſes ſent to
arch the land, who returned, and made all
e congregation to murmure againſt him,
y bringing up a ſlander upon the land.
37 Even thoſe men that did bring up
e evill report upon the land, died by the
ague before the LORD.
38 But Joſhua the ſon of Nun, and Ca-
b the ſon of Jephunneh, *which were* of
e men that went to ſearch the land, lived
ſtill.
39 And Moſes told theſe ſayings unto
l the children of Iſrael: and the people
ourned greatly.
40 ¶ And they roſe up early in the mor-
ing, and gat them up into the top of the
ountain, ſaying, Lo, we *be here*, and will
up unto the place which the LORD
ath promiſed: for we have ſinned.
41 And Moſes ſaid, Wherefore now do
u tranſgreſſe the commandment of the
ORD? but it ſhall not proſper.
42 Go not up, for the LORD *is* not
mong you, that ye be not ſmitten before
our enemies.
43 For the Amalekites and the Canaa
ites *are* there before you, and ye ſhall fall
y the ſword: becauſe ye are turned away
om the LORD, therefore the LORD will
ot be with you.
44 But they preſumed to go up unto the
ill-top: nevertheleſſe, the ark of the cove-
ant of the LORD, and Moſes departed not
ut of the camp.
45 Then the Amalekites came down,
nd the Canaanites which dwelt in that hill,
nd ſmote them, and diſcomfited them, even
nto Hormah.

CHAP. XV.

The law of the meat and drink-offering. 13, 29. *Of the ſtranger.* 32 *The Sabbath-breaker.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſay-
ing,
2 Speak unto the children of Iſrael, and
y unto them, When ye be come into the
nd of your habitations, which I give un-
o you,
3 And will make an offering by fire un-
o the LORD, a burnt-offering or a ſacrifice,
perfarming a vow, or in a free-will offer-
ng, or in your ſolemne feaſts, to make a
weet ſavour unto the LORD, of the herd, or
f the flock:
4 Then ſhall he that offereth his offering
nto the LORD, bring a meat-offering of a
enth deal of floure mingled with the fourth
art of an hin of oyl.
5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine
or a drink-offering ſhalt thou prepare,
with the burnt-offering or ſacrifice, for one
lamb.
6 Or for a ram; thou ſhalt prepare for
a meat-offering, two tenth-deals of floure
mingled with the third part of an hin of
oyl.
7 And for a drink-offering, thou ſhalt
offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a
ſweet ſavour unto the Lord.
8 And when thou preparеſt a bullock
for a burnt-offering, or for a ſacrifice in per-
forming a vow, or peace-offerings unto the
Lord:
9 Then ſhall he bring with a bullock a
meat-offering of three tenth deals of floure
mingled with half an hin of oyl.
10 And thou ſhalt bring for a drink-
offering half an hin of wine, for an offering
made by fire of a ſweet ſavour unto the
Lord.
11 Thus ſhall it be done for one bul-
lock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a
kid.
12 According to the number that ye ſhall
prepare, ſo ſhall ye do every one, according
to their number.
13 All that are born of the countrey ſhall
do theſe things after this manner, in offer-
ing an offering made by fire of a ſweet ſa-
vour unto the Lord.
14 And if a ſtranger ſojourn with you, or
whoſoever be among you in your genera-
tions, and will offer an offering made by fire
of a ſweet ſavour unto the Lord: as ye do
ſo he ſhall do.
15 One ordinance *ſhall be both* for you of
the congregation, and alſo for the ſtranger
that ſojourneth *with you*, or ordinance for
ever in your generations: as ye *are*, ſo ſhall
the ſtranger be before the Lord.
16 One law, and one manner ſhall be for
you, and for the ſtranger that ſojourneth
with you.
17 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes,
ſaying:
18 Speak unto the children of Iſrael, and
ſay unto them, When ye come into the land
whither I bring you,
19 Then it ſhall be, that when ye eat of
the bread of the land, ye ſhall offer up an
heave-offering unto the Lord.
20 Ye ſhall offer up a cake of the firſt of
your dough, for an heave-offering: as ye *do*
the heave-offering of the threſhing-floore,
ſo ſhall ye heave it.
21 Of the firſt of your dough ye ſhall
give unto the Lord, an heave-offering in
your generations.
22 ¶ And if ye have erred, and not ob-
ſerved all theſe commandments which the
Lord hath ſpoken unto Moſes,
23 *Even* all that the Lord hath comman-
ded you by the hand of Moſes, from the day
that the Lord commanded Moſes, and hence-
forward among your generations.
24 Then it ſhall be if *ought* be committ-
ed by ignorance without the knowledge
of the congregation: that all the congrega-

tion shall offer one young bullock for a burnt-offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, with his meat-offering, and his drink-offering, according to the manner, and one kid of the goats for a sin-offering.

25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them, for it *is* ignorance, and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin-offering before the LORD, for their ignorance.

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them: seeing all the people *were* in ignorance.

27 ¶ And if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she-goat of the first year for a sin-offering.

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him: and it shall be forgiven him.

29 You shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, *both for* him that is born amongst the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 ¶ But the soul that doth *ought* presumptuously (*whether he be* born in the land, or a stranger) the same reproacheth the LORD, and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment: that soul shall utterly be cut off: his iniquitie shall be upon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the Sabbath-day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks, brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died: as the LORD commanded Moses.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments, throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue.

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them: and that ye seek not after your own heart, and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring.

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God.

41 I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God, I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.* 31 *The earth swalloweth up Korah, and a fire consumeth others.*

NOw Korah the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi: and Dathan and Abiram the sons of Eliab, and On the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men:

2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fiftie princes of the assembly, famous in the congregation, men of renown.

3 And they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation *are* holy every one of them, and the LORD *is* among them: wherefore then lift you up your selves above the congregation of the LORD?

4 And when Moses heard *it*, he fell upon his face:

5 And he spake unto Korah, and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the LORD will shew who *are* his, and who *is* holy: and will cause *him* to come near unto him: even *him* whom he hath chosen, will he cause to come near unto him.

6 This do: take you censers, Korah, and all his companie:

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to morrow: and it shall be *that* the man whom the LORD doth choose, he *shall be* holy: ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.

8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi.

9 *Seemeth it but* a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself, to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD: and to stand before the congregation, to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

11 For which cause both thou, and all thy company *are* gathered together against the LORD: and what *is* Aaron, that ye murmure against him?

12 ¶ And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram the sons of Eliab: which said, We will not come up.

13 *Is it* a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and hony, to kill us in the wilderness

erneſſe, except thou make thy ſelf altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover, thou haſt not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and hony, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou put out the eyes of theſe men? we will not come up.

15 And Moſes was very wroth, and ſaid unto the LORD, Reſpect not thou their offering: I have not taken one aſſe from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And Moſes ſaid unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou and they, and Aaron to morrow:

17 And take every man his cenſer, and put incenſe in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his cenſer, two hundred and fiftie cenſers; thou alſo and Aaron each *of you* his cenſer.

18 And they took every man his cenſer, and put fire in them, and laid incenſe thereon, and ſtood in the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation with Moſes and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the congregation againſt them, unto the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, and unto Aaron, ſaying

21 Separate your ſelves from among this congregation, that I may conſume them in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and ſaid, O God, the God of the ſpirits of all fleſh, ſhall one man ſin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?

23 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, ſaying, Get you up from about the Tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.

25 And Moſes roſe up, and went unto Dathan and Abiram, and the elders of Iſrael followed him.

26 And he ſpake unto the congregation, ſaying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of theſe wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, leſt ye be conſumed in all their ſins.

27 So they gat up from the Tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram on every ſide: and Dathan & Abiram came out, and ſtood in the doore of their tents, and their wives, and their ſons, and their little children.

28 And Moſes ſaid, Hereby ye ſhall know that the LORD hath ſent me to do all theſe works: for *I have* not *done them* of mine own minde.

29 If theſe men die the common death of all men, or if they be viſited after the viſitation of all men; *then* the LORD hath not ſent me.

30 But if the LORD make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and ſwallow them up, with all that *appertain* unto them and they go down quick into the pit; then ye ſhall underſtand that theſe men have provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ And it came to paſſe as he had made an end of ſpeaking all theſe words, that the ground clave aſunder that *was* under them.

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and ſwallowed them up, and their houſes, and all the men that *appertained* unto Korah, and all *their* goods.

33 They, and all that *appertained* to them went down alive into the pit, and the earth cloſed upon them: and they periſhed from among the congregation.

34 And all Iſrael that *were* round about them, fled at the cry of them: for they ſaid, Leſt the earth ſwallow us up *alſo*.

35 And there came out a fire from the LORD, and conſumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incenſe.

36 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

37 Speak unto Eleazar the ſon of Aaron the prieſt, that he take up the cenſers out of the burning, and ſcatter thou the fire yonder, for they are hallowed.

38 The cenſers of theſe ſinners againſt their own ſouls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: and they ſhall be a ſigne unto the children of Iſrael.

39 And Eleazar the prieſt took the braſen cenſers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad *plates* for a covering of the altar:

40 *To be* a memoriall unto the children of Iſrael, that no ſtranger, which *is* not of the ſeed of Aaron, come near to offer incenſe before the LORD; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the LORD ſaid to him by the hand of Moſes.

41 ¶ But on the morrow, all the congregation of the children of Iſrael murmured againſt Moſes, and againſt Aaron, ſaying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to paſſe when the congregation was gathered againſt Moſes and againſt Aaron, that they looked toward the Tabernacle of the congregation: and behold, the cloud covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Moſes and Aaron came before the Tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

45 Get you up from among this congregation, that I may conſume them as in a moment: and they fell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And Moſes ſaid unto Aaron, Take a cenſer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incenſe, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the LORD: the plague is begun.

47 And Aaron took as Moſes commanded

manded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And he stood between the dead and the living, and the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague, were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah.

50 And Aaron returned unto Moses, unto the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation; and the plague was stayed.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Aarons rod among all the rods of the tribes only fourisheth.* 10 *It is left for a monument against the rebels.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of *their* fathers, of all their princes, according to the house of their fathers, twelve rods: writte thou every mans name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aarons name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod *shall be* for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation, before the testimony, where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to passe, *that* the mans rod whom I shall choose, shall blossome; and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel, whereby they murmure against you.

6 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him a rod a piece, for each prince one, according to their fathers houses, *even* twelve rods; and the rod of Aaron *was* among their rods.

7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD, in the tabernacle of witnesse.

8 And it came to passe that on the morrow Moses went into the Tabernacle of witnesse; and behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yeelded almonds.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel, and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Bring Aarons rod again, before the testimony, to be kept for a token against the rebels, and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Moses did so; as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 Whosoever cometh any thing neer unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: Shall we be consumeth with dying.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *The charge of the Priest, and Levites.* 9 *The Priests.* 21 *and Levites portion.*

AND the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy fathers house with thee shall bear the iniquitie of the sanctuary; and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquitie of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joyned unto thee, and minister unto thee; but thou and thy sons with thee *shall minister* before the tabernacle of witnesse.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle, only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor you also die.

4 And they shall be joyned unto thee, and keep the charge of the Tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the Tabernacle; and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar, that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: to you they are given as a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the Tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priests office for every thing of the altar, and within the vail, & ye shall serve, I have given your priest office unto you, *as* a service of gift; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Behold, I also have given thee the charge of mine heave-offerings, of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel, unto thee have I given them, by reason of the anoynting, and to thy sons by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, *reserved* from the fire: every oblation of theirs every meat-offering of theirs, and every sin-offerings of theirs, and every trespasse-offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, *shall be* most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 In the most holy *place* shalt thou eat it, every male shall eat it; it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this *is* thine; the heave-offering of their gift, with all the wave-offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons, & to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever, every one that is clean in thy house, shall eat of it.

12 All

12 All the best of the oyl, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the first fruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 *And* whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine: every one that is clean in thine house, shall eat of it.

14 Every thing devoted in Israel, shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth the matrice in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, *whether it be* of men or beasts, shall be thine, nevertheless, the first-born of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed, from a moneth old shalt thou redeem according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels after the shekel of the sanctuary, which *is* twentie gerahs.

17 But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat thou shalt not redeem, they *are* holy, thou shalt sprinkle their bloud upon the altar, & shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire; for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave-breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 All the heave-offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever, it *is* a covenant of salt for ever, before the LORD, unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: I *am* thy part, and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel, for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, *even* the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they bear sin, and die.

23 But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquitie: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as an heave-offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit, therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel they shal have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave-offering of it for the LORD, *even* a tenth *part* of the tithe.

27 And *this* your heave-offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though *it were* the corn of the threshing-floore, and as the fulnesse of the wine presse.

28 Thus you also shall offer an heave-offering unto the LORD, of all your tithes which ye receive of the children of Israel, and ye shall give thereof the LORDS heave-offering to Aaron the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave-offering of the LORD, of all the best thereof, *even* the hallowed part thereof, out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, when ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites, as the increase of the threshing-floore, and as the increase of the wine presse.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households; for it *is* your reward for your service, in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall bear no sin, by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, lest ye die.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *The water of separation made of the ashes of a red heifer:* 11 *The use of it in purifying the unclean.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying,

2 This *is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein *is* no blemish, *and* upon which never came yoke.

3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and *one* shall slay her before his face.

4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her bloud with his finger, and sprinkle of her bloud directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times.

5 And *one* shall burn the heifer in his sight, her skin, and her flesh, and her bloud with her dung, shall be burn.

6 And the priest shall take cedar-wood, and hyssope, and scarlet, and cast *it* into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean untill the even.

8 And he that burneth her, shall wash his clothes in water, & bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean untill the even.

9 And a man *that is* clean shall gather up

up the ashes of the heifer, and lay *them* up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel, for a water of separation: it *is* a purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer, shall wash his clothes, and be unclean untill the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 ¶ He that toucheth the dead body of any man, shall be unclean seven dayes.

12 He shall purifie himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purifie not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the Lord, and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean: his uncleanneſse *is* yet upon him.

14 This *is* the law, when a man dieth in a tent; all that come into the tent, and all that *is* in the tent, shall be unclean seven dayes.

15 And every open vessel which hath no covering bound upon it, *is* unclean.

16 And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven dayes.

17 And for an unclean *person* they shall take of the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and running water shall be put thereto in a vessell:

18 And a clean person shall take hyssope, and dip *it* in the water, and sprinkle *it* upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:

19 And the clean *person* shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: and on the seventh day he shall purifie himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, & shall not purifie himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation: because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD, the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him, he *is* unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetuall statute unto them, that he that sprinkled the water of separation, shall wash his clothes, and he that toucheth the water of separation, shall be unclean untill even.

22 And whatsoever the unclean *person* toucheth shall be unclean: and the soul that toucheth *it*, shall be unclean untill even.

CHAP. XX.

1 *The Israelites come to Zin, where Miriam died.* 2 *They murmure for water.* 7 *Moses smiting the rock, bringeth forth water at Meribah.*

THen came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, in the desert of Zin, in the first moneth: and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

2 And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moses, and against Aaron.

3 And the people chose with Moses, and spake, saying: Would God that we had died when our brethren died before the LORD!

4 And why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderneſs, that we and our cattell should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it *is* no place of seed, or of figs, or vines, or of pomegranates, neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly, unto the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation, & they fell upon their faces: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

8 Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock, before their eyes, and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation, and their beasts drink.

9 And Moses took the rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and hee said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels, must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Moses lift up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts *also*.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye beleeved me not, to sanctifie me in the eyes of the children of Israel: therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 This *is* the water of Meribah, because the children of Israel strove with the Lord, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh, unto the king of Edom, Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travell that hath befallen us?

15 How our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time, and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers.

16 And when we cried unto the LORD, he

heard our voice, and sent an angel, and th brought us forth out of Egypt: and hold, we *are* in Kadesh, a citie in the termost of thy border.

17 Let us passe, I pray thee, through thy untrey: We will not passe through the lds or through the vineyards, neither ll we drink of the water of the wels, we ll go by the kings *high*-way, we will not rn to the right hand nor to the left, untill ve passed thy borders.

18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt t passe by me, lest I come out against thee th the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said unto m, We will go by the high-way: and if I nd my cattell drink of thy water, then I ll pay for it: I will only (without *doing* y thing *else*) go trough on my feet.

20 And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much ople, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel passge through his border: wherefore Israel rned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of Israel, *even* the hole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, nd came unto mount Hor.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the and of Edom, saying,

24 Aaron shall be gathered unto his people: for he shal not enter into the land which have given unto the children of Israel, ecause ye rebelled against my word at the ater of Meribah.

25 Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and ring them up unto mount Hor:

26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and ut them upon Eleazar his son, and Aaron hall be gathered *unto his people*, and shall ie there.

27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded, and they went up into mount Hor, n the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; nd Aaron died there in the top of the mount; and Moses and Eleazar came down rom the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty dayes, *even* all the house of Israel.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *The Canaanites destroyed.* 4 *The people murmuring, are plagued with fierie serpents.* 7 *but repenting, are healed by a brasen serpent.*

AND *when* king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the spies, then he fought against Israel, and took some of them prisoners.

2 And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites, and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place Hormah.

4 ¶ And they journeyed from mount Hor, by the way of the Red-sea, to compasse the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was much discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt, to die in the wilderneſse? for *there is* no bread, neither *is there* any water, and our soul loatheth this light bread.

6 And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people, and much people of Israel died.

7 ¶ Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us: and Moses prayed for the people.

8 And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole, and it shall come to passe, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

9 And Moses made a serpent of brasse, and put it upon a pole, and it came to passe that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brasse, he lived.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel set forward, and pitcheth in Oboth.

11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitcheth at Ije-abarim, in the wilderneſse which *is* before Moab, toward ẏ sun-rising.

12 ¶ From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

13 From thence they removed, & pitched on the other side of Arnon, which *is* in the wilderneſse that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon *is* the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, What he did in the Red-sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence *they went* to Beer: that *is* the well whereof the LORD spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 ¶ Then Israel sang this song, Spring up, O well, sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by *the direction of* the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderneſse *they went* to Mattanah:

19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth;

20 And from Bamoth *in* the valley that

is

is in the countrey of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward Jeshimon.

21 ¶ And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,

22 Let me passe through thy land; we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards, we will not drink of the waters of the wel, but we will go along by the kings high-way, untill we be past thy borders.

23 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to passe through his border, but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderneſse: and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

24 And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong.

25 And Israel took all these cities, and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.

26 For Heshbon *was* the citie of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, & taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs, say, Come into Heshbon, let the citie of Sihon be built and prepared.

28 For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the citie of Sihon, it hath consumed Ar of Moab, *and* the lords of the high places of Arnon.

29 Wo to thee, Moab, thou art undone, O people of Chemosh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivitie unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them: Heshbon is perished even unto Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which *reacheth* unto Medeba.

31 ¶ Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to spie out Jaazer, and they took the villages thereof: and drove out the Amorites that *were* there.

33 ¶ And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battell at Edrei.

34 And the Lord said unto Moses, Fear him not, for I have delivered him into thy hand & all his people, & his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

35 So they smote him and his sons, and all his people, untill there was none left him alive, and they possessed his land.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Balacks first message for Balaam is refused.* 15 *His second message obtaineth him.* 22 *An Angel would have slain him, but he is saved by his asse.*

And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab, on this side Jordan by Jericho.

2 ¶ And Balack the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they *were* many, and Moab was distressed, because of the children of Israel.

4 And Moab said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all *that are* round about us: as the ox licketh up the grasse of the field. And Balack the son of Zippor *was* king of the Moabites at that time.

5 He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor, to Pethor which is by the river of the land of the children of his people to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me.

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people, for they *are* too mightie for me: peradventure I shall prevail, *that* we may smite them, and *that* I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest, *is* blessed, and he whom thou curseſt, is cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab, and the elders of Midian departed, with the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balack.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: And the princes of Moab abode with Balaam.

9 And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men *are* these with thee?

10 And Balaam said unto God, Balack the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, *saying*,

11 Behold, *there is* a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: Come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them, thou shalt not curse the people: for they *are* blessed.

13 And Balaam rose up in the morning and said unto the princes of Balack, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balack, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ And Balack sent again princes, more and more honourable then they.

16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balack the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me.

17 For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: Come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And

18 And Balaam answered, and said unto
e servants of Balack, If Balack would give
e his house full of silver and gold, I can-
ot go beyond the word of the LORD my
od, to do lesse or more.
19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye
so here this night, that I may know what
e LORD will say unto me more.
20 And God came unto Balaam at night,
d said unto him, If the men come to call
hee, rise up, and go with them; but yet the
rd which I shall say unto thee, that
alt thou do.
21 And Balaam rose up in the morning;
d saddled his asse, and went with the
inces of Moab.
22 ¶ And Gods anger was kindled, be-
use he went, and the angel of the LORD
ood in the way for an adversarie against
m: Now he was riding upon his asse, and
s two servants *were* with him.
23 And the asse saw the angel of the
ORD standing in the way, and his sword
awn in his hand: and the asse turned aside
t of the way, and went into the field, and
laam smote the asse to turn her into the
ay.
24 But the angel of the LORD stood in a
th of the vineyards; a wall *being* on this
de, and a wall on that side.
25 And when the asse saw the angel of
e LORD, she thrust her self unto the wall,
d crusht Balaams foot against the wall:
nd he smote her again.
26 And the angel of the LORD went
rther, and stood in a narrow place, where
as no way to turn either to the right hand
r to the left.
27 And when the asse saw the angel of
e LORD, she fell down under Balaam:
nd Balaams anger was kindled, and he
note the asse with a staffe.
28 And the LORD opened the mouth of
e asse, and she said unto Balaam, What
ave I done unto thee, that thou hast smit-
n me these three times?
29 And Balaam said unto the asse, Be-
use thou hast mocked me, I would there
ere a sword in mine hand, for now
ould I kill thee.
30 And the asse said unto Balaam, *Am*
ot I thine asse, upon which thou hast rid-
en ever since *I was* thine, unto this day?
as I ever wont to do so unto thee? And
e said, Nay.
31 Then the LORD opened the eyes of
alaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD
anding in the way, and his sword drawn
his hand: and bowed down his head,
nd fell flat on his face.
32 And the angel of the LORD said un-
o him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine
sse these three times? Behold, I went out
o withstand thee, because *thy* way is per-
erse before me.
33 And the asse saw me, and turned from
me these three times, unlesse she had turned
from me, surely now also I had slain thee,
and saved her alive.
34 And Balaam said unto the angel of
the LORD, I have sinned; for I knew not
that thou stoodest in the way against me.
Now therefore if it displease thee, I will
get me back again.
35 And the angel of the LORD said unto
Balaam, Go with the men, but only the
word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou
shalt speak: So Balaam went with the
princes of Balack.
36 ¶ And when Balack heard that Balaam
was come, he went out to meet him, unto a
city of Moab, which *is* in the border of Ar-
non, which *is* in the utmost coast.
37 And Balack said unto Balaam, Did I
not earnestly send unto thee to call thee?
Wherefore camest thou not unto me? Am
not able indeed to promote thee to ho-
nour?
38 And Balaam said unto Balack, Lo, I am
come unto thee: have I now any power
at all to say any thing? the word that God
putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.
39 And Balaam went with Balack, and
they came unto Kiriath-huzoth.
40 And Balack offered oxen and sheep,
and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that
were with him.
41 And it came to passe on the morrow,
that Balack took Balaam, and brought him
up into the high places of Baal, that thence
he might see the utmost part of the people.

CHAP. XXIII.

1,13,28 *Balacks sacrifice.* 7,18 *Balaams parable.*

AND Balaam said unto Balack, Build me
here seven altars, and prepare me here
seven oxen, and seven rams.
2 And Balack did as Balaam had spoken;
and Balack and Balaam offered on *every* al-
tar a bullock and a ram.
3 And Balaam said unto Balack, Stand by
thy burnt-offering, and I will go, peradven-
ture the LORD will come to meet me: and
whatsoever he sheweth me, I will tell thee.
And he went to an high place.
4 And God met Balaam, and he said un-
to him, I have prepared seven altars, and
I have offered upon *every* altar a bullock
and a ram.
5 And the LORD put a word in Balaams
mouth, and said, Return unto Balack, and
thus thou shalt speak.
6 And he returned unto him, and lo, he
stood by his burnt-sacrifice, he, and all the
princes of Moab.
7 And he took up his parable, and said,
Balack the king of Moab hath brought me
from Aram, out of the mountains of the
east, *saying*, Come, curse me Jacob, and
come, defie Israel.
8 How shall I curse, whom God hath
not

not curſed? or how ſhall I defie, *whom* the LORD hath not defiled?

9 For from the top of the rocks I ſee him, and from the hils I behold him: lo, the people ſhall dwell alone, and ſhall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 Who can count the duſt of Jacob, and the number of the fourth *part* of Iſrael? Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my laſt end be like his.

11 And Balak ſaid unto Balaam, What haſt thou done unto me? I took thee to curſe mine enemies, and behold, thou haſt bleſſed *them* altogether.

12 And he anſwered, and ſaid, Muſt I not take heed to ſpeak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Balak ſaid unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayeſt ſee them: thou ſhalt ſee but the utmoſt part of them, and ſhalt not ſee them all: and curſe me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Piſgah, and built ſeven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar.

15 And he ſaid unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt-offering, while I meet *the LORD* yonder.

16 And the LORD met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and ſaid, Go again unto Balack, and ſay thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he ſtood by his burnt-offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balack ſaid unto him, What hath the LORD ſpoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and ſaid, Riſe up Balack, and hear, hearken unto me thou ſon of Zippor:

19 God *is* not a man, that he ſhould lie, neither the ſon of man, that he ſhould repent: hath he ſaid, and ſhall he not do it? or hath he ſpoken, and ſhall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received *commandment* to bleſſe, and he hath bleſſed, and I cannot reverſe it.

21 He hath not beheld iniquitie in Jacob, neither hath he ſeen perverſeneſſe in Iſrael, the LORD his God *is* with him; and the ſhout of a king *is* among them.

22 God brought them out of Egypt, he hath as it were the ſtrength of an unicorn.

23 Surely *there is* no enchantment againſt Jacob, neither *is there* any divination againſt Iſrael: according to this time it ſhall be ſaid of Jacob, and of Iſrael, What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people ſhall riſe up as a great lion, and lift up himſelf as a young lion: he ſhall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the bloud of the ſlain.

25 ¶ And Balack ſaid unto Balaam, Neither curſe them at all, nor bleſſe them at all,

26 But Balaam anſwered, and ſaid unto Balack, Told not I thee, ſaying, All that the LORD ſpeaketh, that I muſt do?

27 And Balack ſaid unto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will pleaſe God, that thou mayeſt curſe me them from thence.

28 And Balack brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward Ieſhimon.

29 And Balaam ſaid unto Balack, Build me here ſeven altars, and prepare me here ſeven bullocks, and ſeven rams.

30 And Balack did as Balaam had ſaid, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Balaam leaving divinations; propheſieth Iſraels happineſſe.* 10 *Balack diſmiſſeth him,* 15 *The ſtar of Jacob.*

AND when Balaam ſaw that it pleaſed the LORD to bleſſe Iſrael, he went not as at other times, to ſeek for inchantments but ſet his face toward the wilderneſſe.

2 And Balaam lift up his eyes, and he ſaw Iſrael abiding *in his tents* according to their tribes, and the ſpirit of God came upon him.

3 And he took up his parable, and ſaid, Balaam the ſon of Beor hath ſaid, and the man whoſe eyes are open, hath ſaid,

4 He hath ſaid, which heard the words of God, which ſaw the viſion of the Almighty, falling *into a trance*, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, *and* thy tabernacles, O Iſrael!

6 As the valleyes are they ſpread forth, as gardens by the rivers ſide, as the trees of lign-aloes which the LORD hath planted, *and* as ceder-trees beſide the waters.

7 *He* ſhall poure the water out of his buckers, and his ſeed *ſhall be* in many waters, and his king ſhal be higher then Agag, and his kingdomes ſhall be exalted.

8 God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the ſtrength of an unicorn: he ſhall eat up the nations his enemies, and ſhall break their bones, and pierce *them* through with his arrows.

9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who ſhall ſtir him up? Bleſſed *is* he that bleſſeth thee, and curſed *is* he that curſeth thee.

10 ¶ And Balacks anger was kindled againſt Balaam, and he ſmote his hands together: and Balack ſaid unto Balaam, I called thee to curſe mine enemies, and behold, thou haſt altogether bleſſed *them* theſe three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great honour, but lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Balaam ſaid unto Balack, Spake I not alſo to thy meſſengers which thou ſenteſt unto me, ſaying,

13 If

13 If Balack would give me his house full
silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the
commandement of the LORD, to do either
good or bad of mine own minde; but what
the LORD saith that will I speak?
14 And now behold, I go unto my people:
come *therefore*, *and* I will advertise
thee, what this people shall do to thy people
in the latter dayes.
15 ¶ And he took up his parable, & said,
Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the
man whose eyes are open, hath said,
16 He hath said, which heard the words of
God, and knew the knowledge of the most
high, *which* saw the vision of the Almighty,
falling *into a trance*, but having his eyes
open:
17 I shall see him, but not now: I shall
behold him, but not nigh: there shall come
a Star out of Jacob, and a Scepter shall rise
out of Israel: and shall smite the corners of
Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.
18 And Edom shall be a possession: Seir
also shall be a possession for his enemies, and
Israel shall do valiantly.
19 Out of Jacob shall come he that shall
have dominion, and shall destroy him that
remaineth of the citie.
20 ¶ And when he looked on Amalek, hee
took up his parable, and said Amalek *was*
the first of the nations, but his latter end
shall be that he perish for ever.
21 And he looked on the Kenites; and
took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy
dwelling place, and thou puttest thy nest in
a rock.
22 Nevertheless, the Kenite shall bee
wasted untill Ashur shall carry thee away
captive.
23 And he took up his parable; and said,
Alas, who shall live when God doth this?
24 And ships *shall come* from the coast
of Chittim, and shall afflict Ashur, and shall
afflict Eber, & he also shall perish for ever.
25 And Balaam rose up, and went and re-
turned to his place: and Balack also went
his way.

CHAP. XXV.

Israel at Shittim commit whoredome and Idolatrie. 6 Phinehas killeth Zimri and Cozbi.

AND Israel abode in Shittim, and the peo-
ple began to commit whoredome with
the daughters of Moab.
2 And they called the people unto the
sacrifices of their gods: and the people did
eat, and bowed down to their gods.
3 And Israel joyned himself unto Baal-
peor: and the anger of the LORD was kind-
led against Israel.
4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take
all the heads of the people, and hang them
up before the LORD against the sun, that
the fierce anger of the LORD may be turn-
ed away from Israel.
5 And Moses said unto the judges of
Israel, Slay ye every one his men that were
joyned unto Baal-peor.
6 ¶ And behold, one of the children of
Israel came and brought unto his brethren a
Midianitish woman, in the sight of Moses
and in the sight of all the congregation of
the children of Israel, who *were* weeping
before the doore of the tabernacle of the
congregation.
7 And when Phinehas the son of Eleazar,
the son of Aaron the priest, saw *it*, he rose
up from amongst the congregation, and took
a javelin in his hand.
8 And he went after the man of Israel
into the tent, & thrust both of the through
the man of Israel, and the woman through
her belly: So the plague was stayed from
the children of Israel.
9 And those that died in the plague, were
twentie and foure thousand.
10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,
saying,
11 Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the son of
Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath
away from the children of Israel (while he
was zealous for my sake among them) that
I consumed not the children of Israel in my
jealousie.
12 Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto
him my covenant of peace.
13 And he shall have it, and his seed after
him, *even* the covenant of an everlasting
priesthood; because he was zealous for his
God, and made an atonement for the chil-
dren of Israel.
14 Now the name of the Israelites that
was slain, *even* that was slain with the Mi-
dianitish woman, *was* Zimri the son of Salu,
a prince of a chief house among the Simeo-
nites.
15 And the name of the Midianitish wo-
man that was slain *was* Cozbi the daughter
of Zur, he *was* head over a people, *and* of
a chief house in Midian.
16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,
saying,
17 Vex the Midianites, and smite them.
18 For they vex you with their wiles,
wherewith they have beguiled you, in the
matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi,
the daughter of a prince of Midian their sis-
ter, which was slain in the day of the pla-
gue for Peors sake.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The sum of all Israel is taken in the plains of Moab. 52 The law of dividing the inheritance of the land.

AND it came to passe after the plague, that
the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto
Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, saying,
2 Take the sum of all the congregation of
the children of Israel, from twenty years old
and upward, throughout their fathers house,
all that are able to go to war in Israel.

3 And

3 And Moses & Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying,

4 *Take the sum of the people*, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt.

5 ¶ Reuben the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, *of whom cometh* the family of the Hanochites; of Pallu, the family of the Palluites;

6 Of Hesron, the family of the Hesronites; of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

7 These *are* the families of the Rubenites, and they that were numbred of them were fourtie and three thousand and seven hundred and thirtie.

8 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab.

9 And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. this *is that* Dathan and Abiram *which were* famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD.

10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fiftie men: and they became a signe.

11 Notwithstanding the children of Korah died not.

12 ¶ The sons of Simeon after their families; of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites; of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites; of Jachin, the family of the Jachinites;

13 Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites.

14 These *are* the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gad after their families; of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites; of Haggi, the family of the Haggites; of Shuni, the family of the Shunites;

16 Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites; of Eri, the family of the Erites;

17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites; of Areli, the family of the Arelites;

18 These *are* the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbred of them, fourty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The sons of Judah *were* Er and Onan, and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.

20 And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites; of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites; of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites:

21 And the sons of Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites; of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.

22 These *are* the families of Judah according to those that were numbred of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Of the sons of Issachar after their families; of Tola, the family of the Tolaites; of Pua, the family of the Punites;

24 Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites; of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

25 These *are* the families of Issachar according to those that were numbred of them, threescore and foure thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ Of the sons of Zebulun after their families; of Sered, the family of the Sardites; of Elon, the family of the Elonites; of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites.

27 These *are* the families of the Zebulunites according to those that were numbred of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The sons of Joseph after their families, *were* Manasseh and Ephraim.

29 Of the sons of Manasseh; of Machir the family of the Machirites, and Machir begat Gilead; of Gilead *come* the family of the Gileadites.

30 These *are* the sons of Gilead; of Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites; of Helek, the family of the Helekites;

31 And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites; and of Sechem, the family of the Sechemites;

32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites; and of Hepher, the family of the Hepherites.

33 ¶ And Zelophehad the son of Hepher had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad, were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

34 These *are* the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbred of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These *are* the sons of Ephraim after their families; of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthalhites; of Becher, the family of the Bachrites; of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites.

36 And these *are* the sons of Shuthelah; of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

37 These *are* the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbred of them, thirtie and two thousand and five hundred. These *are* the sons of Joseph after their families.

38 ¶ The sons of Benjamin after their families; of Bela, the family of the Belaites; of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites; of Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites;

39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites; of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naaman; *of* Ard, the family of the Ardites: *and of* Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

41 These

41 Theſe *are* the ſons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbred of them *were* fourty and five thouſand and six hundred.

42 ¶ Theſe *are* the ſons of Dan after their families: of Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. Theſe *are* the families of Dan after their families.

43 All the families of the Shuhamites according to thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* threeſcore and foure thouſand and foure hundred.

44 ¶ Of the children of Aſher after their families, of Ijmna, the family of the Ijmnites: of Iſui, the family of the Jeſuites; of Beriah, the family of the Berites.

45 Of the ſons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Aſher *was* Sarah.

47 Theſe *are* the families of the ſons of Aſher according to theſe that were numbred of them; *who where* fifty and three thouſand and foure hundred.

48 Of the ſons of Naphtali after their families: of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites.

49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

50 Theſe *are* the families of Naphtali according to their families: and they that were numbred of them, *were* fourty and five thouſand and foure hundred.

51 Theſe *were* the numbred of the children of Iſrael, ſix hundred thouſand and a thouſand ſeven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

53 Unto theſe the land ſhall be divided for an inheritance, according to the number of names.

54 To many thou ſhalt give the more inheritance, and to few thou ſhalt give the leſſe inheritance: to every one ſhall his inheritance be given according to thoſe that were numbred of him.

55 Notwithſtanding, the land ſhall be divided by lot; according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they ſhall inherit.

56 According to the lot ſhall the poſſeſſion thereof be divided, between many and few.

57 ¶ And theſe *are* they that were numbred of the Levites after their families; of Gerſhon, the family of the Gerſhonites, of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites; of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

58 Theſe *are* the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Muſhites, the family of the Korahites; and Kohath begat Amram.

59 And the name of Amrams wife *was* Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom *her mother* bare to Levi in Egypt; and ſhe bare unto Amram, Aaron and Moſes, & Miriam their ſiſter.

60 And unto Aaron was born Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

61 And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered ſtrange fire before the LORD.

62 And thoſe that were numbred of them, were twentie and three thouſand, all males from a moneth old and upward; for they were not numbred among the children of Iſrael, becauſe there was no inheritance given them among the children of Iſrael.

63 ¶ Theſe *are* they that were numbred by Moſes and Eleazar the prieſt, who numbred the children of Iſrael in the plains of Moab, by Jordan *near* Jericho.

64 But among theſe there was not a man of them whom Moſes and Aaron the prieſt numbred, when they numbred the children of Iſrael in the wilderneſſe Sinai.

65 For the LORD had ſaid of them, They ſhall ſurely die in the wilderneſſe: and there was not left a man of them, ſave Caleb the ſon of Jephunneh, and Joſhua the ſon of Nun.

CHAP. XXVII.

6 The law of inheritance. 12 Moſes being told of his death, ſueth for a ſucceſſour, 18 Joſhua is appointed.

THen came the daughters of Zelophehad the ſon of Hepher, the ſon of Gilead, the ſon of Machir, the ſon of Manaſſeh, of the families of Manaſſeh the ſon of Joſeph, and theſe *are* the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they ſtood before Moſes, and before Eleazar the prieſt, and before the princes, and all the congregation, by the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation, ſaying,

3 Our father died in the wilderneſſe, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themſelves together againſt the LORD in the company of Korah; but died in his own ſin, and had no ſons.

4 Why ſhould the name of our father be done away from among his family, becauſe he hath no ſon? Give unto us *therefore* a poſſeſſion among the brethren of our father.

5 And Moſes brought their cauſe before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

7 The daughters of Zelophehad ſpeak right: thou ſhalt ſurely give them a poſſeſſion of an inheritance among their fathers brethren; and thou ſhalt cauſe the inheritance of their father to paſſe unto them.

8 And thou ſhalt ſpeak unto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, If a man die, and have no ſon, then ye ſhall cauſe his inheritance to paſſe unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye ſhall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And

10 And if he have no brethren, then yee shall give his inheritance unto his fathers brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shal possesse it: and it shal be unto the children of Israel a statute of judgement, as the LORD commanded Moses.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Get thee up into this mount Abarim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye rebelled against my commandment (in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation) to sanctifie me at the water, before their eyes: that *is* the water of Meribah in Kadesh in the wilderneſse of Zin.

15 And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

17 Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom *is* the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him.

19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation: and give him a charge in their sight.

20 And thou shalt put *some* of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask *counsell* for him, after the judgement of Urim before the LORD: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, *both* he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he tooke Joshua and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation.

23 And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *Offerings to be observed.* 3 *The continuall burnt-offering.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, *and* my bread for my sacrifices made by fire for a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which yee shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot day by day, for a continuall burnt-offering.

4 The one lambe shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lambe shalt thou offer at even.

5 And a tenth *part* of an ephah of flour for a meat-offering, mingled with the fourth *part* of an hin of beaten oyl.

6 It *is* a continuall burnt-offering which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 And the drink-offering thereof *shall be* the fourth *part* of an hin for the one lambe: in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be powred unto the LORD for a drink-offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat-offering of the morning, and as the drink-offering thereof thou shalt offer *it*, a sacrifice made by fire of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the Sabbath-day, two lambes of the first yeare without spot, and two tenth deals of floure for a meat-offering, mingled with oyl, and the drink-offering thereof.

10 *This is* the burnt-offering of every Sabbath beside the continuall burnt-offering, and his drink-offering.

11 ¶ And in the beginning of your moneths ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot.

12 And three tenth deals of floure for a meat-offering mingled with oyl, for one bullock, and two tenth deals of floure for a meat-offering mingled with oyl, for one ram.

13 And a severall tenth-deal of flour mingled with oyl for a meat-offering, unto one lambe, for a burnt-offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink-offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock; and the third *part* of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lambe: this *is* the burnt-offering of every moneth throughout the moneths of the year.

15 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continuall burnt-offering, and his drink-offering.

16 And in the fourteenth day of the first moneth *is* the passeover of the LORD.

17 And in the fifteenth day of this moneth *is* the feast: seven dayes shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the first day *shall be* an holy convo-

ion; ye ſhall do no manner of ſervile
rk *therein*.
9 But ye ſhall offer a ſacrifice made by
e for a burnt-offering unto the LORD;
o young bullocks, and one ram, and ſeven
nbs of the firſt year, they ſhal be unto you
hout blemiſh.
o And their meat-offering *ſhall be* of
ure mingled with oyl; three tenth-deals
ll ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth-
ls for a ram.
1 A ſeverall tenth-deal ſhalt thou offer
every lamb, throughout the ſevē lambs,
2 And one goat for a ſin-offering, to ma-
an atonement for you.
3 Ye ſhall offer theſe beſide the burnt-
ering in the morning, which *is* for a con-
uall burnt-offering.
4 After this manner ye ſhall offer daily
roughout the ſevē dayes, the meat of the
rifice made by fire, of a ſweet ſavour un-
the LORD: it ſhall be offered beſide the
tinuall burnt-offering, and his drink-
ering.
5 And on the ſeventh day ye ſhall have
holy convocation; ye ſhall do no ſervile
rk.
6 ¶ Alſo in the day of the firſt-fruits,
en ye bring a new meat-offering unto the
ORD, after your weeks *be out*, ye ſhall
ve an holy convocation, ye ſhall do no
vile work.
7 But ye ſhall offer the burnt-offering
a ſweet ſavour unto the LORD; two
ung bullocks, one ram, ſeven lambs of the
t year.
8 And their meat-offering of floure min-
d with oyl, three tenth-deals unto one
llock, two tenth-deals unto one ram.
9 A ſeverall tenth-deal unto one lamb,
roughout the ſeven lambs.
0 *And* one kid of the goats, to make
atonement for you.
1 Ye ſhall offer *them* beſides the cont-
all burnt-offering, and his meat-offering
ey ſhall be unto you without blemiſh)
d their drink-offerings.

CHAP. XXIX.

The offering at the feaſts of trumpets, 7 *at the day of afflicting their ſouls,* 13 *at the feaſt of tabernacle.*

Nd in the ſeventh moneth, on the firſt
day of the moneth, ye ſhal have an holy
nvocation; ye ſhall do no ſervile work:
is a day of blowing the trumpets unto
u.
2 And ye ſhall offer a burnt-offering for
weet ſavour unto the LORD, one young
llock, one ram, and ſeven lambs of the
t year without blemiſh:
3 And their meat-offering *ſhal be* of floure
ngled with oyl, three tenth-deals for a
llock, and two tenth-deals for a ram.
4 [illegible] tenth-deal for one lamb,
[illegible]

5 And one kid of the goats for a ſin-offering, to make an atonement for you.
6 Beſide the burnt-offering of the moneth, and his meat-offering, and the daily burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, according unto their manner, for a ſweet ſavour, a ſacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.
7 ¶ And ye ſhall have on the tenth *day* of ŷ ſeventh moneth an holy convocation: and ye ſhall afflict your ſouls: ye ſhall not do any work *therein:*
8 But ye ſhall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD for a ſweet ſavour, one young bullock, one ram, *and* ſeven lambs of the firſt year, they ſhall be unto you without blemiſh.
9 And their meat-offering *ſhall be* of floure mingled with oyl, three tenth-deals to a bullock, *and* two tenth-deals to one ram.
10 A ſeverall tenth-deal for one lamb, throughout the ſeven lambs;
11 One kid of the goats for a ſin-offering, beſide the ſin-offering of atonement and the continuall burnt-offering, and the meat-offering of it, and their drink-offerings.
12 ¶ And on the fifteenth day of the ſeventh moneth, ye ſhal have an holy convocation; ye ſhall do no ſervile work, and ye ſhall keep a feaſt unto the LORD ſeven dayes.
13 And ye ſhall offer a burnt-offering, a ſacrifice made by fire, of a ſweet ſavour unto the LORD; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the firſt year, they ſhall be without blemiſh;
14 And their meat-offering *ſhall be* of floure mingled with oyl, three tenth-deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth-deals to each ram of the two rams.
15 And a ſeverall tenth-deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs;
16 And one kid of the goats for a ſin-offering, beſide the continuall burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.
17 ¶ And on the ſecond day *ye ſhall offer* twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the firſt year without ſpot;
18 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *ſhall be* according to their number, after the manner;
19 And one kid of the goats for a ſin-offering, beſide the continuall burnt-offering, and the meat-offering there-of, and their drink-offerings.
20 ¶ And on the third day, eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the firſt year without blemiſh;
21 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, [illegible]

the continuall burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish.

24 Their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings: for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner.

25 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, beside the continuall burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

27 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner.

28 And one goat for a sin-offering, beside the continuall burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

29 ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

30 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner.

31 And one goat for a sin-offering, beside the continuall burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

33 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner.

34 And one goat for a sin-offering, beside the continuall burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

35 ¶ On the eight day ye shall have a solemne assembly: ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

36 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a sacrifice made by fire of a sweet savour unto the LORD; one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

37 Their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

38 And one goat for a sin-offering, beside the continuall burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

39 These things ye shall do unto the LORD in your set feasts, beside your vows, and your free-will-offerings, for your burnt-offerings, and for your meat-offerings, and for your drink-offerings, and for your peace-offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel, according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *Vowes not to be broken.* 3 *The exception of a maids vow:* 6 *Of a wives:* 9 *Of widowes, or her that is divorced.*

AND Moses spake unto the heads of the tribes, concerning the children of Israel, saying, This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or sweare an oath to binde his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word: he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and binde *her self* by a bond, being in her fathers house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows or of her bonds, wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand; and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband when she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard *it*; and held his peace at her in the day that he heard *it*: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul, shall stand.

8 But if her husband disallow her in the day that he heard *it*; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect; and the LORD shall forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is devorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husbands house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her, *and* disallowed her not: then all her vows shal stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul, shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard *them*; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void, and the LORD shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her, from day to day, then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds which *are* upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard *them*.

15 If

15 But if he shall any wayes make them id after that he hath heard *them*; then he ll bear her iniquitie.

16 These *are* the statutes which the O R D commanded Moses between a man d his wife, between the father and his ughter, *being yet* in her youth in her fa-ers house.

CHAP. XXXI.

The Midianites are spoiled, and Balaam slain. 48 *The voluntarie oblation to the treasurie of the L O R D.*

Nd the LORD spake unto Moses, say-ing,

2 Avenge the children of Israel of the idianites afterward shalt thou be gathered to thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, say-g, Arm some of your selves unto the war, d let them go against the Midianites, and enge the L O R D of Midian.

4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the r.

5 So there were delivered out of the ousands of Israel, a thousand of *every* tri-, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a ousand of *every* tribe, them and Phinehas e son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, h the holy instruments, and the trum-s to blow, in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midia-es, as the LORD commanded Moses, and y slew all the males.

8 And they slew the kings of Midian, be-e the rest of them that were slain; *na-ly*, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, d Reba, five kings of Midian: Balaam so the son of Beor they slew with the ord

9 And the children of Israel took *all* the men of Midian captives, and their little es, and took the spoil of all their cattel, d all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities where-they dwelt, and all their goodly castles h fire.

11 And they took all the spoil, & all the y, *both* of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and e prey, and the spoil unto Moses and eazar the priest, and unto the congrega-n of the children of Israel, unto the mp at the plains of Moab, which *are* by rdan *near* Jericho.

13 ¶ And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, d all the princes of the congregation, nt forth to meet them without the mp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the offi-rs of the host, *with* the captains over usands, and captains over hundreds, ich came from the battel.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive?

16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsell of Balaam to commit trespasse against the LORD in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

18 But all the women children that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for your selves.

19 And do ye abide without the camp seven dayes whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purifie *both* your selves and your cap-tives, on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purifie all *your* raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of goats *hair*, and all things made of wood.

21 ¶ And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battel, This *is* the ordinance of the law which the L O R D commanded Moses;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brasse, the yron, the tin, and the lead.

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make *it* go through the fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified with the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire, ye shall make go through the water.

24 And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, *both* of man and of beast, thou and Eleazar the priest, & the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the warre upon them, who went out to battell, and between all the congregation.

28 And levie a tribute unto the L O R D of the men of war, which went out to battel: one soul of five hundred, *both* of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep.

29 Take *it* of their half, and give *it* unto Eleazar the priest, for an heave-offering of the L O R D.

30 And of the children of Israel half, thou shalt take one portion of fiftie, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the L O R D.

31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the L O R D commanded Moses.

32 And the booty *being* the rest of the prey, which the men of war had caught, was

six hundred thousand and seventie thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

34 And threescore & one thousand asses,

35 And thirtie and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the half *which was* the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep.

37 And the LORDS tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves *were* thirtie and six thousand, of which the LORDS tribute *was* threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses *were* thirtie thousand and five hundred, of which the LORDS tribute *was* threescore and one.

40 And the persons *were* sixteen thousand, of which the LORDS tribute *was* thirtie and two persons.

41 And Moses gave the tribute *which was* the LORDS heave-offering, unto Eleazar the priest, as the LORD commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel half, which Moses divided from the men that warred.

43 (Now the half *that pertained unto* the congregation, was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand *and* seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirtie and six thousand beeves,

45 And thirtie thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons.)

47 Even of the children of Israel half, Moses took one portion of fifty, *both* of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

48 ¶ And the officers which *were* over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds came near unto Moses:

49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which *are* under our charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath gotten of jewels of gold, chains, & bracelets, rings, ear-rings, & tablets, to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD.

51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, *even* all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 (*For* the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands, and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, for a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 *The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on that side Jordan.*

NOw the children of Reuben & the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattell: and when they saw the land of Iazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place *was* a place for cattell;

2 The children of Gad, and the children of Reuben, came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Iazar, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon;

4 *Even* the countrey which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, *is* a land for cattel, & thy servants have cattel.

5 Wherefore, said they, If we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, *and* bring us not over Iordan.

6 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea to see the land.

9 For when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

10 And the LORDS anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years old, and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Iacob; because they have not wholly followed me.

12 Save Caleb the son of Iephunneh the Kenezite, and Iosshua the son of Nun: for they have wholly followed the LORD.

13 And the LORDS anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them wander in the wildernesse fourtie years, until all the generation that had done evill in the sight of the LORD was consumed.

14 And behold, ye are risen up in your fathers stead, an increase of sinfull men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel.

15 For if ye turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wildernesse, and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ And

16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheep-folds here for our cattell, and cities for our little ones.

17 But we our selfs will go ready armed before the children of Israel, untill we have brought them unto their place, and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities, because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 We will not return unto our houses, untill the children of Israel have inherited every man inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them, on yonder side Jordan, or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan east-ward.

20 ¶ And Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war.

21 And will go all of you armed over Jordan before the LORD, untill he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward ye shall return, and be guiltlesse before the LORD, and before Israel; and this land shall be your possession before the LORD.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD, and be sure your sin will finde you out.

24 Build ye cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep, and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattell, shall be there in the cities of Gilead.

27 But thy servants will passe over, every man armed for war, before the LORD to battel, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:

29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben will passe with you over Jordan, every man armed to battel before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a possession:

30 But if they will not passe over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad, & the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will passe over armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan *may be* ours.

33 And Moses gave unto them, *even* to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdome of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdome of Og king of Bashan, the land with the cities thereof, in the coasts, *even* the cities of the countrey round about.

34 ¶ And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer,

35 And Atroth, Shophan, and Jaazar, and Jogbehah,

36 And Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran, fenced cities, and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Kirjathaim,

38 And Nebo, & Baal-meon (their names being changed) and Shibmah, & gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorite which *was* in it.

40 And Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh; and he dwelt therein.

41 And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them Havoth-jair.

42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *Two and fourty journeys of Israel.* 50 *The Canaanites to be destroyed.*

THese *are* the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt, with their armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys, by the commandment of the LORD: and these *are* their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they departed from Rameses in the first moneth, on the fifteenth day of the first moneth, on the morrow after the passeover, the children of Israel went out with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

4 (For the Egyptians buried all their first born, which the LORD had smitten among them: upon their gods also the LORD executed judgements.)

5 And the children of Israel removed from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth.

6 And they departed from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which *is* in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto Pihahiroth, which *is* before Baal-zephon, and they pitched before Migdol.

8 And they departed from before Pi-hahiroth, and passed through the midst of the sea, into the wilderness, and went three

dayes journey in the wilderneſſe of Etham, and piched in Marah.

9 And they removed from Marah, and came unto Elim, and in Elim were twelve fountains of water, and threeſcore and ten palm-trees; and they pitched there.

10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red ſea.

11 And they removed from the Red ſea, and encamped in the wilderneſſe of Sin.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderneſſe of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Aluſh.

14 And they removed from Aluſh, and encamped at Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the wilderneſſe of Sinai.

16 And they removed from the deſert of Sinai, and pitched at Kibroth-hattaavah.

17 And they departed from Kibroth-hattaavah, and encamped at Hazeroth.

18 And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah.

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon-parez.

20 And they departed from Rimmon-parez, and pitched in Libnah.

21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Riſſah.

22 And they journeyed from Riſſah, and pitched in Kehelathath.

23 And they went from Kehelathath, and pitched in mount Shapher.

24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

25 And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.

26 And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.

28 And they removed from Tarah, and pitched in Mithcah.

29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Haſhmonah.

30 And they departed from Haſhmonah, and encamped at Moſeroth.

31 And they departed from Moſeroth, and pitched in Bene-jaakan.

32 And they removed from Bene-jaakan, and encamped at Hor-hagidgad.

33 And they went from Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in Jotbathah.

34 And they removed from Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.

35 And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Ezion-gaber.

36 And they removed from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in the wilderneſſe of Zin, which *is* Kadeſh.

37 And they removed from Kadeſh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

38 And Aaron the prieſt went up into mount Hor, at the commandment of the LORD, & died there in the fourtieth year after the children of Iſrael were come out of the land of Egypt, in the firſt *day* of the fifth moneth.

39 And Aaron *was* an hundred and twenty and three years old, when he died in mount Hor.

40 And king Arad the Canaanite (which dwelt in the ſouth, in the land of Canaan) hearth of the coming of the children of Iſrael.

41 And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.

43 And they departed from Punon, and pitched in Oboth.

44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in Ije-Abarim, in the border of Moab.

45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched in Dibon-gad.

46 And they removed from Dibon-gad, and encamped in Almon-diblathaim.

47 And they removed from Almon-diblathaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Moab, by Jordan, *near* Jericho.

49 And they pitched by Jordan from Beth-jeſimoth, even unto Abel-ſhittim, in the plains of Moab.

50 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes in the plains of Moab, by Jordan *near* Jericho, ſaying,

51 Speak unto the children of Iſrael, and ſay unto them, When ye are paſſed over Jordan, into the land of Canaan;

52 Then ye ſhall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and deſtroy all their pictures, and deſtroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places.

53 And ye ſhall diſpoſſeſſe *the inhabitants of* the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to poſſeſſe it.

54 And ye ſhall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: and to the more ye ſhall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye ſhall give leſſe inheritance: every mans *inheritance* ſhall be in the place where his lot falleth, according to the tribes of your fathers ye ſhall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you, then it ſhall come to paſſe, that thoſe which ye let remain of them, *ſhall be* pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your ſides, and ſhall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover, it ſhall come to paſſe, that I ſhall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXXIV.

The borders of the land. 16 *The names of them that divide it.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Command the children of Iſrael, and ſay unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan (this *is* the land that ſhall fall unto you for an inheritance, *even* the land of Canaan with the coaſts thereof)

3 Then your ſouth quarter ſhall be from the wilderneſſe of Zin, along by the coaſt of Edom, and your ſouth border ſhall be the out moſt coaſt of the ſalt-ſea eaſt-ward.

4 And your border ſhall turn from the ſouth to the aſcent of Akrabbim, and paſſe on to Zin: and the going forth thereof ſhall be from the ſouth to Kadeſh-barnea, and ſhall go on to Hazar-addar, and paſſe on to Azmon.

5 And the border ſhall fetch a compaſſe from Azmon unto the river of Egypt, and the goings out of it ſhall be at the ſea.

6 And as for the weſtern border, you ſhall even have the great ſea for a border: this ſhall be your weſt-border.

7 And this ſhall be your north-border; from the great ſea, you ſhall point out for you mount Hor.

8 From mount Hor ye ſhall point out *your border* unto the entrance of Hamath: and the goings forth of the border ſhall be to Zedad.

9 ¶ And the border ſhal go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it ſhall be at Hazar-enan: this ſhall be your north border.

10 And ye ſhall point out your eaſt-border from Hazar-enan to Shepham.

11 And the coaſt ſhall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the eaſt-ſide of Ain; and the border ſhal deſcend and ſhal reach unto the ſide of the ſea of Chinnereth eaſt-ward.

12 And the border ſhall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it ſhall be at the ſalt-ſea: this ſhall be your land with the coaſts thereof round about.

13 And Moſes commanded the children of Iſrael, ſaying, This *is* the land which ye ſhall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe.

14 For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the houſe of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad, according to the houſe of their fathers, have received *their inheritance*, and half the tribe of Manaſſeh have received their inheritance.

15 The two tribes, and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this ſide Jordan *at* Jericho, eaſt-ward, toward the ſun-riſing.

16 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Moſes, ſaying,

17 Theſe *are* the names of the men which ſhall divide the land unto you: Eleazar the prieſt, and Joſhua the ſon of Nun.

18 And ye ſhall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men *are* theſe: of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the ſon of Jephunneh.

20 And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the ſon of Ammihud.

21 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the ſon of Chiſlon.

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the ſon of Jogli.

23 The prince of the children of Joſeph, for the tribe of the children of Manaſſeh, Hanniel the ſon of Ephod.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the ſon of Shiphtan.

25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the ſon of Parnach.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Iſſachar, Paltiel the ſon of Azzan.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Aſher, Ahihud the ſon of Shelomi.

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the ſon of Ammihud.

29 Theſe *are they* whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Iſrael in the land of Canaan.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *Eight and fourtie cities, given to the Levites.* 6 *Six of them to be cities of refuge.* 9 *The laws of murder.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto Moſes in the plains of Moab, by Jordan *near* Jericho, ſaying,

2 Commanded the children of Iſrael, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their poſſeſſion, cities to dwell in: and ye ſhall give *alſo* unto the Levites ſuburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities ſhall they have to dwell in, and the ſuburbs of them ſhall be for their cattell, and for their goods, and for all their beaſts.

4 And the ſuburbs of the cities, which ye ſhall give unto the Levites, *ſhall reach* from the wall of the city and outward, a thouſand cubits round about.

5 And ye ſhall meaſure from without the city on the eaſt-ſide two thouſand cubits, and on the ſouth-ſide two thouſand cubits, and on the weſt-ſide two thouſand cubits, and on the north-ſide two thouſand cubits; and the city *ſhall be* in the midſt: this ſhall be to them the ſuburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye ſhal give unto the Levites, *there ſhall be* ſix cities for refuge, which ye ſhall appoint for the manſlayer, that he may flee thither, & to them ye ſhall adde fourty and two cities.

7 *So* all the cities which ye ſhall give

to the Levites, *shall be* fourty and eight cities; them *shall ye give* with their suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give, *shall be* of the possession of the children of Israel, from them that have many, ye shall give many; but from them that have few, ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites, according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come over Jordan, into the land of Canaan:

11 Then ye shall appoint you cities, to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither which killeth any person at unawares.

12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, untill he stand before the congregation in judgement.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give, six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, *which* shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, *both* for the children of Israel, and for the stranger: and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth a person unawares, may flee thither.

16 And if he smite him with an instrument of iron (so that he die) he *is* a murderer, the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone (wherewith he may die) and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or if he smite him with an handweapon of wood (wherewith he may die) and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 The revenger of bloud himself shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die;

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand that he die; he that smote *him* shall surely be put to death; *for* he *is* a murderer, the revenger of bloud shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait;

23 Or with any stone wherewith a man may die, seeing *him* not, and cast *it* upon him that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer, and the revenger of bloud, according to these judgements.

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of bloud, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled, and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oyl.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of bloud finde him without the borders of the citie of his refuge, and the revenger of bloud kill the slayer; he shall not be guilty of bloud,

28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge, untill the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest: the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be for a statute of judgement unto you, throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witnesse shall not testifie against any person, *to cause him* to die.

31 Moreover, ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which *is* guilty of death, but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, untill the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye *are*: for bloud it defileth the land: & the land cannot be cleansed of the bloud that is shed therein, but by the bloud of him that shed it.

34 Defile not therefore the land which he shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *The inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters,* 5 *is remedied by marrying in their own tribes.*

AND the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes the chief fathers of the children of Israel:

2 And they said, The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel, and my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother, unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of Israel; then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, & shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe, whereinto they are received, so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when the jubile of the children of Israel shal be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe, where-

whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath said well.

6 This *is* the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry:

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And every daughter that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from *one* tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad.

11 For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their fathers brothers sons.

12 *And* they were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Ioseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These *are* the commandments & the judgements which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, unto the children of Israel in the plains of Moab, by Jordan *near* Jericho.

THE FIFTH BOOKE OF MOSES, called DEVTERONOMIE.

CHAP. I.

1 *Moses in the end of the fourtieth year, briefly rehearseth the storie,* 6 *of Gods promise,* 34 *of his anger for their incredulitie,* 41 *and disobedience.*

THese *be* the words which Moses spake unto all Israel, on this side Jordan in the wilderneſſe, in ỹ plain over against the Red *sea*, between Paran, & Tophel, & Laban, & Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

2 (*There are* eleven dayes *journey* from Horeb by the way of mount Seir, unto Kadesh-barnea.)

3 And it came to passe in the fourtieth year, in the eleven moneth, on the first *day* of the moneth, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had giuē him in commandment unto them;

4 After he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Astaroth in Edrei.

5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

6 The LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the *places* nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hils, and in the vale, & in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites and unto Lebanon, unto the great river the river Euphrates.

8 Behold, I have set the land before you, go in & possesse the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them, and to their seed after them.

9 ¶ And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you my self alone;

10 The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and behold, you *are* this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many moe as ye *are*: & blesse you as he hath promised you)

12 How can I my self alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13 Take ye wise men and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken, *is* good *for us* to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear *the causes* between your brethren, and judge righteously between *every* man and his brother, and the stranger *that is* with him.

17 Ye shall not respect persons in judgement, *but* you shall hear the small as well as the great; you shall not be afraid of the face of man, for the judgement *is* Gods: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring *it* unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time

all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb, we went throught all that great and terrible wilderneſſe, which you ſaw by the way of the mountain of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us: and we came to Kadeſh-barnea.

20 And I ſaid unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God doth give us.

21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath ſet the land before thee: go up, *and* poſſeſſe *it*, as the LORD God of thy fathers had ſaid unto thee; fear not, neither be diſcouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and ſaid, We will ſend men before us, & they ſhall ſearch us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we muſt go up, and into what cities we ſhall come.

23 And the ſaying pleaſed me well: and I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe.

24 And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eſhcol, and ſearched it out.

25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought *it* down unto us, and brought us word again, and ſaid, *It is* a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.

26 Notwithſtanding, ye would not go up, but rebelled againſt the commandment of the LORD your God.

27 And ye murmured in your tents, and ſaid: Becauſe the LORD hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to deſtroy us.

28 Whither ſhall we go up? our brethren have diſcouraged our heart, ſaying, The people *is* greater and taller then we, the cities *are* great & walled up to heaven, and moreover we have ſeen the ſons of the Anakims there.

29 Then I ſaid unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 The LORD your God which goeth before you, he ſhall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes:

31 And in the wilderneſſe, where thou haſt ſeen how that the LORD thy God bare thee as a man doth bear his ſon, in all the way that ye went, untill ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing ye did not beleeve the LORD your God,

33 Who went in the way before you to ſearch you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night to ſhew you by what way ye ſhould go, and in a cloud by day.

34 And the LORD heard the voyce of your words, and was wroth, and ſware, ſaying,

35 Surely there ſhall not one of theſe men of this evill generation ſee that good land which I ſware to give unto your fathers;

36 Save Caleb the ſon of Iephunneh, he ſhall ſee it, and to him will I give the land that he hath troden upon, and to his children, becauſe he hath wholly followed the LORD.

37 Alſo the LORD was angry with me for your ſakes, ſaying, Thou alſo ſhalt not go in thither.

38 *But* Ioſhua the ſon of Nun, which ſtandeth before thee, he ſhall go in thither: Encourage him: for he ſhall cauſe Iſrael to inherit it.

39 Moreover, your little ones, which ye ſaid ſhould be a prey, and your children which in that day had no knowledge between good and evill, they ſhall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they ſhall poſſeſſe it.

40 But as for you, turn ye, and take your journey into the wilderneſſe, by the way of the Red ſea.

41 Then ye anſwered and ſaid unto me, We have ſinned againſt the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the LORD ſaid unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight, for I am not among you; leſt ye be ſmitten before your enemies.

43 So I ſpake unto you, and you would not hear, but rebelled againſt the commandment of the LORD, and went preſumptuouſly up into the hill.

44 And the Amorites which dwelt in the mountain, came out againſt you, and chaſed you as bees do, and deſtroyed you in Seir, even unto Hormah.

45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD, but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 So ye abode in Kadeſh many dayes, according unto the dayes that ye abode *there*.

CHAP. II.

1 *The ſtorie is continued touching the Edomites,* 9 *the Moabites,* 17 *the Ammonites,* 24 *and Sihon the Amorite.*

THen we turned, and took our journey into the wilderneſſe, by the way of the Red ſea, as the LORD ſpake unto me, and we compaſſed mount Seir many dayes.

2 And the LORD ſpake unto me, ſaying,

3 Ye have compaſſed this mountain long enough: turn you north-ward.

4 And command thou the people, ſaying, Ye *are* to paſſe through the coaſt of your bre-

brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir, and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore.

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no not so much as a foot-breadth, because I have given mount Seir unto Esau for a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these fourty years the LORD the God *hath been* with thee, thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 And the LORD said unto me, Distresse not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battel: for I will not give thee of their land *for* a possession, because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot *for* a possession.

10 The Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall as the Anakims;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims, but the Moabites call them Emims.

12 The Horims also dwelt in Seir before-time, but the children of Esau succeeded them when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their stead, as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, *say I*, and get you over the brook Zered: and we went over the brook Zered.

14 And the space in which we came from Kadesh-barnea, untill we were come over the brook Zered, *was* thirtie and eight years; untill all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the LORD sware unto them.

15 For indeed the hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, untill they were consumed.

16 ¶ So it came to passe, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to passe over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day.

19 And *when* thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distresse them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon *any* possession, because I have given it unto the children of Lot for a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants, giants dwelt therein in old time, and the Ammonites call them Zamzummims.

21 A people great, and many, and tall as the Anakims; but the LORD destroyed them before them, & they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead:

22 As he did to the children of Esau which dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed the Horims from before them, and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day:

23 And the Avims which dwelt in Hazerim, even unto Azzah, the Caphtorims which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 ¶ Rise ye up, take your journey, and passe over the river Arnon: behold, I have giv̄e into thy hand Sihon the Amorite king of Heshbon, and his land: begin to possesse *it*, and contend with him in battel.

25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee, & the fear of thee upon the nations *that are* under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth, unto Sihon king of Heshbon, with words of peace, saying,

27 Let me passe through thy land: I will go along by the high-way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will passe through on my feet:

29 (As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar did unto me) untill I shall passe over Iordan, into the land which the LORD our God giveth us.

30 But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us passe by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as *appeareth* this day.

31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possesse, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Iahaz.

33 And the LORD our God delivered him before us, and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little ones of every city, we left none to remain.

35 Only the cattell we took for a prey

unto our ſelves, and the ſpoil of the cities which we took.

36 From Aroer, which *is* by the brink of the river of Arnon, and *from* the citie that *is* by the river, even unto Gilead; there was not one city too ſtrong for us: the LORD our God delivered all unto us.

37 Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou cameſt not, nor unto any place of the river Iabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatſoever the LORD our God forbad us.

CHAP. III.

1 *Of Og king of Baſhan.* 23 *Moſes prayer to enter the land.* 26 *He is permitted to ſee it.*

THen we turned, and went up the way to Baſhan: and Og the king of Baſhan came out againſt us, he, and all his people, to battell at Edrei.

2 And the LORD ſaid unto me, Fear him not; for I will deliver him and all his people, and his land into thy hand, and thou ſhalt do unto him as thou didſt unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heſhbon.

3 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og alſo the king of Baſhan, and all his people: & we ſmote him untill none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them; threeſcore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdome of Og in Baſhan.

5 All theſe cities *were* fenced with high wals, gates and bars, beſide unwalled towns a great many.

6 And we utterly deſtroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heſhbon, utterly deſtroying the men, women, and children of every citie.

7 But all the cattell, and the ſpoil of the cities, we took for a prey to our ſelves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites, the land that *was* on this ſide Iordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon:

9 (*Which* Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion: and the Amorites call it Shenir.)

10 All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Baſhan, unto Salchah & Edrei, cities of the kingdome of Og in Baſhan;

11 For only Og king of Baſhan remained of the remnant of giants; behold, his bedſtead *was* a bedſtead of yron: *is* it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits *was* ỹ length thereof, & foure cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 And this land *which* we poſſeſſed at that time, from Aroer, which *is* by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites.

13 And the reſt of Gilead, and all Baſhan, *being* the kingdome of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manaſſeh; all the region of Argob, with all Baſhan, which was called the land of giants.

14 Iair the ſon of Manaſſeh took all the countrey of Argob, unto the coaſts of Geſhuri, and Maachathi; and called them after his own name, Baſhan-Havoth-Iair, unto this day.

15 And I gave Gilead unto Machir.

16 And unto the Reubenites, & unto the Gadites, I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon, half the valley, and the border, even unto the river Iabbok, *which is* the border of the children of Ammon.

17 The plain alſo, and Iordan, and the coaſt *thereof*, from Chinnereth even unto the ſea of the plain, *even* the ſalt ſea, under Aſhdoth Piſgah eaſt-ward.

18 ¶ And I commanded you at that time, ſaying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to poſſeſſe it: ye ſhall paſſe over armed before your brethren the children of Iſrael, all *that are* meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattell (*for* I know that ye have much cattell) ſhall abide in your cities which I have given you.

20 Untill the LORD have given reſt unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they alſo poſſeſſe the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Iordan: and *then* ſhall ye return every man unto his poſſeſſion which I have given you.

21 ¶ And I commanded Ioſhua at that time, ſaying, Thine eyes have ſeen all that the LORD your God hath done unto theſe two kings, ſo ſhall the LORD do unto all the kingdomes whither thou paſſeſt.

22 Ye ſhall not fear them, for the LORD your God he ſhall fight for you.

23 And I beſought the LORD at that time, ſaying,

24 O LORD God, thou haſt begun to ſhew thy ſervant thy greatneſſe, and thy mighty hand; for what God *is there* in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee let me go over, and ſee the good land that *is* beyond Iordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.

26 But the LORD was wroth with me for your ſakes, and would not hear me, and the LORD ſaid unto me, Let it ſuffice thee, ſpeak no more unto me of this matter.

27 Get thee up into the top of Piſgah, and lift up thine eyes weſt-ward, and north-ward, and ſouth-ward, and eaſt-ward, and behold *it* with thine eyes: for thou ſhalt not go over this Iordan.

28 But charge Ioſhua, and encourage him, and ſtrengthen him: for he ſhall go over before this people, and he ſhall cauſe them to inherit the land which thou ſhalt ſee.

29 So

29 So we abode in the valley over against Beth-peor.

CHAP. IV.

1 *An exhortation to obedience.* 41 *Moses appointeth the three cities of refuge on that side Jordan.*

NOw therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes, and unto the judgements which I teach you, for to do *them* that ye may live, and go in and possesse the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

2 Ye shall not adde unto the word which I command you, neither shall you dimmish *ought* from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the Lord did because of Baal-peor: for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the Lord thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God, *are* alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes, and judgements, even as the Lord my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possesse it.

6 Keep therefore, and do *them*, for this *is* your wisedome & your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shal hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation *is* a wise and understanding people.

7 For what nation *is there so* great, who *hath* God so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God *is* in all things that we call upon him for?

8 And what nation *is there so* great, that hath statutes & judgements *so* righteous, as al this law which I set before you this day.

9 Only take heed to thy self, & keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, & lest they depart from thy heart all the dayes of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy sons sons:

10 *Specially* the day that thou stoodst before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the dayes that they shall live upon the earth, and *that* they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain, and the mountain burnt with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkenesse, clouds, and thick darkenesse.

12 And the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude, only *ye heard* a voice.

13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, *even* ten commandments, and he wrote them upon two tables of stone.

14 ¶ And the LORD commanded me at that time, to teach you statutes and judgements, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possesse it.

15 Take ye therefore good heed unto your selves (for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day *that* the Lord spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire)

16 Lest ye corrupt *your selves*, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likenesse of male or female.

17 The likenesse of any beast that *is* on the earth, the likenesse of any winged fowl that flieth in the aire,

18 The likenesse of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likenesse of any fish that *is* in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, *even* all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

20 But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the yron fornace, *even* out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as *ye are* this day.

21 Furthermore, the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Iordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance.

22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over Iordan: but ye shall go over and possesse that good land.

23 Take heed unto your selves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, *or* the likenesse of any thing which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For the Lord thy God *is* a consuming fire, *even* a jealous God.

25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and childrens children, and shalt have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt *your selves*, and make a graven image, *or* the likenesse of any thing, and shall do evill in the sight of the Lord thy God, to provoke him to anger:

26 I call heaven and earth to witnesse against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land where unto you go over Iordan to possesse it: ye shall not prolong *your* dayes upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the LORD shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And there ye shall serve gods, the work of mens hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 But if from thence thou ſhalt ſeek the LORD thy God, thou ſhalt finde him, If thou ſeek him with all thy heart, and with all thy ſoul.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all theſe things are come upon thee, *even* in the latter dayes, if thou turn to the LORD thy God, and ſhalt be obedient unto his voice:

31 (For the Lord thy God *is* a mercifull God) he will not forſake thee, neither deſtroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers, which he ſware unto them.

32 For ask now of the dayes that are paſt, which were before thee, ſince the day that God created man upon the earth, and *aſk* from the one ſide of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any ſuch thing* as this great thing *is*, or hath been heard like it?

33 Did *ever* people hear the voice of God ſpeaking out of the midſt of the fire, as thou haſt heard, and live?

34 Or hath God aſſayed to go *and* take him a nation from the midſt of *another* nation, by temptations, by ſignes, and by wonders, and by war, & by a mightie hand, and by a ſtretched-out arm, and by great terrours, according to all that the Lord your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was ſhewed, that thou mighteſt know that the LORD he *is* God; *there is* none elſe beſides him.

36 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might inſtruct thee: and upon earth he ſhewed thee his great fire, and thou heardeſt his words out of the midſt of the fire.

37 And becauſe he loved thy fathers, therefore he choſe their ſeed after them, and brought thee out in his ſight with his mightie power out of Egypt.

38 To drive out nations from before thee, greater and mightier then thou *art*, to bring thee in to give thee their land *for* an inheritance, as *it is* this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and conſider *it* in thine heart, that the Lord he *is* God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath, *there is* none elſe.

40 Thou ſhalt keep therefore his ſtatutes, and his commandments which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, & with thy children after thee, and that thou mayeſt prolong *thy* dayes upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 ¶ Then Moſes ſevered three cities on this ſide Jordan, toward the ſun-riſing:

42 That ỹ ſlayer might flee thither, which ſhould kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times paſt; and that fleeing unto one of theſe cities, he might live:

43 *Namely*, Bezer in the wilderneſſe, in the plain-countrey of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead, of the Gadites; and Golan in Baſhan, of the Manaſſites.

44 ¶ And this *is* the law which Moſes ſet before the children of Iſrael:

45 Theſe *are* the teſtimonies, and the ſtatutes, and the judgements, which Moſes ſpake unto the children of Iſrael, after they came forth out of Egypt;

46 On this ſide Jordan in the valley over againſt Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heſhbon, whom Moſes and the children of Iſrael ſmote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

47 And they poſſeſſed his land, and the land of Og king of Baſhan, two kings of the Amorites, which *were* on this ſide Jordan, toward the ſun-riſing;

48 From Aroer, which *is* by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which *is* Hermon.

49 And all the plain on this ſide Jordan eaſt-ward; even unto the ſea of the plain, under the ſprings of Piſgah.

CHAP. V.

1 *The covenant in Horeb.* 6 *The ten commandments.* 22 *At the peoples request Moſes receiveth the law from God.*

AND Moſes called all Iſrael, and ſaid unto them, Hear, O Iſrael, the ſtatutes and judgements which I ſpeak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep and do them.

2 The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Horeb.

3 The Lord made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, *even* us, who *are* all of us here alive this day.

4 The LORD talked with you face to face in the mount, out of the midſt of the fire,

5 (I ſtood between the LORD and you at that time, to ſhew you the word of the LORD; for ye were afraid by reaſon of the fire, and went not up into the mount) ſaying,

6 ¶ I *am* the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the houſe of bondage.

7 Thou ſhalt have none other gods before me.

8 Thou ſhalt not make thee *any* graven image, *or* any likeneſſe *of any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in ỹ earth beneath, or that *is* in the waters beneath the earth.

9 Thou ſhalt not bow down thy ſelf unto them, nor ſerve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, viſiting the iniquitie of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth *generation* of them that hate me.

10 And ſhewing mercie unto thouſands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 Thou ſhalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD w

will not hold *him* guiltlesse that taketh his name in vain.

12 Keep the sabbath-day to sanctifie it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 Six dayes thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the seventh day *is* the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thine ox, nor thine asse, nor any of thy cattell, nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates; that thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant may rest as well as thou.

15 And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the LORD thy God brought thee out hence, through a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath-day.

16 ¶ Honour thy father & thy mother, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee; that thy dayes may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 Thou shalt not kill.

18 Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 Neither shalt thou steal.

20 Neither shalt thou bear false witnesse against thy neighbour.

21 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbours wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbours house, his field, or his man-servant, or his maid-servant, his ox, or his asse, or any thing that *is* thy neighbours.

22 ¶ These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darknesse, *with* a great voice, and he added no more; and he wrote them in two tables of stones, and delivered them unto me.

23 And it came to passe when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darknesse (for the mountain did burn with fire) that ye came near unto me, *even* all the heads of your tribes, and your elders.

24 And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory, and his greatnesse, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us. If we hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.

26 For who *is there of* all flesh that hath heard the voice of the living God, speaking out of the midst of the fire (as we *have*) and lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say, and speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee, and we will hear *it*, and do *it*.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me, and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments alwayes, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever.

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again,

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgements which thou shalt teach them, that they may do *them* in the land which I give them to possesse it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: you shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 You shall walk in all the wayes which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and *that it may be* well with you, and *that* ye may prolong *your* dayes in the land, which ye shall possesse.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The end of the Law is obedience.* 3 *An exhortation thereto.*

NOw these *are* the commandments, the statutes, and the judgements which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do *them* in the land whither ye go to possesse it:

2 That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes, and his commandments which I command thee; thou, and thy son, and thy sons son, all the dayes of thy life; and that thy dayes may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do *it*, that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily as the Lord God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk & honie.

4 Hear O Israel, The LORD our God *is* one LORD.

5 And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And these words which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart.

7 And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 And thou shalt binde them for a signe upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And

10 And it shalbe whē the LORD thy God shal have brought thee into the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee, great and goodly cities which thou buildedst not.

11 And houses full of all good things which thou filledst not, and wels digged which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive-trees which thou plantedst not, when thou shalt have eaten and be full.

12 *Then* beware lest thou forget the Lord which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

13 Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you:

15 (For the LORD thy God *is* a jealous God among you) lest the anger of the Lord thy God be kindled against thee, & destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 ¶ Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, as ye tempted *him* in Massah.

17 You shall diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, & his testimonies, and his statutes which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possesse the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers;

19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 *And* when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What *mean* the testimonies, and the statutes, & the judgements which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaohs bond-men in Egypt, and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

22 And the LORD shewed signes and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh and upon all his household, before our eyes.

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the Lord our God, for our good alwayes, that he might preserve us alive, as *it is* at this day.

25 And it shall be our righteousnesse, if we observe to do all these commandments, before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

CHAP. VII.

1 *All communion with the nations is forbidden.* 4 *for fear of idolatry.*

WHen the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possesse it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier then thou;

2 And *when* the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee: thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them, thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercie unto them.

3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 For thou *art* a holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself above all people that are upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number then any people (for ye were the fewest of all people.)

8 But because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he hath sworn unto your fathers, hath the Lord brought you out with a mighty hand, & redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he *is* God, the faithfull God, which keepeth covenant & mercie with them that love him, and keep his commandments, to a thousand generations;

10 And repayeth them that hate him, to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments: and the statutes, and the judgements, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 ¶ Wherefore it shall come to passe, if ye hearken to these judgements, and keep and do them; that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers.

13 And he will love thee, and blesse thee, and multiply thee: he will also blesse the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oyl, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there

here shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattel.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickneſſe, and will put none of the vil diſeaſes of Egypt (which thou knoweſt) upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou ſhalt conſume all the people which the LORD thy God ſhall deliver thee, thine eye ſhall have no pitie upon them, neither ſhalt thou ſerve their gods; for that *will be* a ſnare unto thee.

17 If thou ſhalt ſay in thine heart, Theſe nations *are* moe then I, how can I diſpoſſeſſe them;

18 Thou ſhalt not be afraid of them: *but* thalt well remember what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt.

19 The great temptation which thine eyes ſaw, and the ſignes, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the ſtretched-out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out: ſo ſhall the LORD thy God do unto al the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover, the LORD thy God will ſend the hornet among them, untill they that are left & hide themſelves from thee, be deſtroyed.

21 Thou ſhalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is among you, a mighty God and terible.

22 And the LORD thy God will put out theſe nations before thee by little and little: thou mayeſt not conſume them at once, leſt the beaſts of the field increaſe upō thee.

23 But the LORD thy God ſhall deliver them unto thee, and ſhall deſtroy them with a mighty deſtruction, untill they be deſtroyed.

24 And he ſhall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou ſhalt deſtroy their name from under heaven: there ſhall no man be able to ſtand before thee, until thou have deſtroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods ſhall ye burn with fire: thou ſhalt not deſire the ſilver or gold, *that is* on them, nor take it unto thee, leſt thou beſnared therein: for it *is* an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither ſhalt thou bring an abomination into thy houſe, leſt thou be a curſed thing like it: *but* thou ſhalt utterly deteſt it, and thou ſhalt utterly abbor it, for it *is* a curſed thing.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *An exhortation to obedience in regard of Gods dealing with them.*

ALL the commandments which I command thee this day ſhall ye obſerve to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and poſſeſſe the land which the LORD ſware unto your fathers.

2 And thou ſhalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee theſe fourty years in the wilderneſſe to humble thee, *and* to prove thee, to know what *was* in thine heart, whether thou wouldeſt keep his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and ſuffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou kneweſt not, neither did thy fathers know: that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every *word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

4 Thy rayment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot ſwell theſe fourty years.

5 Thou ſhalt alſo conſider in thine heart, that as a man chaſteneth his ſon, *ſo* the Lord thy God chaſteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou ſhalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to walk in his wayes, and to fear him.

7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that ſpring out of valleys and hils,

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vins, and fig-trees, and pomegranates, a land of oyl-olive, and hony,

9 A land wherein thou ſhalt eat bread without ſcarceneſſe, thou ſhalt not lack any thing in it, a land whoſe ſtones *are* iron, and out of whoſe hils thou mayeſt dig braſſe.

10 When thou haſt eaten and art full, then thou ſhalt bleſſe the Lord thy God, for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the Lord thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgements, and his ſtatutes, which I command thee this day:

12 Leſt *when* thou haſt eaten and art full, and haſt built goodly houſes, and dwelt *therein*.

13 And *when* thy herds & thy flocks multiply, and thy ſilver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou haſt is multiplied;

14 Then thine heart be lifted up, & thou forget the LORD thy God (which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the houſe of bondage;

15 Who led thee through that great and terrible wildernes, *wherein were* fiery ſerpents, and ſcorpions; and drought, where *there* was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderneſſe with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, & that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter end)

17 And thou ſay in thine heart, My power and the might of my hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou ſhalt remember the LORD thy God: for *it is* he that giveth the power to get wealth, that he may eſtabliſh his covenant which he ſware unto thy fathers as *it is* this day.

19 And

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testifie against you this day, that yee shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish: because ye would not be obedient unto the voyce of the LORD your God.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Moses disswadeth them from the opinion of their own righteousnesse, by rehearsing their severall rebellious.*

HEar, O Israel, thou *art* to passe over Jordan this day, to go in to possesse nations greater and mightier then thy self, cities great and fenced up to heaven.

2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and *of whom* thou hast heard *say*, who can stand before the children of Anak?

3 Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God *is* he which goeth over before thee *as* a consuming fire: he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the Lord hath said unto thee.

4 Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousnesse the LORD hath brought me in to possesse this land: but for the wickednesse of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

5 Not for thy righteousnesse, or for the uprightnesse of thine heart doest thou goe to possesse their land: but for the wickednesse of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform the word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possesse it, for thy righteousnesse; for thou *art* a stiffe-necked people.

7 ¶ Remember and forget not how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wildernesse, from the day that thou did depart out of the land of Egypt, untill ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

8 Also in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the Lord was angry with you, to have destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, *even* the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then I abode in the mount fourty dayes and fourty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 And the LORD delivered unto mee two tables of stone written with the finger of God, and on them *was written* according to all the words which the LORD spake with you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to passe at the end of fourty dayes and fourty nights, *that* the LORD gave mee the two tables of stone, *even* the tables of the covenant.

12 And the LORD said unto mee, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence: for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt, have corrupted *themselves*: they are quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore, the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and behold, it *is* a stiffe-necked people.

14 Let me alone, that I may destroy them, & blot out their name from under heaven: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater then they.

15 So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands.

16 And I looked, and behold, yee had sinned against the LORD your God, *and had* made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I fell down before the LORD, as at the first, fourty dayes and fourty nights: I did neither eat bread nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

19 (For I was afraid of the anger, and hot displeasure wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you) But the Lord hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, *and* ground *it* very small, even until it was small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at Taberah and at Massah, and at Kibroth-hattaavah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath.

23 Likewise when the LORD sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up & possesse the land which I have given you, then you rebelled against the commandement of the LORD your God, and ye beleeved him not, nor hearkened to his voyce.

24 You have beene rebellious against the LORD, from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell down before the LORD, fourty dayes and fourty nights, as I fell down

own *at the first*, because the LORD had
id, he would destroy you.
26 I prayed therefore unto the LORD,
nd said, O LORD God, destroy not thy peo-
le, and thine inheritance, which thou hast
edeemed through thy greatnesse, which
hou hast brought forth out of Egypt with
mighty hand.
27 Remember thy servants, Abraham,
saac and Jacob, look not unto the stub-
ornnesse of his people, nor to their wicked-
esse, nor to their sin:
28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest
s out, say, Because the LORD was not able
o bring them into the land which hee pro-
mised them, and because he hated them, he
ath brought them out to slay them in the
ildernes.
29 Yet they *are* thy people, and thine in-
eritance, which thou broughtest out by
hy mighty power & by thy stretched-out
arm.

CHAP. X.

Gods mercie in restoring the two tables &c.
12 *An exhortation to obedience.*

AT that time the LORD said unto me,
Hew the two tables of stone, like unto
the first, and come up unto mee into the
mount, and make thee an ark of wood.
2 And I will write on the tables the words
that were in the first tables which thou
brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark.
3 And I made an ark of shittim-wood,
and hewed two tables of stone like unto the
first, & went up into the mount, having the
two tables in mine hand.
4 And he wrote on the tables, according
to the first writting, the ten commandments,
which the LORD spake unto you in the
mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the
day of the assembly: and the LORD gave
them unto me.
5 And I turned my self and came down
from the mount, and put the tables in the
ark which I had made, and there they be, as
the LORD commanded me.
6 ¶ And the children of Israel took their
journey from Beeroth of the children of
Jaakan, to Mosera: there Aaron died, and
there he was buried: and Eleazar his son,
ministred in the priests office in his stead.
7 From thence they journeyed unto Gud-
godah; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a
land of rivers of waters.
8 ¶ At that time the LORD separated
the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the
covenant of the LORD, to stand before the
LORD to minister unto him, and to blesse
in his name, unto this day.
9 Wherefore Levi hath no part nor in-
heritance with his brethren: the LORD *is*
his inheritance, according as the LORD
thy God promised him.
10 And I stayed in the mount, according
to the first time, fourtie dayes and fourtie
nights, and the LORD hearkened unto me
at that time also, and the LORD would not
destroy thee.
11 And the LORD said unto mee, Arise,
take *thy* journey before the people, that they
may go in, and possesse the land which I
sware unto their fathers to give unto them.
12 ¶ And now Israel, what doth the LORD
thy God require of thee, but to fear the
LORD thy God, to walk in all his wayes,
and to love him, & to serve the LORD thy
God with al thy heart, & with all thy soul.
13 To keep the commandments of the
LORD, and his statutes which I command
thee this day for thy good?
14 Behold the heaven, and the heaven
of heaven *is* the LORDS thy God, the earth
also with all that therein *is*.
15 Only the LORD had a delight in thy
fathers to love them, and hee chose their
seed after them, *even* you above all people,
as *it is* this day.
16 Circumcise therefore the foreskin of
your heart, and be no more stiffe-necked.
17 For the LORD your God *is* God of
gods, and the LORD of lords, a great God, a
mighty and a terrible, which regardeth not
persons, nor taketh reward.
18 He doth execute the judgement of the
fatherlesse and widow, and loveth the stran-
ger, in giving him food and rayment.
19 Love ye therefore the stranger, for ye
were strangers in the land of Egypt.
20 Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God;
him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou
cleave, and swear by his name.
21 He *is* thy praise, & he *is* thy God that
hath done for thee these great and terrible
things which thine eyes have seen.
22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt
with threescore and ten persons; and now
the LORD thy God hath made thee as the
stars of heaven for multitude.

CHAP. XI.

1 *An exhortation to obedience.* 26 *A blessing*
and curse is set before them.

THerefore thou shalt love the LORD thy
God, and keep his charge, and his statu-
tes, and his judgements, and his command-
ments alway.
2 And know you this day: for *I speak*
not with your children which have not
known, and which have not seen the chasti-
sement of the LORD your God, his great-
nesse, his mighty hand, and his stretched out
arm,
3 And his miracles, and his acts which he
did in the midst of Egypt, unto Pharaoh the
king of Egypt, and unto all his land,
4 And what he did unto the army of E-
gypt, unto their horses, and to their charets,
how he made the water of the Red sea to
overflow them as they pursued after you,
and

and *how* the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day.

5 And what he did unto you in the wilderneſſe, untill ye came into this place.

6 And what hee did unto Dathan and Abiram, the ſons of Eliab, the ſon of Reuben: how the earth opened her mouth and ſwallowed them up, and their houſholds, and their tents, and all the ſubſtance that *was* in their poſſeſſion in the midſt of all Iſrael.

7 But your eyes have ſeen all the great acts of the LORD, which he did.

8 Therefore ſhall yee keepe all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be ſtrong, and go in & poſſeſſe the land whither ye go to poſſeſſe it.

9 And that ye may prolong *your* dayes in the land which the LORD ſware unto your fathers to give unto them, and to their ſeed, a land that floweth with milk and hony.

10 ¶ For the land whither thou goeſt in to poſſeſſe it, *is* not as the land of Egypt, from whence yee came out, where thou ſowedſt thy ſeed, and wateredſt *it* with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:

11 But the land whither ye go to poſſeſſe it, *is* a land of hils and valleys, *and* drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

12 A land which the LORD thy God careth for: the eyes of the LORD thy God *are* alwayes upon it from the beginning of the year, even unto the end of the year.

13 ¶ And it ſhall come to paſſe, if you ſhal hearkē diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the LORD your God, and to ſerve him with al your heart, and with all your ſoul;

14 That I will give *you* the rain of your land in his due ſeaſon, the firſt rain, and the latter rain, that thou mayeſt gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oyl.

15 And I will ſend graſſe in thy fields, for thy cattel, that thou mayeſt eat and be full.

16 Take heed to your ſelves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aſide, and ſerve other gods, and worſhip them:

17 And *then* the LORDS wrath be kindled againſt you, and he ſhut up the heaven that there be no rain, and that the land yeeld not her fruit, and *leſt* ye periſh quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.

18 ¶ Therefore ſhall ye lay up theſe my words in your heart and in your ſoul, and bind them for a ſigne upon your hand, that they may bee as frontlets between your eyes.

19 And ye ſhall teach them your children, ſpeaking of them when thou ſitteſt in thine houſe, and when thou walkeſt by the way, when thou lieſt down, and when thou riſeſt up.

20 And thou ſhalt write them upon the doore-poſts of thine houſe, and upon thy gates:

21 That your dayes may be multiplied and the dayes of your children, in the land which the LORD ſware unto your fathers to give them, as the dayes of heaven upon the earth.

22 ¶ For if ye ſhall diligently keep all theſe commandments which I command you to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him.

23 Then will the LORD drive out all theſe nations from before you, and ye ſhall poſſeſſe greater nations, and mightier than your ſelves.

24 Every place whereon the ſoles of your feet ſhall tread, ſhall be yours; from the wilderneſſe, and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermoſt ſea, ſhall your coaſt be.

25 There ſhall no man be able to ſtand before you: *for* the LORD your God ſhall lay the fear of you, and the dread of you upon all the land that ye ſhall tread upon, as hee hath ſaid unto you.

26 ¶ Behold, I ſet before you this day a bleſſing and a curſe:

27 A bleſſing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:

28 And a curſe, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aſide out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods which ye have not known.

29 And it ſhall come to paſſe when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goeſt to poſſeſſe it, that thou ſhalt put the bleſſing upon mount Gerizim, and the curſe upon mount Ebal.

30 *Are* they not on the other ſide Jordan by the way where the ſun goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the champian over againſt Gilgal, beſide the plains of Moreh?

31 For ye ſhall paſſe over Jordan to go in to poſſeſſe the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye ſhall poſſeſſe it and dwell therein.

32 And ye ſhall obſerve to do all the ſtatutes and judgements which I ſet before you this day.

CHAP. XII.

1 *Monuments of Idolatrie to be deſtroyed.*
5 *The place of Gods ſervice to be kept.*
16, 23 *Bloud is forbidden.*

THeſe *are* the ſtatutes and judgements which ye ſhall obſerve to do in the land which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to poſſeſſe it, all the dayes that ye live upon the earth.

2 Ye ſhall utterly deſtroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye ſhall poſſeſſe ſerved their gods, upon the high moun-

untains, and upon the hils, and under
ry green tree.

3 And you shall overthrow their altars,
d breah their pillars, & burn their groves
h fire, & you shall hew down the graven
ages of their gods, and destroy the names
them out of that place.

4 Ye shall not do so unto the LORD
ur God.

5 But unto the place which the LORD
ur God shall choose out of all your tribes,
put his name there, *even* unto his habi-
tion shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt
me.

6 And thither ye shall bring your burnt-
erings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes
d heave-offerings of your hand, and your
ws, and your free-will-offerings, and the
stlings of your herds, and of your flocks.

7 And there ye shall eat before the Lord
ur God, and ye shall rejoyce in all that
u put your hand unto, ye and your hous-
lds, wherein the LORD thy God hath
essed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that
e do here this day, every man whatsoever
right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest,
d to the inheritance which the LORD
ur God giveth you.

10 But *when* ye go over Jordan, and
well in the land which the LORD your
od giveth you to inherit, and *when* he gi-
eth you rest from all your enemies round
bout, so that ye dwell in safety.

11 Then there shall be a place which the
ORD your God shall choose to cause his
ame to dwell there, thither shal ye bring all
hat I command you: your burnt-offerings,
nd your sacrifices, your tithes, & the heave-
fering of your hand, and all your choice
ows which ye vow unto the LORD.

12 And ye shall rejoyce before the
ord your God, ye and your sons, and your
aughters, and your men-servants, and your
aid-servants, and the Levite that *is* with-
n your gates, forasmuch as he hath no part
or inheritance with you.

13 Take heed to thy self that thou offer
ot thy burnt-offerings in every place that
hou seest.

14 But in the place which the LORD
hall choose in one of thy tribes, there
hou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings, and
here thou shalt do all that I command
hee.

15 Notwithstanding, thou mayest kill and
eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy
oul lusteth after, according to the blessing
f the LORD thy God which he hath given
hee: the unclean and the clean may eat
hereof, as of the roe-buck, and as of the
hart.

16 Only ye shall not eat the bloud, ye
hall poure it upon the earth, as water.

17 ¶ Thou mayest not eat within thy
gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine,
or of thy oyl, or the firstlings of thy herds,
or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which
thou vowest, nor thy free-will-offerings, or
heave-offering of thine hand:

18 But thou must eat them before the
Lord thy God, in the place which the Lord
thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and
thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy
maid-servant, and the Levite that *is* within
thy gates: and thou shalt rejoyce before the
Lord thy God in all that thou puttest thine
hands unto.

19 Take heed to thy self that thou for-
sake not the Levite as long as thou livest
upon the earth.

20 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall en-
large thy border, as he hath promised thee,
and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh (be-
cause thy soul longeth to eat flesh) thou
mayest eat flesh whatsoever thy soul lusteth
after.

21 If the place which the Lord thy God
hath chosen to put his name there, be too
far from thee; then thou shalt kill of thy
herd and of thy flock, which the Lord hath
given thee, as I have commanded thee, and
thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy
soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roe-buck and the hart is
eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean
and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 Only be sure that thou eat not the
bloud: for the bloud *is* the life, and thou
mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt
poure it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it, that it may go
well with thee, and with thy children after
thee, when thou shalt do that which is
right in the sight of the LORD.

26 Only thy holy things which thou hast,
and thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto
the place which the LORD shall choose:

27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt-offer-
ings, the flesh and the bloud, upon the altar
of the Lord thy God: and the bloud of thy
sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar
of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat
the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words
which I command thee, that it may go
well with thee, and with thy children after
thee for ever, when thou doest that which
is good and right in the sight of the LORD
thy God.

29 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall
cut off the nations from before thee, whi-
ther thou goest to possesse them, and thou
succeedest them, and dwellest in their
land:

30 Take heed to thy self that thou be
not snared by following them, after that
they be destroyed from before thee, and
that thou enquire not after their gods,
saying, How did these nations serve their
gods?

gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every abhomination to the Lord which he hateth have they done unto their gods: for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: Thou shalt not adde thereto nor diminish from it.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Enticers to idolatrie.* 6 *How near soever.* 9 *are to be stoned.* 12 *Idolatrous cities not to be spared.*

IF there arise among you, a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee signe or a wonder.

2 And the signe or the wonder come to passe, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods (which thou hast not known) and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God proveth you, to know whether you love the LORD your God with all your heart, and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and you shall serve him, and cleave unto him.

5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams shall be put to death (because he hath spoken to turn *you* away frō the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in) so shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ If thy brother the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosome, or thy friend, which *is* as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods (which thou hast not known thou, nor thy fathers.)

7 *Namely*, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you, nigh unto thee or far off from thee, from the *one* end of the earth even unto the *other* end of the earth:

8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pitie him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him.

9 But thou shalt surely kil him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die: because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

11 And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickednesse as this is, among you.

12 ¶ If thou shalt hear *say* in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 Certain men, the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their citie saying, Let us go and serve other gods (which ye have not known)

14 Then shalt thou enquire and make search, and ask diligently: and behold, if *it be* truth, *and* the thing certain, *that* such abomination is wrought among you:

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that citie with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly; and all that is therein, and the cattell thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoile of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the citie, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be an heap for ever, it shall not be built again.

17 And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD may turn from the fiercenesse of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers.

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *Gods children are not to disfigure themselves in mourning.* 3 *What may be eaten, what not.* 22 *Of tithes.*

YE *are* the children of the LORD your God: ye shall not cut your selves, nor make any baldnesse between your eyes for the dead.

2 For thou *art* an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that *are* upon the earth.

3 ¶ Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The hart, and the roe-buck, and the fallow-deer, and the wilde-goat, and the pygarg, and the wilde ox, and the Chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud amongst the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless, these ye shall not eat, of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof: *as* the camel, and the hare, and the conie: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof, *therefore* they *are* unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof,

of, yet cheweth not the cud, it *is* unclean to you: ye ſhall not eat of their fleſh nor touch their dead carcaſe.

9 ¶ Theſe ye ſhall eat of all that *are* in the waters: all that have fins and ſcales ſhall ye eat:

10 And whatſoever hath not fins & ſcales, ye may not eat: it *is* unclean unto you.

11 ¶ Of all clean birds ye ſhall eat.

12 But theſe *are they* of which ye ſhall not eat: the eagle, and the oſſifrage, and the oſpray,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kinde,

14 And every raven after his kinde;

15 And the owl, and the nigh-hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kinde,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the ſwan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier-eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the ſtork, and the heron after her kinde, and the lapwing, and the bat,

19 And every creeping thing that flieth, is unclean unto you: they ſhall not be eaten.

20 *But* of all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 ¶ Ye ſhall not eat of any thing that dieth of it ſelf: thou ſhalt give it unto the ſtranger that *is* in thy gates, that he may eat it, or thou mayeſt ſell it unto an alien: for thou *art* an holy people unto the LORD thy God. Thou ſhalt not ſeethe a kid in his mothers milk.

22 Thou ſhalt truely tithe all the increaſe of thy ſeed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 And thou ſhalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he ſhall chooſe to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oyl, and the firſtlings of thy herds, *and* of thy flocks: that thou mayeſt learn to fear the LORD thy God alwayes.

24 And if the way bee too long for thee, ſo that thou art not able to carrie it, *or* if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God ſhall chooſe to ſet his name there, when the LORD thy God hath bleſſed thee:

25 Then ſhalt thou turn *it* into money, and binde up the money in thine hand, and ſhalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God ſhall chooſe.

26 And thou ſhalt beſtow that money, for whatſoever thy ſoul luſteth after, for oxen, or for ſheep, or for wine, or for ſtrong drink, or for whatſoever thy ſoul deſireth; and thou ſhalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou ſhalt rejoyce, thou and thine houſhold.

27 And the Levite that *is* within thy gates; thou ſhalt not forſake him: for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ At the end of three years thou ſhalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increaſe the ſame year, and ſhalt lay it up within the gates.

29 And the Levite, (becauſe he hath no part nor inheritance with thee) and the ſtranger, and the fatherleſſe, and the widow, which *are* within thy gates, ſhall come, and ſhall eat and be ſatisfied; that the LORD thy God may bleſſe thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doeſt.

CHAP. XV.

1 *The ſeventh year a year of releaſe to the poore.* 7 *It muſt be no let of lending or giving.* 12 *The Hebrew ſervant.*

AT the end of *everie* ſeven years thou ſhalt make a releaſe.

2 And this *is* the manner of the releaſe: Every creditour that lendeth *ought* unto his neighbour, ſhall releaſe *it*, he ſhall not exact *it* of his neighbour, or of his brother, becauſe it is called the LORDS releaſe.

3 Of a forreiner thou mayeſt exact *it again:* but *that* which is thine with thy brother, thine hand ſhall releaſe:

4 Save when there ſhall be no poore among you: for the LORD ſhall greatly bleſſe thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to poſſeſſe it:

5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voyce of the LORD thy God, to obſerve to do all theſe commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the LORD thy God bleſſeth thee, as he promiſed thee, and thou ſhalt lend unto many nations, but thou ſhalt not borrow; and thou ſhalt reigne over many nations, but they ſhall not reigne over thee.

7 ¶ If there be among you a poore man of one of thy brethren, within any of thy gates, in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou ſhalt not harden thy heart, nor ſhut thine hand from thy poor brother.

8 But thou ſhalt open thine hand wide unto him, and ſhalt ſurely lend him ſufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, ſaying, The ſeventh year the year of releaſe is at hand: and thine eye be evill againſt thy poore brother, and thou giveſt him nought, & he cry unto the Lord againſt thee, and it be ſin unto thee.

10 Thou ſhalt ſurely give him, and thine heart ſhall not be grieved when thou giveſt unto him: becauſe that for this thing the LORD thy God ſhall bleſſe thee in all thy works, and in all that thou putteſt thine hand unto,

11 For the poore ſhall never ceaſe out of the land: therefore I command thee, ſaying, Thou ſhalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poore and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 ¶ *And* if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, bee ſold unto thee, and ſerve thee ſix years; then in the ſeventh year

year thou shalt let him go free from thee.
13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away emptie:
14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floore, and out of thy wine-presse: *of that* wherewith the LORD thy God hath blessed thee, thou shalt give unto him.
15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.
16 And it shall be if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee (because he loveth thee and thine house, because hee is well with thee)
17 Then thou shalt take an awl & thrust *it* through his ear unto the doore, and hee shall be thy servant for ever: and also unto thy maid-servant thou shalt do likewise.
18 It shall not seem hard unto thee when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth a double hired servant *to thee*, in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall blesse thee in all that thou doest.
19 ¶ All the firstling males that come of thy herd; and of thy flock, thou shalt sanctifie unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt doe no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.
20 Thou shalt eat it before the LORD thy God year by year, in the place which the LORD shal choose, thou & thy household.
21 And if there be *any* blemish therein, *as if it be* lame, or blinde, *or have* any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it into the LORD thy God.
22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: the unclean and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the roe-buck, and as the hart.
23 Onely thou shalt not eat the bloud thereof: thou shalt poure it upon the ground as water.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *The feast of the passeover*, 9 *of weeks*, 13 *of tabernacles*, 18 *of judges and justice*. 21 *Groves and Images are forbidden*.

OBserve the moneth of Abib, and keep the passeover unto the LORD thy God, for in the moneth of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.
2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passeover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the Lord shall choose to place his name there.
3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it: seven dayes shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, *even* the bread of affliction (for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste) that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt, all the dayes of thy life.
4 And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in al thy coasts seven dayes; neither shall there *any thing* of the flesh which thou sacrificedst the first day at even remain all night untill the morning.
5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the passeover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee.
6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passeover at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt.
7 And thou shalt roast and eat *it* in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.
8 Six dayes thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and on the seventh day *shall be* a solemne assembly to the LORD thy God, thou shalt do no work *therein*.
9 ¶ Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin tho number the seven weeks from *such time as* thou beginnest *to put* the sickle to the corn.
10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with a tribute of a free-will-offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give *unto the LORD thy God*, according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.
11 And thou shalt rejoyce before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that *is* within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherlesse, & the widow, that *are* among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.
12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond man in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.
13 ¶ Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven dayes, after that thou hast gathered in thy corn, and thy wine.
14 And thou shalt rejoyce in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherlesse, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates.
15 Seven dayes shalt thou keep a solemne feast unto the LORD thy God, in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall blesse thee in all thy increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoyce.
16 ¶ Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose, in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the LORD empty.
17 Every man *shall give* as hee is able,

cording to the blessing of the LORD thy od which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ Iudges and officers shalt thou make ee in all thy gates which the LORD thy od giveth thee throughout thy tribes, and ey shall judge the people with just judge- ent.

19 Thou shalt not wrest judgement, thou alt not respect persons, neither take a gift a gift doth blinde the eyes of the wise, d pervert the words of the righteous.

20 That which is altogether just shalt ou follow, that thou mayest live, and in- rit the land which the LORD thy God veth thee.

21 ¶ Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of ny trees near unto the Altar of the LORD y God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 Neither shalt thou set thee up any ima- , which the LORD thy God hateth.

CHAP. XVII.

Things sacrificed must be sound. 2 *Idolaters to be slain.* 14 *The election.* 16 *and duty of a king.*

THou shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God any bullock, or sheep, wherein blemish, or any evill-favouredness: for at is an abomination unto the LORD thy od.

2 ¶ If there be found among you within y of thy gates which the LORD thy God veth thee, man or woman that hath ought wickedness in the sight of the ORD thy God, in transgressing his cove- nt.

3 And hath gone and served other gods, d worshipped them, either the sun, or on, or any of the host of heaven, which ave not commanded;

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard it, and enquired diligently, and behold, it true, *and* the thing certain, *that* such a- mination is wrought in Israel:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man that woman (which have committed that icked thing) unto thy gates, *even* that man that woman, and shalt stone them with ones, till they die.

6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or ree witnesses, shall he that is worthy of ath be put to death; *but* at the mouth of e witnesse, he shall not be put to death.

7 The hands of the witnesses shall *be* first on him to put him to death, and after- ard the hands of all the people. so thou alt put the evill away from among you.

8 ¶ If there arise a matter too hard for ee in judgement, between bloud & bloud, tween plea and plea, and between stroke d stroke, *being* matters of controversie thin thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and t thee up into the place which the LORD y God shall choose;

9 And thou shalt come unto the Priests e Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those dayes, and enquire, and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgement.

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence which they of that place (which the LORD shall choose) shall shew thee, and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they enform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgement which they shall tell thee thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand nor to the left.

12 And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest (that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God) or unto the judge, even that man shall die, and thou shalt put away the evill from Israel.

13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possesse it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that *are* about me:

15 Thou shalt in any wise set *him* king over thee whom the LORD thy God shall choose: *one* from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which *is* not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt: to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the LORD hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that is heart turn not away: neither shall hee greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

18 And it shall be when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdome, that hee shall write him a copie of this law in a book, out of *that which is* before the priests the Levites.

19 And it shall be with him, and he shall reade therein all the dayes of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, & that he turn not aside from the commandement to the right hand or to the left: to the end that he may prolong *his* dayes in his kingdome; he, and his children in the midst of Israel.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *The Lord is the priests and the Levites inheritance.* 15 *Christ to be heard.* 20 *The presumptuous prophet is to die.*

THe priests the Levites, *and* all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offer-

ings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD *is* their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priests due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether *it be* ox or sheep: and they shall give unto the priests the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 The first-fruit *also* of thy corn, or thy wine, and of thy oyl, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind unto the place which the LORD shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Levites *do*, which stand there before the LORD.

8 They shall have like portions to eat, beside that which cometh of the sale of his patrimonie.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you *any one* that maketh his son or his daughter to passe through the fire, *or* that useth divination, *or* an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch,

11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.

12 For all that do these things *are* an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations, the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy God.

14 For these nations which thou shalt possesse, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so *to do*.

15 ¶ The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken.

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb, in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me, They have well *spoken that* which they have spoken.

18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth, and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

19 And it shall come to passe, *that* whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require *it* of him.

20 But the prophet which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

22 When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to passe, that *is* the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *The cities of refuge.* 14 *The landmarke not to be removed,* 16 *The punishment of a false witnesse.*

WHen the LORD thy God hath cut off the nations, Whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possesse it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee *the way*, and divide the coasts of thy land (which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit) into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And this *is* the case of the slayer which shall flee thither, that he may live: Who so killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past,

5 As when *a man* goeth into the wood with his neighbour, to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the head slippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbour that he die; hee shall flee unto one of those cities, and live.

6 Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him, whereas he *was* not worthy of death, as much as he hated him not in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy coast (as he hath sworn unto thy fathers) and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 (If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his wayes) then shalt

thou adde three cities moe for thee, beside these three.

10 That innocent bloud be not shed in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so bloud be upon thee.

11 ¶ But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his citie shall send and feth him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of bloud, that he may die.

13 Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away *the guilt of* innocent bloud from Israel, that it may go wel with thee.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not remove thy neighbours *land* mark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance which thou shalt inherit, in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possesse it.

15 ¶ One witnesse shal not rise up against a man for any iniquitie, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses shall the matter be established.

16 ¶ If a false witnesse rise up against any man to testifie against him *that which is* wrong;

17 Then both the men between whom the controversie *is*, shall stand before the LORD, before the priests, and the judges which shall be in those dayes.

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and behold, *if* the witnesse *be* a false witnesse, *and* hath testified falsly against his brother:

19 Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evill away from among you.

20 And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evill among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity, *but* life *shall go* for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAP. XX.

1 *The priests exhortation to encourage the people to battel.* 10 *How to use the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace.*

WHen thou goest out to battell against thine enemies, and seest horses and chariots, *and* a people more then thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be when ye are come nigh unto the battel, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battell against your enemies: let not your hearts faint, fear not and do not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them.

4 For the LORD your God *is* he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man *is there* that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battel, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man *is he* that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet eaten of it, let him *also* go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battel, and another man eate of it.

7 And what man *is there* that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in battel, and another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people; and they shall say, What man *is there* that is fearfull and faint-hearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethrens heart faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a citie to fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then *it shall be that* all the people that is found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it.

13 And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword.

14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattell, and all that is in the citie: *even* all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thy self: and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which *are* not of the cities of these nations.

16 But of the cities of these people which the LORD thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them, *namely*, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have

done unto their gods, so should ye sin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a citie a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an ax against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (for the tree of the field *is* mans life) to employ *them* in the siege.

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they *be* not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down, and thou shalt build bulwarks against the citie that maketh war with thee, untill it be subdued.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *The expiation of uncertain murder.* 15 *The first-born is not to be disinherited upon private affection.* 18 *A stubborn son is to be stoned to death.*

IF *one* be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possesse it, lying in the field, *and* it be not known who hath slain him:

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which *are* round about him that is slain.

3 And it shalbe that the citie which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that citie shall take an heifer which hath not been wrought with, *and* which hath not drawn in the yoke.

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifers neck there in the valley.

5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near (for them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to blesse in the name of the LORD) and by their word shal every controversie and every stroke be *tried*.

6 And all the elders of that citie that are next unto the slain *man*, shall wash their hands over the heifer that is be headed in the valley.

7 And they shall answer and said, Our hands have not shed this bloud, neither have our eyes seen it.

8 Be mercifull, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent bloud unto thy people of Israels charge. And the bloud shall be forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou put away the *guilt of* innocent bloud from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautifull woman, and hast a desire unto her that thou wouldest have her to thy wife:

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house, and she shall shave her head, and pare her nails.

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivitie from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full moneth, and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will, but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have born him children, *both* the beloved and the hated: and if the first-born son be hers that was hated.

16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit *that* which he hath, *that* he may not make the son of the beloved first-born, before the son of the hated, *which is indeed* the first-born.

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the first-born, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning of his strength, the right of the first-born *is* his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and *that* when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them.

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place:

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son *is* stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice, *he is* a glutton and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: so shalt thou put evill away from among you, and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree.

23 His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day (for he that is hanged *is* accursed of God) that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Of humanitie toward brethren.* 5, 22 *Of adulterie.* 25 *Of rape,* 28 *and of fornication.* 30 *Incest.*

THou shalt not see thy brothers ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thy self from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother *be* not nigh unto thee,

thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee untill thy brother seek after it, & thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his asse, and so shalt thou do with his raiment, and with all lost thing of thy brothers, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise, thou mayest not hide thy self.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not see thy brothers asse or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thy self from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift *them* up again.

5 ¶ The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a womans garment: for all that do so *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

6 ¶ If a birds nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, *whether they be* young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, thou shalt not take the dam with the young.

7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee, that it may be well with thee, and *that* thou mayest prolong *thy* dayes.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not bloud upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶ Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sowen, and the fruit of thy vineyard be defiled.

10 ¶ Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an asse together.

11 ¶ Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, *as* of woollen and linnen together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee fringes upon the foure quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou covereſt *thy self*.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evill name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth *the tokens of* the damsels virginity, unto the elders of the city in the gate.

16 And the damsels father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her,

17 And lo, he hath given occasions of speech *against her*, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid: and yet these *are the tokens* of my daughters virginity: and they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him.

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred *shekels* of silver, and give *them* unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evill name upon a virgin of Israel, and she shall be his wife, he may not put her away all his dayes.

20 But if this thing be true, *and the tokens of* virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the doore of her fathers house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her fathers house: so shalt thou put evill away from among you.

22 ¶ If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, *both* the man that lay with the woman and the woman: so shalt thou put away evill from Israel.

23 ¶ If a damsel *that is* a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man finde her in the city, and lie with her:

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die, the damsel, because she cried not, *being* in the city: and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbours wife: so thou shalt put away evill from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man finde a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her, shall die.

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing, *there is* in the damsel no sin *worthy* of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so *is* this matter.

27 For he found her in the field, *and* the betrothed damsel cried, and *there was* none to save her.

28 ¶ If a man finde a damsel *that is* a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found:

29 Then the man that lay with her, shall give unto the damsels father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his wife, because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his dayes.

30 ¶ A man shall not take his fathers wife, nor discover his fathers skirt.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Who may, or may not enter into the congregation.* 15 *Of the fugitive servant.* 17 *filthinesse.* 18 *abominable sacrifices,* 19 *usurie.* 21 *vows.*

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privie member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the con-

gregation of the LORD: even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

3 An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD, even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the Lord for ever:

4 Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt: and because they hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor, of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless, the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Balaam: but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee.

6 Thou shalt not seek their peace, nor their prosperitie all thy dayes for ever.

7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite, for he *is* thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian, because thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them, shall enter into the congregation of the LORD, in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ¶ If there be among you any man that is not clean, by reason of uncleanesse that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp.

11 But it shall be when evening cometh on, he shall wash *himself* with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp *again*.

12 ¶ Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad.

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon: and it shall be when thou wilt ease thy self abroad, thou shalt digge therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee.

14 For the LORD thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee, therefore shall thy camp be holy, that he see no unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ¶ Thou shalt not deliver unto his master, the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee.

16 He shall dwell with thee, *even* among you, in that place which he shall choose, in one of thy gates where it liketh him best: thou shalt not oppresse him.

17 ¶ There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a Sodomite of the sons of Israel.

18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 ¶ Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lend upon usury.

20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury, but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury, that the LORD thy God may blesse thee in all that thou settest thine hand to; in the land whither thou goest to possesse it.

21 ¶ When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; *even* a free will-offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbours vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill, at thine own pleasure, but thou shalt not put *any* in thy vessell.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbours, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand: but thou shalt not move a sicle unto thy neighbours standing-corn.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Of divorce.* 6, 10 *Of pledges.* 7 *Of man-stealers.* 8 *Of lepro sie.* 14 *The hire to be given.* 16 *Of Justice.*

WHen a man hath taken a wife and married her, and it come to passe that she finde no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanesse in her: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give *it* in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go & be another mans wife.

3 And *if* the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth *it* in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house, or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 Her former husband which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife after that she is defiled, for that is abomination before the LORD, and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any businesse, but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh *a mans* life to pledge.

7 ¶ If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him, then that thief shall die, and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed, in the plague of leprosie that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 Remember what the LORD thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 ¶ When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou doest lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man *be* poore, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge.

13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and blesse thee: and it shall be righteousnesse unto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not oppresse an hired servant *that is* poore and needy: *whether he be* of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that *are* in thy land within thy gates.

15 At his day thou shalt give *him* his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it, (for he *is* poore, and setteth his heart upon it) lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not pervert the judgement of the stranger, *nor* of the fatherlesse, nor take a widows raiment to pledge:

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 ¶ When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may blesse thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive-tree, thou shalt not go over the boughes again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterwards: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *Stripes must not exceede fourtie.* 4 *The oxe is not to be musled.* 13 *Of unjust weights.*

IF there be a controversie between men, and they come unto judgement, that *the judges* may judge them, then they shall justifie the righteous, and condemne the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man *be* worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie downe, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 Fourtie stripes he may give him, *and* not exceed: lest *if* he should exceed, & beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out *the corn*.

5 ¶ If brethren dwell together, and one of them die and have no childe, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husbands brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husbands brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, *that* the first-born which she beareth, shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his brothers wife, then let his brothers wife go up to the gate unto the elders, & say, My husbands brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the dutie of my husbands brother.

8 Then the elders of his citie shall call him, and speak unto him: and *if* he stand *to it*, and say, I like not to take her.

9 Then shall his brothers wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brothers house.

10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pitie *her*.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small.

15 *But* thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have, that thy dayes may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God gives thee.

16 For all that do such things, *and* all that do unrighteously, *are* an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt,

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, *even* all that were feeble behinde thee, when thou *wast* faint and weary, and he feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possesse it, *that* thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven: thou shalt not forget *it*.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The confession of him that offereth the basket of first-fruits. 16 The covenant between God and the people.

AND it shall be when thou *art* come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance: and possessest it, and dwellest therein:

2 That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put *it* in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those dayes, and say unto him, I professe this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the countrey which the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, A Syrian ready to perish *was* my father, and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation great, mighty, and populous.

6 And the Egyptians evil intreated us & afflicted us: and laid upon us hard bondage.

7 And when we cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression.

8 And the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an out stretched arm, & with great terribleness, and with signes and with wonders.

9 And he hath brought us into this place & hath given us this land, *even* a land that floweth with milk and hony.

10 And now behold, I have brought the first-fruits of the land, which thou, O Lord hast given me, and thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship fore the LORD thy God.

11 And thou shalt rejoyce in every good thing which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that *is* among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the thites of thine increase, the third year, *which is* the year of tithing, and hast given *it* unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherlesse, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled.

13 Then thou shalt say before the Lord thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of *mine* house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherlesse, and to the widow, according to all thy commandements which thou hast commanded me, I have not transgressed thy commandments, neither have I forgotten *them*.

14 I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away *ought* thereof for *any* unclean *use*, nor given *ought* thereof for the dead: *but* I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, *and* have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 Look down from thy holy habitation from heaven, and blesse thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and hony.

16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgements: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart and with all thy soul.

17 Thou hast avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his wayes, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments and his judgements, and to hearken unto his voice.

18 And the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that *thou* shouldest keep all his commandments,

19 And to make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour, and that thou mayest be an holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The people are to write the law on stones. 5 To build an altar of whole stones. 14 The curses on mount Ebal.

AND Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandements which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day when you shall passe over Iordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister.

3 And

3 And thou ſhalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art paſſed over, that thou mayeſt go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and hony: as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promiſed thee.

4 Therefore it ſhall be when ye be gone over Jordan, *that* ye ſhall ſet up theſe ſtones, which I command you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou ſhalt plaiſter them with plaiſter.

5 And there ſhalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of ſtones: thou ſhalt not lift up *any* yron *tool* upon them.

6 Thou ſhalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole ſtones: and thou ſhalt offer burnt-offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God.

7 And thou ſhalt offer peace-offerings, and ſhalt eat there, and rejoyce before the LORD thy God.

8 And thou ſhalt write upon the ſtones all the words of this law, very plainly.

9 ¶ And Moſes & the prieſts the Levites ſpake unto all Iſrael, ſaying, Take heed, and hearken, O Iſrael, this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou ſhalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his ſtatutes which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Moſes charged the people the ſame day, ſaying,

12 Theſe ſhall ſtand upon mount Gerizzim to bleſſe the people, when ye are come over Jordan: Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Iſſachar, and Joſeph, and Benjamin.

13 And theſe ſhall ſtand upon mount Ebal to curſe: Reuben, Gad, and Aſher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 ¶ And the Levites ſhall ſpeak, and ſay unto all the men of Iſrael with a loud voice,

15 Curſed *be* the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftſmen, and putteth *it* in a ſecret place: and all the people ſhall anſwer and ſay, Amen.

16 Curſed *be* he that ſetteth light by his father or his mother: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

17 Curſed *be* he that removeth his neighbours land-mark: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

18 Curſed *be* he that maketh the blinde to wander out of the way: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

19 Curſed *be* he that perverteth the judgement of the ſtranger, fatherleſſe, and widow: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

20 Curſed *be* he that lieth with his fathers wife; becauſe he uncovereth his fathers skirt: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

21 Curſed *be* he that lieth with any manner of beaſt: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

22 Curſed *be* he that lieth with his ſiſter, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

23 Curſed *be* he that lieth with his mother in law: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

24 Curſed *be* he that ſmitteth his neighbour ſecretly: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

25 Curſed *be* he that taketh reward to ſlay an innocent perſon: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

26 Curſed *be* he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *The bleſſings for obedience.* 15 *The curſes for diſobedience.*

AND it ſhall come to paſſe, if thou ſhalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to obſerve *and* to do all his commandments which I command thee this day; that the LORD thy God will ſet thee on high above all nations of the earth.

2 And all theſe bleſſings ſhall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou ſhalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 Bleſſed *ſhalt* thou *be* in the citie, and bleſſed *ſhalt* thou *be* in the field.

4 Bleſſed *ſhall be* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattel, the increaſe of thy kine, and the flocks of thy ſheep.

5 Bleſſed *ſhall be* thy basket and thy ſtore.

6 Bleſſed *ſhalt* thou *be* when thou commeſt in, and bleſſed *ſhalt* thou *be* when thou goeſt out.

7 The LORD ſhall cauſe thine enemies that riſe up againſt thee to be ſmitten before thy face: they ſhall come out againſt thee one way, and flee before thee ſeven wayes.

8 The LORD ſhall command the bleſſing upon thee in thy ſtore-houſes, and in all that thou ſetteſt thine hand unto: and he ſhall bleſſe thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

9 The LORD ſhall eſtabliſh thee an holy people unto himſelf, as he hath ſworn unto thee, if thou ſhalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his wayes.

10 And all people of the earth ſhall ſee that thou art called by the name of the LORD, and they ſhall be afraid of thee.

11 And the LORD ſhall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattel, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the

LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give thee rain unto thy land in his season, and to blesse all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail, and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath: if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day to observe and to do *them*.

14 And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ But it shall come to passe, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee.

16 Cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the citie, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the field.

17 Cursed *shall be* thy basket and thy store.

18 Cursed *shall be* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou commest in, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

20 The LORD shall sent upon thee cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto, for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickednesse of thy doings whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The LORD shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possesse it.

22 The LORD shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extream burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew: and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

23 And the heaven that *is* over thy head shall be brasse, and the earth that *is* under thee *shall be* yron.

24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven waves before them, and shalt be removed into all the kingdomes of the earth.

26 And thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the aire, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray *them* away.

27 The LORD will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The LORD shall smite thee with madnesse, and blindnesse, and astonishment of heart.

29 And thou shalt grope at noon-dayes, as the blinde groapeth in darknesse, and thou shalt not prosper in thy wayes: and thou shalt be only oppressed, & spoiled evermore, and no man shall save *thee*.

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein, thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox *shall be* slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine asse *shall be* violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep *shall be* given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue *them*.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters *shall be* given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail *with longing* for them all the day long: and *there shall be* no might in thine hand.

33 The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nations which thou knowest not, eat up: and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway;

34 So that thou shalt be mad, for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 The LORD shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou, nor thy fathers have known, and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a by-word, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee.

38 Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather *but* little in: for the locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards and dresse *them*, but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather *the grapes*: for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive-trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint *thy self* with the oyl: for thine olive shall cast *his fruit*.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them: for they shall go into captivitie.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

43 The stranger that *is* within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover, all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed: because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee.

46 And they shall be upon thee for a signe and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

47 Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulnesse and with gladnesse of heart, for the abundance of all things:

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakednesse, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of yron upon thy neck, untill he have destroyed thee.

49 The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far: from the end of the earth, *as swift* as the eagle flieth, a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand:

50 A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young.

51 And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattell, and the fruit of thy land, untill thou be destroyed: which *also* shall not leave thee *either* corn, wine, or oyl, *or* the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, untill he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, untill thy high and fenced wals come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, throughout all thy land which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

53 And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters (which the LORD thy God hath given thee) in the siege and in the straitnesse wherewith thine enemies shall distresse thee:

54 *So that* the man that is tender among you and very delicate, his eye shall be evill toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosome, and towards the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitnesse wherewith thine enemies shall distresse thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicatenesse and tendernesse, her eye shall be evill towards the husband of her bosome, and towards her son, and towards her daughter,

57 And towards her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and towards her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitnesse wherewith thine enemy shall distresse thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearfull name, THE LORD THY GOD.

59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderfull, and the plagues of thy seed, *even* great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover, he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of, they shall cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague which *is* not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD bring upon thee untill thou be destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in number; whereas ye were as the starres of heaven for multitude: because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

63 And it shall come to passe, *that* as the LORD rejoyced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoyce over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possesse it.

64 And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other, and there thou shalt serve other gods, which *neither* thou nor thy fathers have known, *even* wood and stone.

65 And among these nations shalt thou finde no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest; but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of minde.

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee, and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life.

67 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even: and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning, for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the LORD shall bring thee into Egypt again, with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bond-men and bond-women, and no man shall buy *you*.

CHAP. XXIX.

2 *An exhortation to obedience.* 29 *Secret things belong unto God.*

THese *are* the words of the covenant which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel, in the land of Moab, beside the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 ¶ And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt, unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signes and those great miracles:

4 Yet the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 And I have led you fourty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and they shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 Ye have not eaten bread, neither have you drunk wine, or strong drink: that ye might know that I *am* the Lord your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battel, and we smote them.

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Manasseh.

9 Keep therefore the words of this covenant and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, *with* all the men of Israel,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that *is* in thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood, unto the drawer of thy water.

12 That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may establish thee to day for a people unto himself, and *that* he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

14 Neither with you only do I make this covenant and this oath;

15 But with *him* that standeth here with us this day before the Lord our God, and also with *him* that *is* not here with us this day.

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt, & how we came through the nations which ye passed by.

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which *were* among them)

18 Lest there should be among you man or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go *and* serve the gods of nations: lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood.

19 And it come to passe when he heareth the words of this curse, that he blesse himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to adde drunkennesse to thirst:

20 The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD, & his jealousie shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book, shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from under heaven.

21 And the LORD shall separate him unto evill, out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant, that are written in this book of the law,

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses which the LORD hath laid upon it,

23 *And that* the whole land thereof *is* brimstone, and salt, *and* burning, *that it is* not sowen, nor beareth, nor any grasse groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the LORD overthrew in his anger and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt.

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and *whom* he hath not given unto them.

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book.

28 And the LORD rooted them out of their land in anger and in wrath and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as *it is* this day.

29 The secret things *belong* unto the LORD our God, but those things which are revealed *belong* unto us, and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *Great mercies promised to the penitent.* 11 *The commandment is manifest.* 15 *Death and life are set before them.*

ANd it shall come to passe when all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee,

thee, and thou shalt call *them* to minde among all the nations whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee.

2 And shalt return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart and with all thy soul.

3 That then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivitie, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and gather thee from all the nations whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

4 If *any* of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee.

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possesse it: and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, & on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.

9 And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattel, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again rejoyce over thee for good, as he rejoyced over thy fathers,

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, *and* if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart and with all thy soul,

11 ¶ For this commandment which I command thee this day, it *is* not hidden from thee, neither *is* it far off.

12 It *is* not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither *is* it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

15 ¶ See, I have set before thee this day, life and good, and death and evill.

16 In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his wayes, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgements, that thou mayest live and multiply, and the LORD thy God shall blesse thee in the land whither thou goest to possesse it.

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them:

18 I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, *and that* ye shall not prolong *your* dayes upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan, to go to possesse it.

19 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, *that* I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

20 That thou mayest love the Lord thy God, *and* that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him (for he *is* thy life, and the length of thy dayes) that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Moses encourageth the people,* 7 *and Joshua.* 9 *He delivereth the law to the priests, to read it in the seventh year to the people.*

AND Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.

2 And he said unto them, I *am* an hundred and twenty years old this day: I can no more go out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

3 The LORD thy God, he will go over before thee, *and* he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possesse them: *and* Joshua, he shall go over before thee, as the LORD hath said.

4 And the LORD shall do unto them as he did to Sihon, and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 Be strong and of a good courage, fear not nor be afraid of them, for the LORD thy God, he *it is* that doth go with thee, he will not fail thee nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, he *it is* that doth go before thee, he will be with thee; he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And

9 ¶ And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of *every* seven years; in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles,

11 When all Israel is come to appear before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose: thou shalt reade this law before all Israel, in their hearing

12 Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that *is* within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And *that* their children which have not known *any thing*, may hear and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possesse it.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thy dayes approach that thou must die, call Joshua, and present your selves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the Tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the LORD appeared in the Tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the doore of the Tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, & this people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go *to be* amongst them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them, so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon us, because our God *is* not amongst us?

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day, for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouthes, that this song may be a witnesse for me against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and hony; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and waxen fat; then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to passe when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testifie against them as a witnesse: for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouthes of their seed: for I know their imagination which they go about, even now before I have brought them into the land which I sware.

22 ¶ Moses therefore wrote this song the same day & taught it the children of Israel.

23 And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I sware unto them: and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to passe when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That Moses commanded the Levites which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God: that it may be there for a witnesse against thee

27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiffe neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt *your selves*, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you: and evill will befall you in the latter dayes, because ye will do evill in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, untill they were ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 *Moses sing, setting forth Gods mercie and vengeance.* 48 *God sendeth him to mount Nebo to see the land, and die.*

GIve ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 My doctrine shall drop as the raine: my speech shall distill as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showres upon the grasse.

3 Because I will publish the name of the LORD: ascribe ye greatnesse unto our God.

4 *He is* the rock, his work *is* perfect: for all his wayes *are* judgement: a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right *is* he.

5 They have corrupted themselves, their spot *is* not *the spot* of his children: *they are* a perverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus require the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? *is* not he thy father *that* hath brought thee? hath he not made thee, and established thee?

7 ¶ Remember the dayes of old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy father, and he will shew thee, thy elders, and they will tell thee:

8 When the most high divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

9 For the LORDS portion *is* his people, Jacob *is* the lot of his inheritance.

10 He found him in a desert land, and in the waste-howling wilderness: he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings;

12 So the LORD alone did lead him, and *there was* no strange god with him.

13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields, and he made him to suck hony out of the rock, and oyl out of the flinty rock.

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure bloud of the grape.

15 ¶ But Jesurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered *with fatnesse*: then he forsook God *which* made him, and lightly esteemed the rock of his salvation.

16 They provoked him to jealousie with strange *gods*, with abominations provoked they him to anger.

17 They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new *gods that* came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of the rock *that* begat thee thou art unmindfull, and hast forgotten God that formed thee.

19 And when the LORD saw *it*, he abhorred *them*, because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end *shall be*: for they *are* a very froward generation, children in whom *is* no faith.

21 They have moved me to jealousie with *that which is* not god, they have provoked me to anger with their vanities, and I will move them to jealousie with *those which are* not a people, I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

22 For a fire is kindled in my anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them, I will spend mine arrows upon them.

24 *They shall be* burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

25 The sword without, and terrour within shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling *also* with the man of gray hairs.

26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, *and* lest they should say, Our hand is high, & the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they *are* a nation void of counsel, neither *is there* any understanding in them.

29 O that they were wise, *that* they understood this, *that* they would consider their latter end.

30 How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the LORD had shut them up?

31 For their rock *is* not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves *being* judges.

32 For their vine *is* of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah, their grapes *are* grapes of gall, their clusters *are* bitter.

33 Their wine *is* the poison of dragons, and the cruell venime of aspes.

34 *Is* not this laid up in store with me, *and* sealed up among my treasures?

35 To me *belongeth* vengeance, and recompense, their foot shall slide in *due* time: for the day of their calamity *is* at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

36 For the LORD shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that *their* power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left.

37 And he shall say, Where *are* their gods, *their* rock in whom they trusted.

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink-offerings? let them rise up and help you, *and* be your protection.

39 See now that I, *even* I *am* he, and *there is* no god with me: I kill, and I make alive, I wound, and I heal: neither *is there any* that can deliver out of my hand.

40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgement; I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrows drunk with bloud

bloud (and my sword shall devoure flesh) *and that* with the bloud of the slain, and of the captives from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy.

43 Rejoyce, O ye nations *with* his people: for he will avenge the bloud of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, & will be mercifull unto his land, *and* to his people.

44 ¶ And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he and Hoshea the son of Nun.

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel.

46 And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testifie among you this day; which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law

47 For it *is* not a vain thing for you: because it *is* your life; and through this thing ye shall prolong *your* dayes in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possesse it.

48 And the LORD spake unto Moses that self-same day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this mountain Abarim, unto mount Nebo, which *is* in the land of Moab, that is over against Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession.

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people:

51 Because ye trespassed against me among the children of Israel, at the waters of Meribah-kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin, because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

52 Yet thou shalt see the land before *thee*, but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *The majesty of God.* 6 *The blessings of the twelve tribes.* 26 *The excellencie of Israel.*

AND this is the blessing wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them, he shined forth from mount Paran, & he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand *went* a fiery law for them.

3 Yea, he loved the people, all his saints *are* in thy hand: and they sate down at thy feet, *every one* shall receive of thy words.

4 Moses commanded us a law, *even* the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob.

5 And he was King in Jeshurun, when the heads of the people *and* the tribes of Israel were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let Reuben live, and not die: and let *not* his men be few.

7 ¶ And this *is the blessing* of Judah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his people, let his hands be sufficient for him, and be thou an help to him from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of Levi he said, *Let* thy Thummim and thy Urim *be* with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Massah, *and* with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah:

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 They shall teach Jacob thy judgements, and Israel thy law: they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Blesse, LORD, his substance, and accept the work of his hands: smite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 ¶ *And* of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him: *and the LORD* shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the LORD *be* his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits *brought forth* by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon,

15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hils:

16 And for the precious things of the earth, and fulnesse thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush: let *the blessing* come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.

17 His glorie *is like* the firstling of his bullock, and his horns *are like* the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together, to the ends of the earth: and they *are* the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they *are* the thousands of Manasseh.

18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, Rejoyce, Zebulun, in thy going out: and Issachar, in thy tents.

19 They shall call the people unto the mountain; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousnesse: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed *be he* that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, *in* a portion of the law-giver *was he* seated, and he came with the

he heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and his judgements with Israel.

22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan *is* a lions whelp: he shall leap from Bashan.

23 ¶ And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD: possesse thou the west and the south.

24 ¶ And of Asher he said, *Let* Asher *be* blessed with children, let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oyl.

25 Thy shoes *shall be* yron and brasse; and as thy dayes, *so shall* thy strength *be*.

26 ¶ *There is* none like unto the God of Iesurun, *who* rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellencie on the skie.

27 The eternall God *is thy* refuge, and underneath *are* the everlasting arm, and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee, and shall say, Destroy *them*.

28 Israel then shall dwell in safety alone, the fountain of Iacob *shall be* upon a land of corn and wine, also his heavens shall drop down dew.

29 Happy *are* thou, O Israel, who *is* like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD, the shield of thy help, and who *is* the sword of thy excellencie! and thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee, and thou shalt tread upon their high places.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 *Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land.* 5 *He dieth there.* 9 *Joshua succeedeth him.* 10 *The commendation of Moses.*

AND Moses went up from the plains of Moab, unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that *is* over against Jericho: and the LORD shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan.

2 And all Naphtaly, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Iudah, unto the utmost sea.

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Iericho, the city of palm-trees, unto Zoar.

4 And the LORD said unto him, This *is* the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Iacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see *it* with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.

6 ¶ And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Beth-peor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ And Moses *was* an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his naturall force abated.

8 ¶ And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty dayes, so the dayes of weeping *and* mourning for Moses were ended.

9 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun *was* full of the spirit of wisedome; for Moses had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses.

10 ¶ And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face,

11 In all the signes and the wonders which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt, to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terrour which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

THE BOOKE OF JOSHVA.

CHAP. I.

1 *The LORD appointed Joshua to succeed Moses.* 5, 9 *Gods promise to assist him.*

NOw after the dead of Moses the servant of the LORD, it came to passe, that the LORD spake unto Ioshua the son of Nun, Moses minister, saying,

2 Moses my servant is dead, now therefore arise, go over this Iordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, *even* to the children of Israel.

3 Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

4 From the wildernesse and this Lebanon, even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea, toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the dayes of thy life, as I was with Moses, *so* I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land which I sware unto their fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very couragious: that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant command thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth, but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe

serve to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good successe.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and a good courage, be not afraid neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee, whithersoever thou goest.

10 ¶ Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Passe through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three dayes ye shall passe over this Jordan, to go in to possesse the land which the LORD your God giveth you to possesse it.

12 ¶ And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying,

13 Remember the word which Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land:

14 Your wives, your little ones, & your cattel shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan: but ye shall passe before your brethren armed all the mighty men of valour, and help them:

15 Untill the LORD have given your brethren rest, as *he hath given* you, and they also have possessed the land which the Lord your God giveth them, then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the LORDS servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sun-rising.

16 ¶ And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us, we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things so will we hearken unto thee only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses.

18 Whosoever *he be* that doth rebell against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words, in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

CHAP. II.

1 *Rahab concealeth the two spies.* 8 *The covenant between her and them.* 23 *Their return and relation.*

AND Joshua the son of Nun, sent out of Shittim two men, to spie secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho: and they went & came into an harlots house, named Rahab, and lodged there.

2 And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Israel, to search out the countrey.

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entred into thine house: for they be come to search out all the countrey.

4 And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they *were*.

5 And it came to passe *about the time* of shuttim of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wote not: persue after them quickly, for ye shall overtake them.

6 But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan, unto the foords: and assoon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that your terrour is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the LORD dried up the water of the Red-sea for you, when you came out of Egypt: and what you did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that *were* on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And assoon as we had heard *these things*, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you, for the LORD your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, sweare unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindnesse, that ye will also shew kindnesse unto my fathers house: and give me a true token:

13 And *that* ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life for yours, if ye utter not this our businesse. And it shall be when the LORD hath given us the land, that we will deal kindely and truely with thee.

15 Then she let them down by a cord through the window: for her house *was* upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you: and hide your selves there three dayes, untill the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We will *be* blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us sweare.

18 Behold, *when* we come into the land, thou

hou shalt binde this line of scarlet-threed
the window which thou didst let us down
y: and thou shalt bring thy father, and
hy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy
athers houshold home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall
o out of the doores of thy house into the
reet, his bloud *shall be* upon his head, and
e *will be* guiltlesse: and whosoever shall
e with thee in the house, his bloud *shall be*
n our head, if *any* hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our businesses
hen we will be quit of thine oath which
hou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your
ords, so be it. And she sent them away,
nd they departed: & she bound the scarlet-
ine in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the
ountain, and abode there three dayes, un-
il the pursuers were returned. And the
ursuers sought *them* throughout all the
ay, but found *them* not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and
escended from the mountain, and passed
over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun,
and told him all things that befell them;

24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly
the LORD hath delivered into our hands
all the land, for even all the inhabitants of
the countrey do faint because of us.

CHAP. III.

1 *Joshua cometh to Jordan.* 7 *The LORD encourageth him.* 14 *The waters of Jordan are divided.*

AND Joshua rose early in the morning, and
they removed from Shittim, and came
to Jordan, hee and all the children of
Israel, and lodged there before they passed
over.

2 And it came to passe after three dayes,
that the officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, say-
ing, When ye see the ark of the covenant
of the LORD your God, and the priests, the
Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove
from your place, and go after it.

4 Yet there shall be a space between
you and it, about two thousand cubits by
measure: come not near unto it, that yee
may know the way by which ye must go:
for ye have not passed *this* way heretofore.

5 And Joshua said unto the people, Sanc-
tifie your selves: for to morrow the LORD
will do wonders among you.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, say-
ing, Take up the ark of the covenant, and
passe over before the people. And they took
up the ark of the covenant, and went before
the people.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua,
This day will I begin to magnifie thee in
the sight of all Israel, that they may know
that as I was with Moses, *so* I will be with
thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests
that bear the ark of the covenant, saying.
When ye are come to the brink of the water
of Jordan, ye shall stand still in Jordan.

9 ¶ And Joshua said unto the children
of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words
of the LORD your God.

10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall
know that the living God *is* among you,
and that he will without fail drive out from
before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites,
and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and
the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the
Jebusites.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant, of
the LORD of all the earth, passeth over
before you into Jordan.

12 Now therefore take ye twelve men
out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe
a man.

13 And it shall come to passe, assoon
as the soles of the feet of the priests that
bear the ark of the LORD, the LORD of
all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jor-
dan, *that* the waters of Jordan shall be cut
off *from* the waters that come down from
above: and they shall stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ And it came to passe when the
people removed from their tents to passe
over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark
of the covenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were
come unto Jordan, & the feet of the priests
that bare the ark were dipped in the brim
of the water (for Jordan overfloweth all his
banks at the time of harvest.)

16 That the waters which came down
from above, stood *and* rose up upon a heap
very far from the citie Adam, that *is* beside
Zaretan: and those that came down toward
the sea of the plain, *even* the salt sea, failed,
and were cut off: and the people passed over
right against Iericho.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of
the covenant of the LORD, stood firm on
drie ground in the midst of Jordan, and all
the Israelites passed over on drie ground,
untill all the people were passed clean over
Jordan.

CHAP. IV.

1 *The twelve stones taken for a memoriall out of Jordan.* 9 *Twelve other stones set up in the midst of Jordan.* 20 *The twelve stones are pitched in Gilgal.*

AND it came to passe when all the people
were clean passed over Jordan, that the
LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Take you twelve men out of the peo-
ple, out of every tribe a man.

3 And command you them, saying, Take
you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out
of the place where the priests feet stood
firm,

firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place where you shall lodge this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man.

5 And Joshua said unto them, Passe over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take yee up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel.

6 That this may be a signe among you, *that* when your children ask *their fathers* in time to come, saying, What *mean* you by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and tooke up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood, and they are there unto this day.

10 For the priests which bare the ark, stood in the midst of Jordan, untill every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hasted and passed over.

11 And it came to passe when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests in the presence of the people.

12 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh, passed over armed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them:

13 About fourty thousand prepared for war, passed over before the LORD unto battel, to the plains of Jericho.

14 ¶ On that day the LORD magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel, and they feared him, as they feared Moses all the dayes of his life.

15 And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan.

17 Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan.

18 And it came to passe when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, were come up out of the midst of Jordan, *and* the soles of the priests feet were lift up unto the drie land, that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, and flowed over all his banks, as they did before.

19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth *day* of the first moneth, and encamped in Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho.

20 ¶ And those twelve stones which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall aske their fathers in time to come, saying, What *mean* these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came over this Jordan on drie land.

23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, untill ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red-sea, which he dried up from before us, untill we were gone over:

24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that *it is* mighty that ye might fear the LORD your God for ever.

CHAP. V.

1 *The Canaanites are afraid.* 2 *Circumcision renewed.* 10 *The passeover kept in Gilgal.* 12 *Manna ceaseth.*

AND it came to passe when all the kings of the Amorites, which *were* on the side of Iordan west-ward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, which *were* by the sea, heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel untill we were passed over, that their heart melted: neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee sharp knives, & circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.

3 And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this *is* the cause why Ioshua did circumcise: All the people that came out of Egypt, that were males, *even* all the men of war died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came out, were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way, as they came forth out of Egypt, *them* they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked fourty years in the wilderness, till all the people

ople *that were* men of war which came t of Egypt were consumed, because they eyed not the voice of the LORD: unto hom the LORD sware that hee would not ew them the land which the LORD sware nto their fathers that he would give us, a nd that floweth with milk and hony.

7 And their children *whom* he raised up their stead, them Ioshua circumcised: for hey were uncircumcised, because they had ot circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to passe when they had one circumcising all the people, that they bode in their places in the camp, till they ere whole.

9 And the LORD said unto Ioshua, This ay have I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you, wherefore the name of he place is called Gilgal unto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passeover on the ourteenth day of the moneth at even, in he plains of Iericho.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the and on the morrow after the passeover unleavened cakes, and parched *corn* in the selfame day.

12 ¶ And the Manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of he land; neither had the children of Israel Manna any more, but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

13 ¶ And it came to passe when Ioshua was by Iericho, that he lift up his eyes and looked, and behold, there stood a man over against him, with his sword drawn in his hand: and Ioshua went unto him, and said unto him, *Art* thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay, but *as* captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Ioshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my LORD unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the LORDS host said unto Ioshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy foot, for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy, and Ioshua did so.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Iericho is shut up.* 20 *The wals fal down.* 22 *Rahab is saved.* 26 *The builder of Iericho is cursed.*

NOw Iericho was straitly shut up, because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD said unto Ioshua, See I have given into thine hand Iericho, and the king thereof, *and* the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compasse the city, all *ye* men of war, *and* go round about the citie once: thus shalt thou do six dayes.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams horns: and the seventh day ye shal compasse the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shal come to passe that when they make a long blast with the rams horns, *and* when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout, and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Ioshua the son of Nun called the priests; and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams horns before the ark of the LORD.

7 And he said unto the people, Passe on, and compasse the citie, and let him that is armed passe on before the ark of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to passe when Ioshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams hornes, passed on before the LORD, & blew with the trumpets, and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

9 And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rere-ward came after the ark, *the priests* going on and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Ioshua had commanded the people saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, untill the day I bid you shout, then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about it once, and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶ And Ioshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

13 And seven Priests bearing seven trumpets of rams horns before the ark of the LORD, went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them, but the rere-ward came after the ark of the LORD, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six dayes.

15 And it came to passe on the seventh day that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the citie after the same manner, seven times: only on that day, they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to passe at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Ioshua said unto the people, Shout, for the LORD hath given you the citie.

17 ¶ And the citie shall be accursed, *even* it and all that *are* therein, to the LORD, only Rahab the harlot shall live, she, and all that *are* with her in the house: because she hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And you, in any wise keep *your selves* from the accursed thing, lest ye make *your selves* accursed when ye take of the accursed thing,

thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse, and trouble it.

19 But all the silver and gold, and vessels of brasse and yron, *are* consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasurie of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when *the priests* blew with the trumpets: and it came to passe when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they utterly destroyed all that *was* in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, or sheep, and asse, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the countrey, Go into the harlots house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies, went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had: & they brought out all her kindred, and left them without the camp of Israel.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that *was* therein, only the silver and the gold, and the vessels of brasse and of yron, they put into the treasurie of the house of the LORD.

25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her fathers household, and all that she had, and she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day; because she hid the messengers which Joshua sent to spie out Jericho.

26 ¶ And Joshua adjured *them* at that time, saying, Cursed *be* the man before the Lord, that riseth up and buildeth the citie Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his first-born, and in his youngest *son* shall he set up the gates of it.

27 So the LORD was with Joshua, and his fame was *noysed* throughout all the countrey.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The Israelites were smitten at Ai.* 16 *Achan is taken by lot.* 19 *His confession.* 22 *His punishment.*

BUt the children of Israel committed a trespasse in the accursed thing: for Achan the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing, and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which *is* beside Beth-aven, on the east-side of Bethel, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the countrey. And the men went up and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up: but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai, *and* not make all the people to labour thither, for they *are but* few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men, and they fled before the men of Ai.

5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirtie and six men: for they chased them *from* before the gate even unto Shebarim, and smote them in the going down: wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face, before the ark of the LORD, untill the even-tide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads.

7 And Joshua said, Alas, O LORD God, wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan.

8 O LORD, what shall I say, when Israel turned their backs before their enemies!

9 ¶ For the Canaanites, and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear *of it*, and shall environ us round, and cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up, wherefore lieest thou thus upon thy face?

11 Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have taken of the accursed thing, and have also stollen, and dissembled also, and they have put it even among their owne stuffe.

12 Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, *but* turned *their* backs before their enemies, because they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from amongst you.

13 Up, sanctifie the people, and say, Sanctifie your selves against to morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Israel; *There* is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, untill ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be that the tribe which the LORD taketh, shall come according to the families *thereof*, and the family which the LORD shall take, shall come by households, and the household which the LORD shall take, shall come man by man.

15 And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing, shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath transgressed the covenant of the LORD,

nd because he hath wrought folly in Israel.

16 ¶ So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes: and the tribe of Judah was taken,

17 And he brought the family of Judah, and he took the family of the Zarhites: and he brought the family of the Zarhites man by man, and Zabdi was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man, and Achan the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah was taken.

19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and make confession unto him: and tell me now what thou hast done, hide it not from me.

20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done.

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them, and behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 ¶ So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent, and behold, *it was* hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them out before the LORD.

24 And Joshua and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto the valley of Achor.

25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day: so the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger; wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of Achor, unto this day.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *God encourageth Joshua.* 3 *The stratagem whereby Ai was taken.* 30 *Joshua buildeth an altar,* 31 *writeth the law on stones,* 33 *pronounceth blessings and cursings.*

AND the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai, see: I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land.

2 And thou shalt do to Ai, and her king, as thou didst unto Jericho, & her king, only the spoil thereof, & the cattel thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto your selves, lay thee an ambush for the city behinde it.

3 So Joshua arose and all the people of war, to go up against Ai; and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie in wait against the citie, *even* behind the city; go not very far from the citie, but be ye all ready;

5 And I, and all the people that *are* with me, will approach unto the city; and it shall come to passe when they come out against us, as at the first, that we will flee before them.

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first; therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush and seise upon the city; for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be when ye have taken the citie, *that* ye shall set the citie on fire, according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. See, I have commanded you.

9 ¶ Joshua therefore sent them forth, and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Bethel and Ai, on the west-side of Ai; but Joshua lodged that night among the people.

10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning and numbred the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai.

11 And all the people, *even the people* of war that *were* with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north-side of Ai; now *there was* a valley between them and Ai.

12 And he took about five thousand men, & set them to lie in ambush between Bethel and Ai, on the west-side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, *even* all the host that *was* on the north of the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city; Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to passe when the king of Ai saw *it*, that they hasted & rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battel, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he wist not that *there were* liers in ambush against him, behinde the city.

15 And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that *were* in Ai, were called together to pursue after them, and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ai

of

of Bethel, that went not out after Israel, and they left the citie open, and pursued after Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto Ioshua, Stretch out the spear that *is* in thy hand toward Ai, for I will give it into thine hand. And Ioshua stretched out the spear that *he had* in his hand, toward the citie.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran assoon as hee had stretched out his hand: and they entred into the citie, and took it, and hasted, and set the citie on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and behold, the smoke of the citie ascended up to heaven, and they had no power tho flee this way or that way, and the people that fled to the wilderneſſe turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Ioshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the citie, and that the smoke of the citie ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.

22 And the other issued out of the citie against them, so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they let none of them remain, or escape.

23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Ioshua.

24 And it came to passe, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai, in the field, in the wilderneſſe wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, untill they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And *so* it was, *that all* that fell that day, both of men and women, *were* twelve thousand, *even* all the men of Ai.

26 For Ioshua drew not his hand back wherewith he stretched out the spear, untill he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

27 Only the cattell and the spoil of that citie, Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD, which he commanded Ioshua.

28 And Ioshua burnt Ai, and made it an heap for ever, *even* a desolation unto this day.

29 And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree untill even tide: and assoon as the sun was down, Ioshua commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entring of the gate of the citie, and raise thereon a great heap of stones *that remaineth* unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Ioshua built an altar unto the LORD God of Israel in mount Ebal,

31 As Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of Moses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up *any* yron, and they offered thereon burnt-offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace-offerings.

32 And he wrote there upon the stones a copie of the law of Moses which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges stood on this side the ark, and on that side, before the priests the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as wel the stranger, as he that was born among them, half of them over against mount Gerizzim, and half of them over against mount Ebal: as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded before, that they should blesse the people of Israel.

34 And afterward he read all the words of the law, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Ioshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with the women, and the little-ones, and the strangers that were conversant among them.

CHAP. IX.

1 *The kings combine against Israel.* 3 *The Gibeonites by craft obtain a league.* 16 *and are condemned to perpetuall bondage.*

AND it came to passe, when all the kings which *were* on this side Iordan; in the hils, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the great sea over against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Iebuzite heard *thereof*:

2 That they gathered themselves together to fight with Ioshua, and with Israel, with one accord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard that Ioshua hath done unto Iericho and to Ai,

4 They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been embassadours, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine-bottels, old and rent, and bound up,

5 And old shoes and clowted upon their feet, and old garments upon them, and all the bread of their provision was drie *and* mouldie.

6 And they went to Ioshua unto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him and to the men of Israel, We be come from a far countrey, now therefore make ye a league with us.

7 And the men of Israel said unto the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us, and how shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Ioshua, We *are* thy servants. And Ioshua said unto them, Who *are* ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, From a very far countrey thy servants are come, because of the name of the LORD thy God: for

we

we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt.

10 And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites that *were* beyond Iordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which *was* at Ashtaroth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our countrey, spake to us, saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We *are* your servants, therefore now make ye a league with us.

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses, on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now behold, it is drie, and it is mouldie.

13 And these bottels of wine which we filled, *were* new, and behold, they be rent, and these our garments, and our shoes are become old, by reason of the very long journey.

14 And the men took of their victuals, and asked not *counsell* at the mouth of the LORD.

15 And Ioshua made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

16 And it came to passe at the end of three dayes, after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they *were* their neighbours, and *that* they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on third day: now their cities *were* Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kirjath-jearim.

18 And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel: and all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will do unto them; we will even let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live, (but let them be hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation) as the princes had promised them.

22 ¶ And Ioshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We *are* very far from you? when ye dwell among us.

23 Now therefore ye *are* cursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being bond-men: and hewers of wood, and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Ioshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servant, how that the LORD thy God commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now behold, we *are* in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.

27 And Ioshua made them that day hewers of wood, and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, in the place which he should choose.

CHAP. X.

1 *Five kings war against Gibeon.* 6 *Joshua rescueth it.* 12 *The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua.*

NOw it came to passe when Adoni-zedek king of Ierusalem had heard how Ioshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it, (as he had done to Iericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king) and how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them;

2 That they feared greatly, because Gibeon *was* a great citie, as one of the royall cities, and because it *was* great then Ai, and all the men thereof *were* mightie.

3 Wherefore Adoni-zedek king of Ierusalem, sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, & unto Piram king of Iarmuth, & unto Iaphia king of Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: for it had made peace with Ioshua, & with the children of Israel.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Ierusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Iarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

6 And the men of Gibeon sent unto Ioshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us, for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountain, are gathered together against us.

7 So Ioshua ascended from Gilgal; he and all the people of war with him, and all the mightie men of valour.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ioshua, Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Ioshua therefore came unto them suddenly, *and* went up from Gilgal all night.

10 And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along

the way that goeth up to Beth-horon, and smote them to Azekah, & unto Makkedah.

11 And it came to passe as they fled from before Israel, *and* were in the going down to Beth-horon, that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: *they were* mee which died with hail-stones, then *they* whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

12 ¶ Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon, and thou Moon in the valley of Ajalon.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, untill the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. *Is* not this written in the book of Jasher? so the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

14 And there was no day like that, before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the LORD fought for Israel.

15 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him unto the kamp to Gilgal.

16 ¶ But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah.

17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Makkedah.

18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them.

19 And stay you not, *but* pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindmost of them, suffer them not to enter into their cities, for the LORD your God had delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to passe when Joshua, and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter til they were consumed, that the rest *which* remained of them, entred into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the kamp to Joshua at Makkedah, in peace: none moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, *and* the king of Eglon.

24 And it came to passe when they brought out those kings unto Ioshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war, which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Joshua said unto them, Fear not nor bee dismayed, bee strong, and of good courage: for thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees untill the evening.

27 And it came to passe at the time of the going down of the sun, *that* Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the caves mouth, *which remain* untill this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof hee utterly destroyed them, and all the souls that *were* therein, hee let none remain; and hee did to the king of Makkedah, as he did unto the king of Jericho.

29 Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah.

30 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof into the hand of Israel, and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein: hee let none remain in it, but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho.

31 ¶ And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it.

32 And the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that hee had done to Libnah.

33 ¶ Then Horam king of Gezer, came up to help Lachish, and Joshua smote him and his people, untill he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from Lachish, Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him, and they encamped against it, and fought against it.

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein hee utterly destroyed that day, according to all that hee had done to Lachish.

36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron, and they fought against it.

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that *were* therein, he left none remaining (according to all that hee had done to Eglon) but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that *were* therein.

38 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him to Debir, and fought against it.

39 And

19 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and they ſmote them with the edge of the ſword, and utterly deſtroyed all the ſouls that *were* therein, he left none remaining: as hee had done to Hebron, ſo he did to Debir, and to the king thereof, as he had done alſo to Libnah, and to her king.

20 ¶ So Joſhua ſmote all the countrey of the hils, and of the ſouth, and of the vale, and of the ſprings, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly deſtroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Iſrael commanded.

21 And Joſhua ſmote them from Kadeſh-barnea, even unto Gaza, and all the countrey of Goſhen, even unto Gibeon.

22 And all theſe kings, and their land did Joſhua take at one time, becauſe the LORD God of Iſrael fought for Iſrael.

23 And Joſhua returned, and all Iſrael with him unto the camp of Gilgal.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merom.* 16 *All the countrey taken by Joſhua.* 21 *The Anakims cut off.*

AND it came to paſſe, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard *theſe things*, that he ſent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achſaph.

2 And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the plains, ſouth of Cinneroth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dor, on the weſt.

3 *And to* the Canaanite on the eaſt, and on the weſt, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebuſite in the mountains, and to the Hivite under Hermon, in the land of Mizpeh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hoſts with them, much people, even as the ſand that *is* upon the ſea-ſhore in multitude, with horſes and chariots very many.

5 And when all theſe kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight againſt Iſrael.

6 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto Joſhua, Be not afraid becauſe of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all ſlain before Iſrael: thou ſhalt hough their horſes and burn their chariots with fire.

7 So Joſhua came, and all the people of war with him, againſt them by the waters of Merom ſuddenly, and they fell upon them.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Iſrael, who ſmote them and chaſed them unto great Zidon, and unto Miſrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eaſt-ward, and they ſmote them, untill they left them none remaining.

9 And Joſhua did unto them as the LORD bade him, hee houghed their horſes, and burned their chariots with fire.

10 ¶ And Joſhua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and ſmote the king thereof with the ſword: for Hazor before-time was the head of all thoſe kingdomes.

11 And they ſmote all the ſouls that *were* therein with the edge of the ſword, utterly deſtroying *them*: there was not any left to breathe; and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of thoſe kings, and all the kings of them did Joſhua take, and ſmote them with the edge of the ſword, *and* he utterly deſtroyed them, as Moſes the ſervant of the LORD commanded.

13 But as for the cities that ſtood ſtill in their ſtrength, Iſrael burned none of them, ſave Hazor only; *that* did Joſhua burn.

14 And all the ſpoil of theſe cities, and the catteil, the children of Iſrael took for a prey unto themſelves: but every man they ſmote with the edge of the ſword, untill they had deſtroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ As the LORD commanded Moſes his ſervant, ſo did Moſes commanded Joſhua, and ſo did Joſhua: he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moſes.

16 So Joſhua took all that land, the hils, and all the ſouth countreys, and all the land of Goſhen, and the valley, and the plain; and the mountain of Iſrael, and the valley of the ſame:

17 *Even* from the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir unto Baal-gad, in the valley of Lebanon, under mount Hermon. and all their kings he took, and ſmote them, and ſlew them.

18 Joſhua made war a long time with all thoſe kings.

19 There was not a citie that made peace with the children of Iſrael, ſave the Hivites, the inhabitants of Gibeon; all *other* they took in battell.

20 For it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they ſhould come againſt Iſrael in battell, that hee might deſtroy them utterly, *and* that they might have no favour, but that hee might deſtroy them, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

21 ¶ And at that time came Joſhua and cut off the Anakims from the mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Iudah, and from all the mountains of Iſrael: Joſhua deſtroyed *them* utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Iſrael: only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Aſhdod, there remained.

23 So Joſhua took the whole land according to all that the LORD ſaid unto Moſes, and Joſhua gave it for an inheritance unto Iſrael, according to their diviſions by their tribes: and the land reſted from war.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The two Kings whoſe countreys Moſes took, and diſpoſed of.* 7 *The one and thirty Kings on the other ſide Jordan which Joſhua ſmote.*

NOw theſe *are* the kings of the land, which the children of Iſrael ſmote, and poſſeſſed their land on the other ſide Iordan toward the riſing of the ſun: from the river Arnon, unto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the eaſt.

2 Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heſhbon, *and* ruled from Aroer, which *is* upon the bank of the river *of* Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead unto the river Iabbok, *which is* the border of the children of Ammon:

3 And from the plain to the ſea of Cinnereth on the eaſt, and unto the ſea of the plain, *even* the ſalt ſea on the eaſt, the way to Beth-jeſimoth: and from the ſouth, under Aſhdoth-piſgah.

4 And the coaſt of Og king of Baſhan, *which was* of the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Aſhtaroth, and at Edrei.

5 And reigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Baſhan, unto the border of the Geſhurites, and the Maachathites, and half Gilead: the border of Sihon king of Heſhbon.

6 Them did Moſes the ſervant of the LORD, and the children of Iſrael ſmite, and Moſes the ſervant of the LORD, gave it for a poſſeſſion unto the Reubenites, and Gadites, and the half tribe of Manaſſeh.

7 ¶ And theſe *are* the kings of the countrey which Ioſhua and the children of Iſrael ſmote on this ſide Iordan on the weſt, from Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon, even unto the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, which Ioſhua gave unto the tribes of Iſrael for a poſſeſſion, according to their diviſions:

8 In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the ſprings, and in the wilderneſſe, and in the ſouth-countrey: the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Iebuſites.

9 ¶ The king of Iericho, one; the king of Ai, which *is* beſide Bethel, one;

10 The king of Ieruſalem, one; the king of Hebron, one;

11 The king of Iarmuth, one; the king of Lachiſh, one;

12 The king of Eglon, one; the king of Gezer, one;

13 The king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one;

14 The king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one;

15 The king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one;

16 The king of Makkedah, one; the king of Bethel, one;

17 The king of Tappuah, one; the king of Hepher, one;

18 The king of Aphek, one; the king of Laſharon, one;

19 The king of Madon, one; the king of Hazor, one;

20 The king of Shimron-meron, one; the king of Achſhaph, one;

21 The king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one;

22 The king of Kedeſh, one; the king of Iokneam of Carmel, one;

23 The king of Dor, in the coaſt of Dor, one; the king of the nations of Gilgal, one;

24 The king of Tirzah, one; all the kings thirtie and one.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *The bounds of the land not yet conquered.* 14, 33 *The Lord, and his ſacrifices are Levites inheritance.* 22 *Balaam ſlain.*

NOw Ioſhua was old, and ſtricken in years, *and* the LORD ſaid unto him, Thou art old, *and* ſtricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be poſſeſſed.

2 This *is* the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Philiſtines, and all Geſhuri,

3 From Sihor, which *is* before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron nort-ward, *which is* counted to the Canaanite: five lords of the Philiſtines; the Gazathites, & the Aſhdothites, the Eſhkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites, alſo the Avites.

4 From the ſouth, all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah that *is* beſide the Sidonians, unto Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

5 And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon toward the ſun-riſing, from Baal-gad, under mount Hermon, unto the entring into Hamath.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill countrey from Lebanon unto Miſrephoth-maim, *and* all the Sidonians, them will I drive out from before the children of Iſrael; only divide thou it by lot unto the Iſraelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manaſſeh.

8 With whom the Reubenites, and the Gadites, have received their inheritance, which Moſes gave them beyond Iordan eaſtward, *even* as Moſes the ſervant of the LORD gave them;

9 From Aroer that *is* upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the citie that *is* in the midſt of the river, and all the plain of Medeba unto Dibon,

10 And all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heſhbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

11 And Gilead, and the border of the Geſhurites and Maachathites, and all mount Her-

Hermon, and all Bashan, unto Salcah.

12 All the kingdome of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei; who remained of the remnant of the giants: of these did Moses smite, and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless, the children of Israel expelled not the Geshurites, nor the Maachathites; but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites untill this day.

14 Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the Lord God of Israel made by fire, *are* their inheritance, as he said unto them.

15 ¶ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben, *inheritance* according to their families;

16 And their coast was from Aroer that *is* on the bank of the river Arnon, and the citie that *is* in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Medeba;

17 Heshbon and all her cities, that *are* in the plain; Dibon, and Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon,

18 And Iahaza, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath,

19 And Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Zareth-shahar, in the mount of the valley,

20 And Beth-peor, and Ashdoth-pisgah, and Beth-jeshimoth.

21 And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdome of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, *which were* dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the countrey.

22 ¶ Balaam also the son of Beor the sooth-sayer did the children of Israel slay with the sword, among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben, was Iordan and the border *thereof*. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities, and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave *inheritance* unto the tribe of Gad, *even* unto the children of Gad according to their families;

25 And their coast was Iazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that *is* before Rabbah;

26 And from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Debir;

27 And in the valley, Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdome of Sihon king of Heshbon, Iordan and *his* border, *even* unto the edge of the sea of Cinnereth, on the other side Iordan east-ward.

28 This *is* the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities and their villages.

29 ¶ And Moses gave *inheritance* unto the half tribe of Manasseh; and *this* was *the possession* of the half tribe of Manasseh, by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdome of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Iair, which *are* in Bashan, threescore cities.

31 And half Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdome of Og in Bashan *were pertaining* unto the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, *even* to the one half of the children of Machir by their families.

32 These *are the countreys* which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Moab on the other side Iordan by Iericho east-ward.

33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not *any* inheritance: the LORD God of Israel *was* their inheritance, as he said unto them.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *The nine tribes and an half are to have their inheritance by lot.* 6 *Caleb by privilege obtained Hebron.*

AND these *are the countreys* which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Ioshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel distributed for inheritance unto them.

2 By lot *was* their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.

3 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes, and an half tribe, on the other side Iordan, but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For the children of Ioseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim; therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell *in*, with their suburbes for their cattell, and for their substance.

5 As the LORD commanded Moses; so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

6 ¶ Then the children of Iudah came unto Ioshua in Gilgal; and Caleb the son of Iephunneh the Kenezite, said unto him, Thou knowest the thing that the LORD said unto Moses the man of God, concerning me and thee, in Kadesh-barnea.

7 Fourtie years old *was* I when Moses the servant of the LORD sent me from Kadesh-barnea, to espie out the land; and I brought him word again, as *it was* in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless, my brethren that went up with me, made the heart of the people melt, but I wholly followed the LORD my God.

9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet have troden, shall be thine inheritance, and thy chil-

childrens for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

10 And now behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, as he said, these fourtie and five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto Moses, while *the children of* Israel wandered in the wilderneſſe: and now lo, I am this day foureſcore & five years old.

11 As yet I *am* as ſtrong this day, as I *was* in the day that Moſes ſent me: as my ſtrength *was* then, even ſo *is* my ſtrength now, for war, both to go out and to come in.

12 Now therefore give mee this mountain, whereof the LORD ſpake in that day, (for thou heardeſt in that day how the Anakims *were* there, and *that* the cities *were* great *and* fenced) if ſo bee the LORD *will be* with mee, then I ſhall bee able to drive them out, as the LORD ſaid.

13 And Joſhua bleſſed him, and gave unto Caleb the ſon of Jephunneh, Hebron for an inheritance.

14 Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the ſon of Jephunneh the Kenezite, unto this day: becauſe that hee wholly followed the LORD God of Iſrael.

15 And the name of Hebron before *was* Kirjath-arba *which Arba was* a great man among the Anakims. And the land had reſt from war.

CHAP. XV.

1 *The borders of the lot of Judah.* 13 *Calebs portion and conqueſt.* 16 *Othniels valour, and reward.* 18 *Achſahs requeſt.* 63 *The Jebuſites not conquered.*

THis then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Iudah by their families, *even* to the border of Edom: the wilderneſſe of Zin ſouth-ward was the uttermoſt part of the ſouth coaſt.

2 And their ſouth border was from the ſhore of the ſalt ſea, from the bay that looked ſouth-ward.

3 And it went out to the ſouth-ſide to Maalch-acrabbim, and paſſed along to Zin, and aſcended upon the ſouth-ſide unto Kadeſh-barnea: and paſſed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compaſſe to Karkaa.

4 *From thence* it paſſed toward Azmon, and went out unto the river of Egypt, and the goings out of that coaſt were at the ſea, this ſhall be your ſouth coaſt.

5 And the eaſt border *was* the ſalt ſea, even unto the end of Iordan; and *their* border in the north quarter, *was* from the bay of the ſea, at the uttermoſt part of Iordan.

6 And the border went up to Beth-hogla, and paſſed along by the north of Beth-arabah and the border went up to the ſtone of Bohan the ſon of Reuben.

7 And the border went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and ſo northward looking toward Gilgal, that is before the going up to Adummin, which *is* on the ſouth-ſide of the river, and the border paſſed towards the waters of En-ſhemeſh, and the goings out thereof were at En-rogel.

8 And the border went up by the valley of the ſon of Hinnom, unto the ſouth ſide of the Iebuſite, the ſame *is* Ieruſalem: and the border went up to the top of the mountain, that *lieth* before the valley of Hinnom weſt-ward, which *is* at the end of the valley of the giants north-ward.

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hil unto the fountain of the water of Neph-toah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron, and the border was drawn to Baalah, which *is* Kirjath-jearim.

10 And the border compaſſed from Baalah weſt-ward unto mount Seir, and paſſed along unto the ſide of mount Iearim (which *is* Cheſalon) on the north-ſide, and went down to Beth-ſhemeſh, and paſſed on to Thimnah.

11 And the border went out unto the ſide of Ekron north-ward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and paſſed along to mount Baalah, and went out unto Iabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the ſea.

12 And the weſt border *was* to the great ſea, and the coaſt *thereof*, this *is* the coaſt of the children of Iudah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ And unto Caleb the ſon of Iephunneh, hee gave a part among the children of Iudah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Ioſhua, *even* the citie of Arba, the father of Anak, which *citie is* Hebron.

14 And Caleb drove thence the three ſons of Anak, Sheſhai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak.

15 And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir, and the name of Debir before *was* Kirjath-ſepher.

16 ¶ And Caleb ſaid, Hee that ſmiteth Kirjath-ſepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achſah my daughter to wife.

17 And Othniel the ſon of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and hee gave him Achſah his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to paſſe, as ſhe came *to him*, that ſhe moved him to aſk of her father a field, and ſhe lighted off *her* aſſe: and Caleb ſaid unto her, What wouldeſt thou?

19 Who anſwered, Give me a bleſſing; for thou haſt given me a ſouth-land, give me alſo ſprings of water: and he gave her the upper ſprings, and the nether ſprings.

20 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Iudah according to their families.

21 And the uttermoſt cities of the tribe of the children of Iudah, toward the coaſt of Edom ſouth-ward: were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Iagur,

22 And

22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,
23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,
24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,
25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, *and* Hezron, which *is* Hazor,
26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,
27 And Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet,
28 And Hezar-shual, and Beer-sheba, and Bizjothjah,
29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,
30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, & Hormah,
31 And Ziglag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah,
32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon, all the cities *are* twentie and nine, with their villages.
33 *And* in the valley, Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,
34 And Zanoah, and En-gannim, Tappuah, and Enam,
35 Iarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah,
36 And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, and Gederothaim: fourteen cities with their villages.
37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdalgad,
38 And Dilean, & Mizpeh, & Iokthеel,
39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,
40 And Cabbon, and Lahman, and Kithlish,
41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah: sixteen cities with their villages.
42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,
43 And Iiphta, and Ashnah, and Nezib,
44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with their villages.
45 Ekron with her towns, & her villages.
46 From Ekron evē unto the sea, all that *lay* near Ashdod, with their villages.
47 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, Gaza with her towns and her villages unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border *thereof*.
48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shamir, and Iattir, and Socoh,
49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-sannah, which *is* Debir.
50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim,
51 And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh: eleven cities with their villages.
52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,
53 And Ianum, and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah,
54 And Humtah, and Kirjath-arba, (which *is* Hebron) and Zior: nine cities with their villages.
55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Iuttah,
56 And Iezreel, and Iokdeam, & Zanoah,
57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah: ten cities with their villages.
58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,
59 And Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon: six cities with their villages.
60 Kirjath-baal (which *is* Kirjath-jearim) and Rabbah: two cities with their villages.
61 ¶ In the wilderneſſe, Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah,
62 And Nibshan, and the citie of Salt, and Engedi: six cities with their villages.
63 And for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Iudah at Ierusalem unto this day.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *The generall borders of the sons of Joseph.* 5 *Of the inheritance of Ephraim.* 10 *The Canaanites not conquered.*

AND the lot of the children of Ioseph fell from Iordan by Iericho, unto the water of Iericho on the east, to the wilderneſſe that goeth up from Iericho throughout mount Beth-el;
2 And goeth out from Bethel to Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi, to Ataroth.
3 And goeth down west-ward, to the coast of Iaph-leti, unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.
4 So the children of Ioseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.
5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ephraim, according to their families, was *thus*; even the border of their inheritance on the east-side, was Ataroth-addar, unto Beth-horon the upper.
6 And the border went out toward the sea, to Michmethah on the north-side, and the border went about east-ward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on the east to Ianohah:
7 And it went down from Ianohah, to Ataroth and to Naarath, and came to Iericho, and went out at Iordan.
8 The border went out from Tappuah west-ward unto the river Kanah: and the goings out thereof were at the sea, This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.
9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim, *were* among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages.
10 And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephramites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *The lot of Manasseh.* 7 *His coast.* 12 *The Canaanites not driven out.* 14 *The children of Joseph obtain another lot.*

THere was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh: (for he *was* the first-born of Ioseph) *to wit*, for Machir the first-born of Manasseh the father of Gilead: because

he *was* a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Baſhan.

2 There was alſo *a lot* for the reſt of the children of Manaſſeh by their families; for the children of Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Aſriel, and for the children of Shechem: and for the children of Hepher, & for the children of Shemida: theſe *were* the male-children of Manaſſeh ý ſon of Ioſeph by their families.

3 ¶ But Zelophehad the ſon of Hepher, the ſon of Gilead, the ſon of Machir, the ſon of Manaſſeh, had no ſons, but daughters: and theſe *are* the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before Eleazar the prieſt, and before Ioſhua the ſon of Nun, and before the princes, ſaying, The LORD commanded Moſes to give us an inheritance among our brethren: therefore according to the commandment of the LORD, hee gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Manaſſeh beſide the land of Gilead and Baſhan, which *were* on the other ſide Iordan.

6 Becauſe the daughters of Manaſſeh had an inheritance among his ſons: and the reſt of Manaſſehs ſons had the land of Gilead.

7 ¶ And the coaſt of Manaſſeh was from Aſher to Michmethah, that *lieth* before Shechem, and the border went along on the right hand, unto the inhabitants of En-tappuah.

8 *Now* Manaſſeh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah on the border of Manaſſeh *belonged* to the children of Ephraim.

9 And the coaſt deſcended unto the river Kanah, ſouth-ward of the river, theſe cities of Ephraim *are* among the cities of Manaſſeh: the coaſt of Manaſſeh alſo *was* on the north-ſide of the river, and the out-goings of it were at the ſea.

10 South-ward *it was* Ephraims, and north-ward *it was* Manaſſehs, and the ſea is his border, and they met together in Aſher on the north, and in Iſſachar on the eaſt.

11 And Manaſſeh had in Iſſachar and in Aſher, Beth-ſhean, and her towns, and Ibleam, and her towns, *and* the inhabitants of Dor, and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor, and her towns, and the inhabitants of Tanaach, and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo, and her towns, *even* three countreys.

12 Yet the children of Manaſſeh could not drive out *the inhabitants of* theſe cities, but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to paſſe when the children of Iſrael were waxen ſtrong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute: but did not utterly drive them out.

14 And the children of Ioſeph ſpake unto Ioſhua, ſaying, Why haſt thou given me *but* one lot and one portion to inherit, ſeeing I *am* a great people, foraſmuch as the LORD hath bleſſed me hitherto?

15 And Ioſhua anſwered them, If thou *be* a great people, *then* get thee up to the wood-*countrey*, and cut down for thyſelf there in the land of the Perizzites, and of the giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Ioſeph ſaid, The hil is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley, have chariots of yron, *both they* two *are* of Beth-ſhean and her towns, and *they* who *are* of the valley of Iezreel.

17 And Ioſhua ſpake unto the houſe of Ioſeph, *even* to Ephraim, and to Manaſſeh, ſaying, Thou art a great people, and haſt great power: thou ſhalt not have one lot *only*.

18 But the mountain ſhall be thine, for it *is* a wood; & thou ſhalt cut it down: and the out-goings of it ſhall be thine: for thou ſhalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have yron chariots, and though they be ſtrong.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *The tabernacle is ſet up at Shiloh.* 2 *The remainder of the land is deſcribed,* 10 *and divided by lot.*

AND the whole congregation of the children of Iſrael aſſembled together at Shiloh, and ſet up the tabernacle of the congregation there, and the land was ſubdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Iſrael ſeven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Ioſhua ſaid unto the children of Iſrael, How long are ye ſlack to go to poſſeſſe the land which the LORD God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for *each* tribe: and I will ſend them & they ſhall riſe, and go through the land, and deſcribe it according to the inheritance of them, and they ſhall come *again* to me.

5 And they ſhal divide it into ſeven parts, Iudah ſhal abide in their coaſt on the ſouth, and the houſe of Ioſeph ſhall abide in their coaſts on the north.

6 Ye ſhall therefore deſcribe the land into ſeven parts, and bring the *deſcription* hither to me, that I may caſt lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you for the prieſthood of the LORD *is* their inheritance: and Gad and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manaſſeh, have received their inheritance beyond Iordan on the eaſt, which Moſes the ſervant of the LORD gave them.

8 ¶ And the men aroſe, and went away: and Ioſhua charged them that went to deſcribe the land, ſaying, Go, and walk through the land, and deſcribe it, and come again to me, that I may here caſt lots for you before the LORD, in Shiloh.

9 And

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities, into seven parts, in a book, and came *again* to Ioshua to the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Ioshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: and there Ioshua divided the land unto the children of Israel according to their divisions.

11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Iudah, and the children of Ioseph.

12 And their border on the north-side was from Iordan, and the border went up to the side of Iericho, on the north-side, and went up through the mountains west-ward, and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Beth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz (which *is* Bethel) south-ward, and the border descended to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that *lieth* on the south-side of the nether Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn *thence*, and compassed the corner of the sea south-ward, from the hill that *lieth* before Beth-horon south-ward: & the goings out thereof were at Kirjath-baal (which *is* Kirjath-jearim) a citie of the children of Iudah: This *was* the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter *was* from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah.

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of the son of Hinnom, *and* which *is* in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Iebusi on the south, and descended to Enrogel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Gelliloth, which *is* over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben.

18 And passed along toward the side over against Arabah north-ward, and went down unto Arabah.

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah north-ward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea at the south end of Iordan: This *was* the south coast.

20 And Iordan was the border of it on the east-side: This *was* the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according their families, were Iericho, and Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and Bethel,

23 And Avim, and Pharah, and Ophrah,

24 And Chephar-haammonai, & Ophni, and Gaba: twelve cities with their villages.

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth,

26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,

28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Iebusi (which *is* Ierusalem) Gibeath, and Kirjath: fourteen cities with their villages. This *is* the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *The lot of Simeon*, 10 *of Zebulun*, 17 *of Issachar*, 24 *of Asher*, 32 *of Naphtali*, 40 *of Dan*. 49 *The children of Israel give an inheritance to Ioshua*.

AND the second lot came forth to Simeon *even* for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah.

3 And Hazar-shual and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah,

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susah,

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen: thirteen cities and their villages.

7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan: foure cities and their villages.

8 And all the villages that *were* round about these cities, to Baalath-beer, Ramath of the south: This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Iudah, *was* the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Iudah was too much for them, therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families; and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid.

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that *is* before Iokneam,

12 And turned from Sarid east-ward, toward the sun-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Iaphia,

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah.

14 And the border compasseth it on the north-side to Hannathon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Iphthah-el,

15 And Katath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Bethlehem: twelve cities with their villages.

16 This *is* the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ *And* the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar, according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Iezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem,

19 And Haphara'im, and Shion, and Anaharath,

20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez,

21 And Remith, and En-gannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzaz.

22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh; and the out-goings of their border were at Iordan: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher, according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, & Amad, and Mi-sheal: and reacheth to Carmel west-ward, and to Shihor-libnath,

27 And turneth toward the sun-rising to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, & to the valley of Iphthah-el toward the north-side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand,

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, & Hammon, and Kanah, *even* unto great Zidon:

29 And *then* the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong citie Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosah: and the out-goings thereof are at the sea from the coast to Achzib,

30 Ummah also and Aphek, and Rehob, twentie and two cities with their villages.

31 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali: *even* for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, & Iabneel unto Lakum: and the out-goings thereof were at Iordan.

34 And *then* the coast turneth west-ward to Aznoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south-side, and reacheth to Asher on the west-side, and to Iudah upon Iordan toward the sun-rising.

35 And the fenced cities *are* Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Cinnereth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor,

38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh: nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ *And* the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

42 And Shealabbin, and Aijalon, and Iethlah,

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, & Ekron,

44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,

45 And Iehud, and Bene-berak, and Gathrimmon,

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Iapho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out *too little* for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing *by* land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Ioshua the son of Nun, among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD they gave him the citie which he asked, *even* Timnath-serah in mount Ephraim, and he built the citie, and dwelt therein.

51 These *are* the inheritances which Eleazar the priest, and Ioshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot, in Shiloh before the LORD, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation: so they made an end of dividing the countrey.

CHAP. XX.

1 *God commanding,* 8 *the Israelites appoint six cities of refuge.*

THE LORD also spake unto Ioshua, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses.

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares *and* unwittingly, may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of bloud.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities, shall stand at the entring of the gate of the citie, & shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that citie; they shall take him into the citie unto them, and give him a place that he may dwel among them.

5 And if the avenger of bloud pursue after him, then they shal not deliver the slayer up into his hand: because he smote his neigh-

bour

bour unwittingly, and hated him not before time.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, untill he stand before the congregation for judgement, *and* untill the death of the high priest that shall be in those dayes: then shall the slayer return and come unto his own citie, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and Shechem in mount Ephraim, and Kirjath-arba (which *is* Hebron) in the mountain of Judah.

8 And on the other side Jordan by Iericho east-ward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain, out of the tribe of Reuben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person at unawares, might flee thither; and not die by the hand of the avenger of bloud, untill he stood before the congregation.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Eight and fourtie cities given by lot, out of the other tribes to the Levites.* 43 *God giveth them rest.*

THen came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Ioshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribe of the children of Israel.

2 And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The Lord commanded by the hand of Moses, to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattell.

3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites, and the children of Aaron the priest, *which were* of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Iudah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kohath *had* by lot, out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

6 And the children of Gershon *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

7 The children of Merari by their families, *had* out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

8 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Iudah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are *here* mentioned by name.

10 Which the children of Aaron *being* of the families of the Kohathites, *who were* of the children of Levi, had: (for theirs was the first lot)

11 And they gave them the city of Arbah the father of Anak (which *citie is* Hebron) in the hill-countrey of Iudah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But the fiels of the citie, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Iephunneh, for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest, Hebron with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer, and Libnah with her suburbs.

14 And Iattir with her suburbs, and Eshtemo with her suburbs,

15 And Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs,

16 And Ain with her suburbs, and Iuttah with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs: nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs,

18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs; foure cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron the priests, *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 ¶ And the families of the children of Kohath the Levites, which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.

21 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer: and Gezer with her suburbs,

22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs: foure cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

24 Aijalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: foure cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: two cities.

26 All the cities *were* ten with their suburbs, for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 ¶ And unto the children of Gershon of the families of the Levites, out of the *other* half tribe of Manasseh, *they gave* Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer: and Beeshterah with her suburbs: two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar,

Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh with her suburbs,

20 Iarmuth with her suburbs, En-gannim with her suburbs: foure cities.

21 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,

22 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs: foure cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer: and Hammothdor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs three cities.

24 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families, *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

25 ¶ And unto the families of the children of Merari the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Iokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,

26 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs: foure cities.

27 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbs, and Iahazah with her suburbs,

28 Kedemath with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs: foure cities.

29 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, *to be* a citie of refuge for the slayer, and Mahanaim with her suburbs,

30 Heshbon with her suburbs, Iazar with her suburbs: foure cities in all.

31 So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were *by* their lot twelve cities.

32 All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the childrē of Israel, *were* fourty and eight cities with their suburbs.

33 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus *were* all these cities.

34 ¶ And the LORD gave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers: and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

35 And the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers, and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand.

36 There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel, all came to passe.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *The two tribes and half are sent home.* 10 *They build the altar of Testimonie in their journey.*

THen Ioshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh,

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you.

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many dayes unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get ye unto your tents, *and* unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Iordan.

5 But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the LORD charged you, to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his wayes, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart, and with all your soul.

6 So Ioshua blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the *one* half of the tribe of Manasseh, Moses had given *possession* in Bashan; but unto the *other* half thereof gave Ioshua among their brethren on this side Iordan west-ward. And when Ioshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattell, with silver & with gold, and with brasse, and with yron, and with very much raiment: divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan, to go unto the country of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the borders of Iordan, that *are* in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by Iordan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half tribe of Manasseh, have build an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Iordan, at the passage of the children of Israel.

12 And when the children of Israel heard *of it*, the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them.

13 And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest.

14 And

14 And with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince, throughout all the tribes of Israel, and each one *was* an head of the house of *their* fathers, among the thousands of Israel.

15 And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the halfe tribe of Manasseh unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespasse *is* this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, that ye might rebell this day against the LORD?

17 *Is* the iniquity of Peor too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, (although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD.)

18 But that ye must turn away this day, from following the LORD? and it will be, *seeing* ye rebell to day against the LORD, that to morrow he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession *be* unclean, *then* passe ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, wherein the LORDS Tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us. but rebell not against the LORD, nor rebell against us, in building you an altar, beside the altar of the LORD our God.

20 Did not Achan the son of Zerah, commit a trespasse in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ Then the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half tribe of Manasseh, answered and said unto the heads of the thousands of Israel,

22 The LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know, if *it be* in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day.)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt-offering, or meat-offering, or if to offer peace-offerings thereon, let the LORD himself require *it*;

24 And if we have not *rather* done it for fear of this thing, saying, In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have you to do with the LORD God of Israel?

25 For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you; ye children of Reuben and children of Gad, ye have no part in the LORD, so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt-offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But *that it may be* a witnesse between us and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt-offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace-offerings, that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us, or to our generations in time to come, that we may say *again*, Behold, the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made not for burnt-offerings, nor for sacrifices, but it *is* a witnesse between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebell against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, to build an altar for burnt-offerings, for meat-offerings, or for sacrifices, besides the altar of the LORD our God that *is* before his Tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation, and heads of the thousands of Israel which *were* with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the children of Manasseh spake, it pleased them.

31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we perceive that the LORD *is* among us, because ye have not committed this trespasse against the LORD: now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel, and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battel, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, called the altar Ed: for it *shall be* a witnesse between us, that the LORD *is* God.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Joshuas exhortation before his death.* 3 *by former benefits,* 5 *by promises,* 11 *and by threatnings.*

AND it came to passe, a long time after that the LORD had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua waxed old *and* stricken in age.

2 And Joshua called for all Israel, *and* for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old *and* stricken in age.

3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations, because

because of you; for the LORD your God *is* he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea west-ward.

5 And the LORD your God, he shall expell them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight, and ye shall possesse their land, as the LORD your God hath promised unto you.

6 But ye therefore very couragious to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside there from, to the right hand or to the left.

7 That ye come not among these nations, these that remain amongst you, neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear *by them*, neither serve them, nor bow your selves unto them.

8 But cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9 For the LORD hath driven out from before you, great nations and strong: but as for you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he *it is* that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

11 Take good heed therefore unto your selves, that ye love the LORD your God.

12 Els if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, *even* these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them and they to you.

13 Know for a certainty, that the LORD your God wil no more drive out *any of* these nations from before you, but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, untill ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

14 And behold, this day I *am* going the way of all the earth, & ye know in all your hearts, and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to passe unto you, *and* not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 Therefore it shall come to passe, *that* as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you: so shall the LORD bring upon you all evill things, untill he have destroyed you from off this good land, which the LORD your God hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed your selves to them: then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Joshua assembling the Tribes,* 2 *relateth Gods benefices.* 14 *He reneweth a covenant between them and God.*

AND Joshua gathered all the Tribes of Israel to Shechem, & called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and they presented themselves before God.

2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the floud in old time, *even* Terah the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and they served other gods.

3 And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the floud, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac.

4 And I gave unto Isaac, Iacob and Esau: and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possesse it; but Iacob and his children went down into Egypt.

5 I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did amongst them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and you came unto the sea, and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea.

7 And when they cried unto the LORD, he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Iordan; and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possesse their land, and I destroyed them from before you.

9 Then Balack the son of Zippor king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you:

10 But I would not hearken unto Balaam; therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Iordan, and came unto Iericho: and the men of Iericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Iebusites, and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, *even* the two kings of the Amorites: *but* not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them, of the vineyards and

and olive-yards which ye planted not, do ye eat.

14 ¶ Now therefore feare the LORD, and serve him in sincerity and in truth, and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the floud, and in Egypt: and serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evill unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom you will serve, whether the gods which your fathers served, that *were* on the other side of the floud, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods.

17 For the LORD our God, he *is it* that brought us up, and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signes in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed.

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: *therefore* will we also serve the LORD, for he *is* our God.

19 And Ioshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD; for he *is* an holy God: he *is* a jealous God, he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Ioshua, Nay, but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Ioshua said unto the people, Ye *are* witnesses against your selves, that ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him: and they said, *We are* witnesses.

23 Now therefore put away, *said he*, the strange gods which *are* among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel.

24 And the people said unto Ioshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Ioshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute, and an ordinance in Shechem.

26 ¶ And Ioshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took a great stone, and set it up there under an oak, that *was* by the sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Ioshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witnesse unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witnesse unto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So Ioshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ And it came to passe after these things, that Ioshua the son of Nun the servant of the LORD died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-serah, which *is* in mount Ephraim, on the north-side of the hill of Gaash.

31 And Israel served the LORD all the dayes of Ioshua, and all the daves of the elders that overlived Ioshua, and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel.

32 ¶ And the bones of Ioseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcell of ground which Iacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem, for an hundred pieces of silver; and it became the inheritance of the children of Ioseph.

33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died, and they buried him in a hill *that pertained to* Phinehas his son, which was given him in mount Ephraim.

THE BOOKE OF IVDGES.

CHAP. I.

1 The acts of Iudah and Simeon. 4 Adoni-bezek justly required. 8 Ierusalem, 10 and Hebron are taken.

NOw after the death of Ioshua, it came to passe, that the children of Israel asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, Iudah *shall* go up, behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

3 And Iudah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites, and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Iudah went up, and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand, and they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites, and the Perizzites.

6 But Adoni-bezek fled, and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs, and his great toes.

7 And Adoni-bezek said, threescore and ten Kings, having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, gathered *their meat* under my table: as I have done, so God hath requi-

required me. And they brought him to Ierusalem, and there he died.

8 (Now the children of Iudah had fought against Ierusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the citie on fire)

9 ¶ And afterward the children of Iudah went down to fight against the Canaanites that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the valley.

10 And Iudah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron, (now the name of Hebron before *was* Kirjath-arba) and they slew Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir. (and the name of Debir before *was* Kirjath-sepher.)

12 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, & taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz Calebs younger brother took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

14 And it came to passe when she came *to him*, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted from off her asse; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south-land, give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

16 ¶ And the children of the Kenite, Moses father in law, went up out of the city of palm-trees, with the children of Iudah into the wilderness of Iudah, which *lieth* in the south of Arad, and they went and dwelt among the people.

17 And Iudah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, & utterly destroyed it (and the name of the citie was called Hormah.)

18 And Iudah took Gaza with the coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.

19 And the LORD was with Iudah, and he drave out *the inhabitants of* the mountain, but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of yron.

20 And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said, and he expelled thence the three sons of Anak.

21 And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Iebusites that inhabited Ierusalem: but the Iebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Ierusalem unto this day.

22 ¶ And the house of Ioseph, they also went up against Bethel: and the LORD *was* with them.

23 And the house of Ioseph sent to descry Bethel; (now the name of the city before *was* Luz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the citie, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the citie, and we will shew thee mercie.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the citie with the edge of the sword: but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a citie, and called the name thereof Luz: which *is* the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¶ Neither did Manasseh drive out *the inhabitants of* Beth-shean, and her towns, nor Tanaach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam, and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo, and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to passe when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 ¶ Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

30 ¶ Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol: but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor Achzib, nor Helbah, nor Aphik, nor of Rehob:

32 But the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath, but he dwelt among the Canaanites the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless, the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath became tributaries unto them.

34 And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley.

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Amorites *was* from the going up to Akrabbim, from the rock, and upward.

CHAP. II.

1 *An Angel rebuketh the people at Bochim.* 6 *Their wickednesse after Joshua.* 14 *Gods anger and pitie toward them.*

AND an Angel of the LORD came up from Gilgal to Bochim, and said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, & have brought you unto the land which I sware unto your fathers; and I said, I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And ye shall make no league with the inha-

inhabitants of this land, you shall throw down their altars: but ye have not obeyed my voyce; why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you: but they shall be *as thorns* in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare unto you.

4 And it came to passe, when the Angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lift up their voice and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possesse the land.

7 And the people served the LORD all the dayes of Joshua, and all the dayes of the elders that out-lived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Israel.

8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-heres, in the mount of Ephraim, on the north-side of the hill Gaash.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim:

12 And they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, & followed other gods of the gods of the people that *were* round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, and served Baal and Ashtaroth.

14 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evill, as the LORD had said, and as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless, the LORD raised up judges, which delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way, which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; *but* they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies, all the dayes of the judge: (for it repented the LORD, because of their groanins, by reason of them that oppressed them, and vexed them.)

19 And it came to passe when the judge was dead, *that* they returned, and corrupted *themselves* more then their fathers, in following other gods, to serve them, and to bow down unto them: they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people hath transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice:

21 I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them, of the nations which Joshua left when he died:

22 That through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep *it*, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD left those nations, without driving them out hastily, neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

CHAP. III.

1 *The nations which were left to prove Israel.* 5 *By communion with them, they commit adulterie.*

NOw these *are* the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, (*even* as many *of Israel* as had not known all the wars of Canaan;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof.)

3 *Namely*, five lords of the Philistines and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon, unto the entring in of Hamath.

4 And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.

5 ¶ And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hevites, and Iebusites;

6 And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

7 And the children of Israel did evill in the sight of the LORD, and forgat the LORD their God, and served Baalim, and the groves.

8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hand of Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia: and the children of Israel

served

served Chushan-rishathaim eight years.

9 And when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, *even* Othniel the son of Kenaz, Calebs younger brother.

10 And the spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war; and the LORD delivered Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia into his hand: and his hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim.

11 And the land had rest fourty years: and Othniel the son of Kenas died.

12 ¶ And the children of Israel did evill again in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened Eglon the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done evill in the sight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon, and Amalek, and went & smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm-trees.

14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man left-handed: and by him the children of Israel, sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger (which had two edges) of a cubit length, and he did gird it under his raiment, upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon *was* a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again from the quarries that *were* by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him, went out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him, and he *was* sitting in a summer parlour, which he had for himself alone: and Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of *his* seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly.

22 And the haft also went in after the blade, and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly, and the dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doores of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came, and when they saw, that behold, the doores of the parlour *were* locked, they said, Surely he covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and behold, he opened not the doores of the parlour, therefore they took a key, and opened *them*, and behold, their lord *was* fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Seirath.

27 And it came to passe when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the foords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to passe over.

29 ¶ And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel: and the land had rest fourescore years.

31 ¶ And after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hundred men with an ox-goad, and he also delivered Israel.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Deborah and Barak deliver Israel from Iabin and Sisera.* 18 *Iael killeth Sisera.*

AND the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD when Ehud was dead.

2 And the LORD sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in Hazor, the captain of whose host *was* Sisera, which dwelt in Harosheth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred chariots of iron, and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And Deborah a prophetesse, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time.

5 And she dwelt under the palm-tree of Deborah, between Ramah and Beth-el in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgement.

6 And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam, out of Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, *saying*, Go, and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men, of the children of Naphtali, and of the children of Zebulun?

7 And I will draw unto thee, to the river Kishon, Sisera the captain of Jabins army, with his chariots, and his multitude, and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 But Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me: then I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou

thou takest, shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 ¶ And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali, to Kedesh, and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

11 Now Heber the Kenite, *which was* of the children of Hobab the father in law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zaanaim, which *is* by Kedesh.

12 And they shewed Sisera, that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera gathered together all his chariots, *even* nine hundred chariots of yron and all the people that *were* with him from Harosheth of the Gentiles, unto the river of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this *is* the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand man after him.

15 And the LORD discomfited Sisera, and all *his* chariots, and all his host with the edge of the sword, before Barak; so that Sisera lighted down off *his* chariots, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host unto Harosheth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell upon the edge of the sword, *and* there was not a man left.

17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor, and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 ¶ And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me, fear not: and when he had turned in unto her, into the tent, she covered him with a mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink, for I am thirsty: and she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the doore of the tent, and it shall be when any man doth come and enquire of thee and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jael Hebers wife, took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: (for he was fast asleep and weary) so he died.

22 And behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her *tent*, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the nail *was* in his temples.

23 So God subdued on that day, Iabin the king of Canaan, before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Iabin the king of Canaan, untill they had destroyed Iabin king of Canaan.

CHAP. V.

1 *The song of Deborah and Barak.*

THen sang Deborah, and Barak the son of Abinoam, on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 Hear, O ye kings, give ear, O ye princes; I *even* I will sing unto the LORD, I will sing *praise* to the LORD God of Israel.

4 LORD, when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled; and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 The mountains melted from before the LORD, *even* that Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel.

6 In the dayes of Shamgar the son of Anath, in the dayes of Iael, the high-wayes were unoccupied, and the travellers walked through by wayes.

7 *The inhabitants* of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, untill that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.

8 They chose new gods; then *was* war in the gates: was there a shield or spear seen among fourtie thousand in Israel?

9 My heart *is* toward the governours of Israel, that offered themselves willingly among the people: Blesse ye the LORD.

10 Speak ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgement, and walk by the way.

11 *They that are delivered* from the noise of archers in the place of drawing water; there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the LORD, *even* the righteous acts *towards the inhabitants* of his villages in Israel: then shall the people of the LORD go down the gates.

12 Awake, awake Deborah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise Barak, and lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.

13 Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 Out of Ephraim *was there* a root of them against Amalek, after thee Benjamin, among thy people: out of Machir came down governours, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

15 And

15 And the princes of Iſſachar *were* with Deborah: even Iſſachar, and alſo Barak, he was ſent on foot into the valley: for the diviſions of Reuben *there were* great thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodeſt thou among the ſheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? for the diviſions of Reuben, *there were* great ſearchings of heart.

17 Gilead abode beyond Iordan: and why did Dan remain in ſhips? Aſher continued on the ſea ſhore, and abode in his breaches.

18 Zebulun and Naphtali *were* a people *that* jeoparded their lives unto the death, in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came *and* fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo, they took no gain of money.

20 They fought from heaven, the ſtars in their courſes fought againſt Siſera.

21 The river of Kiſhon ſwept them away, that ancient river, the river Kiſhon: O my ſoul, thou haſt troden downe ſtrength.

22 Then were the horſe hoofs broken, by the meanes of the pranſings, the pranſings of their mighty ones.

23 Curſe ye Meroz, (ſaid the angel of the LORD) curſe ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof: becauſe they came not to the help of the LORD, to the help of the LORD againſt the mighty.

24 Bleſſed above woman ſhall Iael the wife of Heber the Kenite be, bleſſed ſhall ſhe be above women in the tent.

25 He asked water, *and* ſhe gave him milk, ſhe brought forth butter in a lordly diſh.

26 Shee put her hand to the naile, and her right hand to the workemens hammer: and with the hammer ſhe ſmote Siſera, ſhe ſmote off his head, when ſhe had pierced and ſtricken through his temples:

27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell; where he bowed, there he fell down dead.

28 The mother of Siſera looked out at a window, and cried through the latteſſe, why *is* his chariot ſo long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wiſe ladies anſwered her, yea, ſhe returned anſwer to her ſelf,

30 Have they not ſped; have they *not* divided the prey, to every man a damſel *or* two? to Siſera a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needle-work, of divers colours of needle-worke on both ſides, *meet* for the necks of *them that take* the ſpoil?

31 So let all thine enemies periſh, O LORD: but *let* them that love him, *be* as the ſun when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had reſt fourty years.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The Iſraelites for their ſin are oppreſſed by Midian.* 8 *A Prophet rebuketh them.* 11 *Gideon delivereth them.*

AND the children of Iſrael did evill in the ſight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of Midian ſeven years.

2 And the hand of Midian prevailed againſt Iſrael: *and* becauſe of the Midianites the children of Iſrael made them the dens which *are* in the mountains, and caves, and ſtrong holds.

3 And *ſo* it was when Iſrael had ſowen, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the children of the eaſt, even they came up againſt them:

4 And they encamped againſt them, and deſtroyed the increaſe of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no ſuſtenance for Iſrael, neither ſheep, nor ox, nor aſſe.

5 For they came up with their cattel, and their tents, and they came as graſſhoppers for multitude, *for* both they and their camels were without number: and they entred into the land to deſtroy it.

6 And Iſrael was greatly impoveriſhed, becauſe of the Midianites, and the children of Iſrael cried unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to paſſe when the children of Iſrael cried unto the LORD, becauſe of the Midianites;

8 That the LORD ſent a prophet unto the children of Iſrael, which ſaid unto them, Thus ſaid the LORD God of Iſrael, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the houſe of bondage,

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppreſſed you, & drave them out from before you, and gave you their land:

10 And I ſaid unto you, I *am* the LORD your God, fear not the gods of the Amorites in whoſe land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voyce.

11 ¶ And there came an angel of the LORD, and ſate under an oak which *was* in Ophrah, that *pertained* unto Ioaſh the Abiezrite: and his ſon Gideon threſhed wheat by the wine-preſſe, to hide *it* from the Midianites.

12 And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and ſaid unto him, the LORD *is* with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon ſaid unto him, Oh my lord, if the LORD be with us; why then is all this befallen us? and where *be* all his miracles which our fathers told us of, ſaying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath forſaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the LORD looked upon him, and ſaid, Go in this thy might, and thou ſhalt ſave Iſrael from the hand of the Midi-

Midianites: have not I sent thee?
15 And he said unto him, Oh my LORD, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, my family *is* poore in Manasseh, and I *am* the least in my fathers house.
16 And the LORD said unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites, as one man.
17 And he said unto him, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then shew me a signe that thou talkest with me.
18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, untill I come unto thee, and bring forth my present, and set *it* before thee. And he said, I will tarry untill thou come again.
19 And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of floure: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought *it* out unto him under the oak, and presented *it*.
20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh, and the unleavened cakes, and lay *them* upon this rock, and poure out the broth. And he did so.
21 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staffe that *was* in his hand, and touched the flesh, and the unleavened cakes: & there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes: then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.
22 And when Gideon perceived that hee *was* an angel of the LORD, Gideon said: Alas, O LORD God; for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face.
23 And the LORD said unto him, Peace *be* unto thee, fear not, thou shalt not die.
24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, & called it Iehovah-shalom: unto this day it *is* yet in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.
25 ¶ And it came to passe the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy fathers young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old, & throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down the grove that *is* by it:
26 And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this rock, in the ordered place: and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt-sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.
27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had said unto him: and *so* it was, because he feared his fathers household, and the men of the city, that he could not do *it* by day, that he did *it* by night.
28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was cast down, and the grove was cut down that *was* by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.
29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Ioash hath done this thing.
30 Then the men of the citie said unto Ioash, Bring out thy son, that hee may die, because he hath cast down the altar of Baal, and because hee hath cut down the grove that *was* by it.
31 And Ioash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Baal? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death, whiles *it is* yet morning: if he *be* a god, let him plead for himself, because *one* hath cast down his altar.
32 Therefore on that day he called him, Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead against him, because *he* hath thrown down his altar.
33 ¶ Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites, and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in the valley of Jezreel.
34 But the spirit of the LORD came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet, and Abiezer was gathered after him.
35 And hee sent messengers throughout all Manasseh, who also was gathered after him, and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali, and they came up to meet them.
36 ¶ And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,
37 Behold, I will put a fleece of woll in the floore: *and* if the dew bee on the fleece only, and *it be* dry upon all the earth *beside*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.
38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl-full of water.
39 And Gideon said unto God, Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.
40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

CHAP. VII.

1 Gideons army. 9 He is encouraged by the dream and interpretation of the barley cake. 24 Oreb and Zeeb.

THen Jerubbaal (who *is* Gideon) and all the people that *were* with him, rose up early, and pitched beside the wel of Harod: so that the host of the Midianites were on the north-side of them by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.
2 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that *are* with thee *are* too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt themselves against me

me, ſaying, Mine own hand hath ſaved me.

3 Now therefore goe to proclaime in the eares of the people, ſaying, Whoſoever *is* fearfull and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gilead: and there returned of the people twenty and two thouſand, and there remained ten thouſand.

4 And the LORD ſaid unto Gideon, The people *are* yet too many: bring them down unto the water, and I will trie them for thee there: and it ſhall be *that* of whom I ſay unto thee, This ſhall go with thee, the ſame ſhall go with thee; and of whomſoever I ſay unto thee, This ſhall not go with the, the ſame ſhall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water, and the LORD ſaid unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue as a dog lappeth, him ſhalt thou ſet by himſelf, likewiſe every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, *putting* their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the reſt of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD ſaid unto Gideon, By the three hundred men that lapped, will I ſave you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the *other* people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he ſent all *the reſt of* Iſrael, every man unto his tent, and retained thoſe three hundred men: and the hoſt of Midian was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to paſſe the ſamen night, that the LORD ſaid unto him, Ariſe, get thee down unto the hoſt, for I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy ſervant down to the hoſt.

11 And thou ſhalt hear what they ſay, and afterwards ſhall thine hands be ſtrengthened to go down unto the hoſt. Then went he down with Phurah his ſervant, unto the out-ſide of the armed men that were in the hoſt.

12 And the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and all the children of the eaſt, lay along in the valley like graſhoppers for multitude; and their camels *were* without number, as the ſand by the ſea-ſide for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, *there was* a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and ſaid, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the hoſt of Midian, and came unto a tent, and ſmote it that it fell, and overturned it that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow anſwered, and ſaid, This *is* nothing elſe ſave the ſword of Gideon the ſon of Joaſh, a man of Iſrael: *for* into his hand hath God delivered Midian, and all the hoſt.

15 ¶ And it was *ſo*, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the interpretation thereof, that he worſhipped, and returned into the hoſt of Iſrael, and ſaid, Ariſe; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the hoſt of Midian.

16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put a trumpet in every mans hand, with empty pitchers, and lamps within the pitchers.

17 And he ſaid unto them, Look on me, and do likewiſe: and behold, when I come to the out-ſide of the camp, it ſhall be that as I do, ſo ſhall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that *are* with me, then blow ye the trumpets alſo on every ſide of all the camp, and ſay, *The ſword* of the LORD, & of Gideon.

19 ¶ So Gideon & the hundred men that *were* with him, came unto the outſide of the camp, in the beginning of the middle watch, and they had but newly ſet the watch, and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that *were* in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands, to blow *withall*: and they cryed, The ſword of the LORD, and of Gideon.

21 And they ſtood every man in his place round about the camp: and all the hoſt ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the LORD ſet every mans ſword againſt his fellow, even throughout all the hoſt: and the hoſt fled to Beth-ſhittah, in Zererath: *and* to the border of Abelmeholah, unto Tabbath.

23 And the men of Iſrael gathered themſelves together out of Naphtali, and out of Aſher, and out of all Manaſſeh, and purſued after the Midianites.

24 ¶ And Gideon ſent meſſengers throughout all mount Ephraim, ſaying, Come down againſt the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto Beth-barah & Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themſelves together, and took the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan.

25 And they took two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they ſlew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they ſlew at the wine-preſſe of Zeeb, and purſued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb, to Gideon on the other ſide Jordan.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The Ephramites pacified,* 17 *Zeba and Zalmunna.* 33 *The Iſraelites idolatrie and ingratitude.*

AND the men of Ephraim ſaid unto him, Why haſt thou ſerved us thus, that

hou calledſt us not when thou wenteſt to ght with the Midianites? And they did hide with him ſharply.

2 And he ſaid unto them, What have I one now in compariſon of you? *Is* not the leaning of the grapes of Ephraim, better hen the lintage of Abiezer?

3 God hath delivered into your hands the rinces of Midian, Oreb, and Zeeb: and what as I able to do in compariſon of you? Then heir anger was abated toward him, when he had ſaid that.

4 ¶ And Gideon came to Jordan, *and* paſſed over, he, and the three hundred men hat *were* with him, faint, yet purſuing hem.

5 And he ſaid unto the men of Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me, for they *be* faint, and I am purſuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

6 ¶ And the princes of Succoth ſaid, *Are* the hands of Zebah & Zalmunna now in thine hands, that we ſhould give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gideon ſaid, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zebah & Zalmunna into mine hand, then I will tear your fleſh with the thorns of the wilderneſſe, and with briers.

8 And he went up thence to Penuel, and ſpake unto them likewiſe: and the men of Pennel anſwered him, as the men of Succoth had anſwered *him*.

9 And hee ſpake alſo unto the men of Penuel, ſaying, When I come again in peace, I will break down this towre.

10 ¶ Now Zebah and Zalmunna *were* in Karkor, and their hoſts with them, about fifteen thouſand men, all that were left of all the hoſts of the children of the eaſt: for there fell an hundred and twenty thouſand men that drew ſword.

11 ¶ And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents, on the eaſt of Nobah, and Jogbehah, and ſmote the hoſt: for the hoſt was ſecure.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he purſued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and diſcomfited all the hoſt.

13 ¶ And Gideon the ſon of Joaſh, returned from battel before the ſun was up.

14 And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him: and he deſcribed unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, *even* threeſcore and ſeventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and ſaid, Behold, Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did upbraid me, ſaying, *Are* the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we ſhould give bread unto thy men that are weary?

16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderneſſe, and briers, and with them hee taught the men of Succoth.

17 And hee beat down the towre of Penuel, and ſlew the men of the city.

18 ¶ Then ſaid he unto Zebah and Salmunna, What manner of men *were* they whom ye ſlew at Tabor? And they anſwered, As thou *art*, ſo *were* they, each one reſembled the children of a king.

19 And he ſaid, They *were* my brethren, *even* the ſons of my mother: *as* the LORD liveth, if ye had ſaved them alive, I would not ſlay you.

20 And he ſaid unto Jether his firſt-born, Up, and ſlay them: but the youth drew not his ſword: for he feared, becauſe hee *was* yet a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna ſaid, Riſe thou and fall upon us: for as the man *is*, ſo *is* his ſtrength. And Gideon aroſe, and ſlew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the ornaments that *were* on their camels necks.

22 ¶ Then the men of Iſrael ſaid unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy ſon, and thy ſons ſon alſo: for thou haſt delivered us from the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon ſaid unto them, I will not rule over you, neither ſhall my ſon rule over you: the LORD ſhall rule over you.

24 ¶ And Gideon ſaid unto them, I would deſire a requeſt of you, that you would give me every man the ear-rings of his prey: (for they had golden ear-rings, becauſe they *were* Iſhmaelites.)

25 And they anſwered, We wil willingly give *them*. And they ſpread a garment, & did caſt therein, every man the ear-rings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden ear-rings that he requeſted, was a thouſand and ſeven hundred *ſhekels* of gold, beſide ornaments, and collars, and purple raiment that *was* on the kings of Midian, and beſide the chains that *were* about their camels necks.

27 And Gideon made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, *even* in Ophrah; and all Iſrael went thither a whoring after it: which thing became a ſnare unto Gideon, and to his houſe.

28 ¶ Thus was Midian ſubdued before the children of Iſrael, ſo that they lifted up their heads no more: and the countrey was in quietneſſe fourtie years in the dayes of Gideon.

29 ¶ And Jerubbaal the ſon of Joaſh, went and dwelt in his own houſe.

30 And Gideon had threeſcore and ten ſons of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 And his concubine that *was* in Shechem, ſhe alſo bare him a ſon, whoſe name he called Abimelech.

32 ¶ And Gideon the ſon of Joaſh died in a good old age, and was buried in the

ſepulchre

sepulchre of Joash his father, in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites.

33 And it came to passe assoon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and went a whoring after Baalim, and made Baal-berith their god.

34 And the children of Israel remembred not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side.

35 Neither shewed they kindnesse to the house of Jerubbaal, *namely*, Gideon, according to all the goodnesse which he had shewed unto Israel.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Abimelech is made king.* 7 *Jotham by parable rebuketh them, and foretelleth their ruine.*

AND Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem, unto his mothers brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mothers father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the eares of all the men of Shechem, Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal (*which are* threescore and ten persons) reigne over you, or that one reigne over you? remember also that I *am* your bone, and your flesh.

3 And his mothers brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Sechem all these words: and their hearts enclined to follow Abimelech; for they said, He *is* our brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten *pieces* of silver, out of the house of Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his fathers house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal *being* threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Sechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went, and made Abimelech king, by the plain of the pillar that *was* in Shechem.

7 ¶ And when they told *it* to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Gerizim, and lift up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, you men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them, and they said unto the olive-tree, Reigne thou over us.

9 But the olive-tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatnesse, wherewith by me they honour God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig-tree, Come thou, *and* reigne over us:

11 But the fig-tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetnesse, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, *and* reigne over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the bramble, Come thou, *and* reigne over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, *then* come *and* put your trust in my shadow: and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt wel with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands.

17 (For my father fought for you, and adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian:

18 And ye are risen up against my fathers house this day, & have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech the son of his maid-servant, king over the men of Shechem, because he *is* your brother.)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Ierubbaal and with his house this day, *then* rejoyce ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoyce in you:

20 But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and devoure the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo: & let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devoure Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for feare of Abimelech his brother.

22 ¶ When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,

23 Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem: & the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

24 That the cruelty *done* to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their bloud be laid upon Abimelech their brother which slew them, and upon the men of Shechem which aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them; and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, & went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields and gathered their vineyards, & trode *the grapes* and made merry, and went into the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech.

28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, Who

is Abimelech, and who is Shechem, that we should serve him? is not he the son of Jerubbaal, and Zebul his officer? serve the men of Hamor the father of Shechem: for why should we serve him?

29 And would to God this people were under my hand; then would I remove Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, Increase thine armie, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the citie heard the words of Gaal, the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Abimelech privily, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed, and his brethren be come to Shechem; and behold, they fortifie the citie against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field.

33 And it shall be, that in the morning assoon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early and set upon the citie: and behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them as thou shalt finde occasion.

34 ¶ And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that were with him by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in foure companies.

35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, & stood in the entring of the gate of the citie: and Abimelech rose up, and the people that were with him from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men.

37 And Gaal spake again, and said, See, there come people down by the middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of Meonenim.

38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who is Abimelech, that we should serve him? is not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.

40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, & many were overthrown and wounded, even unto the entring of the gate.

41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: & Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came to passe on the morrow, that the people went out into the field, and they told Abimelech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and behold, the people were come forth out of the city, and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, & the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entring of the gate of the citie, and the two other companies ran upon all the people that were in the fields, & slew them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the citie all that day, and he took the citie, and slew the people that was therein, and beat down the citie, and sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entred into an hold of the house of the god Berith.

47 And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together.

48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him, and Abimelech took an ax in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen me do, make hast, and do as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them: so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, & took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the doore of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And a certain woman cast a piece of a milstone upon Abimelechs head, and all to brake his scull.

54 Then he called hastily unto the young man his armour-bearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, & he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ Thus God rendred the wickednesse of Abimelech which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren.

57 And all the evill of the men of Shechem, did God render upon their heads: and upon them came the curse of Iotham the son of Jerubbaal.

CHAP. X.

1 *Tola judgeth Israel.* 7 *The Philistines and Ammonites oppresse Israel.* 15 *Upon their repentance God pitieth them.*

AND after Abimelech, there arose to defend Israel, Tola the son of Puah, the

son of Dodo, a man of Issachar, and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died and was buried in Shamir.

3 ¶ And after him arose Iair a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons, that rode on thirty asse-colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called Havoth-jair unto this day, which *are* in the land of Gilead.

5 And Iair died, and was buried in Camon.

6 And the children of Israel did evill again in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim, & Ashtaroth, & the gods of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, & the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, & the gods of the Philistines, and forsook the LORD, and served not him.

7 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon.

8 And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel, eighteen years, all the children of Israel that *were* on the other side Iordan, in the land of the Amorites, which *is* in Gilead.

9 Moreover, the children of Ammon passed over Jordan, to fight also against Iudah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim.

11 And the LORD said unto the children of Israel, *Did* not *I deliver you* from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines?

12 The Zidonians also, and the Amalekites, and the Maonites did oppresse you, and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no more.

14 Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen, let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Israel said unto the LORD, We have sinned, do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee, deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and his soul was grieved for the misery of Israel.

17 Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in Gilead: and the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in Mizpeh.

18 And the people *and* princes of Gilead said one to another, What man *is he* that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Iephthahs covenant with the Gileadites.* 29 *His vow.* 34 *He performeth it on his daughter.*

NOw Iephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valour, and he *was* the son of an harlot: and Gilead begat Iephthah.

2 And Gileads wife bare him sons, and his wives sons grew up, and they thrust out Iephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our fathers house, for thou *art* the son of a strange woman.

3 Then Iephthah fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob; and there were gathered vain men to Iephthah, and went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to passe, in processe of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Iephthah out of the land of Tob:

6 And they said unto Iephthah, Come and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.

7 And Iephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate me, and expell me out of my fathers house? and why are ye come unto me now, when ye are in distresse.

8 And the elders of Gilead said unto Iephthah, Therefore we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon, and be our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Iephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me; shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Iephthah, the LORD be witnesse betweene us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Iephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Iephthah uttered all his words before the LORD in Mizpeh.

12 ¶ And Iephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Iephthah, Because Israel took away my land when they came up out of Egypt, from Arnon, even unto Iabbok, and unto Iordan: now therefore restore those *lands* again peaceably.

14 And Iephthah sent messengers again unto

unto the king of the children of Ammon.

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Iephthah, Israel tooke not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon.

16 But when Israel came up from Egypt and walked through the wilderneſſe, unto the Red ſea, and came to Kadeſh.

17 Then Israel ſent meſſengers unto the king of Edom, ſaying, Let me, I pray thee, paſſe through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken *thereto*. And in like manner they ſent unto the king of Moab, but he would not *conſent*: and Israel abode in Kadeſh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderneſſe, and compaſſed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, & came by the eaſt-ſide of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other ſide of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab, for Arnon *was* the border of Moab.

19 And Israel ſent meſſengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heſhbon; and Israel ſaid unto him, Let us paſſe, we pray thee, through thy land unto my place.

20 But Sihon truſted not Israel to paſſe through his coaſt: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Iaaz, and fought againſt Israel.

21 And the LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon & all his people into the hand of Israel, and they ſmote them: ſo Israel poſſeſſed all the land of the Amorites the inhabitants of that countrey.

22 And they poſſeſſed all the coaſt of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Iabbok, and from the wilderneſſe even unto Iordan.

23 So now the LORD God of Israel hath diſpoſſeſſed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and ſhouldeſt thou poſſeſſe it?

24 Wilt not thou poſſeſſe that which Chemoſh thy god giveth thee to poſſeſſe? ſo whomſoever the LORD our God ſhall drive out from before us, them will we poſſeſſe.

25 And now *art* thou any thing better then Balak the ſon of Zippor king of Moab? did he ever ſtrive againſt Israel, or did he ever fight againſt them.

26 While Israel dwelt in Heſhbon and her towns, and in Aroer and her towns, and in all the cities that *be* along by the coaſts of Arnon, three hundred years: why therefore did ye not recover *them* within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not ſinned againſt thee, but thou doſt me wrong to war againſt me: the LORD the Iudge, be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit, the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Iephthah which he ſent him.

29 ¶ Then the ſpirit of the LORD came upon Iephthah, and he paſſed over Gilead and Manaſſeh, and paſſed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he paſſed over unto the children of Ammon.

30 And Iephthah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and ſaid; If thou ſhalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands,

31 Then it ſhall be, that whatſoever cometh forth of the doores of my houſe to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, ſhall ſurely be the LORDS, and I will offer it up for a burnt-offering.

32 ¶ So Iephthah paſſed over unto the children of Ammon to fight againſt them, and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he ſmote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minnith, *even* twentie cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great ſlaughter: thus the children of Ammon were ſubdued before the children of Iſrael.

34 ¶ And Iephthah came to Mizpeh unto his houſe, & behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels & with dances, and ſhe *was* his onely childe: beſide her he had neither ſon nor daughter.

35 And it came to paſſe when he ſaw her, that he rent his clothes, and ſaid, Alas my daughter, thou haſt brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and I cannot go back.

36 And ſhe ſaid unto him, My father, *if* thou haſt opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; foraſmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, *even* of the children of Ammon.

37 And ſhe ſaid unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: Let me alone two moneths, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he ſaid, Go. And he ſent her away *for* two moneths, and ſhe went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to paſſe at the end of two moneths that ſhe returned unto her father, who did with her *according* to his vow which he had vowed: and ſhe knew no man. And it was a cuſtome in Iſrael:

40 *That* the daughters of Iſrael went yearly to lament the daughter of Iephthah the Gileadite, foure dayes in a year.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The Ephraimites quarrelling with Iephthah, and diſcerned by Shibboleth, are ſlain by the Gileadites.*

AND the men of Ephraim gathered themſelves together, and went north-

ward, and said unto Iephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to goe with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Iephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon, and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that yee delivered *me* not, I put my life in mine hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day to fight against me.

4 Then Iephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim because they said, Ye Gileadites are fugitives of Ephraim, among the Ephraimites, and among the Manassites.

5 And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites, and it was *so* that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over, that the men of Gilead said unto him, *Art* thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay.

6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Shibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce *it* right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites, fourtie and two thousand.

7 And Iephthah judged Israel six yeares, then died Iephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in *one* of the cities of Gilead.

8 ¶ And after him Ibzam of Bethlehem judged Israel.

9 And he had thirtie sons, and thirtie daughters *whom* he sent abroad, and took in thirtie daughters from abroad for his sons, And he judged Israel seven years:

10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Bethlehem.

11 ¶ And after him, Elon a Zebulonite judged Israel, & he judged Israel ten years.

12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the countrey of Zebulun.

13 ¶ And after him, Abdon the son of Hillel a Pirathonite judged Israel.

14 And he had fourtie sons, and thirtie nephews, that rode on threescore and ten asse colts, and he judged Israel eight years.

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amalekites.

CHAP. XIII.

2 *An Angel appeared to Manoahs wife:* 8 *He appeareth Manoah himself.* 24 *Samson is born.*

AND the children of Israel did evill again in the sight of the LORD, and the LORD delivered them into the hand of the Philistines fourty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name *was* Manoah, & his wife *was* barren and bare not.

3 And the angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, behold now, thou art barren and beareſt not, but thou shalt conceive and beare a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink not wine, nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing.

5 For lo, thou shalt conceive and beare a son, and no rasour shall come on his head, for the childe shall be a Nazarite unto God from the whom: and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.

6 ¶ Then the woman came, and told her husband, saying, A man of God came unto me, & his countenance *was* like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence *he was*, neither told he me his name.

7 But he said unto me, Behold thou shalt conceive and beare a son, and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean thing: for the childe shall be a Nazarite to God, from the womb to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then Manoah intreated the LORD and said, O my LORD, let the man of God which thou didst send, come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the childe that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah, and the angel of God came again unto the woman, as she sate in the field, but Manoah her husband was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me that came unto me *the other day*.

11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, *Art* thou the man that spakest unto the woman? and he said, *I am*.

12 And Manoah said, Now let thy words come to passe: how shall we order the childe, and *how* shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman, let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drinke, nor eat any unclean thing, all that I commanded her, let her observe.

15 And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee let us detein thee, untill we shall have made ready a kid for thee.

16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detein me, I wil not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt-

burnt-offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD: for Manoah knew not that he *was* an angel of the LORD.

17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, what *is* thy name, that when thy sayings come to passe, we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the LORD, said unto him: Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it *is* secret?

19 So Manoah took a kid, with a meat-offering, and offered *it* upon a rock unto the LORD, and *the angel* did wondrously, and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to passe, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar, and Manoah and his wife looked on *it*, and fell on their faces to the ground.

21 (But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Manoah and to his wife) then Manoah knew that he was an angel of the LORD.

22 And Manoah said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kil us, hee would not have received a burnt-offering and a meat-offering at our hands, neither would hee have shewed us all these things, nor would as at this time have told us *such things* as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, & called his name Samson, and the childe grew and the LORD blessed him.

25 And the spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in the camp of Dan, between Zorah and Eshtaol.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 *Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines.*
10 *His marriage feast.* 12 *and riddle.*
19 *He spoileth thirtie Philistines.*

AND Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timnath, of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath, of the daughters of the Philistines: now therefore get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, *Is there* never a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for mee, for shee pleaseth me wel.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the LORD, that hee sought an occasion against the Philistines; for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.

5 Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath, and behold, a young lion roared against him.

6 And the spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as hee would have rent a kid, and *he had* nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he hath done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman, and she pleased Samson well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion, and behold, *there was* a swarm of bees, and hony in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father, and mother, and he gave them and they did eat: but he told not them that hee had taken the hony out of the carcase of the lion.

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman, and Samson made there a feast for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to passe when they saw him, that they brought thirtie companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Samson said unto them, I will now put forth a riddle unto you if yee can certainly declare it mee, within the seven dayes of the feast, and finde it out; then I will give you thirtie sheets, and thirtie change of garments.

13 But if ye cannot declare it me, then shal ye give me thirtie sheets, and thirtie change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them: Out of the eater came forth meat, & out of the strong came forth sweetnesse. And they could not in three dayes expound the riddle.

15 And it came to passe on the seventh day, that they said unto Samsons wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy fathers house with fire, have yee called us to take that we have? *is it* not *so*?

16 And Samsons wife wept before him, and said, thou doest but hate mee, and lovest me not; thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told *it* me. And he said unto her, behold, I have not told *it* my father nor my mother, and shall I tel *it* thee?

17 And she wept before him the seven dayes, while the feast lasted, and it came to passe on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and shee told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter then hony? and what is stronger then a lion? And he said unto them, If yee had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And the ſpirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went downe to Aſhkelon, and ſlew thirtie men of them & took their ſpoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle, and his anger was kindled, and he went up to his fathers houſe.

20 But Samſons wife was *given* to his companion, whom he had uſed as his friend.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Samſon denied his wife, 3 burneth the Philiſtines corn with foxes and fire-brands. 7 He ſmiteth them hip and thigh, 14 and killeth them with a Jaw-bone.*

BUt it came to paſſe within a while after: in the time of wheat-harveſt, that Samſon viſited his wife with a kid, and he ſaid, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not ſuffer him to go in.

2 And her father ſaid, I verily thought that thou hadſt utterly hated her, therefore I gave her to thy companion: *is* not her youngeſt ſiſter fairer then ſhe? take her, I pray thee, in ſtead of her.

3 ¶ And Samſon ſaid concerning them; Now ſhall I bee more blameleſſe then the Philiſtines, though I do them a diſpleaſure.

4 And Samſon went and caught three hundred foxes, and tooke fire-brands, and turned tail to tail, and put a fire-brand in the midſt between two tails.

5 And when he had ſet the brands on fire, he let *them* go into the ſtanding-corn of the Philiſtines, and burnt up both the ſhocks, and alſo the ſtanding corn, with the vineyards *and* olives.

6 ¶ Then the Philiſtines ſaid, Who hath done this? And they anſwered, Samſon the ſon in law of the Timnite, becauſe hee had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Philiſtines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Samſon ſaid unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged on you, and after that I will ceaſe.

8 And he ſmote them hip and thigh with a great ſlaughter: and he went downe and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam.

9 ¶ Then the Philiſtines went up, and pitched in Iudah, and ſpread themſelves in Lehi.

10 And the men of Judah ſaid, Why are ye come up againſt us? And they anſwered, To bind Samſon are we come up, to do to him, as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thouſand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam, and ſaid to Samſon, Knoweſt thou not that the Philiſtines *are* rulers over us? What *is* this *that* thou haſt done unto us? And hee ſaid unto them, As they did unto me, ſo have I done unto them.

12 And they ſaid unto him, We are come down to binde thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philiſtines. And Samſon ſaid unto them, Swear unto me that ye will not fall upon me your ſelves.

13 And they ſpake unto him, ſaying, Not but we will binde thee faſt, and deliver thee into their hand, but ſurely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 ¶ And when he came unto Lehi, the Philiſtines ſhouted againſt him: and the ſpirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that were upon his arm, became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands looſed from off his hands.

15 And he found a new Jaw-bone of an aſſe, and put forth his hand and took it, and ſlew a thouſand men therewith.

16 And Samſon ſaid, With the Jaw-bone of an aſſe, heaps upon heaps, with the Jaw of an aſſe have I ſlain a thouſand men.

17 And it came to paſſe when he had made an end of ſpeaking, that hee caſt away the Jaw-bone out of his hand, and called that place Ramath-lehi.

18 ¶ And he was ſore a thirſt, and called on the LORD, and ſaid, thou haſt given this great deliverance into the hand of thy ſervant, and now ſhall I die for thirſt, and fall into the hand of the uncircumciſed?

19 But God clave an hollow place that *was* in the Jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, his ſpirit came again and hee revived, wherefore he called the name thereof En-hakkore, which *is* in Lehi unto this day.

20 And he Iudged Iſrael in the dayes of the Philiſtines twentie years.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Samſon carrieth away the gates of Gaza. 4 Delilah corrupted by the Philiſtines, enticeth him. 15 and overcometh him. 21 The Philiſtines put out his eyes. 22 The manner of his death.*

THen went Samſon to Gaza, and ſaw there an harlot, and went in unto her.

2 *And it was told* the Gazites, ſaying, Samſon is come hither. And they compaſſed *him* in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the citie, and were quiet all the night, ſaying, In the morning when it is day, we ſhall kill him.

3 And Samſon lay till midnight, and aroſe at midnight, and took the doores of the gate of the citie: and the two poſts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put *them* upon his ſhoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that *is* before Hebron.

4 ¶ And it came to paſſe afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whoſe name *was* Delilah.

5 And the lords of the Philiſtines came up unto her, and ſaid unto her, Entice him, and ſee wherein his great ſtrength *lieth*: and by what *means* we may prevail againſt him, that

that we may binde him, to afflict him, and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred *pieces* of silver.

6 And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength *lieth*, and where with thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Samson said unto her, If they binde me with seven green withs, that were never dried, then shall I bee weak, and be as another man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs, which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9 (Now *there were* men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber) And she said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs as a threed of tow is broken when it toucheth the fire, so his strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they binde me fast with new ropes that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson, (and *there were* layers in wait abiding in the chamber) And he brake them from off his arms like a threed.

13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell mee wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened *it* with the pin: and said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.

15 ¶ And she said unto him, How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart *is* not with me? Thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told mee wherein thy great strength *lieth*.

16 And it came to passe, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul was vexed unto death.

17 And he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a rasour upon mine head, for I *have been* a Nazarite unto God from my mothers wombe: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any *other* man.

18 And when Delilah saw that hee had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for hee hath sheweth mee all his heart, Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And she made him sleep upon her knees, and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head, and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20 And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awake out of his sleep, and said, I will goe out as at other times before, and shake my self. And he wist not that the LORD was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Philistines took him, & put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brasse, and he did grinde in the prison house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again, after he was shaven.

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together, for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god, and to rejoyce: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemie, and the destroyer of our countrey, which slew many of us.

25 And it came to passe when their heart were merry, that they said, Call for Samson that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house, and he made them sport, and they set him between the pillars.

26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women: and all the lords of the Philistines *were* there: and *there were* upon the roof about three thousand men and women that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called unto the Lord, and said, O LORD God, remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars, upon which the house stood, and on which it was born up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Samson said, Let me die with the Philistines, and he bowed himself with *all his* might, and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein: so the dead which he slew at his death, were moe then they which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren, and all the house of his father, came down and took him, and brought *him* up, and buried him between Zorah and Eshaol, in the burying place of Manoah his father, and hee judged Israel twenty years.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Micah restoring the stolen money to his mother, she maketh images. 7 He hireth a Levite to be his priest.

AND there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name *was* Micah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred *shekels* of silver, that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears; behold, the silver is with mee, I took it. And his mother said, Blessed *be thou* of the LORD, my son.

3 And when hee had restored the eleven hundred *shekels* of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD, from my hand, for my son, to make a graven image: and a molten image; now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother, and his mother took two hundred *shekels* of silver, and gave them to the founder who made thereof a graven image, and a molten image; and they were in the house of Micah.

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 In those dayes *there was* no king in Israel, *but* every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 ¶ And there was a young man out of Bethlehem-Judah, of the family of Judah, who *was* a Levite, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the citie, from Bethlehem-Judah, to sojourn where he could finde *a place*: & he came to mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, as he journeyed.

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I *am* a Levite of Bethlehem-Judah, and I go to sojourn where I may finde *a place*.

10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten *shekels* of silver by the year, and a suite apparell, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man, and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah consecrated the Levite, and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to *my priest*.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The Danites send five men to seek an inheritance. 27 They win Laish.

IN those dayes *there was* no king in Israel: and in those dayes, the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day *all their* inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent to their familie, five men from their coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

3 When they *were* by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this *place*? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that wee may know whether our way which wee go shall bee prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the LORD is your way wherein ye go.

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, & came to Laish, & saw the people that *were* therein, how they dwelt carelesse, after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure, and *there was* no magistrate in the land that might put *them* to shame in any thing, and they *were* far from the Zidonians, and had no businesse with any man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to Zorah, and Eshtaol: and their brethren said unto them, What *say* ye?

9 And they said, Arise, that wee may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and behold, it *is* very good; and *are* ye still, be not slothfull to go: and to enter to possesse the land.

10 When ye go, yee shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land; for God hath given it into your hands; a place where *there is* no want of any thing that *is* in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites out of Zorah & out of Eshtaol, six hundred men, appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in Kirjath-jearim in Judah: wherefore they called that place Mehaneh-dan, unto this day: behold, *it is* behinde Kirjath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah.

14 ¶ Then answered the five men that went to spie out the countrey of Laish, & said unto their brethren, Do yee know that there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what yee have to do.

15 And

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, *even* unto the house of Micah, and saluted him.

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which *were* of the children of Dan, stood by the entring of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spie out the land, went up, *and* came in thither, *and* took the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entring of the gate, with the six hundred men that were appointed with wapeons of war.

18 And these went into Micahs house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image, then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us a father and a priest *is it* better for thee to bee a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou bee a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the priests heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned, and departed, and put the little ones, and the cattell, and the cariage before them.

22 ¶ *And* when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that *were* in the houses near to Micahs house, were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dan; and they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, that thou comest with such a companie?

24 And hee said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and yee are gone away; and what have I more? & what *is* this *that* yee say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the childrē of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice bee heard among us, lest angrie fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they *were* too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took *the things* which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish, unto a people *that were* at quiet, and secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the citie with fire.

28 And *there was* no deliverer, because it *was* far from Zidon, and they had no businesse with any man; & it *was* in the valley that *lieth* by Beth-rehob; and they built a citie, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the citie Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the citie *was* Laish at the first.

30 ¶ And the children of Dan set up the graven image, and Jonathan the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, hee and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan, untill the day of the captivitie of the land.

31 And they set him up Micahs graven image, which he made, all the time that the house of God was in Shilo.

CHAP. XIX.

1 A Levite going to Bethlehem to fetch home his wife, 16 An old man entertaineth him at Gibeah. 22 The Gibeathites abuse his concubines death.

AND it came to passe in those dayes, when *there was* no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who took to him a concubine out of Bethlehem-Judah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her fathers house to Bethlehem-Judah, and was there foure whole moneths.

3 And her husband arose and went after her to speak friendly unto her, *and* to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses; and she brought him into her fathers house, & when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoyced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsels father, reteined him, and hee abode with him three dayes: so they did eat and drink, and lodge there.

5 And it came to passe on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsels father said unto his son in law, Comfort thine heart with a morsell of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sate down and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsels father had said unto the man, Bee content I pray thee, and tarrie all night, and let thine heart be merrie.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore hee lodged there again.

8 And hee arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart, and the damsels father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried untill afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he and his concubine, and his servant; his father in law, the damsels father said unto him, Behold now the day draweth towards evening, I pray you, tarrie all night; behold the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merrie; and to morrow get you early on your way, that you mayest go home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against Iebus, (which *is* Ierusalem) and *there were* with him two asses saddled, his concubine also *was* with him.

11 *And* when they *were* by Iebus, the day was far spent, and the servant said unto his master, Come I pray thee, and let us turn in unto the city of the Iebusites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that *is* not of the children of Israel, we will passe over to Gibeah.

13 And he said to his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gibeah or in Ramah.

14 And they passed on and went their way, and the sun went down upon them *when they went* by Gibeah, which *belongeth* to Benjamin.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in *and* to lodge in Gibeah: and when he went in, he sate him down in a street of the city: for *there was* no man that took them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at even, which *was* also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeah, but the men of the place *were* Benjamites.

17 And when he had lift up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We *are* passing from Bethlehem-Iudah, toward the side of mount Ephraim, from thence *am* I: and I went to Bethlehem-Iudah, but I *am now* going to the house of the LORD: and there *is* no man that receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses, and there is bread and wine also for me and for thy handmaid: and for the young man *which is* with thy servants: *there is* no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, Peace *be* with thee; howsoever, *let* all thy wants *lie* upon me; only lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ *Now* as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Belial, beset the house round about, *and* beat at the doore, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And the man, the master of the house went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, *nay*, I pray you, do not so wickedly: seeing that this man is come into mine house, do not this folly.

24 Behold, *here is* my daughter a maiden, and his Concubine; them will I bring out now, and humble yee them, and do with them what seemeth good unto *you*: but unto this man do not so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him, so the man took his Concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all the night untill the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the doore of the mans house, where her lord *was*, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doores of the house, and went out to go his way: and behold, the woman his Concubine was fallen down at the doore of the house, and her hands *were* upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going: but none answered. Then the man took her up upon an asse: and the man rose up, and gate him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife and laid hold on his Concubine, and divided her, *together* with her bones into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it, said, There was no such deed done nor seen, from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt, unto this day: consider of it, take advice, and speak *your mindes*.

CHAP. XX.

1 *The Levite in a generall assembly declareth his wrong.* 8 *Their decree.* 26 *The Benjamites are destroyed.*

THen all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together, as one man, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the LORD in Mizpeh.

2 And the chief of all the people, *even* of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, foure hundred thousand foot men ỹ drew sword.

3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was this wickednesse?

4 And the Levite the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, I came into Gibeah that *belongeth* to Benjamin, I and my Concubine to lodge.

5 And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: *and* my Concubine have they forced, that she is dead.

6 And I took my Concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed lewdnesse and folly in Israel.

7 Be-

7 Behold, ye *are* all children of Israel, give here you advice and counsell.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any *of us* go to his tent, neither will we any *of us* turn into his house.

9 But now, this *shall be* the thing which we will do to Gibeah, *we will go up* by lot against it:

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victuall for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

12 ¶ And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribes of Benjamin, saying, What wickednesse *is* this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, the children of Belial, which *are* in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and put away evill from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel:

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities, unto Gibeah, to go out to battel against the children of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbred at that time out of ỳ cities, twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbred seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people *there were* seven hundred chosen men left-handed, every one could sling stones at an haire *breadth*, and not misse.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbred foure hundred thousand men that drew sword; all these *were* men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the house of God, and asked counsell of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battel against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, Iudah *shall go up* first.

19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battel against Benjamin, and the men of Israel put themselves in aray to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day, twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Israel encouraged themselves, and set their battel again in aray in the place where they put themselves in aray the first day.

23 (And the children of Israel went up and wept before the LORD untill even, and asked counsell of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battel against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

25 And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again, eighteen thousand men, all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Israel, and all the people went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept; and sate there before the LORD, and fasted that day untill even, and offered burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Israel enquired of the LORD, (for the ark of the covenant of God *was* there in those dayes,

28 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in those dayes) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battel against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Israel set liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went up against the childrē of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in aray against Gibeah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, *and* were drawn away from the city, and they began to smite of the people, *and* kill as at other times, in the high-waves, of which one goeth up to the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel.

32 And the children of Benjamin said, They *are* smitten down before us as at the first: but the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city, unto the high-wayes.

33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in aray at Baal-tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel came forth out of their places, *even* out of the medows of Gibeah.

34 And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battel was sore: but they knew not that evill *was* neer them.

35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day, twenty and five thousand and an hundred men; all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait

which they had set beside Gibeah.

37 And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah, and the liers in wait drew *themselves* along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed signe between the men of Israel and the liers in wait, that they should make a great flame with smoke to rise up out of the citie.

39 And when the men of Israel retired in the battel, Benjamin began to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons; for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as *in* the first battel.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city, with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behinde them, and behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon thē.

42 Therefore they turned *their backs* before the men of Israel, unto the way of the wilderneſſe, but the battel overtook them: and them which *came* out of the cities, they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 *Thus* they enclosed the Benjamites round about, *and* chased them, *and* trode them down with ease over against Gibeah toward the sun-rising.

44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these *were* men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderneſſe unto the rook of Rimmon, and they gleaned of them in the highwayes five thousand men, and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin, were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valour.

47 But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderneſſe unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon foure moneths.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of every city, as the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.

CHAP. XXI.

1 The people bewailing the desolation of Benjamin, 16 advise them to surprize the virgins that danced at Shiloh.

NOw the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.

2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lift up their voices, and wept sore:

3 And said, O LORD God of Israel, why is this come to passe in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel?

4 And it came to passe on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings.

5 And the children of Israel said, Who *is there* among all the tribes of Israel, that came not up with the cōgregation unto the LORD? for they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day:

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD, that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 ¶ And they said, What one *is there* of the tribes of Israel, that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? and behold, there came none to the camp from Iabesh-Gilead to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbred, and behold, *there were* none of the inhabitants of Iabesh-Gilead there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valianteſt, and commanded them, saying, Go, and smite the inhabitants of Iabesh-Gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this *is* the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lien by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Iabesh-Gilead, foure hundred young virgins that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp of Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent *some* to speak to the children of Benjamin that *were* in the rock Rimmon, and to call peaceably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Iabesh-Gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit, we may not give them wives of our daughters: for the children of Israel have sworn, saying, Cursed be he

he that giveth a wife to Benjamin.

19 Then they said, Behold *there is* a feast of the LORD in Shiloh yearly *in a place* which is on the north-side of Beth-el, on the east-side of the high-way that goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebanon.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards.

21 And see, and behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not give unto them at this time, *that* you should be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took *them* wives according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe, and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 In those dayes *there was* no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

THE BOOKE OF RVTH.

CHAP. I.

1 *Elimelech driven by famine into Moab, dyeth there.* 6 *Naomi returning home.* 14 *Ruth accompanieth her.*

NOw it came to passe in the dayes when the judges ruled, that there was a famine in the land: and a certain man of Bethlehem-Judah went to sojourn in the countrey of Moab, he and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man *was* Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, Ephraimites of Bethlehem-Judah: and they came into the countrey of Moab, and continued there.

3 And Elimelech Naomies husband died: and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they took them wives of the women of Moab: the name of the one *was* Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelleth there about ten years.

5 And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 ¶ Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the countrey of Moab: for she hath heard in the countrey of Moab, how that the Lord had visited his people, in giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her: and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, Go, return each to her mothers house: the LORD deal kindely with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that you may finde rest, each *of you* in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them: and they lift up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye goe with me? *are* there yet *any moe* sons in my womb, that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again my daughters, go *your way*, for I am too old to have an husband: if I should say, I have hope, *if* I should have a husband also to night, and should also bear sons.

13 Would ye tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters: for it grieveth me much for your sakes, that the hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lift up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her mother in law, but Ruth clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto her gods: return thou after thy sister in law.

16 And Ruth said, Intreat me not to leave thee, *or* to return from following after thee for whither thou goest, I will go, & where thou lodgest, I will lodge, thy people *shall be* my people, and thy God my God.

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the LORD do so to me, and more also, *if ought* but death part thee and me.

18 When she saw that she was stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went untill they came to Bethlehem: And it came to passe when they were come to Bethlehem, that all the city was moved about them, and they said, *Is* this Naomi?

20 And

20 And ſhe ſaid unto them, Call me not Naomi, call me Mara: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why then call ye me Naomi, ſeeing the LORD hath teſtified againſt me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabiteſſe her daughter in law with her, which returned out of the countrey of Moab: and they came to Beth-lehem in the beginning of barley-harveſt.

CHAP. II.

1 Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz, 4 Boaz taking knowledge of her. 8 ſheweth her great favour.

AND Naomi had a kinſman of her huſbands, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name *was* Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabiteſſe ſaid unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and glean eares of corn after *him*, in whoſe ſight I ſhall finde grace. And ſhe ſaid unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And ſhe went, and came, gleaning and in the field after the reapers: and her hap was to light on a part of the field *belonging* unto Boaz, who *was* of the kindred of Elimelech.

4 ¶ And behold, Boaz came from Beth-lehem, & ſaid unto the reapers, The LORD *be* with you: and they anſwered him, The LORD bleſſed thee.

5 Then ſaid Boaz unto his ſervant that was ſet over the reapers, Whoſe damſel *is* this?

6 And the ſervant that was ſet over the reapers, anſwered and ſaid, It *is* the Moabitiſh damſel that came back with Naomi out of the countrey of Moab:

7 And ſhe ſaid, I pray you, let me glean, and gather after the reapers amongſt the ſheaves: ſo ſhe came, and hath continued even from the morning untill now, that ſhe tarried a little in the houſe.

8 Then ſaid Boaz unto Ruth, Heareſt thou not my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here faſt by my maidens.

9 Let thine eyes *be* on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men, that they ſhall not touch thee? and when thou art a thirſt, go unto the veſſels, and drink of *that* which the young men have drawn.

10 Then ſhe fell on her face, and bowed her ſelf to the ground, and ſaid unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou ſhouldeſt take knowledge of mee, ſeeing, I *am* a ſtranger?

11 And Boaz anſwered and ſaid unto her, It hath fully been ſhewed me, all that thou haſt done unto thy mother in law ſince the death of thine husband: and *how* thou haſt left thy father and they mother, & the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou kneweſt not heretofore.

12 The LORD recompenſe thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the Lord God of Iſrael, under whoſe wings thou art come to truſt.

13 Then ſhe ſaid, Let me finde favour in thy ſight, my lord, for that thou haſt comforted me, and for that thou haſt ſpoken friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Boaz ſaid unto her, At meal-time come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morſell in the vinegar. And ſhe ſate beſide the reapers: and he reached her parched *corn*, and ſhe did eat and was ſufficed, and left.

15 And when ſhe was riſen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, ſaying, Let her glean even among the ſheaves, and reproch her not.

16 And let fall alſo *ſome* of the handfuls of purpoſe for her, and leave them that ſhe may glean *them*, and rebuke her not.

17 So ſhe gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that ſhee had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And ſhe took *it* up, and went into the city; and her mother in law ſaw what ſhe had gleaned: and ſhe brought forth, and gave to her that ſhe had reſerved, after the was ſufficed.

19 And her mother in law ſaid unto her, Where haſt thou gleaned to day? and where wroughteſt thou? bleſſed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And ſhe ſhewed her mother in law with whom ſhe had wrought and ſaid, The mans name with whom I wrought to day, *is* Boaz.

20 And Naomi ſaid unto her daughter in law, Bleſſed *be* he of the LORD who hath not left off his kindneſſe to the living & to the dead. And Naomi ſaid unto her, The man *is* near of kin unto us, one of our next kinſmen.

21 And Ruth the Moabiteſſe ſaid, He ſaid unto me alſo, Thou ſhalt keep faſt by my young men, untill they have ended all my harveſt.

22 And Naomi ſaid unto Ruth her daughter in law, *It is* good my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee not in any other field.

23 So ſhe kept faſt by the maidens of Boaz to glean, unto the end of barley-harveſt, and of wheat-harveſt, and dwelt with her mother in law.

CHAP. III.

1 By Naomi's inſtruction. 5 Ruth lieth at Boaz his feet. 8 Boaz acknowledgeth the right of a kinſman.

THEN Naomi her mother in law ſaid unto her, My daughter, ſhall I not ſeek reſt for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And

2 And now *is* not Boaz of our kindred with whose maidens thou wast? behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshing-floore.

3 Wash thy self therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floore: but make not thy self known unto the man, untill he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet: and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me, I will do.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floore, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to passe at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself: and behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who *art* thou? And she answered, I *am* Ruth thine handmaid, spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou a near kinsman.

10 And he said, Blessed *be* thou of the LORD my daughter: *for* thou hast shewed more kindnesse in the latter end, then at the beginning, in as much as thou followedst not young man, whether poore or rick.

11 And now my daughter, fear not, I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the city of my people doth know, that thou *art* a vertuous woman.

12 And now it is true, that I *am thy* near kinsman: howbeit there is a kinsman nearer them I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, *that* if he will perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well, let him do the kinsmans part; but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, *as* the LORD liveth: lie down untill the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet untill the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, Let it not be known that a woman came into the floore.

15 Also he said, Bring the vail that thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six *measures* of barley, and laid *it* on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who *art* thou my daughter? and she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six *measures* of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, untill thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, untill he have finished the thing this day.

CHAP. IIII.

1 *Boaz called into judgement the next kinsman. 6 He refusing the redemption. 9 Boaz buyeth the inheritance. 10 He marrieth Ruth.*

THen went Boaz up to the gate, and sate him down there: and behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz spake, came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one, turn a side, sit dowh here. And he turned aside, and sate down.

2 And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sate down.

3 And he said unto the kinsman, Naomi that is come again out of the countrey of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which *was* our brother Elimelechs.

4 And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy *it* before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem *it*, redeem *it*; but if thou wilt not redeem *it*, *then* tell me, that I may know: for *there is* none to redeem *it* besides thee, and I *am* after thee. And he said, I will redeem *it*.

5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi: thou must buy *it* also of Ruth the Moabitesse, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem *it* for my self, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thy self, for I cannot redeem it.

7 Now this *was the manner* in former time in Israel, concerning redeeming, and concerning changing: for to confirm all things: a man plucked off his shoe, and gave *it* to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Israel.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy *it* for thee: so he drew off his shoe.

9 ¶ And Boaz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye *are* witnesses this day, that I have bought all that *was* Elimelechs, and all that *was* Chilions, and Mahlons, of the hand of Naomi.

10 Moreover, Ruth the Moabitesse, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye *are* witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that *were* in the gate, and the elders said, *We are* witnesses, The LORD make her woman that is come into thine house, like Rachel, & like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel: and

and do thou worthily in Ephratah, and be famous in Beth-lehem.

12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez (whom Tamar bare unto Judah) of the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

13 ¶ So Boas took Ruth and she was his wife: & when he went in unto her, the Lord gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And the woman said unto Naomi, Blessed *be* the LORD which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of *thy* life, and a nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter in law which loveth thee, wich is better to thee then seven sons, hath born him.

16 And Naomi took the childe, and laid it in her bosome, and became nurse unto it.

17 And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi, and they called his name Obed: he *is* the father of Jesse, the father of David.

18 ¶ Now these are the generations of Pharez: Pharez begat Hezron,

19 And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat Amminadab,

20 And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nahshon begat Salmon,

21 And Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat Obed,

22 And Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat David.

THE FIRST BOOKE OF SAMVEL,

Otherwijse called, The first booke of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

1 *Elkanah and his two wives.* 10 *Hannahs prayer.* 20 *Samuel is born;* 24 *and presented to the LORD.*

NOw there was a certain man of Ramathaim-zophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name *was* Eliakim, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephrathite:

2 And he had two wives, the name of the one *was* Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah; & Peninnah had children but Hannah had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city yearly, to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in Shiloh; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the LORD, *were* there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Elkanah offered, he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters portions.

5 But unto Hannah he gave a worthy portion: for he loved Hannah, but the LORD had shut up her womb;

6 And her adversarie also provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the Lord had shut up her womb.

7 And *as* he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she shept, and did not eat.

8 Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? *am* not I better to thee then ten sons;

9 ¶ So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk; (now Eli the priest sate upon a seat by a post of the temple of the LORD.)

10 And she was in bitternesse of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

11 And she vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, & remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid a man-childe, then I will give him unto the LORD all the dayes of his life, and there shall no rasour come upon his head.

12 And it came to passe as she continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.

13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart, only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

15 And Hannah answered, & said, No, my lord, I *am* a woman of a sorrowfull spirit; I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before ỹ Lord.

16 Count not thine hand-maid for a daughter of Belial: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered, and said, Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, Let thine handmaid finde grace in thy sight. So the woman went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more *sad*.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah; and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife

wife, and the LORD remembred her.

20 Wherefore it came to paſſe, when the time was come about, after Hannah had conceived, that ſhe bare a ſon, and called his name Samuel, *ſaying*, Becauſe I have asked him of the LORD.

21 And the man Elkanah, & all his houſe, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly ſacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not up: for ſhe ſaid unto her husband, *I will not go up* untill the childe be weaned: and *then* I will bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there abide for ever.

23 And Elkanah her husband ſaid unto her, Do what ſeemeth thee good, tarry untill thou have weaned him, only the LORD eſtabliſh his word: ſo the woman abode, and gave her ſon ſuck untill ſhe weaned him.

24 ¶ And when ſhe had weaned him, ſhe took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephah of floure, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the houſe of the LORD in Shiloh: and the childe *was* young.

25 And they ſlew a bullock, and brought the childe to Eli.

26 And ſhe ſaid, Oh my lord, *as* thy ſoul liveth, my lord, I *am* the woman that ſtood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27 For this childe I prayed, and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him.

28 Therefore alſo I have lent him to the LORD as long as he liveth, he ſhall be lent to the LORD. And he worſhipped the LORD there.

CHAP. II.

1 *Hannahs ſong.* 12 *The ſin of Elies ſons.* 18 *Samuels miniſterie.* 27 *A propheſie againſt Elies houſe.*

AND Hannah prayed, and ſaid, My heart rejoyceth in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies: becauſe I rejoyce in thy ſalvation.

2 *There is* none holy as the LORD for *there is* none beſide thee: neither *is there* any rock like our God.

3 Talk no more ſo exceeding proudly, let not arrogancie come out of your mouth: for the LORD *is* a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 The bows of the mighty men *are* broken, and they that ſtumbled *are* girt with ſtrength.

5 *They that were* full, have hired out themſelves for bread, and *they that were* hungry, ceaſed ſo that the barren hath born ſeven, and ſhe that hath many children, is waxed feeble.

6 The LORD killeth, and maketh alive, he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

7 The LORD maketh poore, and maketh rich; he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

8 He raiſeth up the poore out of the duſt, *and* lifteth up the begger from the dunghill, to ſet *them* among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth *are* the LORDS, and he hath ſet the world upon them.

9 He will keep the feet of his ſaints, and the wicked ſhall be ſilent in darkneſſe; for by ſtrength ſhall no man prevail.

10 The adverſaries of the LORD ſhall be broken to pieces; out af heaven ſhall he thunder upon them: the LORD ſhall judge the ends of the earth, and he ſhall give ſtrength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his anointed.

11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his houſe, and the childe did miniſter unto the LORD before Eli the prieſt.

12 ¶ Now the ſons of Eli *were* ſons of Belial, they knew not the LORD.

13 And the prieſts cuſtome with the people *was*, *that* when any man offered ſacrifice, the prieſts ſervant came, while the fleſh was in ſeething, with a fleeſh-hook of teeth in his hand.

14 And he ſtrook *it* into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleſh-hook brought up, the prieſt took for himſelf, ſo they did in Shiloh, unto all the Iſraelites that came thither.

15 Alſo before they burnt the fat, the prieſts ſervant came, and ſaid to the man that ſacrificed, Give fleſh to roſt for the prieſt, for he will not have ſodden fleſh of thee, but raw.

16 And if any man ſaid unto him, Let them no fail to burn the fat preſently, and *then* take *as much* as thy ſoul deſireth: then he would anſwer him, *Nay*, but thou ſhalt give it me now; and if not, I will take it by force.

17 Wherefore the ſin of the young men was very great before the LORD: for men abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 ¶ But Samuel miniſtred before the LORD, *being* a childe, girded with a linen ephod.

19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought *it* to him from year to year, when ſhe came up with her husband, to offer the yearly ſacrifice.

20 ¶ And Eli bleſſed Elkanah, and his wife, and ſaid, The LORD give thee ſeed of this woman, for the loan which is lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

21 And the LORD viſited Hannah, ſo that ſhe conceived and bare three ſons, and two daughters, and the childe Samuel grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his ſons did unto all Iſrael, and how they lay with the women that aſſem-

assembled at the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do yee such things? for I hear of your evill dealings, by all this people.

24 Nay my sons: for it is no good report that I hear; ye make the LORDS people to transgresse.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the LORD would slay them.

26 (And the childe Samuel grew on, and was in a favour both with the LORD, and also with men.)

27 ¶ And there came a man of God, unto Eli, and said unto him, thus saith the Lord, Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaohs house.

28 And did I chose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priests to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore kick ye at my sacrifice, & at mine offering which I have commanded *in my* habitation, and honourest thy sons above me, to make your selves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, I saith indeed, *that* thy house, and the house of thy father should walk before me for ever: but now the Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that honour me, I will honour, and they that despise me, shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the dayes come that I will cut off thine arm, & the arm of thy fathers house, that there shal not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see an enemy *in my* habitation, in all the wealth which *God* shall give Israel: and there shall not be an old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, *whom* I shall not cut off from mine altar, *shall be* to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die in the flower of their age.

34 And this *shal be* a signe unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas: in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And I will raise me up a faithfull priest, *that* shall do according to *that* which *is* in mine heart, and in my minde: and I will build him, a sure house, and he shall walk before mine Anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to passe *that* every one that is left in thine house, shall come *and* crouch to him for a piece of silver, and a morsel of bread, and shall say, Put me (I pray thee) into one of the priests offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

CHAP. III.

1 *How the word of the Lord was first revealed to Samuel.* 11 *God telleth Samuel the destruction of Elies house.*

AND the childe Samuel ministred unto the LORD before Eli; and the word of the LORD was precious in those dayes, *there was* no open vision.

2 And it came to passe at that time, when Eli *was* laid down in his place; and his eyes began to wax dim, *that* hee could not see.

3 And yer the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God *was*, and Samuel was laid down to *sleep*.

4 That the LORD called Samuel, and he answered, Here *am* I.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here *am* I, for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, *Here* am I, for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son, lie down again.

7 Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

8 And the Lord called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here *am* I, for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the childe.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down, and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, speak Lord, for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak, for thy servant heareth.

11 ¶ And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the eares of every one that heareth it, shall tingle.

12 In that day; I will perform against Eli, all things which I have spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 For I have told him, that I wil judge his house for ever, for the iniquity which he knoweth, because his sons made themselves vile, and he restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Elies house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 ¶ And Samuel lay untill the morning and

and opened the doores of the house of the LORD; and Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel my son. And he answered, Here *am* I.

17 And he said, What *is* the thing that the LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me. God do so to thee, and more also; if thou hide *any* thing from me, of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him, And he said, It *is* the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel *was* established *to be* a prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh, by the word of the LORD.

CHAP. IIII.

1 *The Israelites are overcome of the Philistines.* 11 *The ark is taken, and Elies sons are slain.* 12 *Eli hearing the news, breaketh his neck.*

AND the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battell, and pitched beside Eben-ezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphek.

2 And the Philistines put themselves in aray against Israel; and *when* they joyned battel, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they slew of the army in the field about foure thousand men.

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the Philistines? Let us fetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of Shiloh unto us, that when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth *between* the cherubims, and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, *were* there, with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What *meaneth* the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Wo unto us: for there hath not been such a thing heretofore.

8 Wo unto us, who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these *are* the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wildernesse.

9 Be strong, & quit your selves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye bee not servants unto the Hebrews, as they have been to you: quit your selves like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter, for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 And the ark of God was taken: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were slain.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Eli sate upon a seat by the way-side, watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city and told it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying; he said, What *meaneth* the noise of his tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli *was* ninety and eight years old, and his eyes were dim that hee could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I *am* he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he said, What is there done, my son.

17 And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to passe when hee made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavie. And he had judged Israel fourty yeares.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law Phinehas wife was with child *neer* to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law, and her husband were dead, she bowed her self and travelled; for her pains came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death, the women that stood by her, said unto her, Fear not, for thou hast born a son, But she answered not, neither did shee regard *it*.

21 And she named the childe Ichabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: (because the ark of God was taken, and

becauſe of her father in law and her husband.)

22 And ſhe ſaid, The glory is departed from Iſrael: for the ark of God is taken.

CHAP. V.

1 *The Philiſtines bring the ark into the houſe of Dagon.* 3 *Dagon falleth down.* 6, 8, 10 *They are ſmitten with emrods.*

AND the Philiſtines tooke the ark of God, & brought it from Eben-ezer unto Aſhdod.

2 When the Philiſtines tooke the ark of God, they brought it into the houſe of Dagon, and ſet it by Dagon.

3 ¶ And when they of Aſhdod aroſe early on the morrow, Behold, Dagon *was* fallen upon his face to the earth, before the ark of the LORD, and they took Dagon, and ſet him in his place again.

4 And when they aroſe early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon *was* fallen upon his face to the ground, before the ark of the LORD: and the head of Dagon, and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threſhold, only the *ſtump* of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the prieſts of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagons houſe, tread on the threſhold of Dagon in Aſhdod, unto this day.

6 But the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Aſhdod, & he deſtroyed them and ſmote them with emrods, even Aſhdod, and the coaſts thereof.

7 And when the men of Aſhdod, ſaw that *it was* ſo, they ſaid, The ark of the God of Iſrael ſhall not abide with us: for his hand is ſore upon us, and upon Dagon our God.

8 They ſent therefore, and gathered all the lords of the Philiſtines unto them, and ſaid, What ſhall we doe with the ark of the God of Iſrael? And they anſwered, Let the ark of the God of Iſrael be caried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Iſrael about *thither*.

9 And it was *ſo*, that after they had carried it about, the hand of the LORD was againſt the city with a very great deſtruction: and he ſmote the men of the citie both ſmal and great, & they had emrods in their ſecret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they ſent the ark of God to Ekron, and it came to paſſe as the ark of God came to Ekron; that the Ekronites cried out, ſaying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Iſrael to us, to ſlay us, and our people.

11 So they ſent and gathered together al the lords of the Philiſtines, and ſaid, Send away the ark of the God of Iſrael, and let it go againe to his own place, that it ſlay us not and our people: for there was a deadly deſtruction throughout al the city, the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that died not, were ſmitten with the emrods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The Philiſtines conſult to ſend back the ark.* 19 *The people are ſmitten for looking into it.*

AND the ark of the LORD was in the countrey of the Philiſtines ſeven moneths.

2 And the Philiſtines called for the prieſts and the diviners, ſaying, What ſhall we doe to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith ye ſhall ſent it to his place?

3 And they ſaid, If ye ſend away the ark of the God of Iſrael, ſend it not empty, but in any wiſe return him a treſpaſſe-offering: then ye ſhall be healed, & it ſhall be known to you, why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then ſaid they, What *ſhall be* the treſpaſſe-offering which we ſhal returne to him? They anſwered, Five golden emrods and five golden mice, *according to* the number of the lords of the Philiſtines: for one plague *was* on you all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore you ſhall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land, and ye ſhall give glory to the God of Iſrael, peradventure he wil lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts as the Egyptians, and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not let the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them.

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart, and put the jewels of gold which ye return him for a treſpaſſe-offering in a coffer by the ſide thereof, and ſend it away, that it may go.

9 And ſee, if it goeth up by the way of his own coaſt to Beth-ſhemeſh, *then* he hath done us this great evil but if not, then we ſhall know that it *is* not his hand that ſmote us; it *was* a change *that* happened to us.

10 ¶ And the men did ſo, and took two milch-kine, and tied them to the card, and ſhut up their calves at home.

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold, and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the ſtraight way to the way of Beth-ſhemeſh, *and* went along the high way, lowing as they went, and turned not aſide to the right hand or to the left, and the lords of the Philiſtines went after them unto the border of Beth-ſhemeſh.

13 And they of Beth-ſhemeſh were reaping

eaping their wheat-harvest in the valley: nd they lifted up their eyes; and saw the rk, and rejoyced to see *it*.

14 And the cart came into the field of oshua a Bethshemite, and stood there where *here was* a great stone: and they clave the ood of the cart, and offered the kine a urnt-offering unto the LORD.

15 And the Levites took down the ark f the LORD, and the coffer that *was* with , wherein the jewels of gold *were*, and put hem on the great stone: and the men of Bethshemesh offered burnt-offerings, and acrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen *it*, they returned to Ekron he same day.

17 And these *are* the golden emrods which the Philistines returned for a trespasse-offering unto the LORD; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one.

18 And the golden mice, *according to* the number of all the cities of the Philistines, *belonging* to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and of countrey villages, even unto the great *stone of* Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the Lord: *which stone remaineth* unto this day in the field of Ioshua the Bethshemite.

19 ¶ And he smote the men of Bethshemesh, because they hath looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men; and the people lamented, because the Lord had smitten *many* of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Bethshemesh said, Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and to whom shall he go up from us?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kiriath-jearim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of ỹ Lord; come ye down *and* fetch it up to you.

CHAP. VII.

3 The Israelites by Samuels meane solemnly repent at Mizpeh. 6 Samuels praying, the Philistines are discomfited.

AND the men of Kiriath-jearim came, and fetcht up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son, to keep the ark of the LORD

2 And it came to passe while the ark abode in Kiriath-jearim, that the time was long: for it was twenty years, and all the house of Israel lamented after the Lord.

3 ¶ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the LORD with all your hearts, *then* put away the strange gods, and Ashtaroth from among you, & prepare your hearts unto the Lord, and serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and served the LORD only.

5 And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and poured it out before the LORD, and fasted on that day, and said there, We have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel, and when the children of Israel heard *it*, they were afraid of the Philistines.

8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.

9 ¶ And Samuel took a sucking lamb, & offered it for a burnt-offering wholly unto the LORD; and Samuel cried unto the Lord for Israel, and the Lord heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt-offering, the Philistines drew near to battel against Israel: but the LORD thundred with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines and discomfited them, and they were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, & pursued the Philistines, & smote them, untill *they came* under Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

13 ¶ So the Philistines were subdued, & they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines, all the dayes of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philistines had take from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath, and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines, and there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel judged Israel all the dayes of his life.

16 And he went from year to year in circuit to Bethel, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.

17 And his return *was* to Ramah; for there *was* his house: and there he judged Israel: & there he built an altar unto ỹ Lord.

CHAP. VIII.

1 By the occasion of the ill government of Samuels sons, the Israelites ask a king. 10 The manner of a king.

AND it came to passe when Samuel was old that he made his sons judged over Israel.

2 Now

2 Now the name of his first-born was Joel, and the name of his second Abiah, *they were* judges in Beersheba.

3 And his sons walked not in his wayes, but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes and perverted judgement.

4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah,

5 And said unto him, Behold thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy wayes: now make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 ¶ But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us: and Samuel prayed unto the LORD.

7 And the Lord said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reigne over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought thē up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken mee, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore hearkē unto their voice: howbeit, yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall reigne over them.

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people, that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reigne over you: Hee will take your sons, and appoint *them* for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen, and *some* shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties, and *will set them* to eare his ground, and to reap his harvest, & to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be coks, and to be bakers.

14 And hee will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your olive-yards, *even* the best *of them*, and give *them* to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed and of your vine-yards, and give to his officers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and your good-lie young men, and your asses, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep, and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day, because of your king which ye shall have chosen you, and the Lord will not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay, but we will have a king over us:

20 That we also may be like all the nations, and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battels.

21 And Samuel heard all these words of the people, & he rehearsed them in the eares of the LORD.

22 And the Lord said to Samuel, Hearken unto their voice, & make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go yee every man unto his city.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Saul despairing to finde his fathers asses.* 18 *cometh to Samuel:* 10 *Who entertaineth him at the feast:* 25 *and after secret communication, bringeth him on his way.*

NOw there was a man of Benjamin, whose name *was* Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah a Benjamite, a mighty man of power.

2 And he had a son, whose name *was* Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly, & *there was* not among the children of Israel a goodlier person then he: from his shoulder and upward, *he was* higher then any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kish, Sauls father, were lost, and Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount Ephraim and passed through the land of Shalisha, but they found *them* not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and *there they were* not, and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found *them* not.

5 *And* when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that *was* with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave *caring* for the asses, & take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, *there* is in this city a man of God, and hee is an honourable man, all that he saith cometh surely to passe, now let us go thither: peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But behold, if we go, what shall wee bring the man? for the bread is spent in our vessels, & *there* is not a present to bring to the man of God, what have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver, *that* will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.

9 (Before time in Israel, when a man went to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the Seer: for he that is now called a Prophet, was before time called a Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well said, come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God *was*.

11 ¶ *And* as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maidens going out to

to draw water, and said unto them, Is the Seer here.

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is* before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for *there is* a sacrifice of the people to day in the high place.

13 Assoon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway finde him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat untill he come, because hee doth blesse the sacrifice, *and* afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up, for about this time ye shall finde him.

14 And they went up into the citie, *and* when thy were come into the citie, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ Now the LORD had told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time, I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him to bee captain over my people Israel, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, Behold the man whom I spake to thee of: this same shall reigne over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the Seers house *is*.

19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I *am* the Seer, go up before me unto the high place, for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that *is* in thine heart.

20 And as for thine asses that were lost three dayes ago, set not thy minde on them, for they are found: and on whom *is* all the desire of Israel? *is it* not on thee, and on all thy fathers house?

21 And Saul answered, and said, *Am* not I a Benjamite of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? and my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou so to me?

22 And Samuel took Saul, and his servant and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which *were* about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the kook took up the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set *it* before Saul: and Samuel said, Behold, that which is left, set *it* before thee, *and* eat; for unto this time *hath it* been kept for thee, *since* I said, I have invited the people: so Saul did eat with Samuel that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel communed with Saul upon the top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to passe about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel abroad.

27 *And* as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant passe on before us, (& he passed on) but stand thou still a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

CHAP. X.

1 *Samuel anointeth Saul.* 9 *Sauls heart is changed and he prophesieth.* 17 *Hee is chosen at Mizpeh by lot.*

THen Samuel took a viall of oyl, and poured *it* upon his head, and kissed him, and said, *Is it* not because the LORD hath anointed thee *to be* captain over his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt finde two men by Rachels sepulchre in the border of Benjamin, at Zelzah: and they will say unto thee: The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and lo, thy father hath left the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to Bethel, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine.

4 And they will salute thee, and give thee two *loaves* of bread, which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where *is* the garison of the Philistines: and it shall come to passe when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down from the high place, with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp before them, and they shall prophesie.

6 And the spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesie with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And let it bee when these signes are come unto thee, *that* thou doe as occasion shall serve thee, for God *is* with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal, and behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt-offerings, *and* to sacrifice sacrifices of peace-offerings: seven dayes shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was so, that when hee had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him another heart: and all those signes came to passe that day.

10 And

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a companie of prophets met him, and the ſpirit of God came upon him, and he propheſied among them.

11 And it came to paſſe when all that knew him before time, ſaw, that behold, he propheſied among the prophets, then the people ſaid one to another, What *is* this *that* is come unto the ſon of Kiſh? *Is* Saul alſo among the prophets?

12 And one of the ſame place anſwered and ſaid, But who *is* their father? therefore it became a proverb, *Is* Saul alſo among the prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of propheſying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And Sauls uncle ſaid unto him, and to his ſervant, Whither went ye? And he ſaid, To ſeek the aſſes: and when wee ſaw that *they were* no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Sauls uncle ſaid, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel ſaid unto you.

16 And Saul ſaid unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the aſſes were found, But of the matter of the kingdome, whereof Samuel ſpake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel called the people together unto the LORD to Mizpeh:

18 And ſaid unto the children of Iſrael, Thus ſaith ẏ Lord God of Iſrael, I brought up Iſrael out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, & out of the hand of all kingdomes, *and* of them that oppreſſed you.

19 And ye have this day rejected your God, who himſelf ſaved you out of all your adverſities, and your tribulations: and ye have ſaid unto him, *Nay*, but ſet a king over us. Now therefore preſent your ſelves before the Lord by your tribes, and by your thouſands.

20 And when Samuel had cauſed all the tribes of Iſrael to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken.

21 When he had cauſed the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the ſon of Kiſh was taken: and when they ſought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they enquired of the Lord further, if the man ſhould yet come thither: and the Lord anſwered, Behold, he hath hid himſelf among the ſtuffe.

23 And they ran & fetched him thence: and when he ſtood among the people, hee was higher then any of the people from the ſhoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel ſaid to all the people, See ye him whom the LORD hath choſen, that *there is* none like him among all the people? And all the people ſhouted, and ſaid, God ſave the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdome, and wrote *it* in a book and laid *it* up before the Lord: and Samuel ſent all the people away, every man to his houſe.

26 ¶ And Saul alſo went home to Gibeah, and there went with him a band of men, whoſe hearts God had touched.

27 But the children of Belial ſaid, How ſhall this man ſave us? and they deſpiſed him, and brought him no preſents, but he held his peace.

CHAP. XI.

1 Nahaſh offereth them of Jabeſh-Giliad a reprochful condition. 4 They ſent to Saul, and are delivered.

THen Nahaſh the Ammonite came up, and encamped againſt Jabeſh-Gilead: and all the men of Jabeſh ſaid unto Nahaſh, Make a covenant with us, and we will ſerve thee.

2 And Nahaſh the Ammonite anſwered them, On this *condition* will I make *a covenant* with you, that I may thruſt out all your right eyes, & lay it for a reproch upon all Iſrael.

3 And the elders of Iabeſh ſaid unto him, Give us ſeven dayes reſpit, that wee may ſent meſſengers unto all the coaſts of Iſrael: and then if *there be* no man to ſave us we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the meſſengers to Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and all the people lift up their voices and wept.

5 And behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field, and Saul ſaid, What *aileth* the people that they weep? and they told him the tidings of the men of Iabeſh.

6 And the ſpirit of God came upon Saul when he heard thoſe tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen and hewed them in pieces, and ſent *them* throughout all the coaſts of Iſrael by the hands of meſſengers, ſaying, Whoſoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, ſo ſhall it be done unto his oxen: and the fear of the Lord fell on the people, and they came out with one conſent.

8 And when he numbred them in Bezek, the children of Iſrael were three hundred thouſand, and the men of Iudah thirtie thouſand.

9 And they ſaid unto the meſſengers that came, Thus ſhall ye ſay unto the men of Iabeſh-Gilead, To morrow by *that time* the ſun be hot, ye ſhall have help. And the meſſengers came, and ſhewed *it* to the men of Iabeſh, and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Iabeſh ſaid, To morrow we will come out unto you, and ye ſhall do with us all that ſeemeth good unto you.

11 And it was ſo, on the morrow that Saul put the people in three companies, and they came into the midſt of the hoſt in the morn-

morning watch, and slew the Ammonites, untill the heat of the day: and it came to passe, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said unto Samuel, Who is he that said, Shall Saul reigne over us? bring the men that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day the LORD hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the kingdome there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal, and there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal: and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace-offerings before the LORD: and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoyced greatly.

CHAP. XII.

1 *Samuel testifying his integrity.* 6 *reproveth the people of ingratitude.* 16 *He terrifieth them with thunder.* 20 *He comforteth them in Gods mercy.*

AND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said unto me, and have made a king over you.

2 And now behold, the king walketh before you: and I am old, and gray headed, and behold, my sons *are* with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold here I *am*, witnesse against me before the LORD, and before his anointed: whose ox have I taken? or whose asse have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received *any* bribe to blinde mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any mans hand.

5 And he said unto them, The LORD *is* witnesse against you, and his anointed *is* witnesse this day, that ye have not found ought in my hand. And they answered, *He is* witnesse.

6 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, *It is* the LORD that advanced Moses & Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the LORD, of all the righteous acts of the LORD, which he did to you and to your fathers.

8 When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried unto the LORD, then the Lord sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they forgat the LORD their God, he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Moab, & they fought against them.

10 And they cryed unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the LORD sent Ierubbaal, and Bedan, and Iephthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ye said unto me, Nay, but a King shall reigne over us, when the LORD your God *was* your King.

13 Now therefore, behold the King whom ye have chosen, *and* whom ye have desired: and behold the LORD hath sent a King over you.

14 If ye will fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebell against the commandment of the LORD, then shall both ye, and also the King that reigneth over you, continue following the LORD your God.

15 But if ye will not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebell against the commandment of the LORD, then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, as *it was* against your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore stand and see this great thing which the LORD will do before your eyes.

17 *Is it* not wheat-harvest to day? I will call unto the LORD and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickednesse is great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a King.

18 So Samuel called unto the LORD, and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel,

19 And all the people said unto Samuel, Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins, *this* evill, to ask us a King.

20 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: (ye have done all this wickednesse, yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart:

21 And turn ye not aside, for then *should ye go* after vain things which cannot profit nor deliver, for they *are* vain)

22 For the LORD will not forsake his people, for his great names sake: because it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreover, as for me; God forbid that I should sin against the LORD, in ceasing to

Pray for you: but I will teach you the good and the right way.

24 Only fear the Lord, and serve them in truth with all your heart: for consider how great things he had done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall be consumed, both ye and your king.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Sauls selected band. 5 The Philistines great host. 6 The Israelites distresse. 8 Saul weary of staying for Samuel, sacrificeth. 11 Samuel reproveth him.

SAul reigned one year, and when he had reigned two years over Israel,

2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel, *whereof* two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Ionathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Ionathan smote the garison of the Philistines that *was* in Geba, and the Philistines heard *of it:* & Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear.

4 And all Israel heard say, that Saul had smitten a garison of the Philistines, and that Israel also was had in abomination with the Philistines: and the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.

5 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves together, to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which *is* on the sea-shore in multitude, and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, east-ward from Beth-aven.

6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait (for the people were distressed) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And *some of* the Hebrews went over Iordan to the land of Gad and Gilead: as for Saul, he *was* yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling.

8 ¶ And he tarried seven dayes, according to the set time that Samuel *had appointed;* but Samuel came not to Gilgal, and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt-offering to me, and peace-offerings. And he offered the burnt-offering.

10 And it came to passe, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, behold Samuel came, and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.

11 ¶ And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, & that thou camest not within the dayes appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselves together to Michmash.

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto the Lord: I forced my self therefore, and offered a burnt-offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast doone foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the Lord thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdome upon Israel for ever.

14 But now thy kingdome shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him *to be* captain over his people: because thou hast not kept *that* which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal, unto Gibeah of Benjamin, and Saul numbred the people that were present with him, about six hundred men.

16 And Saul and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines, in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to Ophrah, unto the land of Shaul.

18 And another company turned the way to Beth-horon: and another company turned to the way of the border, that looketh to the valley of Zeboim toward the wildernesse.

19 ¶ Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel; (for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears.)

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share and his coulter, and his ax, and his mattock.

21 Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to passe in the day of battell, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Ionathan: but with Saul and with Ionathan his son was there found.

23 And the garison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Ionathan miraculously smiteth the Philistines garison. 15 A divine terrour maketh them beat themselves. 24 Sauls unadvised adjuration hindereth the victory.

NOw it came to passe upon a day, that Ionathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come and let us go over to the Philistines garison that *is* on the other side: but he told not his father.

2 And

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermoſt part of Gibeah, under a pomegranate-tree which *is* in Migron; and the people that *were* with him, *were* about ſix hundred men?

3 And Ahiah the ſon of Ahitub, Ichabods brother, the ſon of Phinehas, the ſon of Eli, the LORDS prieſt in Shiloh, wearing an ephod; and the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

4 ¶ And between the paſſages, by which Jonathan ſought to go over unto the Philiſtines gariſon: *there was* a ſharp rock on the one ſide, and a ſharp rock on the other ſide: and the name of the one *was* Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.

5 The forefront of the one *was* ſituate north-ward over againſt Michmaſh, and the other ſouth-ward over againſt Gibeah.

6 And Ionathan ſaid to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the gariſon of theſe uncircumciſed, it may be that the Lord will work for us, for *there is* no reſtraint to the LORD, to ſave by many or by few.

7 And his armour-bearer ſaid unto him, Do all that is in thine heart; turn thee, behold, I *am* with thee according to thine heart.

8 Then ſaid Ionathan, Behold, we will paſſe over unto theſe men, and we will diſcover our ſelves unto them.

9 If they ſay thus unto us, Tarry untill we come to you; then we will ſtand ſtill in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they ſay thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand, and this *ſhall be* a ſigne unto us.

11 And both of them diſcovered themſelves to the gariſon of the Philiſtines: and the Philiſtines ſaid, Behold, the Hebrews come forth out of their holes, where they had hid themſelves.

12 And the men of the gariſon anſwered Ionathan and his armour-bearer, and ſaid, Come up to us, and we will ſhew you a thing. And Ionathan ſaid unto his armour-bearer, Come up after me; for the LORD had delivered them into the hand of Iſrael.

13 And Ionathan climbed up upon his hands, and upon his feet, and his armour-bearer after him; and they fell before Ionathan, and his armour-bearer ſlew after him.

14 And that firſt ſlaughter which Ionathan and his armour-bearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were an half-acre of land, *which a yoke of oxen might plow*.

15 And there was trembling in the hoſt, in the field, and among all the people: the gariſon, and the ſpoilers, they alſo trembled, and the earth quaked, ſo it was very great trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down *one another*.

17 Then ſaid Saul unto the people that *were* with him, Number now, and ſee who is gone from us. And when they had numbred, behold, Ionathan and his armour-bearer *were* not *there*.

18 And Saul ſaid unto Ahiah, Bring hither the ark of God: (for the ark of God was at that time with the children of Iſrael.)

19 ¶ And it came to paſſe while Saul talked unto the prieſt, that the noiſe that *was* in the hoſt of the Philiſtines went on, and increaſed, and Saul ſaid unto the prieſt, withdraw thine hand.

20 And Saul and all the people that *were* with him, aſſembled themſelves, and they came to the battel, and behold, every mans ſwords was againſt his fellow, *and there was* a very great diſcomfiture.

21 Moreover, the Hebrews *that* were with the Philiſtines before that time, which went up with them into the camp *from the country* round about, even they alſo *turned* to be with the Iſraelites that *were* with Saul and Ionathan.

22 Likewiſe all the men of Iſrael which had hid themſelves in mount Ephraim, *when* they heard that the Philiſtines fled, even they alſo followed hard after them in the battell.

23 So the LORD ſaved Iſrael that day: and the battel paſſed over unto Beth-aven.

24 ¶ And the men of Iſrael were diſtreſſed that day: for Saul had adjured the people, ſaying, Curſed *be* the man that eateth *any* food untill evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies; ſo none of the people taſted any food.

25 And all they of the land came to a wood, and there was hony upon the ground:

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the hony dropped, but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath.

27 But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that *was* in his hand, and dipt it in an hony-comb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then anſwered one of the people, and ſaid, Thy father ſtraitly charged the people with an oath, ſaying, Curſed be the man that eateth *any food* this day. And the people were faint.

29 Then ſaid Ionathan, My father hath troubled the land: ſee, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, becauſe I taſted a little of this hony.

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the ſpoil of their enemies which they found? for had there

not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

31 And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aijalon: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew *them* on the ground: and the people did eat *them* with the bloud.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the bloud. And he said, Ye have transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse your selves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay *them* here, & eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the bloud. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew *them* there.

35 And Saul built an altar unto the LORD: the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But he answered him not that day.

38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hither all the chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For *as* the Lord liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But *there was* not a man among all the people that answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, Give a perfect *lot*. And Saul and Jonathan were taken: but the people escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast *lots* between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, I did but taste a little hony with the end of the rod that *was* in mine hand, *and* lo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, God do so, and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: *as* the Lord liveth; there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Saul took the kingdome over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side; against Moab, and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed *them*.

48 And he gathered an host, and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchi-shua: and the names of his two daughters *were these*; the name of the first-born Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

50 And the name of Sauls wife *was* Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz, and the name of the captain of his host *was* Abner the son of Ner, Sauls uncle.

51 And Kish was the father of Saul, and Ner the father of Abner, *was* the son of Abiel.

52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the dayes of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Samuel sendeth Saul to destroy Amalek.* 8 *He spareth Agag and the best of the spoil.* 32 *Samuel killeth Agag.*

SAmuel also said unto Saul, The LORD sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel, now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I remember *that* which Amalek did to Israel, how he laid *wait* for him in the way when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now go, and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman: infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and asse.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbred them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and laid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Saul said unto the Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: for ye shewed kindnesse to all the children of Israel when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul smote the Amalekites from Ha-

Havilah, *until* thou comest to Shur, that *is* over against Egypt.

8 And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying,

11 It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to Carmel, and behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul, and Saul said unto him, Blessed *be* thou of the Lord, I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said, What *meaneth* then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen, which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: for the people spared the best of the sheep, and of the oxen to sacrifice unto the Lord thy God, and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, when thou *wast* little in thine own sight, *wast* thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed thee king over Israel.

18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go, and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst flie upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.

21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel said, Hath the LORD *as great* delight in burnt-offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold, to obey *is* better then sacrifice: *and* to hearken, then the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion *is as* the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornesse *is as* iniquity and idolatry: because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from *being* king.

24 ¶ And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said unto him, The LORD hath rent the kingdome of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, *that is* better then thou.

29 And also the strength of Israel will not lie, nor repent: for he *is* not a man that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned; *yet* honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul, and Saul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring you hither to me Agag the King of the Amalekites: and Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitternesse of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, As thy sword hath made woman childlesse, so shall thy mother be childelesse among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.

34 ¶ Then Samuel went to Ramah, and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah of Saul.

35 And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless, Samuel mourned for Saul: and the LORD repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Samuel sent by God,* 11 *anointed David.* 19 *Saul sendeth for David to quiet his evill spirit.*

AND the LORD said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning

over Israel? fill thine horn with oyl, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Bethlehemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear *it*, he will kill me. And the Lord said, Take an heifer with thee, and say, I am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and thou shalt anoint unto me *him* whom I name unto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bethlehem, and the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and said, Comest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: sanctifie your selves, and come with me to the sacrifice: and he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to passe when they were come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely the LORDS anointed is before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature: because I have refused him: for *the LORD seeth* not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart.

8 Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made him passe before Samuel: and he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made Shammah to passe by: and he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to passe before Samuel: and Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all *thy* children? and he said, There remaineth yet the youngest; & behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in, now he *was* ruddy, *and* withall of a beautifull countenance, and goodly to look to: And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this *is* he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oyl, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the spirit of the LORD came upon David, from that day forward: so Samuel rose up and went to Ramah.

14 ¶ But the spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an evill spirit from the LORD troubled him.

15 And Sauls servants said unto him, Behold now, an evill spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants *which are* before thee, to seeck out a man *who is* a cunning player on an harp, and it shall come to passe when the evill spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said to his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring *him* to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Bethlehemite, *that is* cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely person, and the LORD *is* with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, which *is* with the sheep.

20 And Iesse took an asse *laden* with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent *them* by David his son unto Saul.

21 And David came to Saul, and stood before him; and he loved him greatly, and he became his armour-bearer.

22 And Saul sent to Iesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me: for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to passe, when the evill spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evill spirit departed from him.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *The armies of the Israelites and Philistines being ready to battel.* 4 *Goliath maketh a proud challenge.* 12 *David sent to visit his brethren,* 38 *slayeth the giant.*

NOw the Philistines gathered together their armies to battel, and were gathered together at Shochoh, which *belongeth* to Iudah, and pitched between Shochoh and Azekah, in Ephes-dammin.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and set the battell in aray against the Philistines.

3 And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and *there was* a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath of Gad, whose height *was* six cubits and a span.

5 And *he had* an helmet of brasse upon his head, and he *was* armed with a coat of mail: and the weight of the coat *was* five thousand shekels of brasse.

6 And *he had* greaves of brasse upon his legs, and a target of brasse between his shoulders.

7 And the staff of his spear *was* like a weavers beam, and his spears head *weighed* six hundred shekels of yron: and one bearing a shield, went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are

ye come out to set *your* battel in aray? *am* not I a Philistine, and you servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us.

10 And the Philistine said, I defie the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now David *was* the son of that Ephrathite of Bethlehem-Iudah, whose name *was* Iesse, and he had eight sons, and the man went among men for an old man in the dayes of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Iesse went, *and* followed Saul to the battell: and the names of his three sons that went to the battel, *were* Eliab the first-born, and next unto him, Abinadab, and the third, Shammah.

14 And David was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But David went, and returned from Saul, to feed his fathers sheep at Bethlehem.

16 And the Philistine drew near, morning and evening, and presented himself fourty dayes.

17 And Iesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched *corn*, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren.

18 And carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of *their* thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel *were* in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 ¶ And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Iesse had commanded him; and he came to the trench, as the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battel.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battel in aray, army against army.

22 And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion (the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name) out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and David heard *them*.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defie Israel is he come up: and it shall be that the man, who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his fathers house free in Israel.

26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproch from Israel? for who *is* this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defie the armies of the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men, and Eliabs anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down, that thou mightest see the battel.

29 And David said, What have I now done? *Is there* not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him towards another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed *them* before Saul: and he sent for him.

32 And David said to Saul, Let no mans heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.

33 An Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against the Philistine, to fight with him: for thou *art but* a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his fathers sheep, and there came a Lion, and a Bear, and took a lamb out of the flock.

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered *it* out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught *him* by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the Lion and the Bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God.

37 David said moreover, The Lord that delivered me out of the paw of the Lion, and out of the paw of the Bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine, And Saul said unto David, Go, and the LORD be with thee.

38 And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brasse upon his head, also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go, for he had not proved *it*: and David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these: for I have not proved *them*. And David put them off him.

40 And he took his ſtaffe in his hand, and choſe him five ſmooth ſtones out of the brook, and put them in a ſhepherds bag which he had, even in a ſcrip, and his ſling *was* in his hand, and he drew near to the Philiſtine.

41 And the Philiſtine came on and drew near unto David, and the man that bare the ſhield *went* before him.

42 And when the Philiſtine looked about and ſaw David, he diſdained him: for he was *but* a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philiſtine ſaid unto David, *Am* I a dog, that thou comeſt to me with ſtaves? and the Philiſtine curſed David by his gods.

44 And the Philiſtine ſaid to David, Come to me, and I will give thy fleſh unto the fowls of the aire, and to the beaſts of the field.

45 Then ſaid David to the Philiſtine, Thou comeſt to me with a ſword, and with a ſpear, and with a ſhield; but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hoſts, the God of the armies of Iſrael, whom thou haſt defied.

46 This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand, and will ſmite thee, and take thine head from thee, and I will give the carcaſes of the hoſt of the Philiſtines this day unto the fowls of the aire, and to the wilde beaſts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a God in Iſrael.

47 And all this aſſembly ſhall know that the LORD ſaveth not with ſword and ſpear, for the battel *is* the LORDS, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to paſſe when the Philiſtine aroſe, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David haſted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philiſtine.

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a ſtone, and ſlang it, and ſmote the Philiſtine in his forehead, that the ſtone ſunk into his forehead, and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Philiſtine with a ſling and with a ſtone, and ſmote the Philiſtine and ſlew him; but *there was* no ſword in the hand of David.

51 Therefore David ran and ſtood upon the Philiſtine, and took his ſword, and drew it out of the ſheath thereof, and ſlew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philiſtines ſaw their champion was dead, they fled.

52 And the men of Iſrael and of Iudah aroſe, and ſhouted, and purſued the Philiſtines, untill thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron: and the wounded of the Philiſtines fell down by the way to Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

53 And the children of Iſrael returned from chaſing after the Philiſtines, and they ſpoiled their tents.

54 And David took the head of the Philiſtine, and brought it to Ieruſalem, but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul ſaw David go forth againſt the Philiſtine, he ſaid unto Abner the captain of the hoſt, Abner, whoſe ſon is this youth? And Abner ſaid, *As* thy ſoul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king ſaid, Enquire thou whoſe ſon the ſtripling *is*.

57 And as David returned from the ſlaughter of the Philiſtine, Abner took him and brought him before Saul, with the head of the Philiſtine in his hand.

58 And Saul ſaid to him, Whoſe ſon art thou, *thou* young man? And David anſwered, *I am* the ſon of thy ſervant Ieſſe the Bethlehemite.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Jonathans love to David.* 5 *Saul inviteth his praiſe:* 10 *Seeketh to kill him:* 17 *Offereth him his daughter.* 28 *Sauls hatred and Davids glory increaſeth.*

AND it came to paſſe when he had made an end of ſpeaking unto Saul, that the ſoul of Jonathan was knit with the ſoul of David, and Ionathan loved him as his own ſoul.

2 And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his fathers houſe.

3 Then Ionathan and David made a covenant, becauſe he loved him as his own ſoul.

4 And Ionathan ſtript himſelf of the robe that *was* upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his ſword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And David went out whitherſoever Saul ſent him, *and* behaved himſelf wiſely: and Saul ſet him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the ſight of all the people, and alſo in the ſight of Sauls ſervants.

6 And it came to paſſe as they came when David was returned from the ſlaughter of the Philiſtine, that the women came out of all cities of Iſrael, ſinging and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with inſtruments of muſick.

7 And the women anſwered *one another* as they played, and ſaid, Saul hath ſlain his thouſands, and David his ten thouſands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the ſaying diſpleaſed him; and he ſaid, They have aſcribed unto David ten thouſands, and to me they have aſcribed *but* thouſands: and *what* can he have more *but* the kingdome?

9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to paſſe on the morrow, that the evill ſpirit from God came upon Saul, and he propheſied in the midſt of the houſe: and David played with his hand,

hand, as at other times: and *there was* a javelin in Sauls hand.

11 And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall *with it*: & David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of David, because the LORD was with him, and was departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he went out and came in before the people.

14 And David behaved himself wisely in all his wayes; and the LORD *was* with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But all Israel and Iudah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold, my elder daughter Merab, her will I give thee to wife: only be thou valiant for me, and fight the LORDS battels: for Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

18 And David said unto Saul, Who *am* I? and what *is* my life, *or* my fathers family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the King?

19 But it came to passe at the time when Merab Sauls daughter should have been given to David, that she was given unto Adriel the Meholathite to wife.

20 And Michal Sauls daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be a snare to him, and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my son in law, in *the one of* the twain.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the King hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the Kings son in law.

23 And Sauls servants spake those words in the ears of David: and David said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a Kings son in law, seeing that I am a poore man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, On this manner spake David.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The King desireth not any dowry; but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the Kings enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David the words, it pleased David well to be the Kings son in law: and the dayes were not expired.

27 Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the King, that he might be the Kings son in law: and Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the LORD *was* with David, and *that* Michal Sauls daughter loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became Davids enemy continually.

30 Then the Princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to passe after they went forth, *that* David behaved himself more wisely then all the servants of Saul, so that his name was much set by.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Jonathan discloseth his fathers purpose. 12 Michal deceiveth her father with an image, 20 Sauls messengers sent to take David, 22 and Saul himself prophesie.

AND Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David.

2 But Jonathan Sauls son delighted much in David: and Ionathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thy self until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thy self:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou *art*, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Ionathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king sin against his servant, against David: because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works *have been* to thee-ward very good.

5 For he did put his life in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the Lord wrought a great salvation for all Israel: thou sawest *it*: and didst rejoyce: wherefore then wilt thou sin against innocent bloud, to slay David without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkned unto the voice of Ionathan: and Saul sware, *As* the LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Ionathan called David, and Ionathan shewed him all those things; and Ionathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, as in time past.

8 And there was war again; and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from him.

9 And the evil spirit from the Lord was upon Saul, as he sate in his house with his javelin in his hand; and David played with *his* hand.

10 And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin: but he slipt away out of Sauls presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night.

11 Saul also sent messengers unto Davids house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: & Michal Davids wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Michal let David down through a window: and he went and fled, and escaped.

13 And Michal took an image, & laid *it* in the bed, and put a pillow of goats *hair* for his bolster, and covered *it* with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He *is* sick.

15 And Saul sent the messenger *again* to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, *there was* an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats *hair* for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee?

18 ¶ So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him: and he and Samuel went and dwelt in Naioth.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David *is* at Naioth in Ramah.

20 And Saul sent messengers to take David and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing *as* appointed over them, the spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise, & Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.

22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that *is* in Sechu: & he asked and said, Where *are* Samuel and David? And *one* said, Behold, *they be* at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: and the spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on and prophesied, untill he came to Naioth in Ramah:

24 And he stript off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day, and all that night: wherefore they say, *Is* Saul also among the prophets?

CHAP. XX.

1 *David consulteth with Jonathan for his safetie.* 11 *Their covenant renued by oath.* 23 *Saul missing David seeketh to kill Jonathan.*

AND David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came & said before Jonathan, What have I done? what *is* mine iniquity? and what *is* my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it *is* not *so*.

3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truely *as* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, *there is* but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do it for thee.

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to morrow *is* the new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the King at meat: but let me go, that I may hide my self in the field unto the third day at even.

6 If thy father at all misse me, then say, David earnestly asked *leave* of me, that he might run to Beth-lehem his city: for *there is* a yearly sacrifice there for all the family.

7 If he say thus, *It is* well; thy servant shall have peace, but if he be very wroth, *then* be sure that evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, slay me thy self; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly, that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jonathan said unto David, Come, & let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O Lord God of Israel, when I have sounded my father, about to morrow any time, *or* the third day, and behold, *if there be* good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and shew it thee;

13 The LORD do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: & the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live, shew me the kindnesse of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But *also* thou shalt not cut off thy kindnesse from my house for ever: no not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

16 So

16 So Jonathan made *a covenant* with the house of David, *saying*, Let the LORD even require *it* at the hand of Davids enemies.

17 And Jonathan caused David to swear again, because he loved him: for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, To morrow *is* the new moon; and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be emptie.

19 And *when* thou hast stayed three dayes *then* thou shalt go down quickly, and come to the place where thou didst hide thy self, when the businesse was *in hand*, and shalt remain by the stone Ezel.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side *thereof*, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And behold, I will send a lad, *saying*, Go, finde out the arrows. If I expresly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows *are* on this side of thee, take them: then come thou, for *there is* peace to thee, and no hurt; *as* the LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows *are* beyond thee; go thy way, for the LORD hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken, of, behold, the LORD *be* between me and thee for ever.

24 ¶ So David hid himself in the field; and when the new moon was come, the King sate him down to eat meat.

25 And the King sate upon his seat, as at other times, *even* upon a seat by the wall; and Jonathan arose, and Abner sate by Sauls side, and Davids place was emptie.

26 Nevertheless, Saul spake not any thing that day; for he thought, Some thing hath befallen him, he is not clean; surely he *is* not clean.

27 And it came to passe on the morrow, *which was* the second *day* of the moneth, that Davids place was emptie; and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday nor to day?

28 And Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked *leave* of me, to go to Bethlehem.

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee, for our family hath a sacrifice in the city, and my brother, he had commanded me *to be there*; and now if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren: therefore he cometh not unto the Kings table.

30 Then Sauls anger was kindled against Ionathan, and he said unto him; Thou son of the perverse rebellious *woman*, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Iesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mothers nakednesse?

31 For as long as the son of Iesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be stablished, nor thy kingdome; wherefore now sent & fetch him unto me, for he shall surely die.

32 And Ionathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him; Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him, whereby Ionathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Ionathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the moneth; for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to passe in the morning, that Ionathan went out into the field, at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, finde out now the arrows which I shoot. *And* as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow wich Ionathan had shot, Ionathan cried after the lad, and said, *Is* not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Ionathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Ionathans lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing; only Ionathan and David knew the matter.

40 And Ionathan gave his artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carrie *them* to the city.

41 ¶ *And* assoon as the lad was gone, David arose out of *a place* toward the south; and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times; and they kissed one another: and wept one with another; untill David exceeded.

42 And Ionathan said to David, Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me & thee; and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Ionathan went into the city.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *David at Nob obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread.* 8 *He taketh Goliaths sword:* 10 *& at Gad faineth himself mad.*

THen came David to Nob, to Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why *art* thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a businesse, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the businesse whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee; and I have appointed *my* servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in

mine hand, or what there is present.

4 And the priest answered David, & said, *there is* no common bread under mine hand but there is hallowed bread; if ỹ young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth, women *have been* kept from us about these three dayes, since I came out, & the vessels of the young men are holy, and *the bread* is in a manner common, yea, though it were sanctified this day in the vessel.

6 So the priest gave him hallowed *bread*; for there was no bread there, but the shew-bread that was taken from before the Lord, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul *was* there that day, detained before the Lord; and his name *was* Doeg an Edomite, the chiefest of the herdmen that *belonged* to Saul.

8 ¶ And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword, nor my weapons with me, because the Kings businesse required haste.

9 And the priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in the valley of Elah, behold, it *is there* wrapt in a cloth behinde the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take *it*: for *there is* no other save that here. And David said, *There is* none like that, give it me.

10 ¶ And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Achish the King of Gath.

11 And the servants of Achish said unto him, *Is* not this David the king of the land, did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

12 And David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the King of Gath.

13 And he changed his behaviour before them, and fained himself mad in their hands and scrabled on the doores of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, you see the man is mad: wherefore *then* have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad-men, that ye have brought this *fellow* to play the mad-man in my presence? shall this *fellow* come unto my house?

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Companies resort unto David at Adullam.* 9 *Doeg accuseth Ahimelech.* 11 *Saul commandeth to kill the priests.*

DAvid therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave Adullam: and when his brethren, and all his fathers house heard it, they went down thither to him.

2 And every one *that was* in distresse, & every one that *was* in debt, and every one *that was* discontented, gathered themselves unto him, and he became a captain over them, and there were with him about foure hundred men.

3 And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the King of Moab: Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, *and be* with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the King of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the prophet Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold, depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forrest of Hareth.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that David was discovered, was the men that *were* with him, (now Saul abode in Gibeah under a tree in Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants *were* standing about him.)

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites, Will the son of Iesse give every one of you fields, and vine-yards, and make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds:

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and *there is* none that sheweth me that my son hath made a league with the son of Jesse, and *there is* none of you that is sory for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ¶ Then answered Doeg the Edomite, (which was set over the servants of Saul) and said, I saw the son of Iesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech the son of Ahitub.

10 And he enquired of the LORD for him: and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine.

11 Then the King sent to call Ahimelech the priest the son of Ahitub, and all his fathers house, the priests that *were* in Nob: and they came all of them to the King.

12 And Saul said, Hear now thou son of Ahitub: And he answered, Here I *am* my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ahimelech answered the King, and said, And who *is* so faithfull among all thy servants, as David, which is the kings son in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the King impute any thing unto his servant, nor

to all the houſe of my father, for thy ſervant knew nothing of all this, leſſe or more.

16 And the king ſaid, Thou ſhalt ſurely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy fathers houſe.

17 ¶ And the king ſaid unto the footmen that ſtood about him, Turn and ſlay the prieſts of the LORD: becauſe their hand alſo *is* with David, and becauſe they knew when he fled, and did not ſhew it to me. But the ſervants of the king would not put forth their hand to fal upon the prieſts of the LORD.

18 And the king ſaid to Doeg, Turn thou and fall upon the prieſts. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the prieſts, and ſlew on that day foureſcore and five perſons that did wear a linen ephod.

19 And Nob, the city of the prieſts, ſmote he with the edge of the ſword, both men and women, children and ſucklings, and oxen, and aſſes, and ſheep, with the edge of the ſword.

20 And one of the ſons of Ahimelech, the ſon of Ahitub, named Abiathar, eſcaped and fled after David.

21 And Abiathar ſhewed David, that Saul had ſlain the LORDS prieſts.

22 And David ſaid unto Abiathar, I knew *it* that day, when Doeg the Edomite *was* there, that he would ſurely tell Saul; I have occaſioned *the death* of all the perſons of thy fathers houſe.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not: for he that ſeeketh my life, ſeeketh thy life: but with me thou *ſhalt be* in ſafegard.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *David enquiring of the LORD, reſcueth Keilah.* 7 *God ſhewing him Sauls coming, and the treacherie of the Keilites, he eſcaped from Keilah.*

THen they told David, ſaying, Behold, the Philiſtines fight againſt Keilah, & they rob the threſhing-floores.

2 Therefore David enquired of the LORD, ſaying, Shall I go and ſmite theſe Philiſtines? And the LORD ſaid unto David, Go, and ſmite the Philiſtines, and ſave Keilah.

3 And Davids men ſaid unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah; how much more then if we come to Keilah againſt the armies of the Philiſtines?

4 Then David enquired of the LORD yet again; and the LORD anſwered him and ſaid, Ariſe, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philiſtines into thine hand.

5 So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philiſtines, & brought away their cattel, and ſmote them with a great ſlaughter: ſo David ſaved the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 And it came to paſſe when Abiathar the ſon of Ahimelech fled to David to Keilah, *that* he came down *with* an ephod in his hand.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah: and Saul ſaid, God hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is ſhut in, by entring into a town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to beſiege David and his men.

9 ¶ And David knew that Saul ſecretly practiſed miſchief againſt him; and he ſaid to Abiathar the prieſt, Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then ſaid David, O LORD God of Iſrael, thy ſervant hath certainly heard that Saul ſeeketh to come to Keilah, to deſtroy the city for my ſake.

11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down as thy ſervant hath heard? O LORD God of Iſrael, I beſeech thee tell thy ſervant. And the LORD ſaid, He will come down.

12 Then ſaid David, will the men of Keilah deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD ſaid, They will deliver thee up.

13 ¶ Then David and his men, *which were* about ſix hundred, aroſe and departed out of Keilah, and went whitherſoever they could go; and it was told Saul that David was eſcaped from Keilah, and he forbare to go forth.

14 And David abode in the wilderneſſe in ſtrong holds, and remained in a mountain in the wilderneſſe of Ziph; and Saul ſought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David ſaw, that Saul was come out to ſeek his life: and David *was* in the wilderneſſe of Ziph in a wood.

16 And Jonathan Sauls ſon aroſe, & went to David into the wood, and ſtrengthened his hand in God.

17 And he ſaid unto him, Fear not, for the hand of Saul my father ſhall not finde thee, and thou ſhalt be king over Iſrael, and I ſhall be next unto thee, and that alſo Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two made a covenant before the LORD: and David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his houſe.

19 ¶ Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, ſaying; doth not David hide himſelf with us in ſtrong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which *is* on the ſouth of Jeſhimon?

20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the deſire of thy ſoul to come down, and our part *ſhall be* to deliver him into the kings hand.

21 And Saul ſaid, Bleſſed *be* ye of the LORD; for ye have compaſſion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know & ſee his place where his haunt is, *and* who hath

hath seen him there: for it is told me *that* he dealeth very subtilly.

23 See therefore and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to passe, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men *were* in the wilderness of Maon, in the plain on the south of Jeshimon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek *him*; and they told David: wherefore he came down into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon: and when Saul heard *that*, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them.

27 ¶ But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place Selahammahlekoth.

29 ¶ And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at En-gedi.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *David in a cave at En-gedi cutting off Sauls skirt spareth his life:* 8 *shewing there by his innocency.* 16 *Saul acknowledging his fault, departeth.*

AND it came to passe when Saul was returned from following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David *is* in the wilderness of En-gedi.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wilde goats.

3 And he came to the sheep-coats by the way, where *was* a cave, and Saul went in to cover his feet: and David and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 And the men of David said unto him, Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of Sauls robe privily.

5 And it came to passe afterward, that Davids heart smote him, because he had cut off Sauls skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, The LORD forbid, that I should do this thing unto my master the LORDS anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he *is* the anointed of the LORD.

7 So David stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul: but Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on *his* way.

8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behinde him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself

9 ¶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou mens words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen, how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and some bade *me* kill thee, but *mine eye* spared thee, and I say, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he *is* the LORDS anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not: know thou and see, that *there is* neither evill nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou huntest my soul, to take it.

12 The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickednesse proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a dead dog, after a flea?

15 The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to passe when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said *Is* this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lift up his voice and wept.

17 And he said to David, Thou *art* more righteous then I: for thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evill.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when the LORD had delivered me into thine hand: thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man finde his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good, for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now behold, I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdome of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my fathers house.

22 And David sware unto Saul, and Saul went

went home: but David and his men gat them up unto the hold.

CHAP XXV.

1 *Samuel dieth.* 2 *David sendeth to Nabal:* 10 *Provoked by Nabals churlishnesse he mindeth to destroy him.* 14 *Abigail understanding thereof,* 31 *pacifieth David.*

AND Samuel died, and all the Israelites were gathered together and lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down to the wildernesse of Paran.

2 And *there was* a man in Maon, whose possessions *were* in Carmel, & the man *was* very great, & he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and hee was shearing his sheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man *was* Nabal: and the name of his wife, Abigail: and shee *was* a woman of good understanding, and of a beautifull countenance: but the man *was* churlish and evil in his doings: and he *was* of the house of Caleb.

4 ¶ And David heard in the wildernesse, that Nabal did shear his sheep.

5 And David sent out ten young men, & David said unto the young men. Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name.

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth *in prosperity*, Peace *bee* both to thee, and peace *be* to thine house, and peace *be* unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds *which* were with us, we hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee: wherefore let the young men finde favour in thine eyes: (for we come in a good day) give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand, unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

9 And when Davids young men came, they spake to Nabal, according to all those words in the name of David, and ceased.

10 ¶ And Nabal answered Davids servants, and said, Who *is* David? and who *is* the son of Jesse? there be many servants now a dayes that break away every man from his master.

11 Shall I then taken my bread and my water, and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it unto men, whom I know not whence they *be*?

12 So Davids young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, Gird you on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword, and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David about foure hundred men: and two hundred abode by the stuffe?

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abigail Nabals wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wildernesse to salute our master; and he railed on them.

15 But the men *were* very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing as long as wee were conversant with them, when we were in the fields.

16 They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while wee were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do: for evill is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he *is such* a son of Belial, that *a man* cannot speak to him.

18 ¶ Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottels of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched *corn*, and an hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid *them* on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, Go on before me, behold, I come after you: but she told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was so, *as* she rode on the asse, that she came down by the cover of the hill, and behold, David and his men came down against her, and she met them.

21 (Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this *fellow* hath in the wildernesse, so that nothing was missed of all that *pertained* unto him: and he hath requited me evill for good.

22 So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that *pertain* to him by the morning light, any that pisseth against the wall.)

23 And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, and lighted off the asse, and fell before David on her face, and bowed her self to the ground,

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon mee, my lord, *upon* mee *let this* iniquitie *be*, and let thine hand-maid, I pray thee, speak in thine audience, and hear the words of thine hand-maid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Belial, *even* Nabal; for as his name *is*, so *is* he, Nabal *is* his name, & folly *is* with him: but I thine hand-maid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, *as* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath withholden thee from coming to *shed* bloud, and from avenging thy self with thine own hand; now let thine enemies and they that seek evill to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now this blessing which thine hand-maid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, for give the trespasse of thine hand-maid; for the Lord wil certainly make

make my lord a sure house: because my lord fighteth the battels of the LORD, and evill hath not been found in thee *all* they dayes.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall bee bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he sling out, *as out* of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to passe when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to al the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel;

31 That this shall be no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed bloud causelesse, or that my lord hath avenged himself; but when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine hand-maid.

32 ¶ And David said unto Abigail, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me.

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed *be* thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed bloud, and from avenging my self with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal, by the morning light, any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her hand that which she had brought him, and said unto her, Go up in peace to thine house, see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted thy person.

36 ¶ And Abigail came to Nabal, and behold, he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king, and Nabals heart *was* merry within him, for he *was* very drunken; wherefore she told him nothing, lesse or more, untill the morning light.

37 But it came to passe in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became *as* a stone.

38 And it came to passe about ten dayes *after*, that the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.

39 ¶ And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his servant from evill: for the LORD hath returned the wickednesse of Nabal upon his own head. And David sent and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed her self on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, *let* thine hand-maid *be* a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an asse, with five damsels of hers, that went after her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.

43 David also took Ahinoam of Iezreel, and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given Michal his daughter, Davids wife, to Phalti the son of Laish, which *was* of Gallim.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Saul cometh against David.* 4 *David stayeth Abishai from killing Saul, but taketh his spear and cruse.*

AND the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gibeah, saying; dot not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah, *which is* before Jeshimon?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wildernesse of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wildernesse of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which *is* before Jeshimon by the way; but David abode in the wildernesse, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wildernesse.

4 David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched; and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host; and Saul lay in the trench, & the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the son of Zeruiah brother to Joab, saying, Who will go down with me to Saul to the camb? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee.

7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night, and behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster; but Abner and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Abishai to David, God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day; now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee; with *the* spear, even to the earth at once, and I will not *smite* him the second time.

9 And David said to Abishai, destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against the LORDS anointed & be guiltles?

10 David said further more, *As* the LORD liveth, the LORD shall smite him, or his day shall come to die, or hee shall descend into battell, and perish.

11 The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORDS anointed, but I pray thee, take thou now the spear that *is* at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So

12 So David took the ſpear and the cruſe of water from Sauls bolſter, & they gat them away, and no man ſaw *it*, nor knew *it*, neither awaked, for they *were* all aſleep, becauſe a deep ſleep *from* the LORD was fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then David went over to the other ſide, and ſtood on the top of an hil afar off, (a great ſpace *being* between them

14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the ſon of Ner, ſaying, Anſwereſt thou not, Abner? Then Abner anſwered and ſaid, Who *art* thou *that* crieſt to the King?

15 And David ſaid to Abner, *Art* not thou a valiant man? and who *is* like to thee in Iſrael? wherefore then haſt thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to deſtroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing *is* not good that thou haſt done; *as* the LORD liveth, ye *are* worthy to die, becauſe yee have not kept your maſter the LORDS anointed; and now ſee where the kings ſpear *is*, and the cruſe of water that *was* at his bolſter.

17 And Saul knew Davids voice, and ſaid, *Is* this thy voice, my ſon David? And David ſaid, *It is* my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he ſaid, Wherefore doth my lord thus purſue after his ſervant? for what have I done? or what evill *is* in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his ſervant; If the LORD have ſtirred the up againſt me, let him accept an offering; but if *they be* the children of men, curſed *be* they before the LORD: for they have drivē me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the LORD, ſaying, Go ſerve other gods.

20 Now therefore let not my bloud fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Iſrael is come out to ſeek a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 ¶ Then ſaid Saul, I have ſinned; return my ſon David, for I will no more do thee harm, becauſe my ſoul was precious in thine eyes this day; behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And David anſwered and ſaid, Behold the kings ſpear, & let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 The LORD render to every man his righteouſneſſe, and his faithfulneſſe: for the LORD delivered thee into *my* hand to day, but I would not ſtretch forth mine hand againſt the LORDS anointed.

24 And behold, as thy life was much ſet by this day in mine eyes; ſo let my life be much ſet by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul ſaid to David, Bleſſed *be* thou, my ſon David, thou ſhalt both do great *things*, and alſo ſhalt ſtill prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *Saul hearing David to be in Gath, ſeeketh no more for him.* 5 *David obtaineth Ziklag of Achiſh.*

AND David ſaid in his heart, I ſhall now periſh one day by the hand of Saul; *there is* nothing better for me, then that I ſhould ſpeedily eſcape into the land of the Philiſtines, and Saul ſhall deſpair of me, to ſeek me any more in any coaſt of Iſrael: ſo ſhall I eſcape out of his hand.

2 And David aroſe, & he paſſed over with the ſix hundred men that *were* with him, unto Achiſh the ſon of Maoch, king of Gath.

3 And David dwelt with Achiſh at Gath, he and his men, every man with his houſhold, *even* David with his two wives, Ahinoam the Iezreeliteſſe, and Abigail the Carmeliteſſe Nabals wife.

4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath; and he ſought no more again for him.

5 ¶ And David ſaid unto Achiſh, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in ſome town in the countrey, that I may dwell there; for why ſhould thy ſervant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Achiſh gave him Ziklag that day; wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

7 And the time that David dwelt in the countrey of the Philiſtines, was a full year and foure moneths.

8 ¶ And David and his men went up & invaded the Geſhurites, and the Gezrites, and the Amalekites; for thoſe *nations were* of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goeſt to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.

9 And David ſmote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the ſheep, and the oxen, and the aſſes, and the camels, and the apparell, and returned and came to Achiſh.

10 And Achiſh ſaid, Whither have you made a rode to day? And David ſaid, Againſt the ſouth of Judah, and againſt the ſouth of the Jerahmeelites; and againſt the ſouth of the Kenites.

11 And David ſaved neither man nor woman alive, to bring *tidings* to Gath, ſaying, Leſt they ſhould tell on us, ſaying; So did David, and ſo *will be* his manner, all the while he dwelleth in the countrey of the Philiſtines.

12 And Achiſh beleeved David, ſaying, He hath made his people Iſrael utterly to abhor him; therefore he ſhall bee my ſervant for ever.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *Saul having deſtroyed witches,* 7 *ſeeketh to a witch.* 9 *The witch encouraged by Saul, raiſeth up Samuel.* 15 *Sauls ruine foreſhewed.*

AND it came to paſſe in thoſe dayes, that the Philiſtines gathered their armies together

together for warfare, to fight with Israel, and Achish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battell, thou and thy men.

2 And David said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 ¶ Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city: and Saul had put away those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

4 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in Gilboa.

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul enquired of the LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by Prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, & enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, *there is* a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor.

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night; and he said, I pray thee divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me *him* up whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, *As* the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou *art* Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, What form *is* he of? And she said, An old man cometh up, and he *is* covered with a mantle. And Saul perceived that it *was* Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me to bring mee up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by Prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then doest thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemie?

17 And the LORD hath done to him, as he spake by me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdome out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, *even* to David:

18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover, the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee, into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow *shalt* thou and thy sons be with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel, and there was no strength in him, for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, & saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let mee set a morsell of bread before thee; & eat, that thou mayest have strength when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him, and he hearkened unto their voice: so he arose from the earth, and sate upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house, and she hasted, and killed it, and took floure, and kneaded *it*, and did bake unleavened bread thereof.

25 And she brought *it* before Saul, and before his servants, and they did eat: then they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *David marching with the Philistines, is disallowed by their princes.* 6 *Achish dismisseth him.*

NOw the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which *is* in Iezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but David and his men passed on in the rere-ward with Achish.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What *do* these Hebrews *here*? And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not

t this David the ſervant of Saul the king Iſrael, which hath been with me theſe ves or theſe yeares, and I have found no ult in him ſince he fell *unto me*, unto this y?

4 And the princes of the Philiſtines were roth with him, and the princes of the Phiſtines ſaid unto him, Make this fellow reurn, that he may go again to his place hich thou haſt appointed him, and let him ot go down with us to battell, leſt in the attell he be an adverſary to us, for wherewith ſhould he reconcile himſelf unto his aſter? *ſhould* it not *be* with the heads of heſe men?

5 *Is* not this David, of whom they ſang ne to another in dances, ſaying, Saul ſlew is thouſands, and David his ten thouands?

6 ¶ Then Achiſh called David, and ſaid nto him, Surely, *as* the LORD liveth, thou aſt been upright, and thy going out and hy coming in with me in the hoſt, is good n my ſight: for I have not found evill in hee, ſince the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheleſſe, the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace that thou diſpleaſe not the lords of the Philiſtines.

8 ¶ And David ſaid unto Achiſh, But what have I done? and what haſt thou found in thy ſervant, ſo long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight againſt the enemies of the lord the king?

9 And Achiſh anſwered, and ſaid to David, I know that thou *art* good in my ſight, as an angel of God: notwithſtanding, the princes of the Philiſtines have ſaid, He ſhall not go up with us to the battell.

10 Wherefore now riſe up early in the morning, with thy maſters ſervants that are come with thee: and aſſoon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 So David and his men roſe up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philiſtines; and the Philiſtines went up to Iezreel.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The Amalekites ſpoil Ziklag. 7 David encouraged by God, purſueth them; 16 and overtaking them, recovereth the ſpoil.

AND it came to paſſe when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the ſouth and Ziklag, and ſmitten Ziklag, and burnt it with fire:

2 And had taken the women captives, that *were* therein; they ſlew not any, either great or ſmall, but carried *them* away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So David and his men came to the city, and behold, it was burnt with fire, and their wives, and their ſons, and their daughters were taken captives.

4 Then David and the people that *were* with him, lift up their voice, and wept, untill they had no more power to weep.

5 And Davids two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Iezreeliteſſe, & Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And David was greatly diſtreſſed; for the people ſpake of ſtoning him, becauſe the ſoul of all the people was grieved, every man for his ſons, and for his daughters: but David encouraged himſelf in the LORD his God.

7 And David ſaid to Abiather the prieſt Ahimelechs ſon, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod: and Abiather brought thither the ephod to David.

8 And David enquired at the LORD, ſaying, Shall I purſue after this troup? ſhall I overtake them? And he anſwered him, Purſue; for thou ſhalt ſurely overtake *them*, and without fail recover *all*.

9 So David went, he and the ſix hundred men that *were* with him, and came to the brook Beſor, where thoſe that were left behinde, ſtayed.

10 But David purſued, he and foure hundred men: (for two hundred abode behinde which were ſo faint, that they could not go over the brook Beſor.)

11 ¶ And thy found a Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat, and they made him drink water.

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two cluſters *of raiſins*, and when he had eaten, his ſpirit came again to him; for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three dayes and three nights.

13 And David ſaid unto him, To whom *belongeſt* thou? and whence *art* thou? And he ſaid, I *am* a young man of Egypt, ſervant to an Amalekite, and my maſter left me becauſe three dayes agone I fell ſick.

14 We made an invaſion *upon* the ſouth of the Cherethites, & upon the *coaſt* which *belongeth* to Iudah, and upon the ſouth of Caleb, and we burnt Ziklag with fire.

15 And David ſaid to him, Canſt thou bring me down to this company? And he ſaid, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my maſter, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, *they were* ſpread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, becauſe of all the great ſpoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philiſtines, and out of the land of Iudah.

17 And David ſmote them from the twilight, even unto the evening of the next day: and there eſcaped not a man of them, ſave foure hundred young men which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And

18 And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away: and David reſcued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither ſmall nor great; neither ſons nor daughters, neither ſpoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them; David recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks, and the herds, *which* they drave before thoſe *other* cattel, and ſaid, This *is* Davids ſpoil.

21 ¶ And David came to the two hundred men, which were ſo faint, that they could not follow David, whom they had made alſo to abide at the brook Beſor; and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that *were* with him; and when David came near to the people, hee ſaluted them.

22 Then anſwered all the wicked men, and *men* of Belial, of thoſe that went with David, and ſaid; Becauſe they went not with us, we will not give thou *ought* of the ſpoil that we have recovered, ſave to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead *them* away, and depart.

23 Then ſaid David, yee ſhall not do ſo, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preſerved us, and delivered the company that came againſt us, into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but as his part *is* that goeth down to the battell, ſo ſhall his part *bee* that tarrieth by the ſtuffe: they ſhall part alike.

25 And it was *ſo* from that day forward, that he made it a ſtatute and an ordinance for Iſrael unto this day.

26 ¶ And when David came to Ziklag, hee ſent of the ſpoil unto the elders of Judah, *even* to his friends, (ſaying, Behold, a preſent for you, of the ſpoil of the enemies of the LORD.)

27 To *them* which *were* in Beth-el; and to *them* which *were* in ſouth Ramoth, and to *them* which *were* in Iattir,

28 And to *them* which *were* in Aroer, and to *them* which *were* in Siphmoth, and to *them* which *were* in Eſhtemoa,

29 And to *them* which *were* in Rachal, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of the Ierahmeelites, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of the Kenites,

30 And to *them* which *were* in Hormah, and to *them* which *were* in Chor-aſhan, and to *them* which *were* in Athach,

31 And to *them* which *were* in Hebron, and to all the places where David himſelf and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Saul having loſt his armie, and his ſons ſlain, he and his armour-bearer kill themſelves.* 8 *The Philiſtines triumph over their dead carcaſes.* 11 *They of Iabeſh-gilead recovering the bodies by night, burne them at Iabeſh, and mournfully burie their bones.*

NOw the Philiſtines fought againſt Iſrael: and the men of Iſrael fled from before the Philiſtines, & fell down ſlain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philiſtines followed hard upon Saul, and upon his ſons; and the Philiſtines ſlew Ionathan, and Abinadab, and Malchiſhua, Sauls ſons.

3 And the battell went ſore againſt Saul, and the archers hit him, and hee was ſore wounded of the archers.

4 Then ſaid Saul to his armour-bearer, Draw thy ſword, and thruſt mee through therewith; leſt theſe uncircumciſed come and thruſt mee through, and abuſe me. But his armour-bearer would not; for he was ſore afraid; therefore Saul took a ſword and fell upon it.

5 And when his armour-bearer ſaw that Saul was dead, hee fell likewiſe upon his ſword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and his three ſons, and his armour-bearer, and all his men that ſame day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Iſrael that *were* on the other ſide of the valley, and *they* that *were* on the other ſide Iordan, ſaw that the men of Iſrael fled, and that Saul & his ſons were dead, they forſook the citie, and fled; and the Philiſtines came & dwelt in them.

8 And it came to paſſe on the morrow, when the Philiſtines came to ſtrip the ſlain, that they found Saul and his three ſons fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And they cut off his head, and ſtripped off his armour, and ſent into the land of the Philiſtines round about, to publiſh *it in the* houſe of their idols, and among the people.

10 And they put his armour in the houſe of Aſhtaroth; and they faſtened his body to the wall of Beth-ſhan.

11 ¶ And *when* the inhabitants of Iabeſh-gilead heard of that which the Philiſtines had done to Saul:

12 All the valiant men aroſe, and went all night, and took the bodie of Saul, and the bodies of his ſons from the wall of Beth-ſhan, and came to Iabeſh, and burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and buried them under a tree at Iabeſh, and faſted ſeven dayes.

THE

THE SECOND BOOKE OF SAMVEL,

otherwise called, The second Booke of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

The Amalekite bringing tidings of the ouerthrow, and accusing himself of Sauls death is slain. 17 *David lamenteth Saul and Jonathan.*

NOw it came to passe after the death of Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two dayes in Ziklag:

2 It came even to passe on the third day, that behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul, with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

3 And David said unto him, From whence camest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

4 And David said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battel, and many of the people also are fallen and dead, and Saul and Ionathan his son are dead also.

5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Ionathan his son be dead?

6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and lo, the chariots and horsmen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behinde him, he saw me, and called unto me: and I answered, Here *am* I.

8 And he said unto me, Who *art* thou? And I answered him, I *am* an Amalekite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me; for anguish is come upon me, because my life *is* yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen; and I took the crown that *was* upon his head, and the braceler that *was* on his arm: and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them, and likewise all the men that *were* with him.

12 And they mourned and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul and for Ionathan his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

13 ¶ And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence *art* thou? And he answered, I *am* the son of a stranger, an Amalekite.

14 And David said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy the LORDS anointed?

15 And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, *and* fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And David said unto him, Thy bloud *be* upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORDS anoint.

17 ¶ And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul, and over Ionathan his son.

18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Iudah *the use of* the bow; behold *it is* written in the book of Iasher.)

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen.

20 Tell *it* not in Gath, publish *it* not in the streets of Askelon: lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoyce, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gilboa, *let there be* no dew, neighter *let there be* rain upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, *as though he had* not *been* anointed with oyl.

22 From the bloud of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Ionathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Ionathan *were* lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided, they were swifter then eagles, they were stronger then lions.

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battel! O Ionathan *thou wast* slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Ionathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderfull, passing the love of women.

27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

CHAP. II.

1 *David by Gods direction going up to Hebron, is made king of Iudah.* 8 *Abner maketh Ish-bosheth king of Israel.*

AND it came to passe after this, that David enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go

I go up into any of the cities of Judah. And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And hee said, Unto Hebron.

2 So David went up thither, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the Iezreelitesse, and Abigail Nabals wife the Carmelite.

3 And his men that *were* with him, did David bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

4 And the men of Iudah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Iudah. & they told David, saying, That the men of Iabesh-gilead *were they* that buried Saul.

5 ¶ And David sent messengers unto the men of Iabesh-gilead, and said unto them, Blessed *be* yee of the LORD, that yee have shewed this kindnesse unto your lord, *even* unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now the LORD shew kindnesse, and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindnesse, because yee have done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and bee yee valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Iudah have anointed me king over them.

8 ¶ But Abner the son of Ner, captain of Sauls hosts, took Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim.

9 And hee made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Iezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.

10 Ish-bosheth Sauls son *was* fourtie years old when he began to reigne over Israel, and reigned two years: but the house of Iudah followed David.

11 (And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Iudah, was seven years, and six moneths.)

12 ¶ And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim, to Gibeon.

13 And Ioab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David went out, and met together by the pool of Gibeon: and they sate down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Abner said to Ioab, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Ioab said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which *pertained* to Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and *thrust* his sword in his fellows side; so they fel down together: wherefore that place was called Helkath-hazzurim, which *is* in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battel that day: and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David.

18 ¶ And there were three sons of Zeruiah there, Ioab, and Abishai, and Asahel: and Asahel *was as* light of foot as a wild Roe.

19 And Asahel pursued after Abner, and in going hee turned not to the right hand nor to the left, from following Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behinde him, and said, *Art* thou Asahel? and hee answered, I *am*.

21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand, or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, & take thee his armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following mee: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Ioab thy brother?

23 Howbeit hee refused to turne aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear smote him under the fifth *rib*, that the spear came out behinde him; and hee fell down there, and died in the same place, and it came to passe that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died, stood still.

24 Ioab also, and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that *lieth* before Giah by the way of the wildernesse of Gibeon.

25 ¶ And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one troup, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Ioab, and said, Shall the sword devoure for ever? knowest thou not that it will bee bitternesse in the latter end? how long shal it be then ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

27 And Ioab said, *As* God liveth, unlesse thou hadst spoken: surely then in the morning the people had gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Ioab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, & passed over Iordan, and went through all Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.

30 And Ioab returned from following Abner: and when hee had gathered all the people together, there lacked of Davids servants nineteen men, and Asahel.

31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin and of Abners men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father: which *was* in Beth-lehem: and Ioab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

CHAP.

CHAP. III.

During the war, David waxeth stronger. 6 Abner disleaseth with Ish-bosheth. 12 revolteth to David. 22 Ioab killeth Abner. 28 David curseth Ioab, 31 and mourneth for Abner.

NOw there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker & weaker.

2 ¶ And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his first-born was Ammon, of Ahinoam the Iezreelitesse.

3 And his second, Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite: and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah, the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur:

4 And the fourth, Adonijah ý son of Haggith: & the fifth, Shephatiah ý son of Abital.

5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah Davids wife: these were born to David in Hebron.

6 ¶ And it came to passe while there was war between the house of Saul & the house of David, that Abner made himself strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine whose name *was* Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah, and *Ish-bosheth* said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my fathers concubine?

8 Then was Abner verie wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, *Am* I a dogs head, which against Iudah do shew kindnesse this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest mee to day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 So do God to Abner, and more also; except as the LORD hath sworn to David, even so I do to him:

10 To translate the kingdome from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel, and over Iudah, from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose *is* the land, saying *also*, Make thy league with me, and behold, my hand *shall be* with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Wel, I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee; that is, Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring Michal Sauls daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth Sauls son, saying, deliver me my wife Michal, which I espoused to mee, for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

15 And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from her husband, *even* from Phaltiel the son of Laish.

16 And her husband went with her, along weeping behinde her, to Bahurim: then said Abner unto him, Go, return, And he returned.

17 ¶ And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, Yee sought for David in times past to be king over you.

18 Now then do it, for the LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner also spake in the ears of Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron, all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

20 So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him: and David made Abner and the men that *were* with him, a feast.

21 And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest reigne over all that thine heard desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And behold, the servants of David and Ioab came from *pursuing* a troup, and brought in a great spoil with them, (but Abner *was* not with David in Hebron, for he had sent him away, and hee was gone in peace.)

23 When Ioab and all the host that *was* with him, were come, they told Ioab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and hee is gone in peace.

24 Then Ioab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee, why *is it* that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that hee came to deceive thee, and to know thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Ioab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again from the well of Sirah, but David knew it not.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Ioab took him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly: & smote him there under the fifth *rib* that he died, for the bloud of Asahel his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward when David heard *it*, he said, I and my kingdome *are* guiltlesse before the LORD for ever, from the bloud of Abner the son of Ner:

29 Let it rest on the head of Ioab, and on all his fathers house, and let there not fail from the house of Ioab one that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staffe, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Ioab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because hee had slain their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battell.

31 ¶ And

31 ¶ And David said to Joab, and to all the people that *were* with him, Rent your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David himself followed the biere.

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lift up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner, & all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Abner, and said, died Abner as a fool dieth?

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me and more also, if I taste bread or ought else, till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice *of it*, and it pleased them; as whatsoever the king did, pleased all the people.

37 For all the people, and all Israel understood that day, that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know yee not that there is a prince, and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

39 And I *am* this day weak, though anointed king, and these men the sons of Zeruiah *be* too hard for me: the LORD shall reward the doer of evill according to his wickednesse.

CHAP. IV.

2 Baanah and Rechab slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to Hebron. 9 David causeth them to be slain.

AND when Sauls son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled.

2 And Sauls son had two men *that were* captains of bands: the name of the one *was* Baanah, and the name of the other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for Beeroth also was reckoned to Benjamin:

3 And the Beerothites fled to Gittaim, and were sojourners there untill this day.)

4 And Jonathan, Sauls son, had a son that was lame of his feet, *and* was five years old when the tidings came of Saul & Jonathan out of Iezreel, and his nurse took him up, & fled; and it came to passe as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame; and his name *was* Mephibosheth.

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth, who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, *as though* they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him under the fifth *rib*; and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, & beheaded him, and took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, thine enemy, which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 ¶ And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said unto them, *As* the LORD liveth, who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 When one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead (thinking to have brought good tidings) I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, who *thought* that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more when wicked men have slain a righteous person, in his own house, upon his bed? shall I not therefore now require his bloud of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged *them* up over the pool in Hebron, but they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried *it* in the sepulchre of Abner, in Hebron.

CHAP. V.

1 The tribes come to Hebron to anoint David over Israel. 6 He taketh Zion from the Jebusites.

THEN came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, we *are* thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD said to thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel.

3 So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David made a league with them in Hebron before the LORD; and they anointed David king over Israel.

4 ¶ David *was* thirty years old when he began to reigne, *and* he reigned fourty years.

5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years, and six moneths: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty & three years over all Israel and Judah.

6 ¶ And the king and his men went to Jerusalem, unto the Jebusites, ỹ inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, Except thou take away the blinde and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: thinking David can not come in hither.

7 Nevertheless, David took the strong hold of Zion: the same *is* the city of David.

8 And David said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, and the lame and the blinde, that

are

re hated of Davids soul, *hee shall be chief and captain* wherefore they said. The blind nd the lame shal not come into the ouse.

9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called n the citie of David, and David built round bout from Millo and inward.

10 And David went on, and grew great nd the Lord God of hosts *was* with him,

11 ¶ And Hiram king of Tyre, sent messengers to David, and Cedar-trees, and carenters, and masons: and they built David n house.

12 And David perceived that the LORD ad established him king over Israel, and hat he had exalted his kingdome for his eople Israels sake.

13 ¶ And David took *him* moe concuines and wives out of Ierusalem. after hee as come from Hebron, and there were yet ons and daughters born to David.

14 And these *be* the names of those that ere born unto him in Ierusalem, Shamua, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solohon.

15 Ibhar also, and Elishua, and Nepheg, nd Japhia.

16 And Elishama, and Eliada, and Elihalet.

17 ¶ But when the Philistines heard that ey had anointed David king over Isael, all the Philistines came up to seek David, and David heard *of it*, and went down o the hold.

18 The philistines also came and spread hem selves in the valley of Rephaim.

19 And David enquired of the LORD, ying, Shal I go up to the Philistines? wilt hou deliver them into mine hand? And the ORD said unto David, Go up: for I will oubtlesse deliver the Philistines into thine and.

20 And David came to Baal-perazim, and David smote them there, and said, The ORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters, herefore he called the name of that pla-e, Baal-perazim.

21 And there they left their images, and David and his men burnt them.

22 ¶ And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

23 And when David enquired of the LORD, hee said, Thou shalt not go up: ut fetch a compasse behinde them, and ome upon them over against the Mulberyrees.

24 And let it bee when thou heares the ound of a going in the tops of the Mulberyrees, that then thou shalt bestir thy self: for hen shal the LORD go out before thee, to mite the host of the Philistines.

25 And David did so, as the LORD had ommanded him, and smote the Philistines rom Geba, until thou come to Gazer.

CHAP. VI.

1 *David fet chet the ark from Kiriath jearim on a new cart.* 6 *Uzzah smitten.* 12 *David dan cath before the ark.* 20 *Michals barrenneſſe.*

AGain David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirtie thousand.

2 And David arose, and went with all the people that *were* with him, from Baale of Iudah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts, that dwelleth *betweene* the Cherubims.

3 And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that *was* in Gibeah: and Uzzah and Ahio the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart.

4 And thei brought it out of the house of Abinadab, which *was* at Gibeah, accompanying the arck of God, and Ahio went before the ark.

5 And David, and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of *instruments made of* fir-wood, even on harps and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to Nachons threshing-floore, Uzzah put forth his *hand* to the ark of God, and took hold of it, for the oxen shook *it*.

7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah, and God smote him there for *his* errour, and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And David was displeased because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzzah, and he called the name of that place, Perez-uzzah to this day.

9 And David was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shal the ark of the LORD come to me?

10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David: but David carrieth it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

11 And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite, three moneths, and the Lord blessed Obed-edom and all his household.

12 ¶ And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that *pertaineth* unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom, into the citie of David with gladnesse.

13 And it was so, that when they that bare the ark of the LORD, had gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings.

14 And David danced before the LORD with all *his* might, and David *was* girded with a linen ephod.

15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with

ſhouting, and with the ſound of the trumpet.

16 And as the ark of the LORD came into the citie of Dauid, Michal Sauls daughter looked through a window, and ſaw king Dauid leaping and dancing before the LORD; and ſhe deſpiſed him in her heart.

17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and ſet it in his place, in the midſt of the tabernacle that Dauid had pitched for it, and Dauid offered burnt-offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

18 And aſſoon as Dauid had made an end of offering burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings, he bleſſed the people in the name of the LORD of hoſts.

19 And hee dealt among all the people, *even* among the whole multitude of Iſrael, as wel to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of *fleſh*, and a flagon *of wine*: ſo all the people departed every one to his houſe.

20 ¶ Then Dauid returned to bleſſe his houſhold: and Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet Dauid, and ſaid, How glorious was the king of Iſrael to day, who uncouered himſelf to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his ſeruants, as one of the vain fellows ſhameleſly uncouereth himſelf.

21 And Dauid ſaid unto Michal, *It was* before the LORD, which choſe mee before thy father, and before all his houſe, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, ouer Iſrael: therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I wil yet be more vile then thus, and wil be baſe in mine own ſight: and of the maid-ſeruants which thou haſt ſpoken of, of them ſhal I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no childe until the day of her death.

CHAP. VII.

4 God forbiddeth Dauid to build him an houſe. 12 God bleſſeth him in his ſeed. 18 Dauids prayer and thankſgiving.

AND it came to paſſe, when the king ſate in his houſe, and the LORD had giuen him reſt round about from all his enemies,

2 That the king ſaid unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in an houſe of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within curtains.

3 And Nathan ſaid to the king, Go, do all that *is* in thine heart: for the LORD *is* with thee.

4 And it came to paſſe that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nathan ſaying,

5 Go and tell my ſeruant Dauid, Thus ſaith the LORD, Shalt thou build mee an houſe for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I haue not dwelt in *any* houſe ſince the time that I brought up the children of Iſrael out of Egypt, even to this day, but haue walked in a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In alle *the places* wherein I haue walked with all the children of Iſrael, ſpake I a word with any of the tribs of Iſrael, whom I commanded to feed my people Iſrael, ſaying, why build ye not me an houſe of cedar?

8 Now therefore, ſo ſhalt thou ſay unto my ſeruant Dauid, Thus ſaith the LORD of hoſts, *I* tooke thee from the ſheep-cote, from following the ſheep, to be ruler ouer my people, ouer Iſrael.

9 And I was with thee, whitherſoeuer thou wenteſt, and haue cut off all thine enemies out of thy ſight, and haue made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that *are* in the earth.

10 (Moreouer I wil appoint a place for my people Iſrael, and wil plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and moue no more: neither ſhal the children of wickedneſſe afflict them any more as before time.

11 And as ſince the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Iſrael, and haue cauſed thee to reſt from all thine enemies) Alſo the LORD telleth thee, that he wil make thee an houſe.

12 ¶ And when thy dayes bee fulfilled, and thou ſhalt ſleep with thy fathers I wil ſet up thy ſeed after thee, which ſhall proceed out of thy bowels, and I wil eſtabliſh his kingdome.

13 Hee ſhal build an houſe for my name, and I will ſtabliſh the throne of his kingdome for ever.

14 I wil be his father, and he ſhal be my ſon: if he commit iniquitie, I will chaſten him with the rod of men, and with the ſtripes of the children of men.

15 But my mercie ſhal not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

16 And thine houſe, and thy kingdome ſhal be eſtabliſhed for ever before thee, thy throne ſhalbe eſtabliſhed for ever.

17 According to all theſe words, and according to all this viſion, ſo did Nathan ſpeak unto Dauid.

18 ¶ Then went king Dauid in, and ſate before the LORD, and he ſaid, Who *am* I, O LORD GOD? and what *is* my houſe, that thou haſt brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet a ſmal thing in thy ſight, O Lord GOD, but thou haſt ſpoken alſo of thy ſeruants houſe for a great while to come, and *is* this the manner of man, O Lord GOD?

20 And what can Dauid ſay more unto thee? for thou, Lord GOD, knoweſt thy ſeruant.

21 For thy words ſake, and according to thine own heart haſt thou done all theſe great things, to make thy ſeruant know *them*.

22 Wherefore

22 Wherefore thou art great, O LORD God: for *there is* none like thee, neither *is there* any god beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people, *even* like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, & to do for you great things, and terrible, for thy land before thy people which thou redeemest to thee from Egypt, from the nations, and their gods;

24 For thou hast confirmed to thy self thy people Israel, *to be a* people unto thee for ever: and thou, Lord, art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish *it* for ever, and do as thou hast said.

26 And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God over Israel, and let the house of thy servant David be established before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I wil buil thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O Lord God, thou *art* that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodnesse unto thy servant.

29 Therefore now let it please thee to blesse the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee; for thou, O Lord God hast spoken *it*, and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant bee blessed for ever.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *David subdueth the Philistines, and the Moabites.* 3 *Hee smiteth Hadarezer and the Syrians.* 16 *Davids officers.*

AND after this it came to passe, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took Metheg-ammah out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground: even with two lines measured hee, to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive: and so the Moabites became Davids servants, *and* brought gifts.

3 David smote also Hadarezer the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his border at the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand *chariots*, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David houghed all the chariot *horses*, but reserved of them *for* an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became servants to David, *and* brought gifts, and the Lord preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David tooke the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Ierusalem.

8 And from Berah, and from Berothai, cities of Hadarezer, king David took exceeding much brasse.

9 ¶ When Toi king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all ỳ hosts of Hadarezer.

10 Then Toi sent Ioram his son unto king David, to salute him, and to blesse him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him (for Hadarezer had wars with Toi) and *Joram* brought with him vessels of silver and vessels of gold, and vessels of brasse.

11 Which also king David did dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicate of all nations which he subdued:

12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadarezer son of Rehob, king of Zobah.

13 And David gat *him* a name when hee returned from smitting of the Syrians in the valley of salt, *being* eight een thousand *men*

14 ¶ And hee put garisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garisons, and all they of Edom became Davids servants: and the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Israel and David executed judgement and justice unto his people.

16 And Ioab the son of Zeruiah *was* over the host; and Iehoshaphat the son of Ahilud *was* recorder.

17 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, *were* the priests; and Seraiah *was* the scribe,

18 And Benaiah the son of Iehoiada *was over* both the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and Davids sons were chief rulers.

CHAP. IX.

1 *David sendeth for Mephibosheth.* 7 *For Jonathans sake he restoreth to him all that was Sauls.*

AND David said, Is there yet any that *is* left of the house of Saul, that I may shew him kindnesse for Ionathans sake?

2 And there was of the house of Saul, a servant whose name was Ziba: and when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, *Art* thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant *is he*.

3 And the king said, *Is* there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew the kindnesse of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, Ionathan hath yet a son, *which is* lame on *his* feet.

4 And the king said unto him, Where is hee? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, hee *is* in the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lode-bar.

5 ¶ Then king David sent, and set him out of the house of Machir the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar.

6 Now when Mephibosheth the son of Ionathan the son of Saul, was come unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence, and David said, Mephibosheth! And he answered, Beholdt thy servant.

7 ¶ And David said unto him, Feare not, for I wil surely shew thee kindnesse, for Ionathan thy fathers sake, and wil restore thee all the land of Saul thy father, & thou shalt eat bread at my table continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said, What *is* thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such a dead dog as I *am*?

9 ¶ Then the king called to Ziba Sauls servant, and said unto him, I have given unto thy masters son al that pertaineth to Saul, and to all his house,

10 Thou therefore and thy sons, and thy servants shal til the land for him, and thou shalt bring in *the fruits*, that thy masters son may have food to eat, but Mephibosheth thy masters son shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then said Ziba unto the king. According to all that my Lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shal thy servant do. As for Mephibosheth, *said the king*, he shal eat at my table, as one of the kings sons.

12 And Mephibosheth had a young son whose name *was* Micha: and all that dwelt in the house of Ziba, *were* servants unto Mephibosheth.

13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Ierusalem, for he did eat continually at the kings table and was lame on both his feet.

CHAP. X.

1 Davids messengers sent to comfort Hanun, are villanously intreated. 6 The Ammonites are overcome.

AND it came to passe after this, that the king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said David, I wil shew kindnesse unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father shewed kindnesse unto me. And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants, for his father: and Davids servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not David rather sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and to spie it out, and to overthrow it.

4 Wherefore Hanun took Davids servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, even to their buttocks, & sent them away.

5 When they told *it* unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said. Tarry at Iericho until your beards bee grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when te children of Ammon saw that they stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of Beth-rehob, and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Maacah, a thousand men, and of Ish-tob twelve thousand men.

7 And when David heard of *it*, he sent Ioab, and all the host of the mightie men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battel in aray at the entring in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba and of Rehob, and Ish-tob, and Maacah *were* by themselves in the field.

9 When Ioab saw that the front of the battel was against him before and behinde, he chose of all the choice men of Israel, and put *them* in aray against the Syrians.

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai his brother: that he might put *them* in aray against the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, if the Syrians be to strong for mee, then thou shalt help me but if the children of Ammon bee to strong for thee, then I wil come and help thee.

12 Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and the LORD do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Ioab drew nigh, and the people that *were* with him, unto the battel against the Syrians: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abishai, and entred into the city, so Ioab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Ierusalem.

15 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that *were* beyond the river, and they came to Helam, and Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer *went* before them.

17 And when it was told David, hee gathered all Israel together, and passed over Iordan, and came to Helam: and the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel, and David slew *the men of* seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and fourtie thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings *that were* servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and served them: so the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP.

CHAP. XI.

1 Joab besieging Rabbah. David committeth adulterie with Bath-sheba. 17 Uriah is slain.

AND it came to passe, that after the yeare was expired, at the time when kings go forth *to battell*, that David sent Joab and his servants with him, and all Israel, and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah, but David tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 ¶ And it came to passe in an eveningtide, that David arose from of his bed, and walked upon the roof of the kings house: and from the roof he sawa woman washing her self, and the woman *was* very beautifull to look upon.

3 And David sent and enquired after the woman: and one said, *Is* not this Bathsheba the daughter of Eliam, the wife of Uriah the Hittite?

4 And David sent messengers and took her, and shecame in unto him, and hee lay with her, (for she was purified from her uncleanesse) and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I am with childe.

6 ¶ And David sent to Joab, *saying*, send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.

7 And when Uriah was come unto him David demanded of him howJoab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the kings house, and there followed him a messe of *meat* from the king.

9 But Uriah slept at the doore of the kings house. with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down to his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from *thy* journey? why *then* didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And Uriah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah abide in tents, and my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord are encamped in the open fields, shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? *as* thou livest, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And David said to Uriah, Tarrie here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem, that day and the morrow.

13 And when David had called him, hee did eat and drink before him, and made him drunk, and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to passe in the morning that David wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Uriah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the fore front of the hottest battell, and retire ye from him, that he may besmitten, and die.

16 And it came to passe when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant men *were*.

17 And the men of the citie went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell some of the people of the servants of David, and Uriah the Hittite died also.

18 ¶ Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war:

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the kings wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote Abimelech the son of Jerub-besheth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall that he died in Thebez? why went yee nigh the wall? Then say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and wee were upon them even unto the entring of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants, and *some* of the kings servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing displease thee for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battell more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, David sent, and fet her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son: but the thing that David had done, displeased the LORD.

CHAP. XII.

1 Nathans parable. 7 David confesseth his sin, and is pardoned. 24 Solomon is born. 26 Rabbath is taken.

AND the LORD sent Nathan unto David: and hee came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one citie, the one rich, and the other poore.

2 The rich *man* had exceeding many flocks and herds.

3 But the poore *man* had nothing save one little ew-lamb, which hee had bought and

nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children: it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosome, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock, and of his own herd: to dresse for the way faring man that was come unto him, but took the poore mans lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And Davids anger was greatly kindled against the man, and he said to Nathan, *As* the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this thing, shall surely die.

6 And he shall restore the lamb foure-fold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nathan said unto David, Thou *art* the man: thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul:

8 And I gave thee thy masters house, and thy masters wives into thy bosome, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Iudah; and if *that had been* too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Vriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife *to be* thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Vriah the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst *it* secretly but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.

13 And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, The LORD also hath put away thy sin, thou shalt not die.

14 How beit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, the childe also that is born unto thee, shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nathan departed unto his house, and the LORD strook the childe that Vriahs wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

16 David therefore besought God for the childe, and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, *and went* to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to passe on the seventh day, that the childe died: and the servants of David feared to tell him that the childe was dead: for they said, Behold, while the childe was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then vex himself, if we tell him that the childe is dead?

19 But when David saw that his servants Whispered, David perceived that the childe was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the childe dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed *him self*, and changed his apparell, and came into the house of the LORD, and worshipped: then he came to his own house, and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing *is* this that thou hast done, thou didst fast and weep for the childe *while it was* alive, but when the childe was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the childe was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell *whether* GOD will be gracious to me, that the childe may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

24 ¶ And David comforted Bathsheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon: and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet, and he called his name Iedidiah, because of the LORD.

26 ¶ And Ioab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royall city.

27 And Ioab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore, gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 And he took their kings crown from off his head, (the weight whereof *was* a talent of gold, with the precious stones) and it was *set* on Davids head, and he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that *were* therein: and put *them* under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them passe through the brick-kiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

CHAP.

CHAP. XIII.

Amnon loving Tamar, ravisheth her. 28 Absalom killeth Amnon. 37 He fleeth to Talmai at Geshur.

AND it came to passe after this, that Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name *was* Tamer, and Ammon the son of David loved her.

2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she *was* a virgin: and Amnon thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name *was* Jonadab, the son of Shimeah, Davids brother: and Jonadab *was* a very subtill man.

4 And he said unto him, Why *art* thou, *being* the kings son, lean from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absaloms sister.

5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thy self sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and give me meat, and dresse the meat in my sight, that I may see *it*, and eat *it* at her hand.

6 ¶ So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnons house, and dresse him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnons house, (and he was laid down) and she took flowre, and kneaded *it*, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she toock a pan, and poured *them* out before him, but he refused to eat and Amnon said, Have out all men from me: and they went out every man from him.

10 And Amnon said unto Tamer, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar toock the cakes which she had made, and brought *them* into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when she had brought *them* unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me: for no such thing ought to be done in Israel; do not thou this folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withold me from thee.

14 Howbeit, he would not hearken unto her voice, but being stronger then she, forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Amnon hated her exceedingly, so that the hatred wherewith he hated her *was* greater then the love wherewith he had loved her: and Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, *There is* no cause; his evil in sending me away, *is* greater then the other that thou didst unto me: but he wold not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministred unto him, and said, Put now this *woman* out from me, and bolt the doore after her.

18 And *she had* a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the kings daughters that were virgins, apparelled, Then his servants brought her out, and bolted the doore after her.

19 ¶ And Tamar put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath Ammon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister, he *is* thy brother, regard not this thing. So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absaloms house.

21 ¶ But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon neither good not bad, for Absalom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 ¶ And it came to passe after two full years, that Absalom had sheep-shearers in Baal-hazor, which *is* beside Ephraim: and Absalom invited all the kings sons.

24 And Absalom came to the king and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheep-shearers, let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants, go with thy servant.

25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him:

26 Then said Absalom, If not I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the kings sons go with him.

28 ¶ Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnons heart is merry with wine, And when I say unto you, Smite Amnon then kill him fear not: have not I commanded you? be couragious, and be valiant.

29 And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon, as Absalom had commanded. then all the kings sons arose, and every man gat him up upon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to passe while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the kings sons: and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and rent his garments

garments, and lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And Jonadab the son of Shimeah Davids brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have slain all the young men the kings sons; for Ammon only is dead: for by the appointment of Absalom this hath been determined, from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.

33 Now therefore let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the kings sons are dead: for Ammon only is dead.

34 But Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch, lift up his eyes, and looked, and behold, there came much people by the way of the hill-side behinde him.

35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the kings sons come: as thy servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to passe assoon as he had made an end of speaking, that behold, the kings sons came, and lift up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept very sore.

37 ¶ But Absalom fled, and went to Talmai the son of Ammihud king of Geshur: and *David* mourned for his son every day.

38 So Absalon fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three years.

39 And *the soul of* king David longed to go forthunto Absalom for he was comforted concerning Ammon, seeing he was dead.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Joab suborning a widow of Tekoah to incline the kings heart to fetch home Absalom, bringeth him to Jerusalem.

NOw Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the kings heart *was* toward Absalom.

2 And Joab sent to Tekoah, and fetcht thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feigne thy self to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparell, and anoint not thy self with oyl, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead.

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him: so Joab put the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, *I am* indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and *there was* none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And behold the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew, and we will destroy the heir also and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband *neither* name nor remainder upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tekoah said unto the king, My lord, O king, the inquity be on me, and on my fathers house: and the king and his throne *be* guiltlesse.

10 And the king said, whosoever saith *ought* unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, that thou wouldest not suffer the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing, as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

14 For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again: neither doth God respect any person, yet doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, *it is* because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king, it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man *that would* destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God:

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shal now be comfortable, for as an angel of God, so *is* my lord the king to discern good and bad, therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said; Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, *Is not* the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, *As* thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken, for thy servant Joab he bade me: and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid.

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord *is* wise, according to the wisedome of an angel of God, to know all things that *are* in the earth.

21 ¶ And

21 ¶ And the king said unto Ioab, Behold now, I have done this thing, go therefore, bring the young man Absalom again.

22 And Ioab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and thanked the King: and Ioab said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O King, in that the King hath fulfilled the request of his servant.

23 So Ioab arose and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Ierusalem.

24 And the King said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him not see my face. So Absalom returned to his own house, and saw not the Kings face.

25 ¶ But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom, for his beauty: from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head, there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled is head, (for it was at every years end that he polled *it*: because *the hair* was heavie on him, therefore he polled it) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shekels after the Kings weight.

27 And unto Absalom there were born three sons and one daughter, whose name *was* Thamar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 ¶ So Absalom dwelt two full years in Ierusalem, and saw not the Kings face.

29 Therefore Absalom sent for Ioab, to have sent him to the King, but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Ioabs field is near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire, and Absaloms servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Ioab arose and came to Absalom unto *his* house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Absalom answered Ioab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the King, to say, Wherefore am I come to Geshur? it had been good, for me *to have been* there still: now therefore let me see the Kings face; and if there be any iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Ioab came to the King, and told him and when he had called for Absalom, he came to the King, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the King, and the King kissed Absalom.

CHAP. XV.

1 Absalom stealeth the hearts of Israel. 10 He maketh a conspiracie. 13 David flieth from Jerusalem. 31 He curseth Ahithophels counsel.

AND it came to passe after this, that Absalom prepared him chariots, and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a controversie came to the King for judgement, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city *art* thou? And he said, Thy servant *is* of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 And Absalom said unto him, See, thy matters *are* good and right, but *there is* no man *deputed*, of the King to hear thee.

4 Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause, might come unto me, and I would do him justice.

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the King for judgement: so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 ¶ And it came to passe after fourty years that Absalom said unto the King, I pray thee let me go and pay my vow which I have vowed unto the LORD in Hebron.

8 For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Ierusalem, then I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose and went to Hebron.

10 ¶ But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Absalon went two hundred men out of Ierusalem, *that were* called, and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, Davids counseller, from his city, *even* from Giloh, while he offered sacrifices: and the conspiracy was strong: for the people increased continually with Absalom.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger to David, saying, The hearts of the men of Israel are after Absalom.

14 And David said unto all his servants that *were* with him at Ierusalem, Arise, and let us flee; for we shall not *else* escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest hee overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the Kings servants said unto the King, Behold thy servants *are ready to do* whatsoever my lord the King shall appoint.

16 And the King went forth, and all his household after him, and the King left ten women, *which were* Concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the King went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him: and all the Cherethites, and all the

Phelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from Gath, passed on before the King.

19 ¶ Then said the king to Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou *art* a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest *but* yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth *be* with thee.

21 And Ittai answered the king, and said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* my lord the King liveth, surely in what place my lord the King shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to Ittai, Go, and passe over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over and all his men, and all the little ones that *were* with him.

23 And all the countrey wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook Kidron, and all the people passed over toward the way of the wildernesse.

24 ¶ And lo, Zadok also, and all the Levites *were* with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of God, and they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall finde favour in the eyes of the LORD, he will bring me again, and shew me *both* it, and his habitation.

26 But if he thus say, I have no delight in thee: behold, *here am* I, let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest. *Art not* thou a seer? return into the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar.

28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the wildernesse, until there come word from you to certifie me.

29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they tarried there.

30 ¶ And David went up by the ascent of mount Olivet, and wept as he went up, and had his head covered and he went barefoot: and all the people that *was* with him, covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up.

31 ¶ And *one* told David, saying, Ahithophel *is* among the conspiratours with Absolom. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, turn the counsel of Ahitophel into foolishnesse.

32 ¶ And it came to passe, that *when* David was come to the top *of the mount*, where he worshipped God, behold, Hushai the Archite came to meet him, with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be a burden unto me.

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, I will be thy servant, O king, *as I have been* thy fathers servant hitherto, so *will* I now also *be* thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel.

35 And *hast thou* not there with thee Zadok, and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the kings house, thou shalt tell *it* Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

36 Behold, *they have* there with them their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadoks *son*, and Jonathan Abiathars *son*: and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hushai Davids friend came into the city, and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Ziba by false suggestions obtaineth his masters inheritance.* 5 *Shimei curseth David.* 20 *Ahithophels counsel.*

AND when David was little past the top *of the hill*, behold, Zeba the servant of Mephibosheth met him with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred *loaves* of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer-fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the King said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses *be for* the kings household to ride on, and the bread and summer-fruit for the young men to eat, and the wine, that such as be faint in the wildernesse may drink.

3 And the king said, And where *is* thy masters son? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, To day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdome of my father.

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine *are* all that *pertained* unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba said, I humbly beseech thee *that* I may finde grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 ¶ And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name *was* Shimei the son of Gera he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people, and all the mighty men *were* on his right hand, and on his left.

7 And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out thou bloudy man, and thou man of Belial:

8 The LORD hath returned upon thee all the bloud of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned, and the Lord hath delivered the kingdome into the hand of

Absalom

Absalom thy sonne: and behold, thou *art* taken in thy mischief, because thou *art* a bloudy man.

9 ¶ Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah? so let him curse, because the LORD hath said unto him, Curse David Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now *may* this Benjamite *do it*? let him alone, and let him curse: for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD will look on mine affliction, and that the LORD will requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the hils side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that *were* with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

15 ¶ And Absalom and all the people the men of Israel, came to Ierusalem, and Ahithophel with him.

16 And it came to passe when Hushai the Archite, Davids friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Absalom said to Hushai, *Is* this thy kindnesse to thy friend? why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay, but whom the LORD and this people and all the men of Israel choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, whom should I serve? *should* I not *serve* in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy fathers presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 ¶ Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto thy fathers Concubines, which he hath left to keep the house, and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father, then shall the hands of all that *are* with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house, and Absalom went in unto his fathers Concubines, in the sight of all Israel.

23 And the counsel of Ahithophel which he counselled in those dayes, was as if a man had enquired at the oracle of God, so *was* all the counsel of Ahithophel, both with David and with Absalom:

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Ahithophels counsel overthrowen by Hushai.* 23 *He hangeth himself.* 25 *Amasa is made captain.*

MOreover, Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night.

2 And I will come upon him while he *is* weary and weak-handed, & will make him afraid, and all the people that *are* with him shall flee, and I will smite the king only.

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest, *is* as if all returned: *so* all the people shall be in peace.

4 And the saying pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

5 Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise what he saith.

6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do after his saying? if not; speak thou.

7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath given, *is* not good at this time.

8 For (said Hushai) thou knowest thy father and his men, that they *be* mighty men, and they *be* chafed in their mindes, as a Bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father *is* a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some *other* place: and it will come to passe, when some of them be overthrowen at the first, that whosoever heareth it, will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom.

10 And he also *that is* valiant, whose heart *is* as the heart of a Lion, shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father *is* a mighty man, and *they* which *be* with him *are* valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel, that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee: from Dan even to Beersheba, as the sand that *is* by the sea for multitude, and that thou go to battel in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him, and of all the men that *are* with him, there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite *is* better then the counsel of Ahithophel: for the LORD had appointed to

defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.

15 ¶ Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily passe over; lest the King be swallowed up, and all the people that *are* with him.

17 Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by En-rogel, (for they might not be seen to come into the city) and a wench went and told them: and they went and told King David.

18 Nevertheless, a lad saw them, and told Absalom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a mans house in Bahurim, which had a well in his court, whither they went down.

19 And the woman took and spread a covering upon the wels mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the king was not known.

20 And when Absalems servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where *is* Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not finde *them*, they returned to Jerusalem.

21 And it came to passe after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arise, and passe quickly over the water: for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you.

22 Then David arose, and all the people that *were* with him, and they passed over Jordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

23 ¶ And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled *his* asse, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and put his household in order, and hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to Mahanaim: and Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him.

25 ¶ And Absalom made Amasa captain of the host in stead of Joab: which Amasa *was* a mans son, whose name *was* Ithra an Israelite, that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeruiah, Joabs mother.

26 So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

27 ¶ And it came to passe when David was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,

28 Brought beds, and basins, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and floure, and parched *corn*, and beans, and lentiles, and parched *pulse*,

29 And hony, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine for David, and for the people that *were* with him, to eat: for they said, The people *is* hungry, and weary, and thirsty in the wilderness.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *David viewing the armies, giveth them charge of Absalom.* 9 *Absalom is slain by Joab.* 33 *David lamenteth him.*

AND David numbred the people that *were* with him, and set captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah Joabs brother, and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the King said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you my self also.

3 But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for us, neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now *thou art* worth ten thousand of us: therefore now *it is* better that thou succour us out of the citie.

4 And the King said unto them, What seemeth you best, I will do. And the King stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds, and by thousands.

5 And the King commanded Joab, and Abishai, and Ittai, saying, *Deal* gently for my sake with the young man, *even* with Absalom. And all the people heard when the King gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom.

6 ¶ So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battel was in the wood of Ephraim;

7 Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand *men*.

8 For the battel was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured more people that day, than the sword devoured.

9 ¶ And Absalom met the servants of David: and Absalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth, and the mule that *was* under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw *it*, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hanged in an oak.

11 And

11 And Ioab said unto the man that told him, And behold, thou sawest *him*, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground, and I would have give thee ten *shekels* of silver, and a girdle?

12 And the man said unto Ioab, Though I should recive a thousand *shekels* of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the Kings son: for in our hearing the King charged thee, and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Beware that none *touch* the young man Absalom.

13 Otherwise, I should have wrought falshood against mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the King, and thou thy self wouldest have set thy self against *me*.

14 Then said Ioab, I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them trough the heart of Absalom, while he *was* yet alive in the midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Ioabs armour, compassed about and smote Absalom, and slew him.

16 And Ioab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Ioab held back the people.

17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very great heap of stones upon him and all Israel fled every one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Absalom in his life time had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which *is* in the Kings dale: for he said, I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he callad the pillar after his own name, and it is called unto this day, Absaloms place.

19 ¶ Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the King tidings, how that the LORD hath avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Ioab said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the Kings son is dead.

21 Then said Ioab to Cushi, Go tell the King what thou hast seen. And Cushi bowed himself unto Ioab, and ran.

22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Ioab, But howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cushi. And Ioab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready?

23 But howsoever (*said he*) let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cushi.

24 And David sate between the two gates: and the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lift up his eyes, and looked, and behold, a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the King. And the King said, If he *be* alone, *there is* tidings in his mouth. And he came apace and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running, and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold, *another* man running alone. And the King said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, Me thinketh the running of the foremost, is like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the king said, He *is* a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the King, All is well: and he fell down to the earth upon his face before the King, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lift up their hand against my lord the King,

29 And the king said, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered, When Ioab sent the kings servants, and *me* thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what *it was*.

30 And the king said *unto him*, Turn aside, *and* stand here. And hee turned aside and stood still.

31 And behold, Cushi came, and Cushi said, Tidings my lord the king: for the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cushi, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Cushi answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do *thee* hurt, be as that young man *is*.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O my son Absalom, my son, my son Absalom: would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Ioab causeth the King to cease his mourning.* 9 *The Israelites bring the King back.* 18 *Shimei is pardoned* 24 *Mephibosheth excused.*

AND it was told Ioab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

2 And the victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day, how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battell.

4 But the king covered his face, and the king cried with aloud voice, O my son Absolom, O Absalom my son, my son.

5 And Ioab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons, and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines.

6 In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest

hateſt thy friends ; for thou haſt declared this day, that thou regardeſt neither princes, nor ſervants: for this day I perceive, that if Abſalom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleaſed thee well.

7 Now therefore ariſe, go forth, and ſpeak comfortably unto thy ſervant: for I ſwear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarrie one with thee this night: and that will be worſe unto thee then all the evil that befell the from thy youth untill now.

8 Then the king roſe, and ſate in the gate; and they told unto al the people, ſaying, Behold, the king doth ſit in the gate and all the people came before the king, for Iſrael had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at ſtrife throughout all the tribes of Iſrael, ſaying, The king ſaved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philiſtines, and now he is fled out of the land for Abſalom.

10 And Abſalom whom we anointed over us is dead in battel: now therefore why ſpeak ye not a word of bringing the king back.

11 ¶ And king David ſent to Zadok and to Abiathar the prieſts, ſaying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, ſaying, why are ye the laſt to bring the king back to his houſe? (ſeeing the ſpeech of all Iſrael is come to the king, even to his houſe)

12 Ye *are* my brethren, ye *are* my bones and my fleſh: where ore are ye then the laſt to bring back the king?

13 And ſaye ye to Amaſe, *art* thou not of my bone, and of my fleſh? God do ſo to me and more alſo, if thou be not captain of the hoſt before me continually in the room of Joab.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as *the heart of* one man, ſo that they ſent *this word* unto the king, Return thou and all thy ſervants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jordan; and Iudah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jordan.

16 ¶ And Shimei the ſon of Gera, a Benjamite, which *was* of Bahurim, haſted and came down with the men of Iudah, to meet king David.

17 And *there were* a thouſand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the ſervant of the houſe of Saul, and his fifteen ſons and his twenty ſervants with him, and they went over Jordan before the king.

18 And there went over a ferry-boat to carrie over the kings houſhold, and to do what he thought good, and Shimei the ſon of Gera fell down before the king as he was come over Jordan;

19 And ſaid unto the king, Let not my lord impute iniquitie unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy ſervant did perverſly the day that my lord the king went out of Jeruſalem, that the king ſhould take it to his heart.

20 For thy ſervant doth know that I have ſinned: therefore behold, I am come the firſt this day of all the houſe of Joſeph, to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But Abiſhai the ſon of Zeruiah anſwered and ſaid, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, becauſe he curſed the LORDS anointed?

22 And David ſaid, What have I to do with you ye ſons of Zeruiah, that ye ſhould this day be ad verſaries unto me? ſhall there any man be put to death this day in Iſrael? for do not I know, that *I am* this day king over Iſrael?

23 Therefore the king ſaid unto Shimei, Thou ſhalt not die, and the king ſware unto him.

24 ¶ And Mephibosheth the ſon of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dreſſed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor waſhed his clothes from the day the king departed, untill the day he came again in peace.

25 And it came to paſſe when he was come to Ieruſalem, to meet the king, that the king ſaid unto him, Wherefore wenteſt not thou with me, Mephibosheth?

26 And he anſwered, My lord, O king, my ſervant deceived me; for thy ſervant ſaid, I will ſadle me an aſſe, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king, becauſe thy ſervant *is* lame.

27 And he hath ſlandered thy ſervant unto my lord the king, but my lord the king *is* as an angel of God: do therefore what *is* good in thine eyes.

28 For all of my fathers houſe were but dead men before my lord the king: yet didſt thou ſet thy ſervant among them that did eat at thine own table: what right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?

29 And the king ſaid unto him, Why ſpeakeſt thou any more of thy matters? I have ſaid, Thou and Ziba divide the land.

30 And Mephibosheth ſaid unto the king, Yea let him take all, foraſmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own houſe.

31 ¶ And Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct hem over Iordan.

32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, *even* foureſcore years old, and he had provided the king of ſuſtenance while he lay at Mahanaim: for he *was* a very great man.

33 And the king ſaid unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me, in Ieruſalem.

34 And

34 And Barzillai said unto the King, How long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Ierusalem?

35 I *am* this day foure-score years old; *and* can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men, and singing-women; wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Iordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own citie, *and be buried* by the grave of my father, and of my mother: but behold thy servant Chimham, let him go over with my lord the king, and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee, and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, *that* will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Iordan: and when the king was come over, the king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Iudah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

41 ¶ And behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Iudah stolen thee away, and have brought the king and his houshold, and all Davids men with him over Iordan?

42 And all the men of Iudah answered the men of Israel, Because the king *is* near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the kings *cost*? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Iudah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more *right* in David then ye: Why then did ye despise us that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Iudah were fiercer then the words of the men of Israel.

CHAP. XX.

1 Sheba maketh a party in Israel, 4 Amasa is slain. 14 Ioab pursueth Sheba to Abel. 16 A wise woman saveth the city by Sheba's head.

AND there happed to be there a man of Belial, whose name *was* Sheba the son of Bichri, a Benjamite, and he blew a trumpet and said, We have no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Ieise, every man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So every man of Israel went up from after David, *and* followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but the men of Iudah clave unto their king, from Iordan even to Ierusalem.

3 ¶ And David came to his house at Ierusalem, and the king took the ten women *his* Concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them but went not in unto them, so they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in widowhood.

4 ¶ Then said the king to Amasa Assemble me the men of Iudah within three dayes, and be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble *the men of* Iuda; but he tarried longer then the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm then did Absalom; take thou thy lords servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities and escape us.

7 And there went out after him Ioabs men, and the Cherethites, and the Plethites, and all the mighty men; and they went out of Ierusalem to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

8 When they *were* at the great stone which *is* in Gibeon, Amasa went before them, and Ioabs garment that he had put on, was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle *with* a sword fastened upon his loyns in the sheath therof, and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Ioab said to Amasa, *Art* thou in health my brother? And Ioab took Amasa by the beard with the right hand to kisse him.

10 But Amasa took no heed to the sword that *was* in Ioabs hand; so he smote him therewith in the fifth *rib*, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and strook him not again, and he died: so Ioab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri.

11 And one of Ioabs men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Ioab, and hee that *is* for David, *let him* go after Ioab.

12 And Amasa wallowed in bloud in the mids of the high way, and when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amasa out of the high way into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the high Way, all the people went on after Ioab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto Abel, and to Beth-maachah, and all the Berites; and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth-maachah, and they cast up a bank against the citie, and it stood in the trench; and all the people that *were* with Ioab, battered the wall, to throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of the

the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Ioab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, *Art* thou Ioab? And he answered, *I am he*, Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine hand-maid. And he answered, I do hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask *counsel* at Abel: and so they ended *the matter*.

19 *I am one of them that are* peaceably *and* faithfull in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a citie, and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow up the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Ioab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter *is* not so: but a man of mount Ephraim (Sheba the son of Bichri by name) hath lift up his hand against the King, *even* against David, deliver him only and I will de part frum the citie. And the woman said unto Ioab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people in her wisedome, and they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast *it* out to Ioab: and he blew a trumpet, and they retired from the citie, every man to his tent: and Ioab returned to Ierusalem unto the King.

23 ¶ Now Ioab *was* over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Iehoida *was* over the Cherethites, and over the Pelethites.

24 And Adoram *was* over the tribute: and Iehoshaphat the son of Ahilud *was* recorder.

25 And Sheva *was* scribe: and Zadok and Abiathar *were* the priests.

26 And Ira also the Iairite was a chief ruler about David.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *The three years famine for the Gibeonites cease, by hanging seven of Sauls sons.* 10 *Rizpahs kindnesse.* 15 *Foure battels against the Philistines.*

THen there was a famine in the dayes of David, three years, year after year, and David enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, *It is* for Saul, and for *his* bloudy house, because he slew the Gibeonites.

2 And the King called the Gibeonites, and said unto them, (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the Amorites, and the children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them, in his zeal to the children of Israel and Iudah.)

3 Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement; that yee may blesse the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gibeonites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house, neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What you shall say, *that* will I do for you.

5 And they answered the King. The man that consumed us, and that devised against us *that* we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Israel.

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD in Gibeah of Saul, *whom* the LORD did choose. And the King said, I will give *them*.

7 But the King spared Mephibosheth the son of Ionathan the son of Saul, because of the LORDS oath that *was* between them, between David and Ionathan the son of Saul.

8 But the King took the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni, and Mephibosheth, and the five sons of Michah the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite.

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the hill before the LORD: and they fell *all* seven together, and were put to death in the dayes of harvest, in the first *dayes*, in the beginning of barley harvest.

10 ¶ And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rok, from the beginning of harvest, untill water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the aire to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah the concubine of Saul had done.

12 ¶ And David went and took the bones of Saul, and the bones of Ionathan his son, from the men of Iabesh-gilead, which had stolen them from the street of Beth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa.

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul, and the bones of Ionathan his son, and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Ionathan his son, buried they in the countrey of Benjamin in Zelah in the sepulchre of Kish his father, and they performed all that the King commanded, and after that, God was entreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover, the Philistines had yet war again with Israel, and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines, and David waxed faint.

16 And

16 And Iſhbi-benob, which *was* of the ſons of the giant, (the wieght of whoſe ſpear *weighed* three hundred *ſhekels* of braſſe in weight) he being girded with a new *ſword*, thought to have ſlain David.

17 But Abiſhai the ſon of Zeruiah ſuccoured him, and ſmote the Philiſtine, and killed him. Then the men of David ſware unto him, ſaying, Thou ſhalt go no more out with us to battel, that thou quench not the light of Iſrael.

18 And it came to paſſe after this, that there was again a battel with the Philiſtines at Gob: then Sib-bechai the Huſhathite ſlew Saph, which *was* of the ſons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battel in Gob with the Philiſtines, where Elhanan the ſon of Iaareoregim a Beth-lehemite, ſlew *the brother of* Goliath the Gittite, the ſtaffe of whoſe ſpear *was* like a weavers beam.

20 And there was yet a battel in Gath, where was a man of *great* ſtature, that had on every hand ſix fingers, and on every foot ſix toes, foure and twenty in number; and he alſo was born to the giant.

21 And when he defied Iſrael, Jonathan the ſon of Shimea the brother of David ſlew him.

22 Theſe foure were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his ſervants.

CHAP. XXII.

A thanksgiving for Gods power full deliverance, and manifold bleſſings.

AND David ſpake unto the LORD the words of this ſong, in the day *that* the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul.

2 And he ſaid, The LORD *is* my rocke and my fortreſſe, and my deliverer.

3 The God of my rock, in him will I truſt: *he is* the ſhield, and the horn of my ſalvation; my high tower, and my refuge, my ſaviour: thou ſaveſt me from violence.

4 I will call on the LORD *who is* worthy to be praiſed: ſo ſhall I be ſaved from mine enemies.

5 when the waves of death compaſſed me: the ſtouds of ungodly men made me afraid.

6 The ſorrows of hell compaſſed me about: the ſnares of death prevented me.

7 In my diſtreſſe I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God, and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry *did enter* into his ears.

8 Then the earth ſhook and trembled, the foundation of heaven moved and ſhook becauſe he was wroth.

9 There went up a ſmoke out of his noſtrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He bowed the heavens alſo and came down: and darkneſſe *was* under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a Cherub, and did flie: and he was ſeen upon the wings of the winde.

12 And he made darknes pavilions round about him, dark waters, *and* thick clouds of the skies.

13 Throu the brightneſſe before him were coals of fire kindled.

14 The LORD thundred from heaven, dan the moſt high uttered his voice.

15 And he ſent out arrouws and ſcattered them; lightning, and diſcomfited them.

16 And the chanels of the ſea appeared, the foundations of the world were diſcovered, at the rebuking of the LORD, at the blaſt of the breath of his noſtrils.

17 He ſent from above, the took me: he drew me out of many waters.

18 He delivered me from my ſtrong enemy, *and* from them that hated me: for they were too ſtrong for me.

19 Thy prevented me in the day of my calamity, but the LORD was my ſtay.

20 Hebrought me forth alſo into a large place: he delivered me becauſe he delighted in me.

21 The LORD rewarded me according to my righteouſnes, according to the cleanneſſe of my hands hath he recompenſed me.

22 For I have kept the wayes of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

23 For all his judgements *were* before me, and as for his ſtatutes I did not depart from them.

24 I was alſo upright before him, and have kept my ſelf from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore the LORD hath recompenſed me according to my righteouſneſſe: according to my cleanneſſe in his eye-ſight.

26 With the mercifull thou wilt ſhew thy ſelf mercifull, *and* with the upright man thou wilt ſhew thy ſelf upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt ſhew thy ſelf pure: and with the froward thou wilt ſhew thy ſelf unſavoury.

28 And the afflicted people thou wilt ſave: but thine eyes *are* upon the haughty, *that* thou mayeſt bring *them* down.

29 For thou *art* my lamp, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darkneſſe.

30 For by thee I have run through a troup, by my God have I leaped over a wall.

31 As for God, his way *is* perfect, the word of the LORD *is* tried: he *is* a buckler unto all them that truſt in him.

32 For who *is* God, ſave the LORD? and who *is* a rock, ſave our God?

33 God *is* my ſtrength *and* power: and he maketh my way perfect.

34 Hee maketh my feet like hindes *feet*: and ſetteth me upon my high places.

35 He teacheth my hands to war ſo that a bow of ſteel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: & the gentleneſſe hath made my great.

37 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me: so that my feet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies: and destroyed them: and turned not again untill I had consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength to battel: them that rose up against me, hast thou subdued under me.

41 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.

42 They looked, but *there was* none to save, *even* unto the LORD but he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth, I did stamp them as the mire of the street, *and* did spread them abroad.

44 Thou hast also delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me *to be* head of the heathen: people *which* I knew not, shal serve me.

45 Strangers shal submit themselves unto me: assoon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shal fade away, and they shalbe afraid out of their close places.

47 The LORD liveth, and blessed *be* my rock, and exalted be the God of the rock of my salvation.

48 It *is* God that avengeth me and that bringeth downe the people under me.

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me, thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

50 Therefore I wil give thanks unto the, O LORD, among the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.

51 He *is* the tower of salvation for his king, and shewed mercy to his anointed unto David, and to his seed for evermore.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *David professeth his faith in Gods promises, to be beyond sense or experience.* 6 *The different state of the wicked.*

NOw these *be* the lasts words of David, David the son of Jesse said, and the man who was raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jacob, and the sweet psalmist of Israel, said:

2 The spirit of the LORD spake by me and his word *was* in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said, the rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men *must be* just, ruling in the fear of God:

4 And *he shall be* as the light of the morning, *when* the sun riseth, *even* a morning without clouds, *as* the tender grasse *springing* out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

5 Although my house *be* not so with God; yet he had made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure; for *this is* all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make it not to grow.

6 ¶ But *the sons* of Belial *shall be* all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands.

7 But the man *that* shall touch them, must be fenced with iron, and the staffe of a spear, and they shal be utterly burnt with fire in the *same* place.

8 These *be* the names of the mighty men whom David had, the Tachmonite that sate in the seat, chief among the captains, (the same *was* Adino the Eznite) *he lift up his spear* against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him *was* Eleazer the son of Dodo the Ahohite, *one* of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines *that were* there gathered together to battel, and the men of Israel were gone away.

10 He arose and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day, and the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him *was* Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite: and the Philistines were gathered together into a troup where was a piece of ground ful of lentiles: and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And three of the thirty chief went down and came to David in the harvest time, unto the cave of Adullam: and the troup of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

14 And David *was* then in an hold, and the garison of the Philistines *was* then in Beth-lehem.

15 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which *is* by the gate.

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the wel of Beth-lehem, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought it to David: nevertheleſſe he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O Lord, that I should do this: *is not this* the bloud of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And Abishai the brother of Ioab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three, and he

he lift up his ſpear againſt three hundred, and ſlew *them*, and had the name among three.

19 Was he not moſt honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit, he attained not unto the *firſt* three.

20 And Benaiah the ſon of Iehoiada, the ſon of a valiant man, of Kabzeel who had done many acts, he ſlew two lion like men of Moab: he went down alſo and ſlew a lion in the midſt of a pit in thime of ſnow.

21 And he ſlew an Egyptian, a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a ſpear in his hand; but he went down to him with a ſtaffe, and plucked the ſpear out of the Egyptians hand, and ſlew him with his own ſpear.

22 Theſe things did Benaiah the ſon of Iehoiada, and had the name among three mighty men.

23 He was more honourable then the thirty, but he attained not the *firſt* three: and David ſet him over his guard.

24 Aſahel the brother of Ioab *was* one of the thirty: Elhanan the ſon of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

25 Sammah the Harodite, Elika the Harodite,

26 Helez the Palitite, Ira the ſon of Ikkeſh the Tekoite,

27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Huſhathite,

28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite,

29 Heleb the ſon of Baanah, a Netophathite, Itrai the ſon of Ribai out of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,

30 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the brooks of Gaaſh,

31 Abi albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite,

32 Eliahba the Shaalbonite; of the ſons of Iaſhen, Ionathan,

33 Shammah the Hararite. Ahiam the ſon of Sharar the Hararite,

34 Eliphelet the ſon of Ahaſbai, the ſon of the Maachathite, Eliam the ſon of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite,

36 Igal the ſon of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,

37 Zelek the Ammonite, Nahari the Berothite, armour-bearer to Ioab the ſon of Zeruiah,

38 Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,

39 Vriah the Hittite: thirty and ſeven in all.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *David numbreth the people.* 10 *David having three plagues propounded by Gad, repenteth and chuſeth the three dayes peſtilence.* 18 *The plague ſtayeth.*

AND again the anger of the LORD was kindled againſt Iſrael, and he moved David againſt them to ſay, Go number Iſrael and Iudah.

2 For the king ſaid to Ioab the captain of the hoſt, which *was* with him, Go now through all the tribes of Iſrael, from Dan even to Beer-ſheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Ioab ſaid unto the king, Now the LORD thy God adde unto the people (how many ſoever they be) an hundred-fold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may ſee it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Not with ſtanding, the kings word prevailed againſt Ioab, and againſt the captains of the hoſt: and Ioab and the captains of the hoſt went out from the preſence of the king, to number the people of Iſrael.

5 ¶ And they paſſed over Iordan, and pitched in Aroer, on the right ſide of the city that *lieth* in the midſt of the river of Gad, and toward Iazer.

6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the land of Tahtim-hodſhi, and they came to Dan-jaan, and about to Zidon.

7 And came to the ſtrong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites: and they went out to the ſouth of Iudah, *even* to Beer-ſheba.

8 So when they had gone trough all the land, they came to Ieruſalem at the end of nine moneths and twenty dayes.

9 And Ioab gave up the ſum of the number of the people unto the king, and there were in Iſrael eight hundred thouſand valiant men that drew the ſword; and the men of Iudah were five hundred thouſand men.

10 ¶ And Davids heart ſmote him, after that he had numbred the people: and David ſaid unto the LORD, I have ſinned greatly in that I have done: and now I beſeech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy ſervant, for I have done very fooliſhly.

11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet Gad, Davids ſeer, ſaying,

12 Go and ſay unto David, Thus ſaith the LORD, I offer thee three things, chooſe thee one of them, that I may *do it* unto thee.

13 So Gad came to David, and told him and ſaid unto him, Shall ſeven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three moneths before thine enemies, while they purſue thee? or that there be three dayes peſtilence in thy land? now adviſe, and ſee what anſwer I ſhall return to him that ſent me.

14 And David ſaid unto Gad, I am in a great ſtrait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD, (for his mercies are great) let me not fall into the hand of man.

15 So the LORD ſent a peſtilence upon Iſrael from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from

from Dan even to Beer-ſheba, ſeventy thouſand men.

16 And when the angel ſtreiched out his hand upon Jeruſalem to deſtroy it, the LORD repented him of the evil, and ſaid to the angel that deſtroy the people, It is enough ſtay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threſhing-place of Araunah the Jebuſite.

17 And David ſpake unto the LORD when he ſaw the angel that ſmote the people, and ſaid, Lo, I have ſinned, and I have done wickedly, but theſe ſheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be againſt me, and againſt my fathers houſe.

18 ¶ And Gad came that day to David, and ſaid unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD, in the threſhing-floore of Araunah the Jebuſite.

19 And David, according to the ſaying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded.

20 And Araunah looked and ſaw the king and his ſervants coming on toward him, and Araunah went out and bowed himſelf before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Araunah ſaid, wherefore is my lord the king come to his ſervant? And David ſaid, To buy the threſhing-floore of thee to build an altar unto the LORD, that the plague may be ſtaved from the people.

22 And Araunah ſaid unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what ſeemeth good unto him: behold, *here be* oxen for burnt-ſacrifice, and threſhing-inſtruments, and *other* inſtruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All theſe things did Araunah, as a king, give unto the king: and Araunah ſaid unto the king, The LORD thy God accept thee.

24 And the king ſaid unto Araunah, Nay, but I will ſurely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt-offerings unto the LORD my God, of that which doth coſt me nothing. So David bought the threſhing-floore and the oxen, for fifty ſhekels of ſilver.

25 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings: ſo the LORD was intreated for the land, and the plague was ſtayed from Iſrael.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS commonly called, The third book of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

1 *Abiſhag cheriſheth David.* 5 *Adonijah uſurpeth the kingdome.* 32 *Solomon is anoynted.* 41 *Adonijah fleeth.*

NOw king David was old, *and* ſtricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his ſervants ſaid unto him, Let there be ſought for my lord the king a young virgin, and let her ſtand before the king, and let her cheriſh him, and let her lie in thy boſome, that my lord the king may get heat.

3 So they ſought for a faire damſel throughout all the coaſts of Iſrael, and found Abiſhag a Shunamite, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damſel *was* very faire, and cheriſhed the king, and miniſtred to him: but the king knew her not.

5 ¶ Then Adonijah the ſon of Haggith exalted himſelf, ſaying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horſemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father hath not diſpleaſed him at any time, in ſaying, Why haſt thou done ſo? and he alſo was a very goodly man, and *his mother* bare him after Abſalom.

7 And he conferred with Joab the ſon of Zeruiah, and with Abiather the prieſt, and they following Adonijah, helped *him*.

8 But Zadok the prieſt, and Benajah the ſon of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mighty men which *belonged* to David, were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah ſlew ſheep and oxen, and fat cattell, by the ſtone of Zoheleth, which *is* by En-rogel, and called all his brethren the kings ſons, and all the men of Judah the kings ſervants.

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother he called not.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nathan ſpake unto Bath-ſheba the mother of Solomon, ſaying, Haſt thou not heard that Adonijah the ſon of Haggith doth reigne, and David our lord knoweth *it* not?

12 Nouw therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counſel, that thou mayeſt ſave thine own life, and the life of thy ſon Solomon.

13 Go, and get thee in unto king David, and ſay unto him, Didſt not thou my lord, O king, ſwear unto thine handmaid, ſaying, Aſſuredly Solomon thy ſon ſhal reigne after me, and he ſhal ſit upon my throne? why then doth Adonijah reigne?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkeſt there with

with the king I wil alſo come in after thee, and confirme thy words.

15 ¶ And Bath-ſheba went in unto the king, unto the camber: and the kingh was very old, and Abiſhag the Shunamite miniſtred unto the king.

16 And Bath-ſheba bowed, and did obeiſance unto the king: and the king ſaid, what wouldſt thou?

17 And ſhe ſaid unto him. My lord, thou ſwareſt by the LORD thy God unto thine hand-maid, *ſaying*, Aſſuredly Solomon thy ſon ſhal reigne after me: and he ſhal ſit upon my throne:

18 And now behold, Adonijah reigneth: and now my lord the king thou knoweſt *it* not.

19 And he hath ſlain oxen, and fat cattel, and ſheep abundance, and hath called all the ſons of the king, & Abiathar the Prieſt, and Ioab the captain of the hoſt, but Solomon thy ſervant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord O king, the eyes of all Iſrael *are* upon thee, that thou ſhouldeſt tel them who ſhal ſit on the thron of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwiſe it ſhal come to paſſe, when my lord the king ſhall ſleep with his fathers, that I and my ſon Solomon ſhall be counted offenders.

22 ¶ And lo, while ſhe yet talked with the King, Nathan the Prophet alſo came in.

23 And they told the king ſaying, Behold, Nathan the Prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed him ſelfe before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan ſaid, My lord. O king, haſt thou ſaid, Adonijah ſhal reigne after me, and he ſhal ſit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone downe this day, and hath ſlain oxen, and fat cattel, and ſheep in abundance, and hath called all the kings ſons, and the captains of the hoſt, and Abiathar the prieſt: and behold, they eat and drink before him, and ſay, God ſave king Adonijah.

26 But me, *even* me thy ſervant, and Zadok the prieſt, and Benajah the ſon of Iehojada, and thy ſervant Solomon hath hee not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou haſt not ſhewed it unto thy ſervant, who ſhould ſit on the throne of my Lord the king after him?

28 ¶ Then king David anſwered and ſaid, Call me Bath-ſheba: and ſhe came into the kings preſence, and ſtood before the king.

29 And the king ſware, and ſaid, *As* the LORD liveth, that he hath redeemed my ſoul out of all diſtreſſe.

30 Even as I ſware unto thee by the Lord God of Iſrael, ſaying, Aſſuredly Solomon thy ſon ſhal reigne after me, and he ſhall ſit upon my throne in my ſtead: even ſo will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bath-ſheba bowed wit *her* face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and ſaid, Let my lord king David live for ever.

32 ¶ And king David ſaid, Call me Zadok the prieſt and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the ſon of Iehoiada. And they came before the king.

33 The king alſo ſaid unto them. Take with you the ſervants of your lord: and cauſe Solomon my ſon to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him downe to Gihon.

34 And let Zadok the prieſt and Nathan the prophet, anoint him there king over Iſrael, and blow ye with the trumpet, and ſay, God ſave king Solomon.

35 Then ye ſhal come up after him, that he may come and ſit upon my throne, for he ſhal be king in my ſtead, and I have appointed him to be ruler over Iſrael, and over Iudah.

36 And Benaiah then ſon of Iehoiada anſwered the king, and ſaid, Amen: the Lord God of my lord the king ſay ſo *too*.

37 As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even ſo be he with Solomon, and make his throne greater then the throne of my lord king David.

38 So Zadok the prieſt, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the ſon of Iehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Phelethites, went downe, and cauſed Solomon to ride upon king Davids mule, and brought him to Gihon

39 And Zadok the prieſt took an horn of oyl out of the taber nacle, and anointed Solomon: and they blew the trumpet, and all the people ſaid, God ſave king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoyced with great joy, ſo that the earth rent with the ſound of them.

41 ¶ And Adonijah and all the gueſts that *were* with him, heard *it* as they had made an end of eating, and when Ioab heard the ſound of the trumpet, he ſaid, Wherefore *is* this noiſe of the city, being in an uprore.

42 And while he yet ſpake, behold, Ionathan the ſon of Abiathar the prieſt came, and Adonijah ſaid unto him, Come in, for thou *art* a valiant man, and bringeſt good tidings.

43 And Ionathan anſwered and ſaid to Adonijah, Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king.

44 And the king hath ſent with him Zadok the prieſt and Nathan the prophet, and Benajah the ſon of Iehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have cauſed him to ride upon the kings mule.

45 And Zadok the prieſt, and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon, and they are come up from thence rejoycing, ſo that the city rang againe: this *is* the noiſe that ye have heard.

46 And

46 And also Solomon sitteth on the trone of the kingdome.

47 And moreover, the kings servants came to blesse our lord king David, saying, God make the name of Solomon better then thy name, and make his throne greater then thy throne and the king bowed himselfe upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which hath given *one* to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing *it*.

49 And all the guests that *were* with Adonijah, were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me to day, that he wil not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And Solomon said, if he will shew himself a worthy man, there shal not an hair of him fal to the earth, but if wickednesse shal be found in him, he shal die.

53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him downe from the altar, and he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

CHAP. II.

1 *David having given a charge, to Solomon*
10 *dieth.* 12 *Solomon succeedeth.* 13 *Adonijah is put to death.* 28 *Ioab is slain.*
36 *Shimeis death.*

NOw the dayes of David drew nig, that he should die, and he carged Solomon his son, saying,

2 I go the way of all the earth, be thou strong therefore, and shew thy self a man.

3 And keep the charge of the LORD; thy GOD, to walk in his wayes, to keep his statures *and* his commandements and his judgments and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thy self.

4 That the LORD may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in truth, with all their heart and with all their soul, there shal not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what Ioab the son of Zeruiah did to me *and* what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, unto Abner the son of Ner & unto Amasa the son of Iether, whom he slew, and shed the bloud of war in peace, & put the bloud of war upon his girdle that *was* about his loynes, & in his shoes that *were* on his feet.

6 Do therefore according to thy wisdome, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.

7 But shew kindnesse unto the sons of Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that eat at my table, for so they came to me when I fled because of Absalom thy brother.

8 And behold, *thou hast* with thee Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, of Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim, but he came down to meet me at Iordan, and I sware to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for thou *art* a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him, but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with bloud.

10 So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David.

11 And the dayes that David reigned over Israel were fourty yeares, seven yeares reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Ierusalem.

12 ¶ Then sate Solomon upon the throne of David his father, and his kingdome was established greatly.

13 ¶ And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bath-sheba, the mother of Solomon, and she said, Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, I have some what to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdome was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reigne howbeith the kingdome is turned about, and is become my brothers: for it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king (for he wil not say thee nay) that he give me Abishag the Shunammite to wife.

18 And Bath-sheba said, Well, I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah, and the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sate down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the kings mother, and she sate on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee. *I pray thee* say me not nay. And the king said unto her: Askon, my mother, for I wil not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife.

22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother. And why doest thou ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask

for him the kingdome also: (for he *is* mine elder brother) even for him, and for Abiathar the priest, and for Ioab the son of Zeruiah.

23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, GOD do so to me, and more also it Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore, *as* the LORD liveth, which hath established me: and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me an house, as he promised, Adonijah shal be put to death this day.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Iehoiada, and he fell upon him, that he died.

26 ¶ And unto Abiathar the priest said the King, Get thee to Anathoth, unto thine own fields, for thou art worthy of death: but I wil not at this time puth thee to death, be cause thou barest the ark of the LORD GOD before David my father, and because thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD, that he might fulfil the word of the Lord, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Ioab, (for Ioab had turned after Adonijah though he turned not after Absalom) and Ioab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon, that Ioab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and behold, *he is* by the altar, then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Iehoiada, saying, Go fal upon him.

30 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the Lord, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay but I wil die here, And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Ioab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fal upon him, and bury him that thou mayest take away the innocent bloud which Ioab shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the LORD shal return his bloud upon his own head, who fel upon two men more righteous & better then he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing *thereof*, *to wit*, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the hosts of Israel, & Amasa ý son of Iether, captain of ý hosts of Iudah.

33 Their bloud shal therefore return upon the head of Ioab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne shal there be peace for ever from the LORD.

34 So Benaiah the son of Iehoiada went up, and fel upon him, and slew him, and he was buried in his owne house in the wilderneſſe.

35 ¶ And the king put Benaiah the son of Iehoiada in his room over the host, and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abiathar.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Ierusalem, and dwel there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook Kidron, thou shalt know for certain, that thou shalt surely die: thy bloud shalbe upon thine own head.

38 And Shimei said unto the king, The saying *is* good: as my lord the king hath said, so wil thy servant do, and Shimei dwelt in Ierusalem many dayes.

39 And it came to passe at the end of three yeares, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto Achish son of Maachah king of Gath: and they told Shimei, saying, Behold thy servants *be* in Gath.

40 And Shimei arose and sadled his asse, and went to Gath to Achish too seek his servants: and Shimei went and brought his servants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Ierusalem to Gath, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, that on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die, and thou saidst unto me, The word *that* I have heard *is* good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD: and the commandement that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest all the wickednesse which thine heart is privie to, that thou didst to David my father, therefore the LORD shal return thy wickednesse upon thine own head.

45 And king Solomon *shall be* blessed and the throne of David shal be established before the LORD forever.

46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Iehoiada, which went out and fell upon him that he died, and the kingdome was established in the hand of Solomon.

CHAP. III.

2 *Solomon marrieth Pharaohs daughter.* 5. *His choice.* 16 *His judgement between the two harlots.*

AND Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaohs daughter, and brought her into the city of David, until he had made an end of building his owne house, and the house of the LORD, and the wall of Ierusalem round about.

2 Only the people sacrificed in high places,

ces, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those dayes.

3 And Solom loved the LORD, walking in the statures of David his father, onely he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there: for that *was* the great high place; a thousand burnt-offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar.

5 ¶ In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a dream by night: and God said Aske what I shal give thee.

6 And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great mercy, according as he walked before thee in truth and in righteousnesse, and in uprightnesse of heart with thee, and thou hast kept for him this great kindnesse, that thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as *it is* this day.

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king in stead of David my father: and I *am* but a little childe: I know not how to go out or come in.

8 And thy servant *is* in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen a great people, that cannot be numbred nor counted for multitude.

9 Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart, to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the LORD, that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thy self long life, neither hast asked riches for thy self, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies, but hast asked for thy self understanding to discern judgement:

12 Behold I have done according to thy words: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart, so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shal any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches, & honour, so that there shal not be any among the kings like unto thee: all thy dayes.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my wayes, to keep my statutes and my commandements as thy father David did walk, then I will lengthen thy dayes.

15 And Solomon awoke, and behold, *it was* a dream, and he came to Ierusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt-offerings, and offered peace-offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women *that were* harlots, unto the king, and stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my Lord, I and this woman dwell in one house, and I was delivered of a childe, with her in the house.

18 And it came to passe the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also, and we *were* together, *there was* no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman childe died in the night, because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosome, and laid her dead childe in my bosome.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my childe suck, behold, it was dead, but when I had considered it in the morning, behold it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay, but the living *is* my son, and the dead *is* thy son. And this said, No, but the dead *is* thy son, and the living *is* my son, Thus they spake before the King.

23 Then said the King, The one saith, This *is* my son that liveth, and thy son *is* the dead: and the other saith, Nay but thy son *is* the dead, and my son *is* the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the King said: Divide the living childe in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living childe *was*, unto the king, (for her bowels yerned upon her son) and she said, O my lord, give her the living childe, and in no wise slay it: but the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, *but* divide *it*.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living childe, and in no wise slay it, she *is* the mother thereof.

28 And all Israel heard of the judgement which the king had judged, and they feared the king: for they saw that the wisedome of God *was* in him, to do judgement.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Solomons Princes*, 7 *His officers*, 20. 24. *the peace and largenesse of his kingdome*. 29 *His wisedome*.

SO king Solomon was king over all Israel.

2 And these *were* the princes which he had, Azariah the son of Zadok, the priest.

3 Elihoreph and Ahiah, the sons of Shisha, scribes: Iehoshaphat the son of Ahilud the recorder.

4 And Benaiah the son of Iehoiada *was* over the host, and Zadok and Abiathar *were* the priests.

5 And Azariah the son of Nathan *was* over the officers: and Zabud the son of Nathan *was* principael officer, *and* the kings friend.

6 And Ahishar *was* over the household, and Adoniram the son of Abda *was* over the tribute.

7 ¶ And

7 ¶ And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his moneth in a yeare made provision.

8 And these *are* their names: the son of Hur, in mount Ephraim.

9 The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-beth-hanan.

10 The son of Hesed, in Aruboth, to him *pertained* Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher.

11 The son of Abinadab, in all the region of Dor, which had Tapath the daughter of Solomon to wife.

12 Baana the son of Ahilud, to him *pertained* Taanach and Megiddo, and all Beth-shean, which *is* by Zartanah beneath Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Abel-meholah, even unto *the place that is* beyond Jokneam.

13 The son of Geber, in Ramoth-gilead, to him *pertained* the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which *are* in Gilead: to him *also pertained* the region of Argob, which *is* in Bashan, threescore great cities with walls, and brasen bars.

14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo *had* Mahanaim.

15 Ahimaaz *was* in Naphtali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife.

16 Baanah the son of Hushai *was* in Asher and in Aloth.

17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Issachar.

18 Shimei the son of Elah, in Benjamin.

19 Geber the son of Vri *was* in the country of Gilead, in the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he *was* the only officer which *was* in the land.

20 ¶ Judah and Israel *were* many, as the sand which *is* by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking, and making merry.

21 And Solomon reigned over all kingdomes, from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought presents, and served Solomon all the dayes of his life.

22 ¶ And Solomon provision for one day, was thirty measures of fine flour, and three score measures of meal,

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roe-bucks, and fallow-deere, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all *the region* on this side the river, from Tiphsah even to Azzah over all the kings on this side the river: and he had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine, and under his fig-tree, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the dayes of Solomon.

26 ¶ And Solomon had fourtie thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomons table, every man in his moneth: they lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries brought thy unto the place where *the officers* were, every man according to his charge.

29 ¶ And God gave Solomon wisedome and understanding, exceeding much, and largeneſſe of heart, even as the sand that *is* on the sea-shore.

30 And Solomons wisedome excelled the wisedome of all the children of the east country, and all the wisedome of Egypt.

31 For he was wiser then all men; then Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And he spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedar-tree that *is* in Lebanon, even unto the hyssope that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And there came of all people to hear the wisedome of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisedome.

CHAP. V.

1 *Hiram sending to congratulate Solomon, proffereth timber to build the temple.*
13 *Solomons workmen and labourers.*

AND Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; (for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father:) for Hiram was ever a lover of David.

2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God, for the warres which were about him on every side, untill the Lord put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath given me rest on every side, *so that there is* neither adversary, nor evil occurrent.

5 And behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God, as the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou, that they hew me cedar-trees out of Lebanon, and my servants shall be with thy servants, and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants, according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that *there is* not among us any that can skil to hew timber, like unto the Sidonians.

7 ¶ And it came to passe, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoyced greatly, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: *and* I will do all thy desire concerning timber of ceder, and concerning timber of fir.

9 My servants shall bring *them* down from Lebanon unto the sea: and I will convey them by sea in flotes, unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive *them*: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, in giving food for my household.

10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar-trees, and fir-trees *according* to all his desire.

11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for good to his household, & twenty measures of pure oyl: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

12 And the LORD gave Solomon wisedome, as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon, and they two made a league together.

13 ¶ And king Solomon raised a levie out of all Israel; and the levie was thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a moneth by courses: a moneth they were in Lebanon, *and* two moneths at home: and Adoniram *was* over the levie.

15 And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourescore thousand hewers in the mountains:

16 Besides the chief of Solomon officers which *were* over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, *and* hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Solomons builders, and Hirams builders did hew them, and the stone-squarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The building of Solomons temple.* 11 *Gods promise unto it.* 37 *The time of building it.*

AND it came to passe in the foure hundred and fourescore yeare after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth yeare of Solomons reigne over Israel, in the moneth Zif, which *is* the second moneth, that he began to build the house of the LORD.

2 And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof *was* three score cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits *was* the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house, and ten cubits *was* the breadth thereof, before the house.

4 And for the house he made windows of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about, *against* the wals of the house round about, *both* of the temple, and of the oracle: and he made chambers round about.

6 The nethermost chamber *was* five cubits broad, and the middle *was* six cubits broad, & the third *was* seven cubits broad: for without *in the wall* of the house he made narrowed rests round about, that the *beams* should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And the house when it was in building, was built of stone, made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither Hammer, nor Ax, *nor* any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The doore for the middle chamber *was* in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding staires into the middle *chamber*, and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of cedar.

10 And *then* he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying,

12 *Concerning* this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgement, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy father.

13 And I will dwel among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.

14 So Solomon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floore of the house, and the walls of the ceiling, *and* he covered *them* on the inside with wood, and covered the floore of the house with planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floore, and the wals with boards of cedar: he even built *them* for it within, *even* for the oracle, *even* for the most holy *place*.

17 And the house, that *is*, the temple before it, was fourty cubits *long*.

18 And the cedar of the house within *was* carved with knops and open flowers: all *was* cedar, there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house

within: to set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the forepart *was* twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with pure gold, & *so* covered the altar *which was* of cedar.

21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition, by the chains of gold before the oracle, and he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house, also the whole altar that *was* by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle he made two cherubims of Olive-tree, *each* ten cubits high.

24 And five cubits *was* the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other, *were* ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub *was* ten cubits: both the cherubims *were* of one measure, and one cise.

26 The height of the one cherub *was* ten cubits, and so *was* it of the other cherub.

27 And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the *one* wal: that the wing of the other cherub touched the other wal: and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubims, and palm-trees, and open flowers, within and without.

30 And the floore of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entring of the oracle he made doores of olive-tree: the lintell *and* side-posts *were* a fifth part *of the wall*.

32 The two doores also *were* of Olive-tree; and he carved upon them carvins of cherubims, and Palm-trees, and open flowers, and overlaid *them* with gold; and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the Palm-trees.

33 So also made he for the doore of the temple, posts of Olive-tree a fourth part *of the wall*.

34 And the two doores *were* of fir-tree: the two leaves of the one doore *were* folding, and the two leaves of the other doore *were* folding.

35 And he carved *thereon* cherubims, and Palm-trees, and open flowers: and covered *them* with gold, fitted upon the carved work.

36 ¶ And hee built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the moneth Ziph.

38 And in the eleventh year, in ỹ moneth Bul, (which is the eighth moneth) was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it: So was he seven years in building it.

CHAP. VII.

4 The building of Solomons house. 2 Of the house of Lebanon. 8 Of the house of Pharaohs daughter.

BUt Solomon was building his own house thirteen years, and he finished all his house.

2 ¶ He built also the house of the forrest of Lebanon, the length thereof *was* an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits upon foure rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

3 And *it was* covered with cedar above upon the beams, that *lay* on fourty five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And *there were* windows in three rows, and light *was* against light in three ranks.

5 And all the doores and posts *were* square, with the windows: and light *was* against light in three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof *was* fifte cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch *was* before them: and the *other* pillars and the thick beam *were* before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for the throne were he might judge, even the porch of judgement: and *it was* covered with cedar from one side of the floore to the other.

8 ¶ And his house were he dwelt, *had* another court within the porch, *which was* of the like work: Solomon made also an house for Pharaohs daughter, (whom he had taken *to wife*) like unto this porch.

9 All these *were* of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without even from the foundation unto the coping, and *so* on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation *was* of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And above *were* costly stones (after the measure of hewed stones) and cedars.

12 And the great court round about *was* with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Solomon sent and fet Hiram out of Tyre.

14 He *was* a widows son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, a worker in brasse, and he was filled with wisedome and understanding, and

cunning to work all works in brasse; and he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he cast two pillars of brasse of eighteen cubits high a piece: and a line of twelve cubits did compasse either of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters of molten brasse, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter *was* five cubits, and the height of the other chapiter *was* five cubits:

17 *And* ners of checker-work, *and* wreathes of chain-work, for the chapiters which *were* upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one net-work, to cover the chapiters that *were* upon the top, with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapiter.

19 And the chapiters that *were* upon the top of the pillars, were of lilie-work in the porch, foure cubits.

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars *had pomegranates* also above, over against the belly which *was* by the net-work: and the pomegranates *were* two hundred, in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

21 And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars *was* lilie-work, so was the work of the pillars finished.

23 ¶ And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: *it was* round all about, and his height *was* five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compasse it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about *there were* knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about, the knops *were* cast in two rows, when it was cast.

25 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was set* above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

26 And it *was* an hand-breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the work of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained two thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he made ten bases of brasse; foure cubits *was* the length of one base, and foure cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases *was* on this *manner*: They had borders, and the borders *were* between the ledges.

29 And on the borders that *were* between the ledges *were* lions, oxen, and cherubims: & upon the ledges *there was* a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen *were* certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had foure brasen wheels, and plates of brasse: and the foure corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver *were* undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above *was* a cubit, but the mouth thereof *was* round *after* the work of the base, a cubit and an half, and also upon the mouth of it *were* gravings with their borders, foure-square, not round.

32 And under the borders *were* foure wheels, and the axle-trees of the wheels *were* joyned to the base, and the height of a wheel *was* a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels *was* like the work of a chariot-wheel: their axle-trees, and their naves, and their fellies, and their spokes *were* all molten.

34 And *there were* foure undersetters to the foure corners of one base, and the undersetters *were* of the very base it self.

35 And in the top of the base *was there* a round compasse of half a cubit high, and on the top of the base, the ledges thereof and the borders thereof *were* of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubims, lions, and palm-trees, according to the proportion of every one, & additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, *and* one size.

38 ¶ Then made he ten lavers of brasse: one laver contained fourty baths: *and* every laver was foure cubits, *and* upon every one of the ten bases, one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house east-way, over against the south.

40 ¶ And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons: so Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the house of the LORD.

41 The two pillars, and the two bowels of the chapiters that *were* on the top of the two pillars: and the two net-works, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which *were* upon the top of the pillars:

42 And foure hundred pomegranates for the two net-works, *even* two rows of pomegranates for one net-work, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that *were* upon the pillars:

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases:

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea:

45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels which Hiram made to king Solomon, for the house of the LORD, *were* of bright brasse.

46 In the plain of Iordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground, betweene Succoth and Zarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels *unweighed*, because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brasse found out.

48 And Solomon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the LORD, the altar of gold, and the table of gold, whereupon the shew-bread *was*,

49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold,

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers of pure gold: and the hinges of gold, *both* for the doores of the inner house, the most holy *place*, *and* for the doores of the house, *to wit*, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD: and Solomon brought in the things, which David his father had dedicated, *even* the silver, and the gold, and the vessels did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The dedication of the temple.* 12 *and* 14 *Solomons blessing.* 22 *His prayer.* 62 *His sacrifice of peace-offerings.*

THen Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon, in Ierusalem that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD, out of the city of Dauid, which *is* Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon, at the feast in the moneth Ethanim, which *is* the seventh moneth.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep, and oxen, that could not be told nor numbred for multitude.

6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy *place*, *even* under the wings of the cherubims.

7 For the cherubims spread forth *their* two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark, and the staves thereof above.

8 And they drew out the staves that the ends of the staves were seen out in the holy *place* before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

9 *There was* nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, when the LORD made a *covenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 And it came to passe when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD,

11 So that the priests could not stand to minister, because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 ¶ Then spake Solomon, The LORD said that he would dwell in the thick darkenesse.

13 I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, a setled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and blessed all the congregation of Israel, (and all the congregation of Israel stood)

15 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled *it*, saying,

16 Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house that my name might be therein; but I chose David to be over my people Israel.

17 And it was in the heart of David my father, to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto David my father: Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.

19 Nevertheless, thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loyns, he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein *is* the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD, in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven.

23 And he said, LORD God of Israel, *there is* no God like thee, in heaven above or on earth beneath, who keepest covenant

and mercy with thy ſervants, that walk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who haſt kept with thy ſervant David my father that thou promiſedſt him: thou ſpakeſt alſo with thy mouth, and haſt fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as *it is* this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of Iſrael, keep with thy ſervant David my father that thou promiſedſt him, ſaying, There ſhall not fail thee a man in my ſight to ſit on the throne of Iſrael; ſo that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou haſt walked before me:

26 And now, O God of Iſrael, let thy word (I pray thee) be verified, which thou ſpakeſt unto thy ſervant David my father.

27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven, and heaven of heavens cannot contain thee, how much leſſe this houſe that I have builed?

28 Yet have thou reſpect unto the prayer of thy ſervant and to his ſupplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy ſervant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this houſe night and day, *even* toward the place of which thou haſt ſaid, My name ſhall be there: that thou mayeſt hearken unto the prayer which thy ſervant ſhall make towards this place.

30 And hearken thou the ſupplication of thy ſervant, and of thy people Iſrael, when they ſhall pray towards this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and when thou heareſt, forgive.

31 ¶ If any man treſpaſſe againſt his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to cauſe him to ſwear, and the oath come before thine altar in this houſe:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy ſervants; condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head, and juſtifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteouſneſſe.

33 ¶ When thy people Iſrael be ſmitten down before the enemy, becauſe they have ſinned againſt thee, and ſhall turn again to thee, and confeſſe thy name, and pray, and make ſupplication unto thee in this houſe:

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the ſin of thy people Iſrael, and bring them again unto the land, which thou gaveſt unto their fathers.

35 ¶ When heaven is ſhut up, and there is no rain, becauſe they have ſinned againſt thee; if they pray toward this place, and confeſſe thy name, and turn from their ſin, when thou afflicteſt them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the ſin of thy ſervants, and of thy people Iſrael, that thou teach them the good way wherein they ſhould walk, and give rain upon thy land which thou haſt given to thy people for an inheritance.

37 ¶ If there be in the land famine, if there be peſtilence, blaſting, mildew, locuſt, or if there be caterpiller; if their enemy beſiege them in the land of their cities; whatſoever plague, whatſoever ſickneſſe *there be*:

38 What prayer and ſupplication ſoever be *made* by any man, *or* by all the people Iſrael, which ſhall know every man the plague of his own heart, and ſpread forth his hands towards this houſe:

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his wayes, whoſe heart thou knoweſt; (for thou, *even* thou only knoweſt the hearts of all the children of men)

40 That they may fear thee all the dayes that they live, in the land which thou gaveſt unto our fathers.

41 Moreover, concerning a ſtranger that is not of thy people Iſrael, but cometh out of a far countrey, for thy names ſake;

42 (For they ſhall hear of thy great name, and of thy ſtrong hand, and of thy ſtretched out arm) when he ſhall come and pray towarde this houſe,

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the ſtranger calleth to thee for: that all people of the earth may know thy name, to fear thee, as *do* thy people Iſrael, and that they may know that this houſe which I have builded, is called by thy name.

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battell againſt their enemy, whitherſoever thou ſhalt ſend them, and ſhall pray unto the LORD toward the city which thou haſt choſen, and toward the houſe that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their ſupplication, and maintain their cauſe.

46 If they ſin againſt thee, (for *there is* no man that ſinneth not) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, ſo thas they carry them away captives, unto the land of the enemy, far or near;

47 *Yet* if they ſhall bethink themſelves, in the land wither they were carried captives, and repent, and make ſupplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, ſaying, We have ſinned, and have done perverſly, we have committed wickedneſſe;

48 And *ſo* return unto thee with all their heart and with all their ſoul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gaveſt unto their fathers, the city which thou haſt choſen, and the houſe which I have built for thy name:

49 Then hear thou their payer and their ſupplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their cauſe,

50 And forgive thy people that have ſinned againſt thee, and all their tranſgreſſions wher-

wherin they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them.

51 For they *be* thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, *to be* thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O LORD God.

54 And it was so, that when Solomon had made end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees, with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Israel, with a loud voice, saying.

56 Blessed *be* the LORD that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: there hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which hee promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

57 The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That hee may incline our hearts unto him, to walke in all his wayes, and to keep his commandments and his statutes, and his judgements, which hee commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that hee maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 That all the people of the earth may know that the LORD is God, *and that there is* none else.

61 Let your heart therefore bee perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments as at this day.

62 ¶ And the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.

63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace-offering which hee offered unto the LORD, two and twentie thousand oxen, and an hundred and twentie thousand sheep: so the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD.

64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there hee offered burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings, because the brasen altar that *was* before the LORD, *was* too little to receive the burnt-offerings and meat-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings.

65 And at that time Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the entring in of Hamath, unto the river of Egypt, before the LORD our God, seven dayes, and seven dayes, *even* fourteen dayes.

66 On the eight day he sent the people away: and they blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyfull and glad of heart, for all the goodnesse that the LORD had done for David his servant, and for Israel his people.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Gods covenant in a vision, with Solomon.* 10 *The mutuall presents of Solomon and Hiram.* 25 *His yearly sacrifices.*

AND it came to passe when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the kings house, and all Solomons desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon.

3 And the LORD said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever, and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt walk before mee, as David thy father walked, in integritie of heart and in uprightnesse, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, *and* wilt keep my statutes and my judgements:

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdome upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying: There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel.

6 *But* if you shal at all turn from following me, you or your children, and will not keep my commandments *and* my statutes, which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall bee a proverb, and a by-word among all people,

8 And at this house *which* is high, every one that passeth by it, shall bee astonished, and shall hisse; and they shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

10 ¶ And it came to passe at the end of

twenty years: when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the kings house.

11 (Now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar-trees, and fir-trees, and with gold, according to all his desire) that then Solomon gave Hiram twentie cities in the land of Galilee.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him, and they pleased him not.

13 And hee said, What cities are these which thou hast given mee, my brother? And he called them the land of Cabul unto this day.

14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this is the reason of the levie which king Solomon raised, for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and Millo, and the wall of Ierusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the citie, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Solomons wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Bethheron the nether,

18 And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderneſse, in the land.

19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to build in Ierusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 And all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Iebusites, which were not of the children of Israel.

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whon the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Solomon levie a tribute of bond-service unto this day.

22 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bond-men: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsmen.

23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomons work, five hundred and fifty: which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But Pharaohs daughter came up out of the citie of David, unto her house which Solomon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

25 ¶ And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt-offerings and peace-offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense upon the altar that was before the LORD: so hee finished the house.

26 And king Solomon made a navie of ships in Ezion-geber, which is beside Eloth on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom.

27 And Hiram sent in the navie his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to Ophir, and fet from thence gold, foure hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

CHAP. X.

1 *The Queen of Sheba admireth the wisdome of Solomon.* 14 *His riches.*

AND when the Queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, concerning the name of the LORD, she came to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Ierusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, & very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Solomon told her all her questions there was not any thing hid from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the Queen of Sheba had seen all Solomons wisedome, and the house that he had built.

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cup-bearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD, there was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, it was a true report that I heard in mine own land, of thy acts and of thy wisedome.

7 Howbeit I beleeved not the words untill I came and mine eyes had seen it: and hold, the half was not told mee: thy wisedome and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisedome.

9 Blessed be the LORD thy God which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel, because the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore made hee thee king, to do judgement and justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices, as these, which thee Queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 And the navie also of Hiram that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of almug-trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the almug-trees pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the kings house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such almug-trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the Queen of

of Sheba all her desire whatsoever she asked, besides that which Solomon gave her of his royall bounty: so she turned and went to her own countrey, she and her servants.

14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold.

15 Beside *that he had* of the merchantmen, and of the traffique of the spice-merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governours of the countrey.

16 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of gold went to one target.

17 And *he made* three hundred shields of beaten gold, three pound of gold went to one shield, and the King put them in the house of the forrest of Lebanon.

18 ¶ Moreover, the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne *was* round behinde: and *there were* stayes on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stayes.

20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side & on the other upon the six steps; there was not the like made in any kingdome.

21 ¶ And all king Solomons drinking-vessels *were* of gold, & all the vessels of the house of the forrest of Lebanon *were* of pure gold, none *were* of silver, it was nothing accounted of in the dayes of Solomon.

22 For the king had at sea a navie of Tharshish, with the navie of Hiram: once in three yeares came the navie of Tharshish, bringing gold and silver, ivorie, and apes & peacocks.

23 So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and wisedome.

24 ¶ And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisedome which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, & spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ And Solomon gathered to gether chariots and horsmen: and hee had a thousand and foure hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsmen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the King at Ierusalem.

27 And the king made silver *to be* in Ierusalem as stones, and cedars made hee *to be* as the sycomore-trees, that *are* in the vale, for abundance.

28 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn, the kings merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fiftie: and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring *them* out by their means.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Solomons wives and concubines,* 4 *in his old age draw him to idolatrie.* 9 *God threatneth him.* 41 *His acts, reigne, and death: Rehoboam succeedeth.*

BVt king Solomon loved many strange women, (together with the daughter of Pharaoh) women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians *and* Hittites:

2 Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, Yee shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you, *for* surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to passe when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as *was* the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddesse of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as *did* David his father.

7 Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that *is* before Ierusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense, and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 ¶ And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And had commanded him concerning this thing, that hee should not go after other gods: but hee kept not that which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdome from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy dayes I will not do it, for David thy fathers sake: *but* I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 Howbeit, I will not rend away all the kingdome: *but* will give one tribe to thy son, for David my servants sake, and for Ierusalems sake which I have chosen.

14 ¶ And the LORD stirred up an adversarie unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite, hee *was* of the kings seed in Edom,

15 For it came to passe when David was in Edom, and Ioab the captain of the host was gone up to burie the slain, after he had smitten every male in Edom:

16 (For six moneths did Ioab remain there with all Israel, untill hee had cut off every male in Edom)

17 That Hadad fled, hee and certain Edomites of his fathers servants with him, to go into Egypt: Hadad being yet a little childe.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran, and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Taphens the Queen.

20 And the sister of Taphenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Taphenes weaned in Pharaohs house: and Genubath was in Pharaohs household among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Ioab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine own countrey.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold thou seekest to go to thine own countrey? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit let mee go in any wise.

23 ¶ And God stirred him up *another* adversary, Rezon, the son of Eliadah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah.

24 And hee gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when David slew them *of Zobah*, and they went to Damascus and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversarie to Israel all the dayes of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad *did*: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.

26 ¶ And Ieroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomons servant, (whose mothers name *was* Zeruah, a widow woman) even he lift up *his* hand against the king.

27 And this *was* the cause that he lift up *his* hand against the king, Solomon built Millo, *and* repaired the breaches of the citie of David his father.

28 And the man Ieroboam *was* a mighty man of valour: and Solomon seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Ioseph.

29 And it came to passe at that time when Ieroboam went out of Ierusalem, that the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way: and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two *were* alone in the field.

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that *was* on him, and rent it in twelve pieces.

31 And hee said to Ieroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdome out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But hee shall have one tribe for my servant Davids sake, and for Ierusalems sake, the citie which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel)

33 Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddesse of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my wayes, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and *to keep* my statutes and my judgements, as *did* David his father.

34 Howbeit, I will not take the whole kingdome out of his hand, but I will make him prince all the dayes of his life, for David my servants sake, whome I chose, because hee kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdome out of his sons hand, and will give it unto thee, *even* ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have a light alway before me in Ierusalem, the citie which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reigne according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall bee, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my wayes, and do that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that I will be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.

40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Ieroboam: and Ieroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt, untill the death of Solomon.

41 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Solomon and all that he did, and his wisedome, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon?

42 And the time that Solomon reigned in Ierusalem, over all Israel, *was* fourtie years.

43 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the citie of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP.

CHAP. XII.

1 *Rehoboam refusing the old mens counsell* 16 *ten tribes revolt.* 26 *Rehoboams idolatrie.*

AND Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him King.

2 And it came to passe when Ieroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, (for hee was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Ieroboam dwelt in Egypt)

3 That they sent, and called him: and Ieroboam, and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore, make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three dayes, then come again to mee. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men that stood before Solomon his father, while he yet lived, and said, How do you advise, that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But hee forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, *and* which stood before him.

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give yee, that wee may answer this people who have spoken unto me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon is lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him, spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* lighter unto us, thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shal be thicker then my fathers loyns.

11 And now weras my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will adde to your yoke my father hath castised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 ¶ So Ieroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me againe the third day.

13 And the King answered the people roughly, and forsook the old mens counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will adde to your yoke; my father *also* chastised you with whips, but I wil chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king heackened not unto the people; for the cause was from the LORD, that hee might perform his saying, which the Lord spake by Ahijah the Shilonite unto Ieroboam the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ So when all Israel saw that the king hearkned not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither *have we* inheritance in the son of Iesse, to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Iudah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Aderam, who *was* over the tribute, and all Israel stoned him with stones that hee deed: therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Ierusalem.

19 So Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

20 And it came to passe when all Israel heard that Ieroboam was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but the tribe of Iudah only.

21 ¶ And when Rehoboam was come to Ierusalem, he assembled all the house of Iudah, with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and forescore thousand chosen men, which were warriours, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdome again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

22 But the word of God came unto Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon king of Iudah, and unto the house of Iudah, and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel return every man to his house, for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Ieroboam built Schechem in mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein, & went out from thence, and built Penuel.

26 And Ieroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdome return to the house of David:

27 If this people go up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Ierusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, *even* unto Rehoboam king of Iudah, and they shal kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Iudah.

28 Where upon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Ierusalem: behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in Beth-el, and the other put he in Dan.

30 And this thing became a sin: for the

people went *to worship* before the one, *even* unto Dan.

33 And he made an house of high places, and made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi.

34 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth moneth, on the fifteenth day of the moneth, like unto the feast that *is* in Judah, and he offered upon the altar, (so did he in Beth-el) sacrificing unto the calves that hee had made: and he placed in Beth-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el, the fifteenth day of the eighth moneth, *even* in the moneth which he had devised of his own heart: & ordained a feast unto the children of Israel, and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Jeroboams hand withereth,* 6 *and at the prayer of the prophet is restored.* 25 *The disobedient prophet is slain by a Lion.* 33 *Jeroboams obstinacy.*

AND behold, there came a man of God out of Judah, by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el: and Jeroboam stood by the altar to burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD, Behold, a childe shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name and upon thee shal he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and mens bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave a signe the same day, saying, This *is* the signe which the Lord hath spoken: Behold, the altar shal be rent, & the ashes that *are* upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to passe when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the signe which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the LORD, and the kings hand was restored again, and became as *it was* before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thy self, and I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread, nor drink water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Beth-el, and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el; the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? for his sons had seen what way the man of God went which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle mee the asse. So they saddled him the asse, and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak; and he said unto him, *Art* thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I *am.*

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread, nor drink water with thee in this place.

17 For it was said to me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread, nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, I *am* a prophet also as thou *art*, and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread, and drink water: *but* he lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 ¶ And it came to passe as they sate at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:

21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread, and drunk water in the place of the which *the LORD* did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to passe after hee had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the asse, *to wit*, for the prophet whom he had brought back,

24 And when he was gone, a Lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the asse stood by it, the Lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the Lion standing

standing by the carcasse, and they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way, heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the Lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the asse. And they saddled him.

28 And he went and found his carcasse cast in the way, and the asse and the Lion standing by the carcasse: the Lion had not eaten the carcasse, nor torn the asse.

29 And the prophet took up the carcasse of the man of God, and laid it upon the asse, and brought it back, and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn, and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcasse in his own grave, and they mourned over him, saying, Alas my brother.

31 And it came to passe after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried, lay my bones beside his bones.

32 For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Bethel, and against all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to passe.

33 ¶ After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evill way, but made again of the lowest of the people, priests of the high places: whosoever would, he consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places.

34 And this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

1. KINGS. XIV.

1 Jeroboams wife sent to Ahijah, he findeth his words fulfilled upon the prophet: 15 Whose wicked life, God, denounceth, Gods judgement. 21 Rehoboams wicked reigne.

AT that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick.

2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thy self, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam: and get thee to Shiloh: behold, there is Ahijah the prophet, which told me that I should be king over this people.

3 And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him, he shall tell thee what shall become of the childe.

4 And Jeroboams wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah: but Ahijah could not see, for his eyes were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a thing of thee for his son, for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be when she cometh in, that she shall feigne her self to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the doore, that he said, Come in thou wife of Jeroboam, why feignest thou thy self to be another? for I am sent to thee with heavie tidings.

7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel,

8 And rent the kingdome away from the house of David, and gave it thee; & yet thou hast not been as my servant David, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in mine eyes.

9 But hast done evill above all that were before thee; for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and hast cast me behinde thy back:

10 Therefore behold, I will bring evill upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city, shall the dogs eat: and him that dieth in the field, shall the fowls of the aire eat: for the LORD hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: and when thy feet enter into the city, the childe shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him, for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because in him there is found some good thing toward the LORD God of Israel, in the house of Jeroboam.

14 Moreover, the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: but what? even now.

15 For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall root up Israel out of this good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they have made their groves, provoking the LORD to anger.

16 And he shall give Israel up, because of the sins of Jeroboam, who did sin, and who made Israel to sin.

17 ¶ And Jeroboams wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: and when she came to the threshold of the doore, the childe died.

18 And they buried him, and all Israel mourned

mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Ieroboam how he warred, & how he reigned, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the king of Israel.

20 And the dayes which Ieroboam reigned, *were* two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Iudah: Rehoboam *was* fourty and one years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned seventeen yeares in Ierusalem, the city which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there: and his mothers name *was* Naamah an Ammoniteſſe.

22 And Iudah did evill in the sight of the LORD, and they provoked him to jealousie with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them high places and images, and groves on every high hill, and under every green-tree.

24 And there were also Sodomites in the land, *and* they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

25 ¶ And it came to passe in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, *that* Shishak king of Egypt came up against Ierusalem:

26 And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the kings house, he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead braſen shields, and committed *them* unto the hands of the chief of the guard which kept the doore of the kings house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard-chamber.

29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

30 And there was war between Rehoboam and Ieroboam all *their* dayes.

31 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David, and his mothers name *was* Naamah an Ammoniteſſe. And Abijam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Abijams wicked reigne.* 7 *Asa succeedeth him.* 23 *Iehoshaphat succeedeth Asa.* 25 *Nadabs wicked reigne.* 31 *His acts and death.* 33 *Baasha's wicked reigne.*

NOw in the eighteenth year of king Ieroboam the son of Nebat, reigned Abijam over Iudah.

2 Three yeares reigned he in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Maacha, the daughter of Abishalom,

3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him, and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father.

4 Nevertheleſſe, for David sake did the LORD his God give him a lamp in Ierusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Ierusalem:

5 Because David did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the dayes of his life, save only in the matter of Vriah the Hittite.

6 And there was war between Rehoboam and Ieroboam all the dayes of his life.

7 Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah? And there was war between Abijam and Ieroboam.

8 And Abijam slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ And in the twentieth year of Ieroboam king of Israel, reigned Asa over Iudah.

10 And fourty and one years reigned he in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

11 And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as *did* David his father.

12 And he took away the Sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also Maachah his mother, even he removed from *being* Queen, because she had made an idol in a grove; and Asa destroyed her idol, and burnt *it* by the brook Kidron.

14 But the high places were not removed: nevertheleſſe, Asa his heart was perfect with the LORD all his dayes.

15 And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and veſſels.

16 ¶ And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their dayes.

17 And Baasha king of Israel went up against Iudah, and built Ramah, that hee might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Iudah.

18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the kings house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa sent them to Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimon, the son of Hezion king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

19 *There is* a league between me and thee, *and* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of sil-

ver

ver and gold; come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, & sent the captains of the hosts, which he had, against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-beth-maachah, and all Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali.

21 And it came to passe, when Baasha heard *thereof*, that he left of building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.

22 Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Iudah (none *was* exempted) and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had builded, and king Asa built with them Geba of Benjamin, and Mizpah.

23 The rest of al the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah? Nevertheless, in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dauid his father: and Iehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nadab the son of Ieroboam began to reigne over Israel, in the second year of Asa king of Iudah, and reigned over Israel two years.

26 And he did evill in the sight of the LORD, & walked in the way of his father, & in his sin wherwith he made Israel to sin.

27 ¶ And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which *belongeth* to the Philistines, (for Nadab, and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.)

28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Iudah, did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to passe when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Ieroboam, he left not to Ieroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ahijah the Shilonite:

30 Because of the sins of Ieroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

32 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their dayes.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Iudah, began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reigne over all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and foure years.

34 And he did evill in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Ieroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

CHAP. XVI.

1, 7, *Iehu's prophesie against Baasha.* 9 *Zimries conspiracie.* 29 *Ahabs wicked reigne.* 34 *Iehoshua's curse upon Hiel the builder of Iericho.*

THen the word of the LORD came to Iehu the son of Hanani, against Baasha, saying,

2 Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel, and thou hast walked in the way of Ieroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins:

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of his house: and will make thy house like the house of Ieroboam the son of Nebat.

4 Him that dieth of Baasha in the city, shall the dogs eat: and him that dieth of his in the fields, shall the fowls of the aire eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

6 So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in Tirzah, and Elah his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet Iehu the son of Hanani, came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evill that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Ieroboam, and because he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Iudah began Elah the son of Baasha to reigne over Israel in Tirzah, two years.

9 And his servant Zimri (captain of half *his* chariots) conspired against him as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza steward of *his* house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty & seventh year of Asa king of Iudah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to passe when he began to reigne, assoon as he sate on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him not one that pisseth against the wall, neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha by Iehu the prophet;

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, & all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 ¶ In

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Iudah, did Zemei reigne seven dayes in Tirzah: and the people were encamped against Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines.

16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon & all Israel with him, & they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to passe when Zimri saw that the citie was taken, that hee went into the palace of the kings house, and burnt the kings house over him with fire, and died.

19 For his sins which hee sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, in walking in the way of Ieroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that hee wrought, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri, prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty & one year of Asa king of Iudah, began Omri to reigne over Israel twelve years; six years reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the citie which he built, after the name of Shemer owner of the hill Samaria.

25 ¶ But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse then all that were before him.

26 For hee walked in all the way of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri, which he did, and his might that hee shewed, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria, and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Iudah, began Ahab the son of Omri to reigne over Israel, and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD, above all that were before him,

31 And it came to passe as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Iezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went & served Baal, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Baal, in the house of Baal, which hee had built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made a grove, and Ahab did more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger, then all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 ¶ In his dayes did Hiel the Beth-elite build Iericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his first-born, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Segub, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Ioshua the son of Nun.

CHAP XVII.

1 *Elijah prophesying against Ahab, is sent to Cherith, where the ravens feed him.* 8 *He is sent to Zarephat.* 17 *He raiseth the widows son.*

AND Elijah the Tishbite, *who was* of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not bee dew nor rain these yeares, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee east-ward, and hide thy self by the brook Cherith, that *is* before Iordan.

4 And it shall be, *that* thou shalt drink of the brook, and I have commanded the Ravens to feed thee there.

5 So hee went and did according to the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that *is* before Iordan.

6 And the Ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening: and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to passe after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to Zarephat, which *belongeth* to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So hee arose and went to Zarephat: and when hee came to the gate of the citie, behold, the widow woman *was* there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as shee was going to fetch *it*, hee called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And shee said, As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handfull of meal in a barrel, and a little oyle in a cruse: and behold, I *am* gathering two sticks that I may go in and dresse it for mee and my son, that wee may eat it, and die.

13 And

13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go, *and* do as thou hast said, but make mee thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto mee, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oyl fail, untill the day *that* the LORD sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went, and did according to the saying of Elijah: and shee, and hee, and her house did eat *many* dayes.

16 *And* the barrell of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oyl fail, according to the word of the LORD which hee spake by Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to passe after these things *that* the son of the woman, the mistresse of the house, fell sick, and his sickneſse was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And shee said unto Elijah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto mee to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And hee took him out of her bosome, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode and laid him upon his own bed.

20 And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD, my God, hast thou also brought evill upon the widow, with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 And hee stretched himself upon the childe three times, & cried unto the LORD and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this childes soul come into him again.

22 And the LORD heard the voyce of Elijah, and the soul of the childe came into him again, and he revided.

23 And Elijah took the childe, & brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: And Elijah said, See thy son liveth.

24 ¶ And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou *art* a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth, *is* truth.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Elijah meeteth Obadiah. 17 He reproveth Ahab, and convicteth Baals prophets. 41 He obtaineth rain.

AND it came to passe *after* many dayes, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah in the third year, saying, Go shew thy self unto Ahab; and I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab, and *there was* a sore famine in Samaria.

3 And Ahab called Obadiah which *was* the governour of his house. (now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly:

4 For it was so, when Iezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifties in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure wee may finde grasse to save the horses and mules alive, that we loose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them to passe throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.

7 ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, *Art* thou that my lord Elijah?

8 And he answered him, I *am*: go tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*.

9 And hee said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab to slay me?

10 *As* the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdome, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, He *is* not *there*; hee took an oath of the kingdome and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*.

12 And it shall come to passe *as soon as* I am gone from thee, that the spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not: and so when I come and tell Ahab, and hee cannot finde thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Iezebel slew the prophets of the LORD? how I hid an hundred men of the LORDS prophets, by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go tell thy LORD, Behold, Elijah *is here*: and hee shall slay mee.

15 And Elijah said, *As* the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew my self unto him to day.

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

16 ¶ And it came to passe, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art* thou he that troubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Israel, but thou & thy fathers house, in that yee have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim.

19 Now therefore send and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal foure hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves foure hundred, which eat at Iezebels table.

20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel.

21 And Elijah came unto all the people and said, How long halt yee between two opinions?

opinions? if the LORD *be* God, follow him: but if Baal, *then* follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said Elijah unto the people, I, *even* I only remain a prophet of the LORD, but Baals prophets *are* foure hundred and fiftie men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks, and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire *under*: And I will dresse the other bullock, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire *under*:

24 And call yee on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, It is well spoken.

25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for your selves, and dresse *it* first, for yee *are* many: and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire *under*.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, & they dressed *it*, and called on the name of Baal from morning even untill noon, saying, O Baal heare us. But *there was* no voice, nor any that answered. And they leapt upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to passe at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud: for he *is* a god, either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, *or* peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cryed aloud, and cut themselves after their manner with knives, and lancers, till the bloud gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to passe when mid-day was past, and they prophesied until the *time* of the offering of the *evening* sacrifice, that *there was* neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come neer unto me. And all the people came neer unto him, and he repaired the altar of the LORD that was broken down.

31 And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Iacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, Israel shall be thy name.

32 And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the LORD: and hee made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid *him* on the wood, and said, Fill foure barrels with water, and poure *it* on the burnt-sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And hee said, Do it the second time: & they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time: and they did it the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar, & he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to passe at the time of the offering of the *evening* sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came neer and said, LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou *art* God in Israel, and *that* I *am* thy servant, and *that* I have done all these things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou *art* the LORD God, and *that* thou hast turned their heart back again.

38 Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt-sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that *was* in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: & they said, The LORD, he *is* the God, the LORD, he *is* the God.

40 And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Baal, let not one of them escape: and they took them, and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there.

41 ¶ And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink, for *there is* a sound of abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink, and Elijah went up to the top of Carmel, and hee cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, *There is* nothing. And hee said, Go again seven times.

44 And it came to passe at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a mans hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare *thy chariot*, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to passe in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and winde, and there was a great rain: and Ahab rode and went to Iezreel.

46 And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab, to the entrance of Iezreel.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Elijah threatned by Iezebel, 4 is comforted by an angel. 9 God sendeth him to anoint Hazael, Iehu, and Elisha. 19 Elisha followeth Elijah.

AND Ahab told Iezebel all that Elijah had done, and withall, how he had slain all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then Iezebel sent messengers unto Elijah, saying, So let the gods do *to me*, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them, by to morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw *that*, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beer-sheba, which *belongeth* to Iudah, and left his servant there.

4 ¶ But hee himself went a dayes journey into

into the wildernes, and came and sate down under a Iuniper-tree: and he requested for himself that he might die, and said, *It is* enough, now O LORD take away my life; for I *am* not better then my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a Iuniper-tree, behold then, an Angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise *and* eat.

6 And he looked, and behold, *there was* a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head: and he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise *and* eat, because the journey *is* too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat fourty dayes and fourty nights, unto Horeb the mount of God.

9 ¶ And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and behold, the word of the LORD *came* to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Elijah?

10 And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, & slain thy prophets with the sword; and I *even* I only am left, and they seek my life to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong winde rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; *but* the LORD *was* not in the winde: and after the winde an earthquake; *but* the LORD *was* not in the earthquake.

12 And after the earthquake a fire; *but* the LORD *was* not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.

13 And it was so when Elijah heard *it*, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entring in of the cave: and behold, *there came* a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah?

14 And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, & slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, *even* I only am left, and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way in the wildernesse of Damascus, and when thou comest, anoint Hazael to be king over Syria.

16 And Iehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah, shalt thou anoint *to be* prophet in thy room.

17 And it shal come to passe, *that* him that escapeth the sword of Hazael, shall Iehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Iehu, shall Elisha slay.

18 Yet I have left *me* seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal; and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

19 ¶ So he departed thence and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who *was* plowing with twelve yoke *of oxen* before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, Let me, I pray thee, kisse my father and my mother, & *then* I will follow thee. And he said unto him, Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat: then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministred unto him.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Ben-hadad besieged Samaria.* 13 *The Syrians are slain.* 31 *Ahab dismisseth Ben-hadad.* 35 *The prophet reproveth him.*

AND Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together, and *there were* thirty and two kings with him, and horses and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel, into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad,

3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine, thy wives also and thy children, *even* the goodliest are mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord O king, according to thy saying, I *am* thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver and thy gold, and thy wives and thy children:

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, *that* whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put *it* in their hand, and take *it* away.

7 Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, & said, Mark I pray you, and see how this *man* seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, & for my gold, and I denied him not.

8 And all the elders, and all the people said unto him, Hearken not *unto him*, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first, I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And

10 And Ben-hedad sent unto him, and said, The gods do so unto me and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for hand fuls for all the people that follow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell *him*, Let not him that girdeth on *his harnesse*, boast himself, as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to passe, when *Ben-hadad* heard this message (as he was drinking, he and the kings in the pavilions) that he said unto his servants, Set *your selves in aray*, and they set *themselves in aray* against the city.

13 ¶ And behold, there came a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day, and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, *Even* by the young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall order the battel? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbred the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two, & after them he numbred all the people, *even* all the children of Israel, *being* seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon, but Ben-hadad *was* drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first, and Ben-hadad sent out, & they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive, or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces, came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled, and Israel pursued them, and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse, with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go strengthen thy self, and mark and see what thou dost: for at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods *are* gods of the hills, therefore they were stronger then we: but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shal be stronger then they:

24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms.

25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: & we will fight against them in the plain, *and* surely we shall be stronger then they. And he hearkened unto their voyce, and did so.

26 And it came to passe at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbred the Syrians, & went up to Aphek, to fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were numbred, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them, like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, The LORD *is* God of the hills, but he *is* not God of the valleys: therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, *and* ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven daves; and *so* it was, that in the seventh day the battell was joyned: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand foot-men in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are mercifull kings: let us, I pray thee, put sackcloth on our loyns and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel; peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loyns, and *put* ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, & said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he *is* my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether *any thing would come* from him, and did hastily catch *it* and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And *Ben-hadad* said unto him, The cities which my father took from thy father, I will restore, and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then *said Ahab*, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voyce of the LORD, behold, assoon as thou art departed from me,

a Lion

a Lion shall slay thee. And assoon as hee was departed from him, a Lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded *him*.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.

39 And as the king passed by, he cryed unto the king: & he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battel, and behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, & said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busie here and there, he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So *shall* thy judgement be, thy self hast decided *it*.

41 And hee hasted, and took the ashes away from his face, and the king of Israel discerned him that he *was* of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Because thou hast let go out of *thy* hand, a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Israel went to his house heavie and displeased, and came to Samaria.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Ahab is denied Naboths vineyard.* 5 *Jezabel causeth Naboth to bee condemned.* 17 *Elijah denounceth judgements against Ahab and Jezebel.*

AND it came to passe after these things, that Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which *was* in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.

2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it *is* near unto my house, and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it: or if it seem good to thee I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ahab came unto his house, heavie and displeased, because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers: and he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 ¶ But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else if it please thee I will give thee another vineyard for it: and hee answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdome of Israel? arise, *and* eat bread, and let thine heart be merrie: I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

8 So shee wrote letters in Ahabs name, and sealed *them* with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that *were* in his citie dwelling with Naboth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people:

10 And set two men, sons of Belial before him, to bear witnesse against him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme God and the king: and then carry him out, and stone him that he may die.

11 And the men of his citie, *even* the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his citie, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, *and* as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sate before him, and the men of Belial witnessed against him, *even* against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the citie, and stoned him with stones that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to passe, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which hee refused to give thee for money: for Naboth *is* not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to passe when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which *is* in Samaria: behold, hee *is* in the vineyard of Naboth, whither hee is gone down to possesse it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth, shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemie? And he answered, I have found *thee*: because thou hast sold thy self to work evill in the sight of the LORD.

21 Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from

from Ahab him that pisseth against the wal, and him that is shut up, and left in Israel.

22 And will make thine house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked *me* to anger, and made Israel to sin.

23 And of Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.

24 Him that dieth of Ahab in the city, the dogs shall eat: and him that dieth in the field, shall the fowls of the aire eat.

25 ¶ But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sel himself to work wickednesse in the sight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all things as did the Amorites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

27 And it came to passe when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I wil not bring the evill in his dayes: *but* in his sons dayes will I bring the evill upon his house.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Ahab seduced by false prophets is slain at Ramoth-Gilead.* 37 *The dogs lick up his blood.* 41 *Jehoshaphat reign,* 45 *and acts,* 51 *Ahaziahs evill reign.*

AND they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.

2 And it came to passe in the third year, that Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel.

3 (And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead *is* ours, and we *be* still, *and* take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?)

4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battel to Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, I *am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together about foure hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-gilead to battel, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up, for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And Jehoshaphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, *There is* yet one man (Micaiah the son of Imlah) by whom we may enquire of the LORD; but I hate him, for he doth not prophesie good concerning me, but evill. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Israel called an officer, and said, Hasten *hither* Micaiah the son of Imlah.

10 And the king of Israel, and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sate each on his throne, having put on their robes; in a void place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria, and all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him horns of iron, and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, untill thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the kings hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah, spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets *declare* good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak *that which is* good.

14 And Micaiah said, *As* the LORD liveth, what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 ¶ So he came to the king, and the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battel, or shall we forbear? and he answered him, Go, and prosper; for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee, that thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the LORD?

17 And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hils as sheep that have not a shepherd. And the LORD said, These have no master, let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee, that he would prophesie no good concerning me, but evill?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him, on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD said, Who shall perswade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will perswade him.

22 And

22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt perswade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 Now therefore behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evill concerning thee.

24 But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, Which *way* went the spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thy self.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governour of the city, and to Ioash the kings sons:

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction, and with water of affliction, untill I come in peace.

28 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Israel, and Iehoshaphat the king of Iudah, went up to Ramoth-gilead.

30 And the king of Israel said unto Iehoshaphat, I will disguise my self, and enter into the battel, but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battel.

31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to passe, when the captains of the chariots saw Iehoshaphat, that they said, Surely *it is* the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Iehoshaphat cried out.

33 And it came to passe, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it *was* not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joynts of the harnesse: Wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host, for I am wounded.

35 And the battel increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians: and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host, about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own countrey.

37 ¶ So the king died, and was brought to Samaria, and they buried the king in Samaria.

38 And *one* washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria, and the dogs licked up his bloud, and they washed his armour, according unto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the ivory house which he made and all the cities that he built, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

40 So Ahab slept with his fathers, and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

41 And Iehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reigne over Iudah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.

42 Iehoshaphat *was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Ierusalem, and his mothers name *was* Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

43 And he walked in all the waves of Asa his father, he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless, the high places were not taken away: *for* the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And Iehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Iehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, & how he warred, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the king of Iudah?

46 And the remnant of the Sodomites which remained in the dayes of his father Asa, he took out of the land.

47 *There was* then no king in Edom: a deputy *was* king.

48 Iehoshaphat made ships of Tarshish to go to Ophir for gold: but they went not, for the ships were broken at Ezion-gaber.

49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Iehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships: but Iehoshaphat would not.

50 ¶ And Iehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Iehoram his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reigne over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Iehoshephat king of Iudah, and reigned two years over Israel.

52 And he did evill in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

53 For he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

THE

THE SECOND BOOK of the KINGS,

commonly called, The fourth book of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

1 *Moab rebelleth.* 2 *Ahazia sending to Baal-zebub, hath his judgement by Elijah.* 5 *Elijah bringeth fire from heaven on Ahaziahs messengers.*

THen Moab rebelled against Israel, after the death of Ahab.

2 And Ahaziah fell down through a lattesse in his upper chamber that *was* in Samaria, & was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Is *it* not because *there is* not a God in Israel, *that* ye go to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron?

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD; Thou shalt not come down from that bed, on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, & say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is it* not because *there is* not a God in Israel, *that* thou sendest to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

7 And he said unto them, What manner of man *was he* which came up to meet you and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, He *was* an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It *is* Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty, with his fifty: and he went up to him, (and behold, he sate on the top of an hill) and he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I *be* a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee & thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty, with his fifty: and he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I *be* a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thee fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him & his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a captain of the third fifty, with his fifty: and the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties, with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him, be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron (*is it* not because *there is* no God in Israel to enquire of his word?) therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died, according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken: and Jehoram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

CHAP. II.

1 *Elijah divideth Jordan.* 9 *Asking Elisha his request, is taken up into heaven.* 19 *Elisha healeth the waters.* 23 *Bears destroy the children that mocked him.*

AND it came to passe when the LORD would take up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwinde, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Beth-el. And Elisha said unto him, *As* the LORD liveth, & *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el.

3 And the sons of the prophets that *were* at Beth-el, came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD

wil take away thy maſter from thy head to day? And he ſaid; Yea, I know *it*, hold you your peace.

4 And Elijah ſaid unto him, Eliſha, tarry here, I pray thee: for the LORD hath ſent me to Jericho. And he ſaid, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy ſoul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the ſons of the prophets that *were* at Jericho, came to Eliſha, and ſaid unto him, Knoweſt thou that the LORD will take away thy maſter from thy head to day? And he anſwered, Yea, I know it, hold you your peace.

6 And Elijah ſaid unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here: for the LORD hath ſent me to Jordan. And he ſaid, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy ſoul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the ſons of the prophets went, and ſtood to view a far off: and they two ſtood by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapt it together, and ſmote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither, ſo that they two went over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to paſſe when they were gone over, that Elijah ſaid unto Eliſha, Aſk what I ſhall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Eliſha ſaid, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy ſpirit be upon me.

10 And he ſaid, Thou haſt asked an hard thing: *neverthelesſe*, if thou ſee me *when I am* taken from thee, it ſhall be ſo unto thee; but if not, it ſhall not be *ſo*.

11 And it came to paſſe as they ſtill went on, and talked, that behold, *there appeared* a chariot of fire, and horſes of fire, and parted them both aſunder, and Elijah went up by a whirlwinde into heaven.

12 ¶ And Eliſha ſaw *it*, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Iſrael, and the horſemen thereof: and he ſaw him no more; and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up alſo the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and ſtood by the bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah, that fell from him, and ſmote the waters, and ſaid, Where *is* the LORD God of Elijah? and when he alſo had ſmitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Eliſha went over.

15 And when the ſons of the prophets which *were* to view at Jericho, ſaw him, they ſaid, The ſpirit of Elijah doth reſt on Eliſha: and they came to meet him, and bowed themſelves to the ground before him.

16 ¶ And they ſaid unto him, Behold now there be with thy ſervants fifty ſtrong men, let them go, we pray thee, and ſeek thy maſter: leſt peradventure the ſpirit of the LORD hath taken *him* up, and caſt him upon ſome mountain, or into ſome valley. And he ſaid, Ye ſhall not ſend.

17 And when thy urged him, till he was aſhamed, he ſaid, Send. Thy ſent therefore fifty men, and they ſought three dayes, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho) he ſaid unto them, Did I not ſay unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city ſaid unto Eliſha, Behold, I pray thee, the ſituation of this city *is* pleaſant, as my lord ſeeth, but the water *is* nought, and the ground barren.

20 And he ſaid, Bring me a new cruſe, and put ſalt therein. And they brought *it* to him.

21 And he went forth unto the ſpring of the waters, and caſt the ſalt in there, and ſaid, Thus ſaith the LORD, I have healed theſe waters, there ſhall not be from thence any more death, or barren *land*.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the ſaying of Eliſha which he ſpake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el and he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and ſaid unto him, go up thou bald-head, go up thou bald-head.

24 And he turned back, and loocked on them, and curſed them in the name of the LORD: and there came forth two ſhe-bears out of the wood, and tare fourty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

CHAP. III.

1 *Jehorams reigne.* 4 *Meſha rebelleth.* 6 *Eliſha obtaineth water, & promiſe of victory.*

NOw Jehoram the ſon of Ahab began to reigne over Iſrael in Samaria, the eighteenth year of Jehoſhaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the ſight of the LORD, but not like his father, and like his mother, for he put away the image of Baal that his father had made.

3 Nevertheleſſe he cleaved unto the ſins of Jeroboam the ſon of Nebat, which made Iſrael to ſin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Meſha king of Moab was a ſheep-maſter, and rendred unto the king of Iſrael an hundred thouſand lambs, and an hundred thouſand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to paſſe when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled againſt the king of Iſrael.

6 ¶ And king Jehoram went out of Samaria the ſame time, and numbred all Iſrael.

7 And he went and ſent to Jehoſhaphat the king of Judah, ſaying, The king of Moab hath rebelled againſt me, wilt thou go with me againſt Moab to battel? And he ſaid, I will go up: I *am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, *and* my horſes as thy horſes.

8 And he said, Which, way shal we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderneſſe of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah and the king of Edom: and they fetcht a compaſſe of seven dayes journey: and there was no water for the hoſt, & for the cattel that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas, that the LORD hath called theſe three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

11 But Iehoshaphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israels servants answered and said, Here *is* Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Iehoshaphat said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel, and Iehoshaphat, and the king of Edom went down to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with thee? get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called theſe three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

14 And Elisha said, *As* the LORD of hoſts liveth, before whom I ſtand, surely, were it not that I regard the preſence of Iehoshaphat the king of Iudah, I would not look toward thee, nor ſee thee.

15 But now bring me a minſtrell. And it came to paſſe when the minſtrell played, that the hand of the LORD came upon him

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye ſhall not ſee winde, neither ſhall ye ſee rain; yet that valley ſhall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattell, and your beaſts.

18 And this is but a light thing in the ſight of the LORD, he will deliver the Moabites alſo into your hand.

19 And ye ſhall ſmite every fenced city, and every choice city, and ſhal fell every good tree, and ſtop all wels of water, and mar every good piece of land with ſtones.

20 And it came to paſſe in the morning when the meat-offering was offered, that behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the countrey was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight againſt them, they gathered all that were able, to put on armour, and upward, and ſtood in the border.

22 And they roſe up early in the morning, and the ſun ſhone upon the water, and the Moabites ſaw the water on the other ſide as red as blood.

23 And they said, This *is* blood: the kings are ſurely ſlain, and they have ſmitten one another: now therefore Moab to the ſpoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites roſe up and ſmote the Moabites, ſo that they fled before them: but they went forward ſmiting the Moabites, even in *their* countrey.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land caſt every man his ſtone, and filled it, and they ſtopped all the wels of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-haraſeth left they the ſtones thereof: howbeit the ſlingers went about *it*, and ſmote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab ſaw that the battell was too ſore for him, he took with him ſeven hundred men that drew ſwords, to break through even unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

27 Then he took his eldeſt ſon that ſhould have reigned in his ſtead, and offered him for a burnt-offering upon the wall: and there was great indignation againſt Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to *their own* land.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Eliſha multiplieth the widows oyl. 8 Giveth a ſon to the Shunamite: 18 Raiſeth her dead ſon.*

NOw there cried a certain woman of the wives of the ſons of the prophets unto Eliſha, saying, Thy ſervant my husband is dead, and thou knoweſt that thy ſervant did fear the LORD: and the creditour is come to take unto him my two ſons to be bond men.

2 And Eliſha said unto her, What ſhall I do for thee? tell me, What haſt thou in the houſe? And ſhe said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the houſe, ſave a pot of oyl.

3 Then he said, Go borrow thee veſſels abroad of all thy neighbours, *even* empty veſſels, borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou ſhalt ſhut the doore upon thee, and upon thy ſons, and ſhalt poure out into all thoſe veſſels, and thou ſhalt ſet aſide that which is full.

5 So ſhe went from him, and ſhut the doore upon her, and upon her ſons, who brought *the veſſels* to her, and ſhe poured out.

6 And it came to paſſe when the veſſels were full, that ſhe said unto her ſon, Bring me yet a veſſel. And he said unto her, *There is* not a veſſel more. And the oyl ſtayed.

7 Then ſhe came and told the man of God: and he said, Go, ſell the oyl, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the reſt.

8 ¶ And it fell on a day, that Eliſha paſſed to Shunem, where *was* a great woman, and ſhe conſtrained him to eat bread. And ſo it was that as oft as he paſſed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this *is* an holy man of God, which passeth by us continually

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall, and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunammite. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold thou hast been carefull for us with all this care; what *is* to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwel among mine own people.

14 And he said, what then *is* to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the doore.

16 And he said, About this season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said Nay, my lord, *thou* man of God, do not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the childe was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sate on her knees till noon, and *then* died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut *the doore* upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? *it is* neither new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, *It shall be* well.

24 Then she saddled an asse, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not *thy* riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went, and came to the man of God, to mount Carmel: and it came to passe when the man of God saw her a far off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, *yonder is* that Shunamite:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, *Is it* well with thee? *is it* well with thy husband? *Is it* well with the child? And she answered, *It is* well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: but Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone, for her soul is vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid *it* from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me?

29 Then he said to Gehazi, Gird up thy loyns, and take my staffe in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute him not: and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and lay my staffe upon the face of the childe.

30 And the mother of the childe said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Gehazi passed on before them, & laid the staffe upon the face of the childe, but *there was* neither voice, nor hearing, wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The childe *is* not awaked.

32 And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the childe was dead, *and* laid upon his bed.

33 He went in therefore, *and* shut the doore upon them twain, and prayed unto the LORD.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the childe, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands, and he stretched himself upon the childe, and the flesh of the childe waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro, and went up, and stretched himself upon him: & the childe neesed seven times, and the childe uponed his eyes.

36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her: and when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fel at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Elisha came again to Gilgal, and *there was* a dearth in the land, and the sons of the prophets *were* sitting before him: and he said unto his servants, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wilde vine, and gathered thereof wilde gourds his lap-full, and came and shred them into the pot of the pottage: for they knew *them* not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat: and it came to passe as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, *there is* death in the pot: and they could not *eat thereof*.

41 But he said, Then bring meal, and he cast *it* into the pot; and he said, Powre out for the people, that they may eat: and there was no harm in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from Baal-shalisha, and brought the man of God bread

of the firſt-fruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn in the huſk thereof: and he ſaid, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his ſervitour ſaid, What, ſhould I ſet this before an hundred men? He ſaid again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus ſaith the LORD, They ſhall eat, and ſhall leave *thereof*.

44 So he ſet *it* before them, and they did eat, and left *thereof*, according to the word of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

1 *Naaman is cured of his leproſie.* 15 *Eliſha refuſeth Naamans gifts.* 20 *Gehazi is ſmitten with leproſie.*

NOw Naaman captain of the hoſt of the king of Syria, was a great man with his maſter, and honourable, becauſe by him the LORD had given deliverance unto Syria: he was alſo a mighty man in valour, *but he was* a leper.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Iſrael a little maid, and ſhe waited on Naamans wife.

3 And ſhe ſaid unto her miſtreſſe, would God my lord *were* with the prophet that *is* in Samaria: for he would recover him of his leproſie.

4 And *one* went in, and told his lord, ſaying, Thus and thus ſaid the maid that *is* of the land of Iſrael.

5 And the king of Syria ſaid, Go to, go, and I will ſend a letter unto the king of Iſrael. And he departed, and took with him ten talents of ſilver, and ſix thouſand *pieces* of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Iſrael, ſaying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* ſent Naaman my ſervant to thee, that thou mayeſt recover him of his leproſie.

7 And it came to paſſe when the king of Iſrael had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and ſaid, *Am* I God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth ſend unto me to recover a man of his leproſie? wherefore conſider I pray you, and ſee how he ſeeketh a quarrell againſt me.

8 ¶ And it was *ſo*, when Eliſha the man of God had heard that the king of Iſrael had rent his clothes, that he ſent to the king, ſaying, Wherefore haſt thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he ſhall know that there is a prophet in Iſrael.

9 So Naaman came with his horſes, and with his chariot, and ſtood at the doore of the houſe of Eliſha.

10 And Eliſha ſent a meſſenger unto him, ſaying, Go and waſh in Jordan ſeven times, and thy fleſh ſhall come again unto thee, and thou ſhalt be clean.

11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and ſaid, Behold, I thought, He will ſurely come out to me, and ſtand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and ſtrike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 *Are* not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damaſcus, better then all the waters of Iſrael? may I not waſh in them and be clean? So he turned, and went away in a rage.

13 And his ſervants came near, and ſpake unto him, and ſaid, My father, *if* the prophet had bid thee *do* ſome great thing, wouldeſt thou not have done *it*? how much rather then, when he ſaith to thee, Waſh and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himſelf ſeven times in Iordan, according to the ſaying of the man of God: & his fleſh came again like unto the fleſh of a little childe, and he was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and ſtood before him: & he ſaid, Behold, now I know that *there is* no God in all the earth, but in Iſrael: now therefore, I pray thee, take a bleſſing of thy ſervant.

16 But he ſaid, *As* the LORD liveth before whom I ſtand, I will receive none. And he urged him to take *it*, but he refuſed.

17 And Naaman ſaid, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy ſervant two mules burden of earth? for thy ſervant will henceforth offer neither burnt-offering, nor ſacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy ſervant, *that* when my maſter goeth into the houſe of Rimmon to worſhip thee, and he leaneth on my hand, and I bow my ſelf in the houſe of Rimmon: when I bow down my ſelf in the houſe of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy ſervant in this thing.

19 And he ſaid unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him a little way.

20 ¶ But Gehazi the ſervant of Eliſha ý man of God ſaid: Behold, my maſter hath ſpared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but *as* the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take ſomewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman: and when Naaman ſaw *him* running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and ſaid, *Is* all well.

22 And he ſaid, All *is* well: my maſter hath ſent me, ſaying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Ephraim two young men of the ſons of the prophets, give them I pray thee, a talent of ſilver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Naaman ſaid, Be content take two talents; and he urged him, & bound two talents of ſilver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid *them* upon two of his ſervants, and they bare *them* before him.

24 And when he came to the tower, he took

took *them* from their hand, and bestowed *them* in the house; and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master: and Elisha said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went no whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? *is it* a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and olive-yards, & vineyards, and sheep, and oxen and men-servants, and maid-servants?

27 The leprosie therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence a leper *as white* as snow.

CHAP. VI.

1 Elisha causeth iron to swim. 8 He discloseth the king of Syria his counsel, 13 and smiteth his army with blindnesse. 24 The grievous famine in Samaria.

AND the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Iordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them: and when they came to Iordan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas master, for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? and he shewed him the place: and he cut down a stick, and cast *it* in thither, and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take *it* up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place *shall be* my camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou passe not such a place: for thither the Syrians are come down.

10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him, and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once, nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing, and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us *is* for the king of Israel?

12 And one of his servants said, None, my lord O king: but Elisha the prophet, that *is* in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bed-chamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Go and spie where he *is*, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he *is* in Dothan.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and they came by night, and compasse the citie about.

15 And when the servant of the man of God was risen early & gone forth, behold, an host compassed the citie, both with horses and chariots: and his servant said unto him, Alas my master, how shall we do?

16 And he answered, Fear not: for they that *be* with us, *are* moe then they that *be* with them.

17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee open his eyes that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man, and he saw: and behold, the mountain *was* full of horses, and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindnesse. And he smote them with blindnesse, according to the word of Elisha.

19 ¶ And Elisha said unto them, This *is* not the way, neither *is* this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek: but he led them to Samaria.

20 And it came to passe when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD open the eyes of these men that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw, and behold, *they were* in the mids of Samaria.

21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite *them*? shall I smite *them*?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite *them*: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword, and with thy bow? set bread and water before them that they may eat and drinck, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master; so the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 ¶ And it came to passe after this, that Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria.

25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and behold, they besieged it, until an asses head was *sold* for fourescore *pieces* of silver, and the fourth part of a kab of doves dung for five *pieces* of silver.

26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord O king.

27 And he said, If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barn-floore or out of the wine-presse?

28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman did unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow.

29 So we boiled my ſon, and did eat him, and I ſaid unto her on the next day, Give thy ſon, that we may eat him: and ſhe hath hid her ſon.

30 And it came to paſſe when the king heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes, and he paſſed by upon the wal. and the people looked, and behold, *he had* ſackcloth within, upon his fleſh.

31 Then he ſaid, God doſo and more alſo to me, if the head of Eliſha the ſon of Shaphat, ſhall ſtand on him this day.

32 But Eliſha ſate in his houſe, (and the elders ſate with him) and the king ſent a man from before him: but ere the meſſenger came to him, he ſaid to the elders, See ye how this ſon of a murderer hath ſent to take away mine head? look when the meſſenger cometh, ſhut the doore, and hold him faſt at the doore: *is* not the ſound of his maſters feet behinde him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the meſſenger came down unto him: and he ſaid, behold, this evill *is* of the LORD, what ſhould I wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAP. VII.

1 *Eliſha propheſieth incredible plenty in Samaria.* 17 *The unbeleeving prince is treden to death.*

THen Eliſha ſaid, Hear ye the word of the LORD, Thus ſaith the LORD, To morrow about this time *ſhall* a meaſure of fine floure *be ſold* for a ſhekel, and two meaſures of barley for a ſhekel, in the gate of Samaria.

2 Then a lord on whoſe hand the king leaned, anſwered the man of God and ſaid, Behold, *if* the LORD would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he ſaid, Behold, thou ſhalt ſee *it* with thine eyes, but ſhalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were foure leprous men at the entring in of the gate: and they ſaid one to another, Why ſit we here until we die?

4 If we ſay, We will enter into the city, then the famine *is* in the city, and we ſhall die there: and if we ſit ſtill here, we die alſo. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the hoſt of the Syrians: if they ſave us alive, we ſhall live, and if they kill us, we ſhall but die.

5 And they roſe up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: & when they were come to the uttermoſt part of the camp of Syria, behold, *there was* no man there,

6 For the LORD had made the hoſt of the Syrians to hear a noiſe of chariots, and a noiſe of horſes, *even* the noiſe of a great hoſt: and they ſaid one to another, Lo, the king of Iſrael hath hired againſt us the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.

7 Wherefore they aroſe and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horſes, and their aſſes, even the camp as it *was*, and fled for their life.

8 And when theſe lepers came to the uttermoſt part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, & carried thence ſilver and gold, and raiment, and went and hid *it*; and came again, and entred into another tent, and carried thence alſo, and went and hid *it*.

9 Then they ſaid one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, ſome miſchief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the kings houſhold.

10 So they came, and called unto the porter of the citie: and they told them ſaying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and behold, *there was* no man there, neither voice of man, but horſes tied, and aſſes tied, and the tents as they *were*.

11 And he called the porters, and they told *it* to the kings houſe within.

12 ¶ And the king aroſe in the night, and ſaid unto his ſervants, I will now ſhew you what the Syrians have done to us: they know that we *be* hungry, therefore are they gone out of the camp, to hide themſelves in the field, ſaying, When they come out of the citie, we ſhal catch them alive, and get into the citie.

13 And one of his ſervants anſwered and ſaid, Let ſome take, I pray thee, five of the horſes that remain, which are left in the citie: (behold, they *are* as all the multitude of Iſrael that are left in it: behold, I ſay, they *are* even as all the multitude of the Iſraelites that are conſumed) and let us ſend and ſee.

14 They took therefore two chariot horſes, and the king ſent after the hoſt of the Syrians, ſaying, Go and ſee.

15 And they went after them unto Jordan, & lo, all the way *was* full of garments and veſſels, which the Syrians had caſt away in their haſte: and the meſſengers returned and told the king.

16 And the people went out, & ſpoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a meaſure of fine floure was *ſold* for a ſhekel, and two meaſures of barley for a ſhekel, according to the word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the LORD on whoſe hand he leaned, to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, & he died as the man of God had ſaid, who ſpake when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to paſſe as the man of God had ſpoken to the king, ſaying, Two meaſures of barley for a ſhekel, and a meaſure of fine floure for a ſhekel, ſhall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Samaria.

19 And that lord anſwered the man of God and ſaid, Now behold, if the LORD ſhould

should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, & he died.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The Shunammite hath her land restored.* 7 *Hazael succeedeth his master.* 16 *Iehorams wicked reigne.*

THen spake Elisha unto the woman, (whose son he had restored to life) saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the Lord hath called for a famine, and it shal also come upon the land seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years.

3 And it came to passe at the seven years end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house, and for her land.

4 And the king talked with Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great thins that Elisha hath done.

5 And it came to passe as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead bodie to life, that behold, the woman whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house, & for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king this *is* the woman, and this *is* her son, whom Elisha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain officer, saying, Restore all that *was* hers, and all the fruits of the field, since the day that she left the land, even til now.

7 ¶ And Elisha came to Damascus; and Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick, and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto Hazael, Take a present in thine hand, and go meet the man of God, and enquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

9 So Hazael went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus fourty camels burden, & came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover, howbeit, the LORD hath shewed me, that he shall surely die.

11 And he setled his countenant stedfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God wept.

12 And Hazael said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire: and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt dash their children and rip up their women with childe.

13 And Hazael said, But what, *is* thy servant a dog that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, The LORD hath shewed me that thou *shalt be* king over Syria.

14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master, who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou shouldest surely recover.

15 And it came to passe on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipt *it* in water, and spread *it* on his face, so that he died: and Hazael reigned in his stead.

16 And in the fifth year of Ioram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Iehoshaphat *being* then king of Iudah, Iehoram the son of Iehoshaphat king of Iudah began to reigne.

17 Thirtie and two years old was he when he began to reigne, and he reigned eight years in Ierusalem.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for the daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Iudah for David his servants sake, as he promised him to give him alway a light, and to his children.

20 ¶ In his daves Edom revolted from under the hand of Iudah, and made a king over themselves.

21 So Ioram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him, and he rose by night and smote the Edomites which compassed him about: and the captains of the chariots and the people fled into their tents.

22 Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Iudah unto this day. Then Libnah revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Ioram & all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

24 And Ioram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the citie of David: and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ In the twelfth year of Ioram the son of Ahab king of Israel, did Ahaziah the son of Iehoram king of Iudah begin to reigne.

26 Two and twenty years old *was* Ahaziah when he began to reigne, and he reigned one year in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Athaliah, the daughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as *did* the house of Ahab: for he *was* the son in law of the house of Ahab.

28 ¶ And he went with Ioram the son of Ahab, to the war against Hazael king of Syria in Ramoth-gilead, and the Syrians wounded Ioram.

29 And king Ioram went back to be healed in Iezreel, of the wounds which the Syrians had given him at Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria: and Ahaziah the son of Iehoram king of Iudah, went down to see Ioram the son of Ahab in Iezreel, because he was sick.

CHAP. IX.

1 Iehu is anointed. 11 He killeth Ioram in the field of Naboth. 30 Iezebel is eaten by dogs.

AND Elisha the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and said unto him, Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oyl in thine hand, and go to Ramoth-gilead.

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Iehu the son of Iehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an inner chamber.

3 Then take the box of oyl, and poure *it* on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel: then open the doore, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, *even* the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gilead.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host *were* sitting, and hee said, I have an errand to thee, O captain: and Iehu said, Vnto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house, and he poured the oyl on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, *even* over Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the bloud of my servants the prophets, and the bloud of all the servants of the LORD, at the hand of Iezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish, and I will cut off from Ahab, him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel.

9 And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah.

10 And the dogs shall eat Iezebel in the portion of Iezreel, and *there shall be* none to burie *her*. And he opened the doore, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Iehu came forth to the servants of the lord, and *one* said unto him, *Is* all well? Wherefore came this mad *fellow* to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man and his communication.

12 And they said, *It is* false, tell us now: and he said, Thus and thus spake he to mee, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anoined thee king over Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put *it* under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Iehu is king.

14 So Iehu, the son of Iehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi, conspired against Ioram: (now Ioram had kept Ramoth-gilead, he & all Israel, because of Hazael king of Syria:

15 But king Ioram was returned to be healed in Iezreel, of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria) And Iehu said, If it be your mindes, then let none go forth nor escape out of the citie, to go to tell *it* in Iezreel.

16 So Iehu rode in a chariot: and went to Iezreel (for Ioram lay there) and Ahaziah king of Iudah was come down to see Joram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and hee spied the company of Iehu as he came, and said, I see a companie. And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him said, *Is it* peace?

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it* peace? and Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behinde me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then hee sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it* peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behinde me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, Hee came even unto them, & cometh not again: and the driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

21 And Joram said, Make ready. And his chariot was made readie, And Joram king of Israel, and Ahaziah king of Iudah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Iehu, and met him in the portion of Naboth the Ieezrelite.

22 And it came to passe when Ioram saw Iehu, that he said, *Is it* peace, Iehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredomes of thy mother Iezebel, and her witchcrafts *are so* many?

23 And Ioram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, *There is* treachery, O Ahaziah.

24 And Iehu drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Iehoram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said *Iehu* to Bidkar his captain, Take up, *and* cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Iezreelite: for remember, how that when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the LORD said this burden upon him.

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the bloud of Naboth, and the bloud of his sons, said the LORD, and I will requite thee in this plat, saith the LORD, Now therefore take *and* cast him into the plat *of ground*, according to the word of the LORD.

27 ¶ But when Ahaziah the king of Iudah saw

saw *this*, he fled by the way of the garden-house: and Iehu followed after him & said, Smite him also in the chariot: *and they did so*, at the going up to Gur, which *is* by Ibleam, and he fled to Megiddo, & died there.

28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Ieru'salem, & buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 And in the eleventh year of Ioram the son of Ahab, began Ahaziah to reigne over Iudah.

30 ¶ And when Iehu was come to Iezreel, Iezebel heard *of it*, and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

31 And as Iehu entred in at the gate, shee said, *Had* Zimri peace, who slew his master?

32 And he lift up his face to the window, and said, Who *is* on my side, who? And there looked out to him two or three Eunuchs.

33 And hee said, Throw her down. So they threw her down; and *some* of her bloud was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trod her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed *woman*, and bury her: for she *is* a kings daughter.

35 And they went to bury her, but they found no more of her then the skull, and thee feet, and the palms of *her* hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him; and hee said, This *is* the word of the Lord, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, In the portion of Iezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Iezebel.

37 And the carcase of Iezebel shall be as dung upon the face of the field, in the portion of Iezreel, so that they shall not say, This *is* Iezebel.

CHAP. X.

1 Iehu causeth seventy of Ahabs children to be beheaded. 18 He destroyeth the worshippers of Baal: 29 yet followeth Ieroboams sins. 34 Iehoahaz succeedeth him.

AND Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria: and Iehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria unto the rulers of Iezreel, to the elders, and to them that brought up Ahabs *children*, saying,

2 Now assoon as this letter cometh to you seeing your masters sons *are* with you, and *there are* with you chariots and horses, a fenced citie also, and armour:

3 Look even out the best and meetest of your masters sons, and set *him* on his fathers throne, and fight for your masters house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood not before him, how then shall we stand?

5 And he that *was* over the house and he that *was* over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up *of the children*, sent to Iehu, saying, We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us, ye will not make any king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye *be* mine, and *if* ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your masters sons, and come to me to Iezreel by to morrow this time. (now the kings sons, *being* seventy persons, *were* with the great men of the citie, which brought them up)

7 And it came to passe whē te letter came to them, that they took the kings sons, and slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskers, and sent him *them* to Iezreel.

8 ¶ And there came to messengers, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the kings sons. And hee said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entring in of the gate, untill the morning.

9 And it came to passe in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Yee *be* righteous: behold I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who slew all these?

10 Know now, that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the Lord, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done *that* which he spake by his servant Eliah.

11 So Iehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Iezreel, and all his great men, and his kinsfolks, and his priests, untill hee left him none remaining.

12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria: *and* as hee *was* at the shearing-house in the way.

13 Iehu met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Iudah, and said, Who *are* ye? And they answered, We *are* the brethren of Ahaziah, and we go down to salute the children of the King, and the children of the Queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing-house, *even* two and fourty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when hee was departed thence, he lighted on Iehonadab the son of Rechab, *coming* to meet him, and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thine hear right, as my heart *is* with thy heart? And Iehonadab answered, It is. If it be, give *me* thine hand: and he gave *him* his hand, and hee took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And hee said, Come with me, and see my zeal for the LORD, so they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till hee had destroyed him, according to the saying of the Lord, which he spake to Eliah.

18 ¶ And Iehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, Ahab served Baal a little, *but* Iehu shal serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto mee all the prophets of Baal, all his servants, and all his

priests, let none bee wanting: for I have a great sacrifice *to do* to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Iehu did *it* in subtilitie, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal.

20 And Iehu said, Proclaim a solemne assembly for Baal. And they proclaimed *it*.

21 And Iehu sent through all Israel, and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not: and they came into the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was full from one end to another.

22 And hee said unto him that *was* over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Iehu went, and Iehonadab the son of Rechab into the house of Baal, and said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there bee here with you none of the servants of the Lord, but the worshippers of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices, and burnt-offering, Iehu appointed fourescore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands, escape, *he that letteth him go*, his life *shall be* for the life of him.

25 And it came to passe assoon as he had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, that Iehu said to the guard, and to the captains, Go in, *and* slay them, let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword, and the guard and the captains cast *them* out, and went to the citie of the house of Baal.

26 And they brought forth the images out of the house of Baal, and burnt them.

27 And they brake down the image of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it a draught-house unto this day.

28 Thus Iehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

29 ¶ Howbeit *from* the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Iehu departed not from after them, *to wit*, the golden calves that *were* in Beth-el, and that *were* in Dan.

30 And the Lord said unto Iehu, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, *and* hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that *was* in mine heart, thy children of the fourth *generation* shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Iehu took no heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Israel, with all his heart, *for* hee departed not from the sins of Ieroboam, which made Israel to sin.

32 ¶ In those dayes the LORD began to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel;

33 From Iordan east-ward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, (which *is* by the river Arnon) even Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Iehu, and all that he did, and all his might, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

35 And Iehu slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria, and Iehoahaz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And the time that Iehu reigned over Israel in Samaria, *was* twenty and eight years.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Iehoash being saved from Athaliahs malice.* 4 *is animated by Iehoiada.* 13 *Athaliah is slain.* 17 *Iehoiada restoreth the worship of God.*

AND when Athaliah the mother of Ahazian saw that her son was dead, she arose, and destroyed all the seed royall.

2 But Iehosheba the daughter of king Ioram, sister of Ahaziah, took Ioash the son of Ahaziah, & stole him from among the kings sons which were slain; and they hid him, *even* him and his nurse in the bed-chamber from Athaliah, so that hee was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD, six years: and Athaliah did reigne over the land.

4 ¶ And the seventh year Iehoiada sent and fet the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the kings son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This *is* the thing that ye shall do; a third part of you that enter on the Sabbath, shall even be keepers of the watch of the kings house;

6 And a third part *shall be* at the gate of Sur: and a third part at the gate behinde the guard: so shall yee keep the watch of the house that it be not broken down.

7 And two parts of all you, that go forth on the Sabbath, *even* they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD, about the king.

8 And ye shall compasse the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain; and be ye with the king as he goeth out, and as he cometh in.

9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Iehoiada the priest commanded and they took every man his men that were to come in on the Sabbath, with them that should go out on the Sabbath, and came to Iehoiada the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king Davids speares and shields that *were* in the temple.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, along by the altar and the temple.

12 And

12 And he brought forth the kings ſon, and put the crown upon him, and *gave him* the teſtimony, and they made him king, and anointed him, and they clapt their hands, and ſaid, God ſave the king.

13 ¶ And when Athaliah heard the noiſe of the guard, *and* of the people, ſhe came to the people, into the temple of the Lord.

14 And when ſhe looked, behold, the king ſtood by a pillar, as the man *was*, and the princes, and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoyced, and blew with trumpets: and Athaliah rent her clothes, and cried, Treaſon, treaſon.

15 But Iehoiada the prieſt commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the hoſt, & ſaid unto them, Have her forth without the ranges, and him that followeth her, kill with the ſword: for the prieſt had ſaid, Let her not be ſlain in the houſe of the Lord.

16 And they laid their hands on her, and ſhe went by the way by the which the horſes came into the kings houſe, and there was ſhe ſlain.

17 ¶ And Iehoiada made a covenant between the Lord, and the king and the people, that thy ſhould be the Lords people, between the king alſo and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the houſe of Baal, and brake it down, his altars, and his images brake they in pieces throughly, and ſlew Mattan the prieſt of Baal before the altars: and the prieſt appointed officers over the houſe of the Lord.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land, and they brought down the king from the houſe of the Lord, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the kings houſe, & he ſate on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land rejoyced, and the city was in quiet: and they ſlew Athaliah with the ſword *beſide* the kings houſe.

21 Seven years old *was* Iehoaſh when he began to reigne.

CHAP. XII.

1 *Ioash reigneth well all the dayes of Iehoiada.* 19 *He being ſlain by his ſeruants, Amaziah ſucceedeth him.*

IN the ſeventh year of Iehu, Iehoaſh began to reigne; and fourtie years reigned he in Ieruſalem, and his mothers name *was* Zibiah of Beer-ſheba.

2 And Iehoaſh did that which was right in the ſight of the Lord all his dayes, wherein Iehoiada the prieſt inſtructed him.

3 But the high places were not taken away: the people ſtill ſacrificed, and burnt incenſe in the high places.

4 ¶ And Iehoaſh ſaid to the prieſts, All the money of the dedicated things that is brought into the houſe of the Lord, *even* the money of every one that paſſeth *the account*, the money that every man is ſet at, & all the money that cometh into any mans heart to bring into the houſe of the Lord.

5 Let the prieſts take *it* to them, every man of his acquaintance; and let them repair the breaches of the houſe, whereſoever any breach ſhall be found.

6 But it was ſo, *that* in the three & twentieth year of king Iehoaſh, the prieſts had not repaired the breaches of the houſe.

7 Then king Iehoaſh called for Iehoiada the prieſt, and the other *prieſts*, and ſaid unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the houſe? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the houſe.

8 And the prieſts conſented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair to breaches of the houſe.

9 But Iehoiada the prieſt took a cheſt, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and ſet it beſide the altar, on the right ſide, as one cometh into the houſe of the Lord: & the prieſts that kept the doore, put therein all the money ỳ was brought into the houſe of the Lord.

10 And it was ſo, when they ſaw that *there was* much money in the cheſt, that the kings ſcribe and the high prieſts came up, and they put up in bags, & told the money that was found in the houſe of the Lord,

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the overſight of the houſe of the Lord: and they laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the houſe of the Lord.

12 And to maſons and hewers of ſtone, and to buy timber, and hewed ſtone, to repair the breaches of the houſe of the Lord, and for all that was laid out for the houſe to repair *it*.

13 Howbeit, there were not made for the houſe of the Lord, bowls of ſilver, ſnuffers, baſons, trumpets, any veſſels of gold, or veſſels of ſilver, of the money that was brought into the houſe of the Lord

14 But they gave that to the workmen, & repaired therewith the houſe of the Lord.

15 Moreover, they reckoned not with the men into whoſe hand they delivered the money to bee beſtowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully.

16 The treſpaſſe money, and ſin-money was not brought into the houſe of the Lord: it was the prieſts.

17 ¶ Then Hazael king of Syria went up and fought againſt Gath, and took it: and Hazael ſet his face to go up to Ieruſalem.

18 And Ioash king of Iudah took all the hallowed things that Iehoſhaphat, and Iehoram, and Ahaziah his fathers, kings of Iudah had dedicate, and his own hallowed things, & all the gold that was found in the treaſures of the houſe of the Lord, and in the kings houſe, and ſent *it* to Hazael king

of Syria, and he went away from Ierusalem.

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Ioash, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

20 And his servants arose, and made a conspiracie, and slew Ioash in the house of Millo, which goeth down to Silla.

21 For Iozachar the son of Shimeath, and Iehozabad the son of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David, and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Iehoahaz his wicked reigne.* 8 *Ioash succeedeth him.* 14 *Elisha's death, & prophesie.*

IN the three and twentieth year of Ioash the son of Ahaziah king of Iudah, Iehoahaz the son of Iehu began to reigne over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* seventeen years

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, and followed the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin, he departed not therefrom.

3 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of Benhadad the son of Hazael, all *their* dayes.

4 And Iehoahaz besought the LORD and the LORD hearkened unto him: for he saw the oppression of Israel because the king of Syria oppressed them.

5 (And the LORD gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents, as before-time.

6 Nevertheless, they departed not from the sins of the house of Ieroboam, who made Israel sin, *but* walked therein: and there remained the grove also in Samaria)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Iehoahaz, but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had destroyed them, and had made them like the dust by threshing.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Iehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

9 And Iehoahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria, and Ioash his son reigned in his stead

10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh year of Ioash king of Iudah, began Iehoash the son of Iehoahaz to reigne over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* sixteen years.

11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, he departed not from all the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin: *but* he walked therein.

12 And the rest of the acts of Ioash, and all that he did, and his might wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Iudah, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Ioash slept with his fathers, and Ieroboam sate upon his throne: and Ioash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

14 ¶ Now Elisha was fallen sick, of his sickness whereof he died, and Ioash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsmen thereof.

15 And Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows: and he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Israel, put thine hand upon the bow: and he put his hand upon it: and Elisha put his hands upon the kings hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward: and he opened *it*. Then Elisha said, Shoot: and he shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORDS deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in Aphek, till thou have consumed *them*.

18 And he said, Take the arrows and he took *them*. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground: and he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, thou shouldest have smitten five or six times, then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed *it*: Whereas now thou shalt smite Syria *but* thrice.

20 ¶ And Elisha died, and they buried him, and the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to passe as they were burying a man that behold, they spied a band *of men* and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, he received, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the dayes of Iehoahaz.

23 And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and had respect unto them, because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Iacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his presence as yet.

24 So Hazael king of Syria died; and Benhadad his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Iehoash the son of Iehoahaz took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, the cities which he had taken out of the hand of Iehoahaz his father by war three times did Ioash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *Amaziahs good reigne.* 17 *He is slain by a conspiracie.* 21 *Azariah succeedeth.*

IN the second year of Ioash son of Iehoahaz king of Israel, reigned Amaziah the son of Ioash king of Iudah.

2 He

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reigne, and reigned twenty and nine years in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Iehoaddan of Ierusalem.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he did according to all things as Ioash his father did.

4 Howbeit, the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice, and burnt incense on the high places.

5 ¶ And it came to passe assoon as the kingdome was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the Lord commanded, saying, The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers, but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 He slew of Edom in the valley of salt, ten thousand, and took Selah by war, and called the name of it Ioktheel, unto this day.

8 ¶ Then Amaziah sent messengers to Iehoash the son of Iehoahaz, son of Iehu king of Israel, saying, Come, let us look one another in the face.

9 And Iehoash the king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Iudah, saying, The thistle that *was* in Lebanon, sent to the cedar that *was* in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wilde beast that *was* in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thine heart hath lifted twee up: glory *of this*, and tarry at home: for why shouldest thou meddle to *thy* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Iudah wit thee?

11 But Amaziah would not hear therefore Iehoash king of Israel went up, and he and Amaziah king of Iudah looked one another in the face at Beth-shemesh, which *belonged* to Iudah.

12 And Iudah was put to the worse before Israel, and they fled every man to their tents.

13 And Iehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Iudah, the son of Iehoash, the son of Ahaziah at Beth-shemesh, and came to Ierusalem, and brake down the wall of Ierusalem, from the gate of Ephraim, unto the corner gate, foure hundred cubits.

14 And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the kings house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Iehoash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Iudah, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Iehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel, and Ieroboam his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ And Amaziah the son of Ioash king of Iudah, lived after the death of Iehoash son of Iehoahaz king of Israel, fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Ierusalem: and he fled to Lachish, but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses; and he was buried at Ierusalem with his fathers in the city of David.

21 ¶ And all the people of Iudah took Azariah, (which *was* sixteen years old) and made him king in stead of his father Amaziah.

22 He built Elath, and restored it to Iudah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of Amaziah, the son of Ioash king of Iudah, Ieroboam the son of Ioash king of Israel began to reigne in Samaria, *and reigned* fourty & one years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Israel from the entring of Hamath, unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ionah, the son of Amittai the prophet, which was of Gath-hepher.

26 For the LORD saw the affliction of Israel, *that it was* very bitter: for *there was* not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.

27 And the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Ieroboam the son of Ioash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ieroboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damascus, and Hamath, *which belonged* to Iudah, for Israel, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

29 And Ieroboam slept with his fathers, *even* with the kings of Israel; and Zachariah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Azahiah his good reigne.* 5 *Iotham succeedeth.* 32 *Iothams good reigne.* 36 *Ahaz succeedeth him.*

IN the twenty and seventh year of Ieroboam king of Israel, began Azariah son of Amaziah king of Iudah to reigne.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reigne, and he reigned two and fifty years.

years in Ieruſalem, and his mothers name *was* Iecholiah of Ieruſalem.

3 And he did that which was right in the ſight of the Lord, according to all that his father Amaziah had done;

4 Save that the high places were not removed: the people ſacrificed, and burnt incenſe ſtill on the high places.

5 ¶ And the Lord ſmote the king, ſo that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a ſeverall houſe, and Iotham the kings ſon *was* over the houſe, judging the people of the land.

6 And the reſt of the acts of Azariah and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

7 So Azariah ſlept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David, and Iotham his ſon reigned in his ſtead.

8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Iudah, did Zachariah the ſon of Ieroboam reigne over Iſrael in Samaria ſix moneths.

9 And he did that which was evil in the ſight of the Lord, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the ſins of Ieroboam the ſon of Nebat, who made Iſrael to ſin.

10 And Shallum the ſon of Iabeſh conſpired againſt him, & ſmote him before the people, & ſlew him and reigned in his ſtead.

11 And the reſt of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iſrael.

12 This *was* the word of the Lord which he ſpake unto Iehu, ſaying, Thy ſons ſhal ſit on the throne of Iſrael, unto the fourth generation. And ſo it came to paſſe.

13 ¶ Shallum the ſon of Iabeſh began to reigne in the nine and thirtieth year of Uzziah king of Iudah, and he reigned a full moneth in Samaria.

14 For Menahem the ſon of Gadi, went up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and ſmote Shallum the ſon of Iabeſh in Samaria and ſlew him, and reigned in his ſtead.

15 And the reſt of the acts of Shallum, & the conſpiracy which he made; behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iſrael.

16 ¶ Then Menahem ſmote Tiphſah, and all that *were* therein, and the coaſts thereof from Tirzah: becauſe they opened not *to him*, therefore he ſmote *it*, *and* all the women therein that were with childe, he ript up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Iudah, began Menahem the ſon of Gadi to reigne over Iſrael, *and reigned* ten years in Samaria.

18 And he did that which was evil in the ſight of the LORD: he departed not all his dayes from the ſins of Ieroboam the ſon of Nebat, who made Iſrael to ſin.

19 *And* Pul the king of Aſſyria came againſt the land: and Menahem gave Pul a thouſand talents of ſilver, that his hand might be with him, to confirm the kingdome in his hand.

20 And Menahem exacted the money of Iſrael, *even* of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty ſhekels of ſilver, to give to the king of Aſſyria: ſo the king of Aſſyria turned back, & ſtayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the reſt of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iſrael.

22 And Menahem ſlept with his fathers, and Pekahiah his ſon reigned in his ſtead.

23 In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Iudah, Pekahiah the ſon of Menahem began to reigne over Iſrael in Samaria, *and reigned* two years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the ſight of the LORD, he departed not from the ſins of Ieroboam the ſon of Nebat, who made Iſrael to ſin.

25 But Pekah the ſon of Remaliah a captain of his, conſpired againſt him and ſmote him in Samaria, in the place of the kings houſe, with Argob, and Arieh, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the reſt of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iſrael.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Iudah, Pekah the ſon of Remaliah began to reigne over Iſrael in Samaria, *and reigned* twenty years.

28 And he did that which was evil in the ſight of the LORD, he departed not from the ſins of Ieroboam the ſon of Nebat, who made Iſrael to ſin.

29 In the dayes of Pekah king of Iſrael came Tiglath-pileſer king of Aſſyria, and took Ijon, and Abel-beth-maachah, and Janoah, and Kedeſh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Aſſyria.

30 And Hoſhea the ſon of Elah made a conſpiracie againſt Pekah the ſon of Remaliah, and ſmote him, and ſlew him, and reigned in his ſtead, in the twentieth year of Iotham the ſon of Uzziah.

31 And the reſt of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iſrael.

32 ¶ In the ſecond year of Pekah the ſon of Remaliah king of Iſrael, began Iotham the ſon of Uzziah king of Iudah to reigne.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reigne, & he reigned ſixteen years in Ieruſalem: and his mothers name *was* Ieruſha the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did that which was right in the ſight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

35 How-

15 ¶ Howbeit, the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still in the high places: he built the higher gate of the house of the LORD.

16 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Iotham, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

17 (In those dayes the LORD began to sent against Iudah, Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah)

18 And Iotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father, and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Ahaz his wicked reigne. 17 He spoileth the temple. 19 Hezekiah succeedeth him.

IN the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah, Ahaz the son of Iotham king of Iudah began to reigne.

2 Twenty years old *was* Ahaz when he began to reigne, and reigned sixteen years in Ierusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD his God, like David his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son to passe through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hils, and under every green tree:

5 ¶ Then Rezin king of Syria, and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel, came up to Ierusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome *him*.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria, and drave the Iews from Elath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there unto this day.

7 So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I *am* thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me.

8 And Ahaz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the Lord, and in the treasures of the kings house, and sent *it for* a present to the king of Assyria.

9 And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried the people of it captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.

10 ¶ And king Ahaz went to Damascus, to meet Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that *was* at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to Vrijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And Vrijah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus so Vrijah the priest made it, against king Ahaz came from Damascus.

12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: and the king approched to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and poured his drink-offering, and sprinkled the bloud of his peace-offerings upon the altar.

14 And he brought also the brasen altar which *was* before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north-side of the altar.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Vrijah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt-offering, and the evening meat-offering, and the kings burnt-sacrifice, and his meat-offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, and sprinkle upon it all the bloud of the burnt-offering, and all the bloud of the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall be for me to enquire *by*.

16 This did Vrijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

17 ¶ And king Ahaz cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them, and took down the sea from off the brasen oxen that *were* under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the covert for the Sabbath that they had built in the house, and the kings entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD, for the king of Assyria.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz, which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, & was buried with his fathers in the city of David, and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Hoshea's wicked reigne. 5 Samaria is captivated. 24 The strange nations planted by Lions, make a mixture of religion.

IN the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Iudah, began Hoshea the son of Elah to reigne in Samaria, over Israel nine years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up Shalmaneser king of Assyria, and Hoshea became his servant, and gave him presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as *he had done* year by year: therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria,

Samaria, and besieged it three years.

6 ¶ In the ninth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor *by* the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

7 For *so* it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods,

8 And walked in the statutes of the heathen, (whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel) and of the kings of Israel, which they had made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly those things that *were* not right, against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, from the tower of the watchmen, to the fenced city.

10 And they set them up images and groves in every high hill, and under every green tree:

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as *did* the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger.

12 For they served idols, Whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing.

13 Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Iudah, by all the prophets, *and* by all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil wayes, and keep my commandments, *and* my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers & which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

14 Notwithstanding, they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not beleeve in the LORD their God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers and his testimonies which he testified against them, and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that *were* round about them, concerning whom the LORD had charged them, that they should not do like them.

16 And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and made them molten images, *even* two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served Baal.

17 And they caused their sons and their daughters to passe through the fire, and used divination and inchantment, and sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight, there was none left but the tribe of Iudah only.

19 Also Iudah kept not the commandments of the Lord their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

20 And the LORD rejected all thee seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of the spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight,

21 For he rent Israel from the house of David, and they made Ieroboam the son of Nebat king, and Ieroboam drave Israel, from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Ieroboam which he did, they departed not from them:

23 Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets: so was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria, unto this day.

24 ¶ And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed *them* in the cities of Samaria, in stead of the children of Israel, and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And *so* it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, *that* they feared not the LORD, therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew *some* of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent Lions among them, and behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence, and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria, came and dwelt in Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit, every nation made gods of their own, and put *them* in the houses of the high places which the Samaritanes had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the mē of Babylon made Succothbenoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,

31 And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burnt their children in the fire to Adrammelech, and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharvaim.

32 So they feared the LORD, and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 They feared the Lord, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations, whom

whom they carried away from thence :
34 Vnto this day they do after the former manners : they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Iacob, whom he named Israel ;
35 With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, Ye shal not fear other gods, nor bow your selves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them.
36 But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt, with great power and a stretched-out arm, him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.
37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment which he wrote for you, ye shall observe to do for evermore, and ye shall not fear other gods.
38 And the covenant that I have made with you, ye shall not forget, neither shall ye fear other gods.
39 But the LORD your God ye shall fear, and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.
40 Howbeit, they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.
41 So these nations feared the Lord, and served their graves images, both their children, and their childrens children : as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Hezekiah his good reigne. 4 He destroyeth idolatrie and prospereth. 9 Samaria is carried captive for their sins.

NOw it came to passe in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel *that* Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Iudah began to reigne.
2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reigne, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem : his mothers name also *was* Abi, the daughter of Zachariah.
3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father did.
4 ¶ He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the brasen serpent that Moses had made : for unto those dayes the children of Israel did burnt incense to it : and he called it Nehushtan.
5 He trusted in the LORD God of Israel, so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Iudah, nor *any* that were before him.
6 For he clave to the LORD, *and* departed not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses.
7 And the LORD was with him, *and* he prospered whithersoever he went forth, and he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.
8 He smote the Philistines even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.
9 ¶ And it came to passe in the fourth year of king Hezekiah : (which *was* the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel) that Shalmaneser King of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.
10 And at the end of three years they took it, *even* in the sixth year of Hezekiah (that is the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel) Samaria was taken.
11 And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them in Halah and in Habor *by* the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes :
12 Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God but transgressed his covenant, *and* all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear *them*, nor do *them*.
13 ¶ Now in the fourteent year of king Hezekiah, did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Iudah, and toock them.
14 And Hezekiah king of Iudah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended, return from me, that which thou puttest on me, I will bear. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Iudah, three hundred talents of silver, and thirty talents of gold.
15 And Hezekiah gave *him* all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the kings house.
16 At that time did Hezekiah off *the gold from* the doores of the temple of the LORD, and *from* the pillars which Hezekiah king of Iudah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.
17 ¶ And the king of Assyria sent Tartan, and Rabsaris, and Rab-shakeh from Lachish, to king Hezekiah with a great host against Ierusalem : and they went up and came to Ierusalem : and when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, which *is* in the high way of the fullers field.
18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Ioah the son of Asaph the recorder.
19 And Rabshakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence *is* this wherein thou trustest ?
20 Thou sayest, (but *they are but* vain words) *I have* counsel and strenght for the war : nowon whom doest thou trust, that thou rebellest against me ?
21 Now behold, thou trustest upon the staffe of this bruised reed, *even* upon Egypt, on

on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so *is* Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is* not that he whose high places, and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Iudah and Ierusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Ierusalem?

23 Now therefore I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my masters servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsmen?

25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and Shebna, and Ioah, unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servant in the Syrian language (for we understand *it*) and talk not with us in the Iews language, in the ears of the people that *are* on the wall.

27 But Rabshakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not *sent me* to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own pisse with you.

28 Then Rabshakeh stood and cried with a loud voice, in the Iews language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria.

29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you, for he shal not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord will surely deliver us, and this city shal not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

31 Hearken not unto Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make *an agreement* with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern:

32 Vntill I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oyl-olive, and of hony, that ye may live and not die: and heirken not unto Hezekiah, when he perswadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.

33 Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

34 Where *are* the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where *are* the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena and Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand?

35 Who *are* they among all the gods of the countreys, that have delivered their countrey out of mine hand, that the Lord should deliver Ierusalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the kings commandment was saying, answer him not.

37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, And Ioah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Hezekiah sendeth to Esay to pray for them.* 6 *Esay comforteth them.* 8 *Sennacherib blasphemie.* 35 *An angel slayeth the Assyrians.* 36 *Sennacherib is slain.*

AND it came to passe when king Hezekiah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Eliakim, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, & the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet the son of Amos.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke and blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth: and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the Lord thy God will hear all the words of Rab-shakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproch the living God: and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that are left.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

7 Behold I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land, and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rab-shakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Iudah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Ierusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden, which *were* in Thelasar?
13 Where *is* the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the citie of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah?
14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.
15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest *between* the cherubims, thou art the God, *even* thou alone, of all the kingdomes of the earth, thou hast made heaven and earth.
16 LORD, bow down thine ear, and hear, open, LORD, thine eyes, and see, and hear the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent him to reproch the living God.
17 Of a truth, Lord, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands,
18 And have cast their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but the work of mens hand, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.
19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdomes of the earth may know that thou art the LORD God, *even* thou only.
20 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, That which thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria, I have heard.
21 This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him, The virgin, the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn, the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.
22 Whom hast thou reproched, and blasphemed? & against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lift up thine eyes on high? *even* against the holy one of Israel.
23 By thy messengers thou hast reproched the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar-trees thereof, *and* the choice fir-trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, *and into* the forrest of his Carmel.
24 I have digged and drunke strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of besieged places.
25 Hast thou not heard long ago, *how* I have done it, *and* of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to passe that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.
26 Therefore their inhabitans were of small power, they were dismayed and confounced, they were *as* the grasse of the field and *as* the green herb, *as* the grasse on the house tops, and *as corn* blasted before it bee grown up.
27 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against mee.
28 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult is come up in to mine ears, therefore I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.
29 And this *shall be* a signe unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and it the second year that which springeth of the same, and in the third year sow ye and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.
30 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Iudah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.
31 For out of Ierusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shal do this.
32 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this citie, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.
33 By the way that hee came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this citie, saith the LORD.
34 For I will defend this citie to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant Davids sake.
35 ¶ And it came to passe that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians, an hundred fourescore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses.
36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.
37 And it came to passe as hee was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech, and Sharezer his son, smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of Armenia, and Esarhaddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XX.

1 Hezekiah receiving a message of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened. 8 The sun goeth ten degrees backward for a signe. 20 Manasseh succeedeth him.

IN those dayes was Hezekiah sick unto death: and the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Set thy house in order, for thou shalt die, and not live.
2 Then hee turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,
3 I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now, how I have walked before thee in truth, and with a perfect heart, & have done that which

which is good in thy sight: and Hezekiah wept sore.

4 And it came to passe afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,

5 Turn again and tell Hezekiah the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard the prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee; on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will adde into thy dayes fifteen years, and I will deliver thee, and this city, out of the hand of the king of Assyria, and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant Davids sake.

7 And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid *it* on the boyl, and he recovered.

8 ¶ And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What *shall be* the signe that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD, the third day?

9 And Isaiah said, This signe shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD, and he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the dail of Ahaz.

12 ¶ At that time Berodach-baladan the son of Baladan king of Babylon, sent letters and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick.

13 And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious oyntment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? & from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country, *even* from Babylon.

15 And hee said, What have thy seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All the things that *are* in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures, that I have not shewed them.

16 And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the dayes come, that all that *is* in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall bee carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget shall they take away, and they shall be Eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, *Is it* not *good*, if peace and truth be in my dayes?

20 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he made a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the citie, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Manasseh his reigne.* 3 *His great idolatrie.* 19 *Amons wicked reigne.* 23 *Hee being slain, Josiah is made king.*

MAnasseh *was* twelve years old when he began to reigne, and reigned fiftie and five years in Jerusalem: and his mothers name *was* Hephzi-bah.

2 And hee did that which was evill in the sight of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

3 For he built up again the high places which Hezekiah his father had destroyed: and hee reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove, as did Ahab king of Israel, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 And he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, in Jerusalem will I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven, in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he made his son passe through the fire, and observed times, and used inchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits, and wizards: he wrought much wickednes in the sight of the Lord, to provoke *him* to anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made, in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, in this house and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all tribes of *Israel*, will I put my name for ever.

8 Neither will *I* make the feet of *Israel* move any more out of the land, which I gave their fathers; only if they wil observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them to do more evil then did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake by his servants the prophers, saying,

11 Because Manasseh king of Iudah hath done these abominations, *and* hath done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which

which *were* before him, and hath made Judah also to sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I *am* bringing *such* evill upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, both his ears shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem as *a man* wipeth a dish, wiping *it*, and turning *it* upside down.

14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies, and they shall become a prey, and a spoil to all their enemies;

15 Because they have done that which was evill in my sight, and have provoked mee to anger since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.

16 Moreover, Manasseh shed innocent bloud very much, till hee had filled Jerusalem from one end to another, beside his sin wherewith hee made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of ỹ Lord.

17 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, & his sin that he sinned, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

18 And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

19 ¶ Amon *was* twenty and two years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem: and his mothers name *was* Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.

20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, as his father Manasseh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them.

22 And he forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 ¶ And the servanrs of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that conspired against king Amon, and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which hee did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre, in the garden of Uzza, and Iosiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Josiah's good reigne. 3 Hee taketh care for the repair of the temple. 8 Hilkiah findeth the book of the law. 15 Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem.

JOsiah *was* eight year old when he began to reigne, and he reigned thirtie and one years in Jerusalem. & his mothers name *was* Iedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of Boscath.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 ¶ And it came to passe in the eighteenth year of king Iosiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go up to Hilkiah the hight priest, that he may sum ỹ silver which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the keepers of the doore have gathered of the people.

5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the over-sight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work, which *is* in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house.

6 Vnto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewen stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit, there was no reckoning made with them, of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD: and Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and hee read it.

9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book: and Shaphan read it before the king.

11 And it came to passe when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of Saphan, and Achbor the son of Michaiah and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah a servant of the kings, saying,

13 Go ye, enquire of the Lord for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great *is* the wrath of the Lord that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Saphan, and Asahiah, went unto Huldah the propheteſſe, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe, (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the colledge) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read,

17 Because they have forsaken me, and have burnt incense unto other-gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands: therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to the king of Judah which sent you to enquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, As touching the words which thou hast heard;

19 Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thy self before the Lord, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, & against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation, and a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me: I also have heard *thee*, saith the LORD.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace, and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Josiah causeth the book to be read.* 3 *He reneweth the covenant of the Lord.* 4 *and destroyeth idolatrie.* 29 *Josiah is slain.* 36 *Jehoiakim his wicked reigne.*

AND the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah, and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up into the house of the Lord, & all the men of Judah, & all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, & all the people both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant which was found in the house of the Lord.

3 ¶ And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes, with all *their* heart and all *their* soul, to perform the words of this covenant, that were written in this book: and all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the doore, to bring forth out of the temple of the Lord, all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the grove: and for all the host of heaven: and he burnt them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth-el.

5 And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places, in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem, them also that burnt incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, & to the planets, and to all the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the grove from the house of the Lord, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burnt it at the brook Kidron, and stampt *it* small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses of the Sodomites that *were* by the house of the Lord, where the women wove hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burnt incense, from Geba to Beer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that *were* in the entring in of the gate of Joshua the governour of the city, which *were* on a mans left hand at the gate of the city.

9 Nevertheless, the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, but they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled Topheth, which *is* in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter to passe trough the fire to Molech.

11 And the took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entring in of the house of the Lord, by the chamber of Nathan-melech the chamberlain, which *was* in the suburbs, and burnt the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that *were* on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the Lord, did the king beat down, and brake *them* down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

13 And the high places that *were* before Ierusalem, which *were* on the right hand of the mount of corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had builded for Ashoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milchom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

14 And he brake in pieces the images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreover, the altar that *was* at Beth-el, *and* the high place which Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar & the high place he brake down, *and* burnt the high place, and stampt *it* small to powder, and burnt the grove.

16 And as Iosiah turned himself, he spied the,

the sepulchres that were there in ỹ mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres and burnt *them* upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title *is* that that I see? And the men of the city told him, *It is* the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Iudah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone, let no man move his bones: so they let his bones alone, with the bones of the prophet that came out of Samaria.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that *were* in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke *the LORD*, to anger, Iosiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el.

20 And he slew all the priests of the high places that *were* there, upon the altars, an burnt mens bones upon them, and returned to Ierusalem.

21 ¶ And the king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the passeover unto the LORD your God, as it is written in this book of the covenant.

22 Surely there was not holden such a passeover, from the dayes of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the dayes of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Iudah.

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Iosiah, *wherein* this passeover was holden to the LORD in Ierusalem.

24 ¶ Moreover, the *workers with* familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Iudah, and in Ierusalem, did Iosiah put away, that he might perform the words of the law, which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the LORD.

25 And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there *any* like him.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding, the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Iudah, because of all the provocations that Manasseh had provoked him with all.

27 And the LORD said, I will remove Iudah also out of my sight, as I have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Ierusalem, which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Iosiah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

29 ¶ In his dayes Pharaoh Nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Iosiah went against him, and he slew him at Megiddo, when he had seen him.

30 And his servants carried him a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Ierusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre: & the people of the land took Iehoahaz the son of Iosiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his fathers stead.

31 ¶ Iehoahaz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reigne, & he reigned three moneths in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Hamutal, the daughter of Ieremiah of Libnah.

32 And he did that which was evill in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaoh Nechoh put him in bands at Riblah, in the land of Hamath, that he might not reigne in Ierusalem, and put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And Pharaoh Nechoh made Eliakim the son of Iosiah king in the room of Iosiah his father, and turned his name to Iehoiakim, and took Iehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt, and died there.

35 And Iehoiakim gave the silver & the gold to Pharaoh: but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give *it* unto Pharaoh Nechoh.

36 ¶ Iehoiakim *was* twenty & five years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned eleven years in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.

37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his fathers had done.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Iehoiakim rebelling, procureth his own ruine.* 10 *Ierusalem is taken.* 17 *Zedekiahs evil reigne.*

IN this dayes Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Iehoiakim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 And the LORD sent against him bands of the Caldees, and bands of the Syrians, & bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Iudah to destroy it, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came *this* upon Iudah, to remove *them* out of his sight, for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did:

4 And also for the innocent bloud that he shed, (for he filled Ierusalem with innocent bloud)

bloud) which the LORD would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the reſt of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

6 So Iehoiakim ſlept with his fathers: & Iehoiachin his ſon reigned in his ſtead.

7 And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Babylon had taken from the river of Egypt unto the river Euphrates, all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 ¶ Iehoiachim *was* eighteen years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned in Ieruſalem three moneths: and his mothers name *was* Nehuſhta the daughter of Elnathan, of Ieruſalem.

9 And he hid that which was evil in the ſight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ At that time the ſervants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up againſt Ieruſalem, and the city was beſieged.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came againſt the city, and his ſervants did beſiege it.

12 And Iehoiachin the king of Iudah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his ſervants, and his princes, & his officers: and the king of Babylon took him in the eight year of his reigne.

13 And he carried out thence all the treaſures of the houſe of the LORD, and the treaſures of the kings houſe, and cut in pieces all the veſſels of gold which Solomon king of Iſrael had made in the temple of the LORD, as the LORD had ſaid.

14 And he carried away all Jeruſalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, *even* ten thouſand captives, and all the craftſmen, and ſmiths: none remained, ſave the pooreſt ſort of the people of the land.

15 And he carried away Iehoiachin to Babylon, and the kings mother, & the kings wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land *thoſe* carried he into captivity, from Ieruſalem to Babylon.

16 And all the men of might, *even* ſeven thouſand, and craftſmen, and ſmiths a thouſand, all that were ſtrong *and* apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

17 ¶ And the king of Babylon made Mataniah his fathers brother king in his ſtead, and changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 Zedekiah *was* twenty and one years old when he began to reigne, *and* he reigned eleven years in Ieruſalem: and his mothers name *was* Hamutal, the daughter of Ieremiah of Libnah.

19 And he did that which was evil in the ſight of the LORD, according to all that Iehoiakim had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to paſſe in Ieruſalem and Iudah, until he had caſt them out from his preſence, that Zedekiah rebelled againſt the king of Babylon.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Jeruſalem is beſieged. 4 Zedekiah taken, his ſons ſlain, his eyes put out. 8 The people captivated.

AND it came to paſſe in the ninth year of his reigne, in the tenth moneth, in the tenth *day* of the moneth, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his hoſt, againſt Ieruſalem, and pitched againſt it, and they built forts againſt it round about.

2 And the citie was beſieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth *day* of the *fourth* moneth, the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And the city was broken up, and all the men of war *fled* by night, by the way of the gate, between two walls, which *is* by the kings garden, (now the Chaldees *were* againſt the city round about) and *the king* went the way toward the plain.

5 And the army of the Caldees purſued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Iericho: and all his army were ſcattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon, to Riblah, and they gave judgement upon him.

7 And they ſlew the ſons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of braſſe, and carried him to Babylon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth moneth, on the ſeventh *day* of the moneth (which *is* the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon) came Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard, a ſervant of the king of Babylon unto Ieruſalem:

9 And he burnt the houſe of the Lord, and the kings houſe, and all the houſes of Ieruſalem, and every great *mans* houſe burnt he with fire.

10 And all the armie of the Caldees that *were* with the captain of the guard, brake down the walls of Ieruſalem round about.

11 Now the reſt of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the poore of the land, to be vine-dreſſers, and husbandmen.

13 And the pillars of braſſe that *were* in the houſe of the Lord, and the baſes, and the braſen ſea that *was* in the houſe of the LORD, did the Caldees break in pieces, and carried the braſſe of them to Babylon.

14 And the pots, and the ſhovels, and the ſnuffers,

snuffers, and the spoons, & all the vessels of brasse wherewith they ministred, took they away.

15 And the fire-pans, and the bowls, and such things as *were* of gold, *in* gold, and of silver, *in* silver, the captain of the guard away,

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD, the brasse of all these vessels was without weight.

17 The height of the one pillar *was* eighteen cubits, and the chapiter upon it *was* brasse: and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and wreathen-work, and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of brasse: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen-work.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief-priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the doore.

19 And out of the city he took an officer, that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were in the kings presence, which were found in the city, and the principall scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city.

20 And Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon, to Riblah.

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath. So Iudah was carried away out of their land.

22 ¶ And as for the people that remained in the land of Iudah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Saphan, ruler.

23 And when all the captains of the armies, they, and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governour, there came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Iohanan the son of Careah, & Sereiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, & Iaazaniah the son of a Maachathite, they, and their men.

24 And Gedaliah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not to be the servants of the Caldees: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.

25 But it came to passe in the seventh moneth, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed royal came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah that he died, and the Iews and the Caldees that were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people both small and great, and the captains of the armies arose, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Caldees.

27 ¶ And it came to passe in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Iehoiachin king of Iudah, in the twelfth moneth, on the seven and twentieth *day* of the moneth, that Evilmerodach king of Babylon, in the year that he began to reigne, did lift up the head of Iehoiachin king of Iudah out of prison.

28 And he spake kindely to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Babylon,

29 And changed his prison garments: and he did eat bread continually before him all the dayes of his life.

30 And his allowance *was* a continuall allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the dayes of his life.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

CHAP. I.

Adams line to Noah. 24 Shems line to Abraham. 34 The posterity of Abraham by Ketu.

ADam, Sheth, Enosh,
2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered,
3 Henoch, Methushelah, Lamech,
4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5 ¶ The sons of Iapheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Iavan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

7 And the sons of Iavan; Elisha, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

8 ¶ The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, & Dedan.

10 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

12 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (of whom came the Philistines) & Caphthorim.

13 And Canaan begat Zidon his first born, and Heth.

14 The Iebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,

15 And the Hivite, and the Archite, and the Sinite,
16 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.
17 ¶ The ſons of Shem; Elam, and Aſſhur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meſhech.
18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber.
19 And unto Eber were born two ſons: the name of the one *was* Peleg, (becauſe in his dayes the earth was divided) and his brothers name *was* Ioktan.
20 And Ioktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazermaveth, and Ierah,
21 Hadoram alſo, and Uzal, and Diklah,
22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,
23 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Iobab: all theſe *were* the ſons of Ioktan.
24 ¶ Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,
25 Eber, Peleg, Rehu,
26 Serug, Nahor, Terah.
27 Abram, the ſame *is* Abraham.
28 The ſons of Abraham, Iſaac, and Iſhmael.
29 ¶ Theſe *are* their generations: the firſt-born of Iſhmael, Nebaioth, then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibſam,
30 Miſhma, and Dumah, Maſſa, Hadad, and Tema.
31 Ietur, Naphiſh, and Kedemah. Theſe are the ſons of Iſhmael.
32 ¶ Now the ſons of Keturah, Abrahams concubine: ſhe bare Zimram, & Iokſhan, and Medan, and Midian, and Iſhbak, and Shuah. And the ſons of Iokſhan, Sheba, and Dedan.
33 And the ſons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida and Eldaah. All theſe *are* the ſons of Keturah.
34 And Abraham begat Iſaac. The ſons of Iſaac; Eſau, and Iſrael.
35 ¶ The ſons of Eſau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Ieuſh, and Iaalam, and Korah.
36 The ſons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek.
37 The ſons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.
38 And the ſons of Seir, Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Diſhon, and Ezar, and Diſhan.
39 And the ſons of Lotan; Hori and Homam: and Timna *was* Lotans ſiſter.
40 The ſons of Shobal, Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, Sephi, and Onam. And the ſons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah.
41 The ſons of Anah; Diſhon. And the ſons of Diſhon; Amram, and Eſhban, and Ithran, and Cheran.
42 The ſons of Ezer: Bilhan, & Zavan, *and* Iaakan. The ſons of Diſhon; Uz, and Aram.
43 ¶ Now theſe *are* the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before any king reigned over the children of Iſrael, Bela the ſon of Beor: and the name of his city *was* Dinhabah.
44 And when Bela was dead, Iobab the ſon of Zerah of Boſrah, reigned in his ſtead.
45 And when Iobab was dead, Huſham of the land of the Temanites, reigned in his ſtead.
46 And when Huſham was dead, Hadad the ſon of Bedad (which ſmote Midian in the field of Moab) reigned in his ſtead: and the name of his city *was* Avith.
47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Maſrekah reigned in his ſtead.
48 And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river, reigned in his ſtead.
49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the ſon of Achbor reigned in his ſtead.
50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his ſtead: and the name of his city *was* Pai: and his wives name *was* Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.
51 ¶ Hadad died alſo. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke Aliah, duke Ietheth,
52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,
53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,
54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram: theſe *are* the dukes of Edom.

CHAP. II.

1 *The ſons of Iſrael,* 3 *The poſterity of Judah by Tamar.* 18 *The poſterity of Caleb.*

THeſe *are* the ſons of Iſrael; Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Iudah, Iſſachar, and Zebulun,
2 Dan, Joſeph, and Benjamin, and Naphtali, Gad, and Aſher.
3 ¶ The ſons of Iudah, Er, and Onan, and Shelah: *which* three were born to him of the daughter of Shua the Canaaniteſſe. And Er, the firſt-born of Iudah, was evil in the ſight of the LORD, and he ſlew him.
4 And Tamar his daughter in law bare him Pharez, and Zerah. All the ſons of Iudah *were* five.
5 The ſons of Pharez: Hezron, & Hamul.
6 And the ſons of Zerah; Zimri, & Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: five of them in all.
7 And the ſons of Carmi; Achar the troubler of Iſrael, who tranſgreſſed in the thing accurſed.
8 And the ſons of Ethan: Azariah.
9 The ſons alſo of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and Ram, and Chelubai.
10 And Ram begat Amminadab, and Amminadab begat Naaſhon, prince of the children of Iudah;
11 And Naaſhon begat Salma, and Salma begat Boaz.
12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Ieſſe.
13 ¶ And Ieſſe begat his firſt-born Eliab,

and Abinadab the second, and Shimma the third,

14 Nathanael the fourth, Raddai the fifth,

15 Ozem the sixth, David the seventh:

16 Whose sisters *were* Zeruiah, and Abigail. And the sons of Zeruiah; Abishai, and Ioab, and Asahel, three.

17 And Abigail bare Amasa. And the father of Amasa *was* Iether the Ishmeelite.

18 ¶ And Caleb the son of Hezron begat *children* of Azubah *his* wife, and of Ierioth: her sons *are* these; Iesher, and Shobab, and Ardon.

19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur.

20 And Hur begat Vri, and Vri begat Bezaleel.

21 ¶ And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir, the father of Gilead, whom he married when he was threescore years old, and she bare him Segub.

22 And Segub begat Iair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead.

23 And he took Geshur, and Aram; with the towns of Iair, from them, with Kenath and the towns thereof, *even* threescore cities: all these *belonged* to the sons of Machir, the father of Gilead.

24 And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb-ephratah, then Abiah Hezrons wife bare him Ashur the father of Tekoa.

25 ¶ And the sons of Ierahmeel, the first-born of Hezron were, Ram the first-born, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, *and* Ahijah.

26 Ierahmeel had also another wife, whose name *was* Atarah, she *was* the mother of Onam.

27 And the sons of Ram the first-born of Ierahmeel were, Maaz, and Iamin, and Ekar.

28 And the sons of Onan were, Shammai, and Iada. And the sons of Shammai, Nadab, and Abishur.

29 And the name of the wife of Abishur *was* Abihail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid.

30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: but Seled died without children.

31 And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the children of Sheshan; Ahlai.

32 And the sons of Iada the brother of Shammai, Iether, and Ionathan: and Iether died without children.

33 And the sons of Ionathan: Peleth, & Zaza. These were the sons of Ierahmeel.

34 ¶ Now Sheshan had no sons but daughters: and Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name *was* Iarha.

35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Iarha his servant to wife, and she bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat Zabad,

37 And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat Obed,

38 And Obed begat Iehu, and Iehu begat Azariah.

39 And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah,

40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum,

41 And Shallum begat Iekamiah, and Iekamiah begat Elishama.

42 ¶ Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Ierahmeel *were*, Mesha his first-born, which *was* the father of Ziph: & the sons of Maresha the father of Hebron.

43 And the sons of Hebron: Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema

44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Iorkoam: and Rekem begat Shammai,

45 And the son of Shammai *was* Maon: and Maon *was* the father of Beth-zur.

46 And Ephah Calebs concubine bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez.

47 And the sons of Iahdai; Regem, and Iotham, and Geshan, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.

48 Maacha Calebs concubine bare Sheber, and Tirhanah.

49 She bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of Machbenah, and the father of Gibea: and the daughter of Caleb *was* Achsah.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Caleb the son of Hur, the first-born of Ephratah; Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearim,

51 Salma the father of Beth-lehem, Hareph the father of Beth-gader.

52 And Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearim, had sons; Haroe, *and* half of the Manahethites.

53 And the families of Kirjath-jearim, the Ithrites, and Puhites, and the Sumathites, and the Mishraites; of them came the Zareathites, and the Eshtaulites.

54 The sons of Salmah; Beth-lehem, and the Netophathites: Ataroth, the house of Ioab, and half of the Manahethites, the Zorites.

55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Iabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, *and* Suchathites. These *are* the Kenites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab.

CHAP. III.

1 *The sons of David.* 10 *His line to Zedekiah.* 17 *Jeconiahs successours.*

NOw these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in Hebron; the first-born Amnon, of Ahinoam the Iezreelitesse; the second Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitesse:

2 The third, Absalom the son of Maachah, the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur, the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith:

3 The fifth, Shephatiah of Abital: the sixth, Ithream by Eglah his wife.

4 *These* six were born unto him in Hebron, and there he reigned seven years and six moneths: and in Ierusalem he reigned thirty and three years.

5 And these were born unto him at Ierusalem; Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, foure, of Bath shua the daughter of Ammiel.

6 Ibhar also, and Elishama, & Eliphelet,

7 And Noga, and Nepheg, and Iaphia,

8 And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine.

9 *These* were all the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines, and Tamar their sister.

10 ¶ And Solomons son *was* Rehoboam, Abia his son, Asa his son, Iehoshaphat his son,

11 Ioram his son, Ahaziah his son, Ioash his son,

12 Amaziah his son, Azariah his son, Iotham his son,

13 Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manasseh his son,

14 Amon his son, Iosiah his son.

15 And the sons of Iosiah *were* the first-born Iohanan, the second Iehoiakim, the third Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum,

16 And the sons of Iehoiakim; Ieconiah his son, Zedekiah his son.

17 ¶ And the sons of Ieconiah; Assir, Salathiel his son.

18 Malchiram also, & Pedaiah, and Shenazar, Iecamiah, Hosama, and Nedabiah.

19 And the sons of Pedaiah *were* Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and the sons of Zerubbabel, Meshullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their sister:

20 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Iushab-hesed, five.

21 And the sons of Hananiah; Pelatiah, and Iesaiah: the sons of Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shechaniah.

22 And the sons of Shechaniah: Shemaiah: and the sons of Shemaiah; Hattush, and Igeal, and Bariah and Neariah, and Shaphat, six.

23 And the sons of Neariah, Elioenai, and Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.

24 And the sons of Elioenai *were* Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, & Iohanan, and Dalaiah, and Anani, seven.

CHAP. IV.

1. 11. *The posterity of Iudah by Caleb the son of Hur,* 9 *of Iabez prayer.* 24 *The posterity of Simeon.*

THe sons of Iudah, Pharez, Hezron, and Carmi, and Hur and Shobal.

2 And Reaiah the son of Shobal, begat Iahath, & Iahath begat Ahumai, & Lahed. These *are* the families of the Zorathites.

3 And these *were of* the father of Etam; Iezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash, and the name of their sister *was* Hazelelponi.

4 And Penuel the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah: These *are* the sons of Hur, the first-born of Ephratah, the father of Beth-lehem.

5 ¶ And Ashur the father of Tekoa, had two wives, Helah and Naarah.

6 And Naarah bare him Ahuzam, and Hepher, and Temeni, and Ahashtari. These *were* the sons of Naarah.

7 And the sons of Helah *were* Zereth, and Zoar, and Ethnan.

8 And Coz begat Anub and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel, the son of Harum.

9 ¶ And Iabez was more honourable then his brethren: and his mother called his name Iabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow.

10 And Iabez called on the God of Israel, saying, O that thou wouldest blesse me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest keep *me* from evill, that it may not grieve me. And God granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shuah begat Mehir, which *was* the father of Eshton.

12 And Eshton begat Beth-rapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah, the father of Ir-nahash. These *are* the men of Rechah.

13 And the sons of Kenaz; Othniel, and Seraiah: and the sons of Othniel, Hathath.

14 And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Serajah begat Ioab, the father of the valley of Charashim, for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of Caleb the son of Iephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam: and the sons of Elah, even Kenaz.

16 And the sons of Iehaleleel; Ziph, and Zipha, Tiria, and Asareel.

17 And the sons of Ezra *were* Iether, and Mered, and Epher, and Ialon: and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah, the father of Eshtemoa.

18 And his wife Iehudijah, bare Iered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Iekuthiel, the father of Zanoah. And these *are* the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh which Mered took.

19 And the sons of *his* wife Hodiah, the sister of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maachathite.

20 And the sons of Shimon, *were* Amnon, and Rinnah, Benhanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi *were* Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth.

21 ¶ The sons of Shelah the son of Iudah *were* Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ashbea.

22 And Iokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Ioash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Iashubi-lehem. And *these are* ancient things.

23 These *were* the potters, and those that dwelt amongst plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 ¶ The

24 ¶ The ſons of Simeon, *were* Nemuel, and Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, *and* Shaul:
25 Shallum his ſon, Mibſam his ſon, Mishma his ſon.
26 And the ſons of Mishma; Hamuel his ſon, Zacchur his ſon, Shimei his ſon.
27 And Shimei had ſixteen ſons, and ſix daughters, but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, like to the children of Judah.
28 And they dwelt at Beer-ſheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-ſhual.
29 And at Bilha, and at Ezem, and at Tolad,
30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag.
31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-ſuſim, & at Beth-birei, & at Shaaraim: Theſe *were* their cities, unto the reigne of David.
32 And their villages *were* Etam, & Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, & Aſhan, five cities.
33 And all their villages that *were* round about the ſame cities, unto Baal. Theſe *were* their habitations, and their genealogie.
34 And Meſhobab, and Jamlech, and Joſhah, the ſon of Amaziah,
35 And Joel, & Jehu the ſon of Joſibiah, the ſon of Seraia, the ſon of Aſiel,
36 And Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Ieſohaiah, and Aſaiah, and Adiel, and Jeſimiel, and Benaiah,
37 And Ziza the ſon of Shiphi, the ſon of Allon, the ſon of Jedaia, the ſon of Shimri, the ſon of Shemaiah.
38 Theſe mentioned by *their* names, *were* princes in their families, and the houſe of their fathers increated greatly.
39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of Gedor, even unto the eaſt-ſide of the valley, to ſeek paſture for their flocks.
40 And they found fat paſture and good, and the land *was* wide, & quiet, and peaceable: for *they* of Ham had dwelt there of old.
41 And theſe written by name, came in the dayes of Hezekiah king of Judah, and ſmote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and deſtroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms, becauſe *there was* paſture there for their flocks.
42 And *ſome* of them, *even* of the ſons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Vzziel, the ſons of Ishi.
43 And they ſmote the reſt of the Amalekites that were eſcaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

CHAP. V.

1 The line of Reuben unto the captivitie.
11 The chief men, and habitations of Gad.

NOw the ſons of Reuben the firſt-born of Iſrael, (for he *was* the firſt-born, but foraſmuch as he defiled his fathers bed, his birthright was given unto the ſons of Joſeph the ſon of Iſrael: and the genealogie is not to be reckoned after the birthright.
2 For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him *came* the chief ruler, but the birthright *was* Joſephs)
3 The ſons, I *ſay*, of Reuben the firſt-born of Iſrael, *were* Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.
4 The ſons of Joel; Shemaiah his ſon, Gog his ſon, Shimei his ſon,
5 Micah his ſon, Reaia his ſon, Baal his ſon,
6 Beerah his ſon, whom Tilgath-pilneſer king of Aſſyria carried away *captive*: he *was* prince of the Reubenites.
7 And his brethren by their families, (when the genealogie of their generations was reckoned) were the chief, Ieiel, and Zechariah,
8 And bela the ſon of Azaz, the ſon of Shema, the ſon of Joel, who dwelt in Aroer, even unto Nebo and Baal-meon.
9 And eaſt-ward he inhabited unto the entring in of the wilderneſſe from the river Euphrates: becauſe their cattel were multiplied in the land of Gilead.
10 And in the dayes of Saul they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand, and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the eaſt-*land* of Gilead.
11 ¶ And the children of Gad dwelt over againſt them, in the land of Baſhan unto Salcah.
12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the next, and Iaani, and Shaphat in Baſhan.
13 And their brethren of the houſe of their fathers, *were* Michael, and Meſhullam, and Sheba, and Iorai, and Iachan, and Zia, and Heber, ſeven.
14 Theſe *are* the children of Abihail the ſon of Huri, the ſon of Ieroah, the ſon of Gilead, the ſon of Michael, the ſon of Ieſhiſhai, the ſon of Iahdo, the ſon of Buz.
15 Ahi the ſon of Abdiel, the ſon of Guni, chief of the houſe of their fathers.
16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Baſhan, and in her towns, and in all the ſuburbs of Sharon, upon their borders.
17 All theſe were reckoned by genealogies in the dayes of Iotham king of Iudah, & in the dayes of Ieroboam king of Iſrael.
18 ¶ The ſons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manaſſeh, of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and ſword, and to ſhoot with bow, and ſkilfull in war, *were* foure and fourty thouſand ſeven hundred and threeſcore, that went out to the war.
19 And they made war with the Hagarites, with Ietur, and Nephiſh, and Nodab.
20 And they were helped againſt them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that *were* with them: for they cried to God in the battell, and he was intreated of them, becauſe they put their truſt in them.

21 And they took away their cattel; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of men an hundred thousand.

22 And there fell down many slain, because the war *was* of God. And they dwelt in their steads untill the captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half-tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan, unto Baal-hermon, and Senir, and unto mount Hermon.

24 And these *were* the heads of the house of their fathers, even Epher, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, famous men, *and* heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgessed against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, (even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh) and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.

CHAP. VI.

1 The sons of Levi. 4 The line of the priests unto the captivity. 49 The office of Aaron, and his line to Ahimaaz.

THe sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

2 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Vzziel.

3 And the children of Amram; Aaron, & Moses, and Miriam. The sons also of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazer, and Ithamar.

4 ¶ Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas begat Abishua,

5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi,

6 And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and Zrahiah begat Meraioth,

7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,

8 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Ahimaaz,

9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Iohanan,

10 And Iohanan begat Azariah, (he *it is* that executed the priests office, in the temple that Solomon built in Ierusalem.)

11 And Azariah begat Amariah, & Amariah begat Ahitub,

12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Shallum,

13 And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah,

14 And Azariah begat Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Iehozadak,

15 And Iehozadak went *into captivity*, when the LORD carried away Iudah, & Ierusalem by the hand of Nebuchad-nezzar.

16 ¶ The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.

17 And these *be* the names of the sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shimei.

18 And the sons of Kohath *were*, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Vzziel.

19 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. And these *are* the families of the Levites according to their fathers.

20 Of Gershom; Libni his son, Iahath his son, Zimmah his son,

21 Ioah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his son, Ieaterai his son.

22 The sons of Kohath; Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son,

23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir his son,

24 Tahath his son, Vriel his son, Vzziah his son, and Shaul his son.

25 And the sons of Elkanah; Amasi, and Ahimoth

26 As for Elkanah, the sons of Elkanah; Zophai his son, and Nahath his son,

27 Eliab his son, Ieroham his son, Elkanah his son.

28 And the sons of Samuel; the first-born, Vashni, and Abiah.

29 The sons of Merari; Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Vzza his son,

30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his son.

31 And these *are they* whom David set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the ark had rest.

32 And they ministred before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation, with singing, untill Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Ierusalem: and then they waited on their office, according to their order:

33 And these *are* they that waited with their children: Of the sons of the Kohathites; Heman a singer, the son of Ioel, the son of Shemuel,

34 The son of Elkanah, the son of Ieroham, the son of Eliel, the son of Toah,

35 The son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai,

36 The son of Elkanah, the son of Joel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah,

37 The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah,

38 The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.

39 And his brother Asaph (who stood on his right hand) *even* Asaph the son of Berachiah, the son of Shimea,

40 The son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Melchiah,

41 The son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah,

42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei,

43 The

43 The ſon of Iahath, the ſon of Gerſhom, the ſon of Levi.

44 And their brethren the ſons of Merari, *ſtood* on the left hand, Ethan the ſon of Kiſhi, the ſon of Abdi, the ſon of Malluch,

45 The ſon of Haſhabiah, the ſon of Amaziah, the ſon of Hilkiah,

46 The ſon of Amzi, the ſon of Bani, the ſon of Shamar,

47 The ſon of Mahli, the ſon of Muſhi, the ſon of Merari, the ſon of Levi.

48 Their brethren alſo the Levites *were* appointed unto all manner of ſervice of the tabernacle of the houſe of God.

49 ¶ But Aaron and his ſons offered upon the altar of the burnt-offering, and on the altar of incenſe, *and were appointed* for all the work of the *place* moſt holy, and to make an attonement for Iſrael, according to all that Moſes the ſervant of God had commanded.

50 And theſe *are* the ſons of Aaron; Eleazar his ſon, Phinehas his ſon, Abiſhua his ſon,

51 Bukki his ſon, Vzzi his ſon, Zerahiah his ſon,

52 Meraioth his ſon, Amariah his ſon, Ahitub his ſon,

53 Zadok his ſon, Ahimaaz his ſon.

54 ¶ Now theſe *are* their dwelling p'aces throughout their caſtles and their coaſts of the ſons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: for their was the lot.

55 And they gave them Hebron in the land of Iudah, and the ſuburbs thereof round about it.

56 But the fields of the city and the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb the ſon of Iephunneh.

57 And to the ſons of Aaron they gave the cities of Iudah, *namely* Hebron, the city of refuge, and Libna with her ſuburbs, and Iattir, and Eſhtemoa, with their ſuburbs.

58 And Hilen with her ſuburbs, Debir with her ſuburbs,

59 And Aſhan with her ſuburbs, and Beth-ſhemeſh with her ſuburbs.

60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her ſuburbs, and Alemeth with her ſuburbs, and Anathoth with her ſuburbs. All their cities throughout their families *were* thirteen cities.

61 And unto the ſons of Kohath, which were left of the family of that tribe, *were* cities *given* out of the half-tribe, *namely*, out of the half-*tribe* of Manaſſeh, by lot ten cities.

62 And to the ſons of Gerſhom throughout their families, out of the tribe of Iſſachar, and out of the tribe of Aſher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali: and out of the tribe of Manaſſeh in Baſhan, thirteen cities.

63 Vnto the ſons of Merari *were given* by lot throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, & out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

64 And the children of Iſrael gave to the Levites theſe cities, with their ſuburbs.

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Iudah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, theſe cities, which *are* called by their names.

66 And *the reſidue* of the families of the ſons of Kohath, had cities of their coaſts out of the tribe of Ephraim.

67 And they gave unto them of the cities of refuge, Shechem in mount Ephraim, with her ſuburbs: *they gave* alſo Gezer with her ſuburbs.

68 And Iokmeam with her ſuburbs, and Beth-horon with her ſuburbs,

69 And Aijalon with her ſuburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her ſuburbs.

70 And out of the half-tribe of Manaſſeh, Aner with her ſuburbs, and Bileam with her ſuburbs, for the family of the remnant of the ſons of Kohath.

71 Vnto the ſons of Gerſhom *were given* out of the family of the half-tribe of Manaſſeh, Golan in Baſhan with her ſuburbs, and Aſhtaroth with her ſuburbs.

72 And out of the tribe of Iſſachar; Kedeſh with her ſuburbs, Deberath with her ſuburbs.

73 And Ramoth with her ſuburbs, and Anem with her ſuburbs.

74 And out of the tribe of Aſher; Maſhal with her ſuburbs, and Abdon with her ſuburbs.

75 And Hukok with her ſuburbs, and Rehob with her ſuburbs.

76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedeſh in Galilee with her ſuburbs, and Hammon with her ſuburbs, and Kirjathaim with her ſuburbs.

77 Vnto the reſt of the children of Merari *were given* out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her ſuburbs, Tabor with her ſuburbs.

78 And on the other ſide Iordan by Ieriche, on the eaſt-ſide of Iordan *were given them* out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the wilderneſſe with her ſuburbs, and Iachzah with her ſuburbs.

79 Kedemoth alſo with her ſuburbs, and Mephaath with her ſuburbs.

80 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her ſuburbs, and Mahanaim with her ſuburbs,

81 And Heſhbon with her ſuburbs, and Iazer with her ſuburbs.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The ſons of Iſſachar, & Benjamin,* 13 *of Naphtali,* 14 *of Manaſſeh,* 20, 24 *of Ephraim.* 30 *The ſons of Aſher.*

NOw the ſons of Iſſachar *were*, Tola, and Puah, Iaſhub, and Shimron, foure.

2 And the ſons of Tola, Vzzi & Rephaiah, and Ieriel, and Iahmai, and Ibſam, and

Shemuel, heads of their fathers houſe, *to wit*, of Tola: *they were* valiant men of might in their generations; whoſe number *was* in the dayes of David two and twenty thouſand and ſix hundred.

3 And the ſons of Vzzi; Izrahiah: and the ſons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Ioel, Iſhiah, five: all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the houſe of their fathers *were* bands of ſouldiers for war, ſix and thirty thouſand men: for they had many wives and ſons.

5 And their brethren among all the families of Iſſachar, *were* men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies, foure-ſcore and ſeven thouſand.

6 ¶ *The ſons* of Benjamin; Bela, and Beches, and Iediael, three.

7 And the ſons of Bela; Ezbon, and Vzzi, and Vzziel, and Ierimoth and Iri, five; heads of the houſe of *their* fathers, mighty men of valour, and were reckoned by their genealogies, twenty and two thouſand and thirty and foure,

8 And the ſons of Becher; Zemira, and Ioaſh, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Ierimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, & Alameth. All theſe are the ſons of Becher.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogie by their generations, heads of the houſe of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *was* twenty thouſand and two hundred.

10 The ſons of Iediael; Bilhan: and the ſons of Bilhan, Ieuſh, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tharſhiſh, and Ahiſhahar.

11 All theſe the ſons of Iediael, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *were* ſeventeen thouſand and two hundred ſouldiers, fit to go out for war *and* battell.

12 Shuppim alſo, and Huppim, the children of Ir, *and* Hushim the ſons of Aher.

13 ¶ The ſons of Naphtali, Iahziel, and Guni; and Iezer, and Shallum, the ſons of Bilhah.

14 ¶ The ſons of Manaſſeh, Aſhriel, whom ſhe bare: (*but* his concubine the Aramiteſſe bare Machir the father of Gilead.

15 And Machir took to wife *the ſiſter* of Huppim and Shuppim, whoſe ſiſters name *was* Maachah) and the name of the ſecond *was* Zelophead: and Zelophehad had daughters.

16 And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a ſon, and ſhe called his name Pereſh; and the name of his brother *was* Shereſh; and his ſons *were* Vlam, and Rakem.

17 And the ſons of Vlam; Bedan. Theſe *were* the ſons of Gilead, the ſon of Machir, the ſon of Manaſſeh.

18 And his ſiſter Hammoleketh bare Iſhad, and Abiezer, and Mahalah.

19 And the ſons of Shemida, were Abian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam.

20 ¶ And the ſons of Ephraim; Shuthelah and Bered his ſon, and Tahath his ſon, and Eladah his ſon, and Tahath his ſon,

21 ¶ And Zebad his ſon, and Shuthelah his ſon, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath that were born in that land, ſlew, becauſe they came down to take away their battel.

22 And Ephraim their father mourned many dayes, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, ſhe conceived and bare a ſon, and he called his name Beriah, becauſe it went evill with his houſe.

24 (And his daughter *was* Sherah, who built Beth-horon the nether, and the upper, and Vzzen-ſherah.)

25 And Rephah *was* his ſon, alſo Rezeph, and Tela his ſon, and Tahan his ſon.

26 Laadan his ſon, Ammihud his ſon, Eliſhama his ſon,

27 Non his ſon, Iehoſhua his ſon.

28 ¶ And their poſſeſſions, & habitations *were* Beth-el, & the towns thereof, & eaſtward Naaran, and weſt-ward Gezer with the towns thereof, Shechem and the towns thereof, unto Gaza and the towns thereof.

29 And by the borders of the children of Manaſſeh, Beth-ſhean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, Megiddo & her towns, Dor and her towns. In theſe dwelt the children of Ioſeph the ſon Iſrael.

30 ¶ The ſons of Aſher, Imnah, & Iſuah, and Iſhuai, and Beriah, & Serah their ſiſter.

31 And the ſons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who *is* the father of Birzavith.

32 And Heber begat Iaphlet, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their ſiſter.

33 And the ſons of Iaphlet; Paſach, and Bimhal, and Aſhvath: theſe *are* the children of Iaphlet.

34 And the ſons of Shamar; Ahi, and Rohgah, Iehubbah, and Aram.

35 And the ſon of his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Sheleſh, and Amal.

36 The ſons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah.

37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilſhah, and Ithran, and Beera.

38 And the ſons of Iether; Iephunneh, and Piſpah, and Ara.

39 And the ſons of Vlla; Arah, and Haniel and Rezia.

40 All theſe *were* the children of Aſher, heads of *their* fathers houſe, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogie of them that were apt to the war and to battel, *was* twenty and ſix thouſand men.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The ſons and chief men of Benjamin.*
33 *The ſtock of Saul and Jonathan.*

NOw Benjamin begat Bela his firſt-born, Aſhbel the ſecond, & Aharah the third,

2 Nohah

2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.
3 And the sons of Bela, *were* Addar, and Gera, and Abihud,
4 And Abishua and Naaman, and Ahoah,
5 And Gera, and Shephuphan, & Huram.
6 And these *are* the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of the fathers, of the inhabitants of Geba, and they removed them to Manahath:
7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza and Ahihud.
8 And Saharaim begat *children* in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away; Hushim and Baare *were* his wives.
9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham,
10 And Jeuz and Shachia, and Mirma. These *were* his sons, heads of the fathers.
11 And of Hushim he begat Ahitub, and Elpaal.
12 The sons Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod with the towns thereof:
13 Beria also and Shema, who *were* heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Aijalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath,
14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Jerimoth,
15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and Ader,
16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah,
17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hezeki, and Heber:
18 Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and Jobab the sons of Elpaal,
19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi,
20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel,
21 And Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi,
22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,
23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan,
24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and Antothijah,
25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel the sons of Shashak,
26 And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah,
27 And Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri the sons of Jeroham.
28 These *were* heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief *men*. These dwelt in Jerusalem.
29 And at Gibeon *dwelt* the father of Gibeon, (whose wife's name *was* Maachah.)
30 And his first-born son Abdon, & Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,
31 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zacher.
32 And Mikloth begat Shimeah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem over against them.
33 ¶ And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Esh-baal.
34 And the son of Jonathan *was* Merib-baal: and Merib-baal begat Micah.
35 And the sons of Micah, *were* Pithon, and Melech, and Tarea, and Ahaz.
36 And Ahaz begat Jehoadah, & Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza,
37 And Moza begat Binea: Rapha *was* his son, Elasa his son, Azel his son:
38 And Azel had six sons, whose names *are* these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these *were* the sons of Azel.
39 And the sons of Eshek his brother *were* Ulam his first-born, Jehush the second, and Eliphelet the third.
40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons sons an hundred and fifty. All these *are* of the sons of Benjamin.

CHAP. IX.

1 The orginal of Israels, and Judahs genealogies. 27 The charge of certain Levites. 35 The stock of Saul and Jonathan.

SO all Israel were reckoned by genealogies, & behold, they *were* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.
2 ¶ Now the first inhabitants *that dwelt* in their possessions in their cities, *were* the Israelites, the Priests, Levites, and the Nethinims.
3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Iudah, & of the children of Benjamin, & of the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh:
4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez the son of Iudah.
5 And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the first-born, and his sons.
6 And of the sons of Zerah; Ieuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninetie.
7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah,
8 And Ibneiah the son of Ieroham, and Elah the son of Vzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shepatiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah,
9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fiftie and six. All, these men *were* chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.
10 ¶ And of the priests, Iedaiah, and Iehoiarib, and Iachin,
11 And Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub the ruler of the house of God,
12 And Adaiah the son of Ieroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, & Maasiai the son of Adiel, the son of Iahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer.
13 And their brethren heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore: very able men for the

work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari,

15 And Bakbakker, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph,

16 And Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah, the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.

17 And the porters *were* Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum *was* the chief.

18 (Who hitherto *waited* in the kings gate east-ward) they *were* porters in the companies of the children of Levi.

19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren (of the house of his father) the Korahites *were* over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers *being* over the host of the LORD, *were* keepers of the entry.

20 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, *and* the LORD *was* with him.

21 *And* Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah, *was* porter of the doore of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates, *were* two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogie in their villages: whom David and Samuel the seer did ordain in their set office.

23 So they and their children *had* the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, *namely* the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In foure quarters were the porters toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, *which were* in their villages, *were* to come after seven dayes from time to time with them.

26 For these Levites, the foure chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the chambers and treasuries of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge *was* upon them, and the opening thereof every morning *pertained* to them.

28 And *certain* of them had the charge of the ministring vessels, that they should bring them in and out by tale.

29 *Some* of them also *were* appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuarie, and the fine floure, and the wine, and the oyl, and the franckincense, and the spices.

30 And *some* of the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices.

31 And Mattithiah, one of the Levites (who *was* the first-born of Shallum the Korahite) had the set office over the things that were made in the pans.

32 And *other* of their brethren of the sons of the Kohathites, *were* over the shew-bread to prepare *it* every sabbath.

33 And these *are* the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, *who remaining in* the chambers, *were* free: for they were employed in that work day and night.

34 The chief fathers of the Levites *were* chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jerusalem.

35 ¶ And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wives name *was* Maachah:

36 And his first-born son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab,

37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.

38 And Mikloth begat Shimeam: and they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.

39 And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Esh-baal.

40 And the son of Jonathan *was* Merib-baal: and Merib baal begat Micah.

41 And the sons of Micah *were*, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, *and* Ahaz.

42 And Ahaz begat Jarah, and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza,

43 And Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son.

44 And Azel had six sons, whose names *are* these; Azrikam, Bochuru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. These *were* the sons of Azel.

CHAP. X.

1 Sauls overthrow and death. 8 The Philistines triumph over Saul. 11 The valiancie of Jabesh-gilead toward Saul and his sons.

NOw the Philistines fought against Israel, and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons, and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchishua, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battel went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me: but his armour-bearer would not, for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword and fell upon it.

5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

were in the valley, saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to passe on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon.

11 ¶ And when all Iabesh gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul;

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Iabesh, and buried their bones under the oak in Iabesh, and fasted seven dayes.

13 ¶ So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it;

14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdome unto David the son of Iesse.

CHAP. XI.

1 David is made king at Hebron. 4 He winneth the castle of Zion. 10 A catalogue of his mighty men.

THen all Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we *are* thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover in time past, even when Saul was king, thou *wast* he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel, and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Israel.

3 Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron, and David made a covenant with them in Hebron, before the LORD, and they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the LORD by Samuel.

4 ¶ And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem which *is* Iebus, where the Iebusites were, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Iebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which *is* the city of David.

6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Iebusites first, shall be chief and captain. So Ioab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief.

7 And David dwelt in the castle, therefore they called it, The city of David.

8 And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about: and Ioab repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David waxed greater and greater: for the LORD of hosts *was* with him.

10 ¶ These also *are* the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdome, *and* with all Israel to make him king according to the word of the LORD, concerning Israel.

11 And this *is* the number of the mighty men whom David had; Iashobeam an Hachmonite, the chief of the captains, he lift up his spear against three hundred, slain *by him* at one time.

12 And after him *was* Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahohite, who *was one* of the three mighties.

13 He was with David at Pas dammim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battell, where was a parcel of ground full of barley, and the people fled from before the Philistines.

14 And they set themselves in the midst of that parcell, and delivered it, & slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved *them* by a great deliverance.

15 ¶ Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adullam, and the host of the Philistines encamped in the valley of Rephaim.

16 And David *was* then in the hold & the Philistines garison *was* then at Beth-lehem.

17 And David longed and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, that *is* at the gate.

18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that *was* by the gate, and took *it* and brought *it* to David: but David would not drink of it, but poured it out to the LORD.

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with *the jeopardy of* their lives they brought it: therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ And Abishai the brother of Ioab he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew *them*, and had a name among the three.

21 Of the three, he was more honourable then the two, for he was their captain; howbeit, he attained not unto the first three.

22 Benaiah the son of Iehoiada the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two Lion like men of Moab; also he went down and slew a Lion in a pit in a snowie day.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of *great* stature, five cubits high, and in the Egyptians hand *was* a spear like a weavers beam, & he went down to him with a staff,

and pluckt the ſpear out of the Egyptians hand, and ſlew him with his own ſpear.

24 Theſe things did Benaiah the ſon of Iehoiada, and had the name among the three mightier.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the *firſt* three: and David ſet him over his guard.

26 ¶ Alſo the valiant men of the armies, *were* Aſah-el, the brother of Ioab, Elhanan the ſon of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

27 Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the Pelonite,

28 Ira the ſon of Ikkeſh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,

29 Sibbecai the Huſhathite, Ilai the Ahohite,

30 Meharai the Netophathite, Heled the ſon of Baanah the Netophathite,

31 Ithai the ſon of Ribai of Gibeah, *that pertained* to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,

32 Hurai of the brooks of Gaaſh, Abiel the Arbathite,

33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite,

34 The ſons of Haſhem the Gizonite, Ionathan the ſon of Shage the Hararite,

35 Ahiam the ſon of Sacar the Hararite, Eliphal the ſon of Vr,

36 Heper the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite,

37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the ſon of Ezbai,

38 Ioel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the ſon of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armour-bearer of Joab the ſon of Zeruiah.

40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,

41 Vriah the Hittite, Zabad the ſon of Ahlai,

42 Adina the ſon of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,

43 Hanan the ſon of Maachah, and Joſhaphat the Mithnite,

44 Vzzia the Aſhterathite, Shama and Jehiel, the ſons of Hothan the Aroerite,

45 Jediael the ſon of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite,

46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joſhaviah, the ſons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite.

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jaſiel the Meſobaite.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The companies that came to David at Ziklag.* 23 *The armies that came to him at Hebron.*

NOw theſe *are* they that came to David to Ziklah while he yet kept himſelf cloſe, becauſe of Saul the ſon of Kiſh: and they *were* among the mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 *They were* armed with bows, and could uſe both the right hand and the left, in hurling ſtones, and *ſhooting* arrows out of a bow, *even* of Sauls brethren of Benjamin.

3 The chief *was* Ahiezer, then Ioaſh, the ſons of Shemaah the Gibeathite, and Iezuel, and Pelet, the ſons of Azmaveth, and Beracah, and Iehu the Antothite,

4 And Iſmaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty, and Ieremiah, and Iahaziel, and Iohanan, and Iozabad the Gederathite,

5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite,

6 Elkanah, and Ieſiah, and Azareel, and Ioezer, and Iaſhobeam, the Korhites,

7 And Ioelah, and Zebadiah the ſons of Ieroham of Gedor.

8 And of the Gadites there ſeparated themſelves unto David, into the hold to the wilderneſſe, men of might, *and* men of war fit for the battel, that could handle ſhield and buckler, whoſe faces *were like* the faces of lions, and *were* as ſwift as the roes upon the mountains:

9 Ezer the firſt, Obadiah the ſecond, Eliab the third,

10 Maſhmannah the fourth, Ieremiah the fifth,

11 Attai the ſixth, Eliel the ſeventh,

12 Iohanan the eight, Elzabad the ninth,

13 Ieremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleventh.

14 Theſe *were* of the ſons of Gad, captains of the hoſt: one of the leaſt *was* over an hundred, & the greateſt over a thouſand.

15 Theſe *are* they that went over Iordan in the firſt moneth, when it had overflown all his banks, and they put to flight all them of the valleys, *both* toward the eaſt, and toward the weſt.

16 And there came of the children of Benjamin, and Iudah, to the hold unto David.

17 And David went out to meet them, and anſwered and ſaid unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart ſhall be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, ſeeing *there is* no wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebuke *it*.

18 Then the ſpirit came upon Amaſai, *who was* chief of the captains, *and he ſaid*, Thine *are we*, David, and on thy ſide, thou ſon of Ieſſe: peace, peace *be* unto thee, and peace *be* to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 And there fell *ſome* of Manaſſeh to David (when he came with the Philiſtines againſt Saul to battell, but they helped them not, for the Lords of the Philiſtines, upon adviſement, ſent him away, ſaying, He will fall to his Maiſter Saul, to *the jeopardie of* our heads.)

20 As

20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Aduah, and Iozabad, and Iediel, and Michael, and Iozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh.

21 And they helped David against the band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For at that time day by day there came to David, to help him, untill it was a great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the bands that were ready armed to the war, and came to David to Hebron, to turn the kingdome of Saul to him, according to the word of the LORD.

24 The children of Iudah that bare shield and spear, were six thousand and eight hundred, ready armed to the war.

25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Levi, foure thousand and six hundred.

27 And Iehoiada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred.

28 And Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his fathers house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Benjamin the kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of the children of Ephraim, twenty thousand & eight hundred, mighty men of valour, famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the half-tribe of Manasseh, eighteen thousand which were expressed by name, to come and make David king.

32 And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do: the heads of them were two hundred, and all their brethren were at their commandment.

33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battell, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they were not of double heart.

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them, with shield & spear, thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Danites expert in war, twenty and eight thousand & six hundred.

36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battell, expert in war, fourty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Iordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battell, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel, were of one heart to make David king.

39 And there they were with David three dayes, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover, they that were nigh them, even unto Issachar, and Zebulun, and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and meat meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oyl, and oxen, & sheep abundantly, for there was joy in Israel.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim.* 9 *Vzzah being smitten, the ark is left with Obed-edom.*

AND David consulted with the captains of thousands, and hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the Lord our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren every where that are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us.

3 And let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for we enquired not at it in the dayes of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said, that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt, even unto the entring of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kirjath-jearim.

6 And David went up, and all Israel to Baalah, that is, to Kirjath-jearim, which belonged to Iudah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, that dwelleth between the Cherubims, whose name is called on it.

7 And they carried the ark of God in a new cart, out of the house of Abinadab: and Vzza, and Ahio drave the cart.

8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trompets.

9 ¶ And when they came to the threshing-floore of Chidon, Vzza put forth his hand to hold the ark, for the oxen stumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Vzza, and he smote him, because he put his hand to the ark: and there he died before God.

11 And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Vzza: wherefore that place is called Perez-uzza to this day.

12 And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me?

13 So David brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed edom in his house three moneths. And the LORD blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *Hirams kindnesse to David.* 2 *Davids felicitie in people, wives, and children.*
8 *His victories over the Philistines.*

NOw Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of Cedars, with masons, and carpenters to build him an house.

2 And David perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdome was lift up on high, because of his people Israel.

3 ¶ And David took moe wives at Ierusalem: and David begat moe sons and daughters.

4 Now these *are* the names of *his* children which he had in Ierusalem, Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,

5 And Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet,

6 And Noga, and Nepheg, and Iaphia,

7 And Elishama, and Beeliada, and Eliphalet.

8 ¶ And when the Philistines heard that David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David: and David heard *of it*, & went out against them.

9 And the Philistines came and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

10 And David enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and will thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up, for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Baal-perazim, and David smote them there. Then David said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand, like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place, Baal-perazim.

12 And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, & they were burnt with fire.

13 And the Philistines yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore David enquired again of God, and God said unto him, Go not up after them, turn away from them, and come upon them over against the mulberry-trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, *that* then thou shalt go out to battel: for God is gone forth before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

16 David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer.

17 And the fame of David went out into all lands, and the LORD brought the fear of him upon all nations.

CHAP. XV.

1 *David bringeth the ark from Obed-Edom.*
25 *He performeth it with great joy.*
29 *Michal despiseth him.*

ANd *David* made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God, but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

3 And David gathered all Israel together to Ierusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites.

5 Of the sons of Kohath: Vriel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twenty.

6 Of the sons of Merari: Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty.

7 Of the sons of Gershom: Ioel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty.

8 Of the sons of Elizaphan: Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred.

9 Of the sons of Hebron: Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore.

10 Of the sons of Vzziel: Amminadab the chief, & his brethren an hundred & twelve.

11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Vriel, Asaiah, and Ioel, Shemaiah, & Eliel, and Amminadab,

12 And said unto them, Ye *are* the chief of the fathers of the Levites: sanctifie yourselves *both* ye and your brethren, that you may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel, unto *the* place *that* I have prepared for it.

13 For because ye *did it* not at the first, the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel.

15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders, with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded according to the word of the LORD.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites, to appoint their brethren *to be* the singers with instruments of musick, Psalteries, and Harps, and Cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Ioel: and of his brethren, Asaph the son of Berechiah: and of the sons of Merari their brethren, Ethan the son of Kushaiah.

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Iaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Vnni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah,

thiah, and Eliphaleh, and Mikniah, and Obed-edom, and Ieiel, the porters.

19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, *were appointed* to sound with cymbals of brasse.

20 And Zachariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maasiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries on Alamoth.

21 And Mattithiah, and Eliphaleh, and Mikniah, and Obed-edom, and Ieiel, and Azzaziah, with harps on the Sheminith to excell.

22 And Chenaniah chief of the Levites *was* for song: he instructed about the song, because he *was* skilfull.

23 And Berechiah, and Elkanah *were* doore-keepers for the ark.

24 And Shebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nathaneel, and Amasai, and Zachariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer the priests, did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obed-edom, and Jehiah *were* doore-keepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So David and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD, out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.

26 And it came to passe when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bullocks, and seven rams.

27 And David *was* clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the song, with the singers: David also *had* upon him an ephod of linen.

28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the corner, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to passe *as* the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul looking out at a window, saw king David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *David offereth all sacrifice.* 4 *He ordereth a quire to sing thanksgiving.* 7 *The psalme of thanksgiving.*

SO they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt-sacrifices, and peace-offerings before God.

2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt-offerings, and the peace-offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 ¶ And he appointed *certain* of the Levites to minister before the ark of the Lord, and to record, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Israel:

5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zachariah, Ieiel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom: and Ieiel with psalteries, and with harps: but Asaph made a sound with cymbals.

6 Benaiah also and Iahaziel the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day, David delivered first *this psalme* to thank the Lord, into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

8 Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing psalmes unto him, talk you of all his wondrous works.

10 Glory ye in his holy name, let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the LORD.

11 Seek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually.

12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgements of his mouth.

13 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen ones.

14 He *is* the LORD our God, his judgements *are* in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindfull alwayes of his covenant: the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations;

16 *Even* of the covenant which he made with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac:

17 And hath confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, *and* to Israel for an everlasting covenant:

18 Saying, Vnto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance.

19 When ye were but few, even a few, and strangers in it:

20 And when they went from nations to nation, and from *one* kingdome to another people:

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reproved kings for their sakes.

22 *Saying*, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

23 Sing unto the LORD all the earth: shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen: his marvellous works among all nations.

25 For great *is* the Lord, and greatly to be praised: he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

26 For all the gods of the people *are* idols: but the LORD made the heavens.

27 Glory and honour *are* in his presence, strength and gladnesse *are* in his place.

28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

29 Give unto the LORD the glory *due*

unto

unto his name: bring an offering and come before him, worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

30 Fear before him all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that is be not moved.

31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoyce: and let *men* say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.

32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoyce, and all that *is* therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the Lord, because he cometh to judge to earth.

34 O give thanks unto the Lord, for *he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

35 And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, & deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, *and* glory in thy praise.

36 Blessed *be the* LORD God of Israel for ever and ever: and all the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every dayes work required:

38 And Obed-edom, with their brethren, threescore and eight: Obed-edom also the son of Ieduthun, and Hosah *to be* porters:

39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the Lord, in the high place that *was* at Gibeon,

40 To offer burnt-offerings unto the Lord, upon the altar of the burnt-offering continually morning and evening, and *to do* according to all that is written in the law of the Lord, which he commanded Israel:

41 And with them Heman and Ieduthun, and the rest that were chosen: who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the Lord, because his mercy *endureth* for ever.

42 And with them Heman & Ieduthun, with trumpets and cymbals, for those that should make a sound, and with musicall instruments of God: and the sons of Ieduthun *were* porters.

43 And all the people departed every man to his house, and David returned to blesse his house.

CHAP. XVII.

4 David is forbidden by Nathan to build God an house. 11 He promiseth him blessings in his seed. 16 Davids prayer and thanksgiving.

NOw it came to passe, as David sate in his howse, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of Cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the LORD *remaineth* under curtains.

2 Then Nathan said unto David, Do all that *is* in thine heart, for God *is* with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to passe the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the Lord, Thou shalt not build me an house do dwell in.

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Israel, unto this day, but have gone from tent to tent, and from *one* tabernacle *to another*.

6 Whereseever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the judges of Israel (whom I commanded to feed my people) saying, Why have ye not build me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from *sheep*-cote, *even* from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel:

8 And I have been with thee witherseever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that *are* in the earth.

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, & they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more: (as at the beginning.

10 And since the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Israel) moreover, I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore, I tell thee, that the LORD will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to passe, when thy dayes be expired, that thou must go *to be* with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons, and I will establish his kingdome.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.

13 I will be his father, and he shall be my son, and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took *it* from *him* that was before thee.

14 But I will settle him in mine house, and in my kingdome for ever, & his throne shall be established for evermore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

16 ¶ And David the king came, and sate before the LORD, and said, Who am I, O LORD God, and what *is* mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And *yet* this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God, for thou hast *also* spoken to thy servants house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can David *speak* more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant.

19 O LORD, for thy servants sake, and according to thine own heart hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these great things.

20 O

20 O Lord, *there is* none like thee, neither *is there* any God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem *to be* his own people, to make thee a name of greatnesse and terriblenesse, by driving out nations from before thy people whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt.

22 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever, and thou LORD, becamest their God.

23 Therefore now LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The Lord of hosts *is* the God of Israel, *even a* God to Israel: and *let* the house of David thy servant *be* established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, hast told thy servant, that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found *in his heart* to pray before thee.

26 And now, Lord (thou art God, & hast promised this goodnesse unto thy servant.)

27 Now therefore let it please thee to blesse the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O LORD, and *it shall be* blessed for ever.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites.* 3 *He smiteth Hadarezer and the Syrians.*

NOw after this, it came to passe, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab, and the Moabites became Davids servants, *and* brought gifts.

3 ¶ And David smote Hadarezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the chariot-*horses*, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put *garisons* in Syria Damascus, and the Syrians became Davids servants, *and* brought gifts. Thus the LORD preserved David whersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought David very much brasse, wherewith Solomon made the brasen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brasse.

9 ¶ Now when Tou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king of Zobah:

10 He sent Hadoram his son to king David, to enquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him, (for Hadarezer had war with Tou) and *with him* all manner of vessels of gold, and silver, and brasse.

11 ¶ Them also king David dedicated unto the Lord, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all *these* nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek.

12 Moreover, Abishai the son of Zeruiah slew of the Edomites in the valley of salt, eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ And he put garisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became Davids servants. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

14 ¶ So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgement and justice among all his people.

15 And Ioab the son of Zeruiah *was* over the host, and Iehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, recorder.

16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Abimelech the son of Abiathar, *were* the priests, and Shausha *was* scribe.

17 And Benaiah the son of Iehoiada *was* over the Cherethites, and the Pelethites: and the sons of David *were* chief about the king.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *David messengers sent to comfort Hanun, are villanously entreated.* 6 *The Ammonites are overcome.*

NOw it came to passe after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And David said, I will shew kindnesse unto Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father shewed kindnesse to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father: so the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon, to Hanun, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spie out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun took Davids servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went *certain*, and told David how the men were served; and he sent to meet them (for the men were greatly ashamed) and the king said, Tarry at Iericho untill your beards be grown, and *then* return.

6 ¶ And

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsmen out of Mesopotamia, and aut of Syria-maachah, and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Maachah and his people, who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battel.

8 And when David heard *of it*, he sent Ioab, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, & put the battel in aray before the gate of the city: & the kings that were come, *were* by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Ioab saw that the battel was set against him before and behinde, he chose out of all the choise of Israel, and put *them* in aray against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of Abishai his brother, and they set themselves in aray against the children of Ammon.

12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God, and let the LORD do that which is good in his sight.

14 So Ioab and the people that *were* with him drew nigh before the Syrians, unto the battel; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entred into the city. Then Ioab came to Ierusalem.

16 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that *were* beyond the river: and Shophach the captain of the host of Hadarezer, *went* before them.

17 And it was told David, and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Iordan, and came upon them, and set *the battel* in aray against them: so when David had put the battel in aray against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 But the Syrians fled before Israel, and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand men, *which fought in* chariots, and fourty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, & became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Rabbah is besieged by Ioab, spoiled by David, and the people tortured.* 4 *Tow overthrowes of the Philistines.*

AND it came to passe, that after the yeare was expired, at the time that kings go out *to battel*, Ioab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the countrey of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah (but David tarried at Ierusalem) and Ioab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and *there were* precious stones in it, and it was set upon Davids head; and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that *were* in it, and cut *them* with saws & with harrows of iron, and with axes: even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon, And David and all the people returned to Ierusalem.

4 ¶ And it came to passe after this, that there arose war at Gezer with the Philistines, at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite, slew Sippai, *that was* of the children of the giant, and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Philistines, and Elhanan the son of Iair, slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear-staffe *was* like a weavers beam.

6 And yet again there was war at Gath, where was a man of *great* stature, whose fingers and toes *were* foure and twenty, six *on each hand*, and six *on each foot*: and he also was the son of the giant.

7 But when he defied Israel, Ionathan the son of Shimea, Davids brother, slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gath, and they fell by the hand of David and by the hand of his servants.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *David numbreth the people.* 5 *He repenteth.* 9 *Having three plagues propounded, he chuseth the pestilence.*

AND Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel.

2 And David said to Ioab, and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel from Beer-sheba even to Dan: and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it.

3 And Ioab answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but my lord the king, *are* they not all my lords servants? why then doth my LORD require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespasse to Israel?

4 Nevertheless, the kings word prevailed against Ioab: wherefore Ioab departed and went throughout all Israel, and came to Ierusalem.

5 ¶ And Ioab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David: and all they of

of Iſrael were a thouſand thouſand and an hundred thouſand men that drew ſword: and Iudah *was* foure hundred threeſcore and ten thouſand men that drew ſword.

6 But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the kings word was abominable to Joab.

7 And God was diſpleaſed with this thing, therefore he ſmote Iſrael.

8 And David ſaid unto God, I have ſinned greatly, becauſe I have done this thing: but now, I beſeech thee, do away the iniquity of thy ſervant, for I have done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto Gad, Davids ſeer, ſaying,

10 Go and tell David, ſaying, Thus ſaith the LORD, I offer thee three things, chooſe thee one of them that I may do *it* unto thee

11 So God came to David, and ſaid unto him, Thus ſaith the LORD, Chooſe thee:

12 Either three years famine, or three moneths to be deſtroyed before thy foes, (while that the ſword of thine enemies overtaketh *thee*) or elſe three dayes the ſword of the LORD, even the peſtilence in the land, and the angel of the LORD deſtroying throughout all the coaſts of Iſrael: now therefore adviſe thy ſelf, what word I ſhall bring again to him that ſent me.

13 And David ſaid unto Gad, I am in a great ſtrait: let me fall now into the hand of the Lord; (for very great *are* his mercies) but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the LORD ſent peſtilence upon Iſrael: and there fell of Iſrael ſeventy thouſand men.

15 And God ſent an angel unto Jeruſalem to deſtroy it: and as he was deſtroying the LORD beheld, and he repented him of the evil, & ſaid to the angel that deſtroyed, It is enough, ſtay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD ſtood by the threſhing floore of Ornan the Jebuſite.

16 And David lift up his eyes and ſaw the angel of the LORD ſtand between the earth & the heaven, having a drawn ſword in his hand ſtretched out over Jeruſalem: then David and the elders of Iſrael, *who* were clothed in ſackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And David ſaid unto God, *Is it* not I that commanded the people to be numbred? even I it is that have ſinned & done evil indeed, but as for theſe ſheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my fathers houſe, but not on thy people, that they ſhould be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gad to ſay to David, that David ſhould go up and ſet up an altar unto the LORD, in the threſhing floore of Ornan the Jebuſite.

19 And David went up at ỳ ſaying of Gad, which he ſpake in the name of the LORD,

20 And Ornan turned back, and ſaw the angel; and his foure ſons with him hid themſelves. Now Ornan was threſhing wheat.

21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and ſaw David, and went out of the threſhing-floore, and bowed himſelf to David with his face to the ground.

22 Then David ſaid to Ornan, Grant me the place of *this* threſhing-floore; that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD, thou ſhalt grant it me for the full price, that the plague may be ſtayed from the people.

23 And Ornan ſaid unto David, Take *it* to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give *thee* the oxen *alſo* for burnt-offerings, and the threſhing inſtruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat-offering, I give it all.

24 And king David ſaid to Ornan, Nay, but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which *is* thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt-offerings without coſt.

25 So David gave to Ornan for the place, ſix hundred ſhekels of gold by weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings, and called upon the Lord, and he anſwered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt-offering.

27 And the LORD commanded the angel, and he put up his ſword again into the ſheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time, when David ſaw that the LORD had anſwered him in the threſhing floore of Ornan the Jebuſite, then he ſacrificed there.

29 For the tabernacle of the Lord which Moſes made in the wilderneſſe, and the altar of the burnt-offering *were* at that ſeaſon, in the high place at Gibeon.

30 But David could not go before it to enquire of God; for he was afraid, becauſe of the ſword of the angel of the LORD.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *David prepareth for the building of the Temple.* 6 *He inſtructeth Solomon;* 17 *chargeth the princes to aſſiſt him.*

THen David ſaid, This is the houſe of the LORD God, and this *is* the altar of the burnt-offering for Iſrael.

2 And David commanded to gather together the ſtrangers that *were* in the land of Iſrael, and he ſet maſons to hew wrought ſtones to build the houſe of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doores of the gates, and for the joynings, and braſſe in abundance without weight.

4 Alſo cedar-trees in abundance: for the Zidonians, and they of Tyre, brought much cedar-wood to David.

5 And

5 And David said, Solomon my son *is* young and tender, and the house *that is* to be builded for the Lord, *must be* exceeding magnificall, of fame, and of glory throughout all countreys: I will *therefore* now make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Israel.

7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, it was in my minde to build an house unto the name of the Lord my God.

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou hast shed bloud abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much bloud upon the earth in my sight.

9 Behold, a son shal be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest: and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietnes unto Israel in his dayes.

10 He shall build an house for my name, and he shall be my son, and I *wil be* his father, and I will establish the throne of his kingdome over Israel for ever.

11 Now my son: the LORD be with thee, and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 Only the LORD give thee wisedome and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 Then shalt thou prosper if thou takest heed to fulfill the statutes and judgements which the LORD charged Moses with, concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage, dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver, and of brasse, and iron, without weight: (for it is in abundance) timber also and stone have I prepared, and thou mayest adde thereto.

15 Moreover; *there are* workmen with thee in abundance, hewers, and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men, for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brasse, and the iron, *there is* no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, *saying*,

18 *Is* not the LORD your God with you? and hath he *not* given you rest on every side? for he hath give the inhabitans of the land into mine hand, and the land is subdued before the Lord, and before his people.

19 Now set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God, arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *David maketh Solomon king.* 2 *The number and destribution of the Levites.*

SO when David was old and full of dayes, he made Solomon his son king over Israel.

2 ¶ And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.

3 Now the Levites were numbred from the age of thirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of which, twenty and foure thousand *were* to set forward the work of the house of the LORD: and six thousand *were* officers and judges.

5 Moreover, foure thousand *were* porters, and foure thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which I made (*said David*) to praise *therewith*.

6 And David devided them into courses among the sons of Levi, *namely*, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

7 ¶ Of the Gershonites *were* Laadan and Shimei.

8 The sons of Laadan, the chief *was* Jehiel, and Zetham, and Ioel, three.

9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and Haziel, and Haran, three. These *were* the chief of the fathers of Laadan.

10 And the sons of Shimei, *were* Iahath, Zina, and Ieush, and Beriah. These foure *were* the sons of Shimei.

11 And Iahath was the chief, and Ziza the second: but Ieush and Beriah had not many sons: therefore they were in one reckoning, according to *their* fathers house.

12 ¶ The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Vzziel, foure.

13 The sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: and Aaron was separated, that he should sanctifie the most holy things, he & his sons for ever, to burn *incense* before the LORD, to minister unto him, and to bless in his name for ever.

14 Now concerning Moses the man of God, his sons were named of the tribe of Levi.

15 The sons of Moses, *were* Gershom and Eliezer.

16 Of the sons of Gershom, Shebuel *was* the chief.

17 And the sons of Eliezer, *were* Rehabiah the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah were very many.

18 Of the sons of Izhar, Shelomith the chief.

19 Of the sons of Hebron; Ieriah the first, Amariah the second, Iahaziel the third, and Iekameam the fourth.

20 Of

20 Of the sons of Vzziel; Micah the first, and Iesiah the second.

21 ¶ The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi, the sons of Mahli; Eleazar, and Kish:

22 And Eleazar died, and had no sons but daughters: and their brethren the sons of Kish took them.

23 The sons of Mushi, Mahli, and Eder, and Ieremoth three.

24 ¶ These *were* the sons of Levi after the house of their fathers, *even* the chief of the fathers; as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of twenty years and upward.

25 For David said, The LORD God of Israel hath given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in Ierusalem for ever.

26 And also unto the Levites, they shall no more carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For by the last words of David, the Levites *were* numbred from twenty years old, and above:

28 Because their office *was* to wait on the sons of Aaron, for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God:

29 Both for the shew-bread, and for the fine floure for meat-offering, and for the unleaved cakes, and for *that which is baken in* the pan, and for that which is fryed, and for all manner of measure and size.

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even.

31 And to offer all burnt-sacrifice unto the LORD in the Sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them continually before the LORD:

32 And that they should keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIV.

The divisions of the sons of Aaron by lot into four and twenty orders.

1 NOw these *are* the division of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

2 But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priests office.

3 And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were moe chief men found of the sons of Eleazar, then of the sons of Ithamar; and *this* were they divided among: the sons of Eleazar *there were* sixteen chief men of the house of *their* fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamar according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governours of the sanctuary, and governours *of the house* of God: were of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the son of Nathanael the scribe, *one* of the Levites, wrote them before the king and the princes, and Zadok the priests, and Ahimilech the son of Abiathar, and *before* the chief the fathers of the priests and Levites: one principall household being taken for Eleazar, and one taken for Ithamar.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Iehoiarib, the second to Iedajah.

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim,

9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin,

10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to Abijah,

11 The ninth to Ieshuah, the tenth to Shecaniah,

12 The eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Iakim,

13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Ieshebeab,

14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,

15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses,

16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Iehezekel,

17 The one and twentieth to Iachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18 The three and twentieth to Delaiah, the foure and twentieth to Maaziah.

19 These *were* the orderings of them in their service to come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Israel had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Levi *were these*: of the sons of Amram, Shubael: of the sons of Shubael; Iedeiah.

21 Concerning Rehabia: of the sons of Rehabiah, the first *was* Isshiah.

22 Of the Izharites; Shelomoth: of the sons of Shelomoth; Iahath.

23 And the sons *of Hebron*; Ieriah *the first*, Amariah the second, Iahaziel the third, Iekameam the fourth.

24 Of the sons of Vzziel; Micah: of the sons of Michah; Shamir.

25 The brother of Michah *was* Isshiah: of the sons of Isshiah; Zechariah.

26 The sons of Merari, *were* Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Iaaziah; Beno,

27 ¶ The

27 ¶ The sons of Merari by Iaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

28 Of Mahli *came* Eleazar, who had no sons.

29 Concerning Kish: the son of Kish *was* Ierahmeel.

30 The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Ierimoth. These *were* the sons of the Levites, after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok and Ahimelech, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principall fathers over against their younger brethren.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *The number and offices of the singers.* 8 *The division by lot, into foure and twentie orders.*

MOreover, David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Ieduthun, who should prophesie with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen, according to their service, was:

2 Of the sons of Asaph: Zaccur, and Ioseph, and Nathaniah, & Asarelah, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jeduthun: the sons of Ieduthun; Gedaliah, and Zeri, and Ieshaiah, Hashabiah, & Mattithiah, six, under the hands of their father Ieduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the Lord.

4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Vzziel, Shebuel, and Ierimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliatha, Giddalti, and Romamti-ezer, Ioshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, *and* Mahazioth:

5 All these *were* the sons of Heman the kings seer in the words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons, and three daughters.

6 All these *were* under the hands of their father, for song *in* the house of the LORD with cymbals, psalteries and harps for the service of the house of God, according to the kings order to Asaph, Ieduthun, & Heman.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the sons of the LORD, *even* all that were cunning, *was* two hundred four-score, and eight.

8 And they cast lots, ward against *ward*, as well the smal as the great, the tacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Ioseph, the second to Gedaliah, who with his brethren and sons *were* twelve:

10 The third to Zaccur, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

11 The fourth to Izri, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

12 The fifth to Nethaniah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

13 The sixth to Bukkiah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

14 The seventh to Ieshareiah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

15 The eighth to Ieshaiah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

16 The ninth to Mattaniah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

17 The tenth to Shimei, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

18 The eleventh to Azareel, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

20 The thirteenth to Shubael, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Ierimoth, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Ioshbekashah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve.

25 The eighteenth to Hanani, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

27 The twentieth to Eliathah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hothir, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

30 The three and twentieth to Mahazioth, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve:

31 The foure and twentieth the Romamti-ezer, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelve.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *The divisions of the porters.* 20 *The Levites that had charge of the treasures.* 29 *Officers and judges.*

COncerning the divisions of the porters: of the Korhites *was* Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of Asaph.

2 And the sons of Meshelemiah *were*, Zechariah the first-born, Iediael the second, Zebadiah the third, Iathniel the fourth,

3 Elam the fifth, Iehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seventh.

4 Moreover, the sons of Obed-edom, *were*, Shemaiah the first-born, Iehozabad the second, Ioah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the fifth,

5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth: for God blessed him.

6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they *were* mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Re-

phael, and Obed. Elihabad, whose brethren were strong men; Elihu and Semachiah.

8 All these of the sons of Obed-edom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obed-edom.

9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also Hosah of the children of Merari, had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the first-born, yet his father made him the chief.)

11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, having wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.

13 ¶ And they cast lots as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers for every gate.

14 And the lot east-ward fell to Shelemiah; then for Zechariah his son (a wise counsellour) they cast lots, and his lot came out north-ward.

15 To Obed-edom south-ward, and to his sons, the house of Asuppim.

16 To Shuppim and Hosah, the lot came forth west-ward, with the gate Shallecheth, by the causey of the going up, ward against ward.

17 East-ward were six Levites, north-ward foure a day, south-ward foure a day, and toward Asuppim two and two.

18 And Parbar west-ward, foure at the causey, and two Parbar.

19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Merari.

20 ¶ And of the Levites, Ahijah was over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicate things.

21 As concerning the sons of Laadan: the sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, even of Laadan the Gershonite were, Iehieli.

22 The sons of Iehieli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD.

23 Of the Amramites, and the Izharites, the Hebronites, and the Vzzielites:

24 And Shebuel the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by Eliezer; Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and Shelomith his son.

26 Which Shelomith and his brethren, were over all the treasures of the dedicate things, which David the king and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host had dedicated.

27 Out of the spoils won in battels, did they dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD.

28 And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Ioab the son of Zeruiah had dedicated, and whosoever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of Shelomith, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Izharites, Chenaiah and his sons were for the outward businesse over Israel, for officers and judges.

30 And of the Hebronites, Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour a thousand and seven hundred, were officers among them of Israel on this side Iordan west-ward, in all businesse of the LORD, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hebronites was Ierijah the chief, even among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers: in the fourtieth year of the reigne of David, they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour, at Jazer of Gilead.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The twelve captains for every several moneth. 16 The princes of the tribes. 23 The numbring of the people is hindred.

NOw the children of Israel after their number, *to wit*, the chief fathers and captains of thousands, and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out moneth by moneth, throughout all the moneths of the year, of every course were twenty and foure thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first moneth, was Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and foure thousand.

3 Of the children of Perez, was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first moneth.

4 And over the course of the second moneth, was Dodai an Ahohite, and of his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and foure thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third moneth, was Benaiah the son of Iehoiada a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and foure thousand.

6 This is that Benaiah, who was mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: & in his course was Ammizabad his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth moneth, was Asahel the brother of Ioab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and foure thousand.

8 The

8 The fifth captain for the fifth moneth, *was* Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

9 The sixth *captain* for the sixth moneth, *was* Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite: & in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

10 The seventh *captain* for the seventh moneth *was* Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

11 The eighth *captain* for the eighth moneth, *was* Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

12 The ninth *captain* for the ninth moneth *was* Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

13 The tenth *captain* for the tenth moneth, *was* Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

14 The eleventh *captain* for the eleventh moneth, *was* Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

15 The twelfth *captain* for the twelfth moneth, *was* Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore, over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites *was* Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maachah.

17 Of the Levites, Hashabiah the son of Kemuel, of the Aaronites, Zadok:

18 Of Iudah, Elihu *one* of the brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael:

19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah, of Naphtali, Ieremoth the son of Azriel:

20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaiah: of the half-tribe of Manasseh, Ioel the son of Pedaiah:

21 Of the half-*tribe* on Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah, of Benjamin, Iaasiel the son of Abner:

22 Of Dan, Azariel the son of Ieroham. These *were* ỹ princes of the tribes of Israel.

23 ¶ But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because the LORD had said, he would increase Israel like to the stars of the heavens.

24 Ioab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel, neither was the number put in the accompt of the Chronicles of king David.

25 ¶ And over the kings treasures *was* Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the store-houses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles *was* Iehonathan the son of Vzziah.

26 And over them that he did the work of the field for tillage of the ground, *was* Ezri the son of Chelub.

27 And over the vineyards *was* Shimei the Ramathite: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine-cellars, *was* Zabdi the Shiphmite.

28 And over the olive-trees and the sycomore-trees that *were* in the low plains, *was* Baal-hanan the Gederite: and over the cellars of oyl *was* Ioash.

29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon, *was* Shetrai the Sharonite: and over the herds *that were* in the valleys, *was* Shaphat the son of Adlai.

30 Over the camels also, *was* Obil the Ishmaelite: and over the asse, *was* Iehdeiah the Meronothite.

31 And over the flocks *was* Iaziz the Hagerite. All these *were* the rulers of the substance which *was* king Davids.

32 Also Ionathan Davids uncle was a counsellour, a wise man, and a scribe: and Iehiel the son of Hachmoni *was* with the kings sons.

33 And Ahitophel *was* the kings counsellour, and Hushai the Archite *was* the kings companion.

34 And after Ahitophel, *was* Iehoiada the son of Benaiah, and Abiather: and the generall of the kings army, *was* Ioab.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 David exhorteth to feare God. 9. 10. encourageth Solomon to build the temple: 11 giveth patterns for the building.

AND David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministred to the king by course, & the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possession of the king: and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men unto Ierusalem.

2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people, As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building.

3 But God said unto me, Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou *hast been* a man of war, and hast shed blood.

4 Howbeit, the Lord God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father, to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen Iudah *to be* the ruler; and of the house of Iudah, the house of my father, and among the sons of my father, he liked me to make *me* king over all Israel:

5 And of all my sons (for the Lord hath given me many sons) he hath chosen Solomon my son, to sit upon the throne of the kingdome of the Lord over Israel.

6 And he said unto me, Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for

I have

have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover, I will establish his kingdome for ever; if he be constant to do my commandments, and my judgements, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the Lord your God: that ye may possesse this good land; and leave *it* for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 ¶ And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing minde: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take heed now, for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong and do *it*.

11 ¶ Then David gave to Solomon his son, the pattern of the porch, & of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy-seat,

12 And the pattern of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicate things.

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

14 *He gave* of gold by weight, for *things* of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service, silver also for all instruments of silver, by weight, for all instruments of every kinde of service.

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlesteck, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, *both* for the candlestick and *also* for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick:

16 And by weight *he gave* gold for the tables of shew-bread, for every table, and *likewise* silver for the tables of silver.

17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hooks, and the bowls and the cups: and for the golden basons *he gave* gold by weight for every bason; and *likewise* silver by weight for every bason of silver:

18 And for the altar of incense, refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubims, that spread out *their wings*, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 All this, *said David*, the LORD made me understand in writting by *his* hand upon me, *even* all the works of this pattern.

20 And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong and of good courage, and do *it*: fear not, nor be dismayed, for the LORD God *even* my God, *will be* with thee, he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, untill thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD.

21 And behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, *even they shall be with thee*, for all the service of the house of God, and *there shall be* with thee for all manner of workmanship, every willing skil full man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people *will be* wholly at thy commandment.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *David by his example causeth the princes and people to offer*, 10 *His thanksgiving*. 26 *His reigne and death*.

FVrthermore, David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, *is* yet young and tender, and the work *is* great for the palace *is* not for man, but for the Lord God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God, the gold for *things to be made* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and the brasse for *things* of brasse, the iron for *things* of iron, and wood for *things* of wood; onyx stones, and *stones* to be set, glistring stones; and of divers coloure and all manner of precious stones, and marble-stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, *which* I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 *Even* three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses *withall*.

5 The gold for *things* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers. And who *then* is willing to consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

6 ¶ Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers over the kings work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the service of the house of God, of gold, five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver, ten thousand talents, and of brasse, eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom *precious* stones were found, gave *them* to the treasure of the

the house of the LORD, by the hand of Iehiel the Gershonite.

9 Then the people rejoyced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the Lord: and David the king also rejoyced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation, and David said, Blessed *be* thou, LORD God of Israel our father, for ever and ever.

11 Thine, O LORD, *is* the greatnesse, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth, *is thine*; thine *is* the kingdome, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 Both riches and honour *come* of thee, and thou reignest over all, & in thine hand *is* power and might, and in thine hand *it is* to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who *am* I, and what *is* my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, and of thine own have we given thee.

15 For we *are* strangers before thee, and sojourners, as *were* all our fathers: our dayes on the earth *are* as a shadow, and *there is* none abiding.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name, *cometh* of thine hand, and *is* all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightnesse. As for me, in the uprightnesse of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy, thy people which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, & prepare their heart unto thee.

19 And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies and thy statutes, and to do all *these things*, and to build the palace, *for* the which I have made provision.

20 ¶ And David said to all the congregation, Now blesse the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, & bowed down their heads and worshipped the LORD and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, & offered burnt-offerings unto the Lord on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink-offerings and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel.

22 And did eat and drink before the Lord on that day with great gladnesse, and they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and anointed *him* unto the Lord to be the chief governour, and Zadok to be priest.

23 Then Solomon sate on the throne of the LORD as king in stead of David his father, and prospered, and all Israel obeyed him.

24 And all the princes and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David submitted themselves unto Solomon the king.

25 And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed upon him *such* royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

26 ¶ Thus David the son of Jesse, reigned over all Israel.

27 And the time that he reigned over Israel, *was* fourty years. Seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three *years* reigned he in Ierusalem.

28 And he died in a good old age, full of dayes, riches, and honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of Samuel the seer, and in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer.

30 With all his reigne and his might, and the times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kingdomes of the countreys.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

CHAP. I.

1 Solomons offering at Gibeon. 7 His choice of wisdome is blessed by God. 13 His strength and wealth.

ND Solomon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdome, and the Lord his God *was* with him, and magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel to the captains of thousands and of hundreds and to the judges, and to every governour in all Israel, the chief of the fathers.

3 So Solomon and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that *was* at Gibeon, for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses the servant of the LORD had made in the wildernesse.

4 But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim, to the place that David had prepared for it: for he

itched a tent for it at Ierusalem.

5 Moreover, the brasen altar that Bezaeel the son of Vri the son of Hur, had made, he put before the tabernacle of the LORD, and Solomon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which *was* at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a thousand burnt-offerings upon it.

7 ¶ In that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee?

8 And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me to reigne in his stead:

9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over a people, like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 Give me now wisedome and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, *that is* so great.

11 And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisedome and knowledge for thy self, that thou mayest judge my people over whom I have made thee king:

12 Wisedome and knowledge *is* granted unto thee, and I will give thee riches and wealth, and honour, such as none of the kings have had that *have been* before thee, neither shal there any after thee have the like.

13 ¶ Then Solomon came *from his journey* to the high place that *was* at Gibeon, to Ierusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.

14 And Solomon gathered chariots and horsmen, and he had a thousand and foure hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsmen, which he placed in the chariot-cities, and with the king at Ierusalem.

15 And the king made silver and gold at Ierusalem *as plenteous* as stones, and cedar-trees made he as the sycomore-trees that *are* in the vale for abundance.

16 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn, the kings merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetcht up and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria by their means.

CHAP. II.

Solomons labourers for the building of the temple. 3 His ambassage to Huram. 11 Huram's made answer.

AND Solomon determined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdome.

2 And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourescore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 ¶ And Solomon sent to Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou hast didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.*

4 Behold, I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate *it* to him, *and* to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continuall shew-bread, and for the burnt-offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths and on the new moons, and on the solemne feasts of the LORD our God. This *is an ordinance* for ever to Israel.

5 And the house which I build *is* great: for great *is* our God above all gods.

6 But who is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven, and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who *am* I then that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man, cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brasse, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill to grave with the cunning men that *are* with me in Iudah and in Ierusalem, whom David my father did provide.

8 Send me also cedar-trees, firtrees, and algum-trees out of Lebanon: (for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon) and behold, my servants *shall be* with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build *shall be* wonderfull great.

10 And behold, I wil give to thy servants the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oyl.

11 ¶ Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing which he sent to Solomon, Because the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Huram said moreover, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdome.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Huram my fathers.

14 The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father *was a man* of Tyre, skilfull to work in gold and in silver,

braſſe, in iron, in ſtone and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimſon: alſo to grave any manner of graving, and to finde out every device which ſhall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oyl, and the wine, which my lord hath ſpoken of, let him ſend unto his ſervants:

16 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou ſhalt need, and we will bring it to thee, in flotes by ſea to Ioppa, and thou ſhalt carry it up to Ieruſalem.

17 ¶ And Solomon numbred all the ſtrangers that *were* in the land of Iſrael, after the numbring wherewith David his father had numbred them, and they were found an hundred and fifty thouſand and three thouſand and ſix hundred.

18 And he ſet threeſcore and ten thouſand of them *to be* bearers of burdens, and four-ſcore thouſand *to be* hewers in the mountain, and three thouſand and ſix hundred overſeers to ſet the people a work.

CHAP. III.

1 *The place and time of building the temple.* 3 *The meaſure and ornaments of the houſe.*

THen Solomon began to build the houſe of the LORD at Ieruſalem in mount Moriah, where *the LORD* appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threſhing-floore of Ornan the Iebuſite.

2 And he began to build in the ſecond *day* of the ſecond moneth, in the fourth year of his reigne.

3 ¶ Now theſe *are the things wherein* Solomon was inſtructed for the building of the houſe of God. The length by cubits after the firſt meaſure *was* threeſcore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the porch that *was* in the front *of the houſe*, the length *of it was* according to the breadth of the houſe, twenty cubits, and the height *was* an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And the greater houſe he cieled with fir-tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and ſet thereon palm-trees and chains.

6 And he garniſhed the houſe with precious ſtones for beauty; and the gold *was* gold of Pervaim.

7 He overlaid alſo the houſe, the beams, the poſts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof with gold, and graved cherubims on the walls.

8 And he made the moſt holy houſe, the length whereof *was* according to the breadth of the houſe, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, *amounting* to ſix hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails *was* fifty ſhekels of gold: and he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 And in the moſt holy houſe, he made two cherubims of image worck, and overlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the cherubims *were* twenty cubits long: *one* wing of the one *cherub was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the houſe: and the other wing *was likewiſe* five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And *one* wing of the other cherub *was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the houſe: and the other wing *was* five cubits *alſo*, joyning to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of theſe cherubims ſpread themſelves forth twenty cubits: and they ſtood on their feet, and their faces *were* inward.

14 ¶ And he made the vail of blue, and purple, and crimſon, and fine linen, and wrought cherubims thereon.

15 Alſo he made before the houſe two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapiter that *was* on the top of each of them, *was* five cubits.

16 And he made chams *as* in the oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars, and made an hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chains.

17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left: and called the name of that on the right hand, Iachin, and the name of that on the left, Boaz.

CHAP. IV.

1 *The altar of braſſe.* 2 *The molten ſea.* 6 *The ten lavers, candleſticks, and tables.* 19 *The inſtruments of gold.*

MOreover he made an altar of braſſe, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 ¶ Alſo he made a molten ſea of ten cubits, from brim to brim, round in compaſſe, and five cubits the height thereof, and a line of thirty cubits did compaſſe it round about.

3 And under it *was* the ſimilitude of oxen, which did compaſſe it round about: ten in a cubit compaſſing the ſea round about: Two rows of oxen *were* caſt, when it was caſt.

4 It ſtood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the weſt, and three looking toward the ſouth, and three looking toward the eaſt: and the ſea *was ſet* above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

5 And

5 And the thickneſſe of it *was* an hand breadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies, *and* it received, and held three thouſand baths.

6 ¶ He made alſo ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to waſh in them: ſuch things as they offered for the burnt-offering, they waſhed in them, but the ſea *was* for the prieſts to waſh in.

7 And he made ten candleſticks of gold according to their form, and ſet *them* in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 He made alſo ten tables, and placed *them* in the temple, five on the right ſide, and five on the left: and he made an hundred baſons of gold.

9 ¶ Further more, he made the court of the prieſts, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with braſſe.

10 And he ſet the ſea on the right ſide of the eaſt-end, over againſt the ſouth.

11 And Huram made of the pots, and the ſhovels, and the baſons, and Huram finiſhed the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the houſe of God.

12 *To wit*, the two pillars, and the pommels and the chapiters *which were* on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which *were* on the top of the pillars:

13 And foure hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths: two rows of pomegranats on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters, which *were* upon the pillars.

14 He made alſo baſes, and lavers made he upon the baſes.

15 One ſea, and twelve oxen under it:

16 The pots alſo and the ſhovels, and the fleſh-hooks, and all their inſtruments, did Huram his father make to king Solomon for the houſe of the LORD, of bright braſſe.

17 In the plain of Iordan did the king caſt them, in the clay ground, between Succoth and Zeredathah.

18 Thus Solomon made all theſe veſſels in great abundance: for the weight of the braſſe could not be found out.

19 ¶ And Solomon made all theſe veſſels that *were* for the houſe of God, the golden altar alſo, and the tables whereon the ſhew-bread *was ſet*.

20 Moreover, the candleſticks with their lamps, that they ſhould burn after the manner, before the oracle of pure gold.

21 And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs *made he* of gold, *and* that perfect gold.

22 And the ſnuffers, and the baſons, and the ſpoons, and the cenſers, of pure gold: and the entry of the houſe, the inner doors thereof for the moſt holy *place*, and the doors of the houſe of the temple, *were* of gold.

CHAP. V.

1 *The dedicated treaſures.* 2 *The bringing of the ark into the oracle.* 11 *God being praiſed giveth aſigne of his favour.*

THus all the work that Solomon made for the houſe of the LORD, was finiſhed: and Solomon brought in all the things that David his father had dedicated; and the ſilver, and the gold, and all the inſtruments, put he among the treaſures of the houſe of God.

2 ¶ Then Solomon aſſembled the elders of Iſrael, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Iſrael unto Ieruſalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD, out of the city of David, which *is* Zion.

3 Wherefore all the men of Iſrael aſſembled themſelves unto the king in the feaſt, which *was* in the ſeven moneth.

4 And all the elders of Iſrael came, and the Levites took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark: and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy veſſels, that *were* in the tabernacle, theſe did the prieſts & the Levites bring up.

6 Alſo king Solomon and all the congregation of Iſrael that were aſſembled unto him before the ark, ſacrified ſheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbred for multitude.

7 And the prieſts brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the houſe into the moſt holy *place*, *even* under the wings of the cherubims.

8 For the cherubims ſpread forth *their* wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the ſtaves thereof, above.

9 And they drew out the ſtaves of the ark, that the ends of the ſtaves were ſeen from the ark before the oracle, but they were not ſeen without. And there it is unto this day.

10 *There was* nothing in the ark ſave the two tables, which Moſes put *therein* at Horeb, when the LORD made *a covenant* with the children of Iſrael, when they came out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And it came to paſſe when the prieſts were come out of the holy *place*: (for all the prieſts that were preſent were ſanctified, *and* did not *then* wait by courſe.

12 Alſo the Levites which were the ſingers, alſo of them of Aſaph, of Heman, of Ieduthun, with their ſons, and their brethren; being arayed in white linen, having cymbals, and pſalteries, and harps, ſtood at the eaſt-end of the altar, and with them, an hundred and twenty prieſts, ſounding with trumpets.)

13 It came even to paſſe, as the trumpeters and ſingers *were* as one, to make one ſound to be heard in praiſing and thanking

the LORD; and when they lift up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals, and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, saying, For *he is* good, for his mercy *endureth* for ever: that *then* the house was filled with a cloud, *even* the house of the LORD:

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Solomon having blessed the people, blesseth God.* 12 *His prayer in the consecrating of the temple.*

THen said Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Israel (and all the congregation of Israel stood.)

4 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father David, saying;

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt, I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there, neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Israel:

6 But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there, and have chosen David to be over my people Israel.

7 Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

8 But the LORD said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart.

9 Notwithstanding, thou shalt not build the house, but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loyns, he shall build the house for my name.

10 The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

11 And in it have I put the ark, wherein is the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Israel.

12 ¶ And he stood before the altar of the LORD, in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands.

13 (For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court, and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands towards heaven)

14 And said, O LORD God of Israel, *there is* no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth, which keepest covenant and *shewest* mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts,

15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father, that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as it is this day.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel, yet so, that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

18 (But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold, heaven, and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built?)

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said, that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer, which thy servant prayeth towards this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make towards this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, *even* from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

22 ¶ If a man sin against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him, to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house,

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head, and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confesse thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house:

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them, and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned a-

inst thee; *yet* if they pray towards this place, and confesse thy name, and turn from their sin when thou dost afflict them:

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way wherein they should walk; and send rain upon the land which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

28 ¶ If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars: *if their* enemies besiege them in the cities of their land: whatsoever sore, or what soever sickenesse *there be*:

29 *Then* what prayer, *or* what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore, and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house:

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his wayes, whose heart thou knowest: (for thou only knowest the hearts of the children of men)

31 That they may fear thee to walk in thy wayes so long as they live in thy land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover, concerning the stranger, which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far countrey for thy great names sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm: if they come and pray in this house:

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built, is called by thy name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this citie which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name:

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for *there is* no man which sinneth not) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before *their* enemies, and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet, *if* they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amisse, and have dealt wickedly.

38 If they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul, in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried their captives, and pray toward their land which thou gavest unto their fathers, and *toward* the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from they dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

40 Now, my God, let (I beseech thee) thine eyes be open, and *let* thine ears *be* attent unto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

41 Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints rejoyce in goodnesse.

42 O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: remember the mercies of David thy servant.

CHAP. VII.

1 *God giving testimony to Solomons prayer by fire from heaven, and glory in the temple, the people worship him.*

NOw when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven and consumed the burnt-offering and the sacrifices: and the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORDS house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, *saying*, For *he is* good, for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 ¶ Then the king and all the people, offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty sheep, so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 And the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also with instruments of musick of the LORD, which David the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy *endureth*, for ever when David praised by their ministery: and the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

7 Moreover, Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings because the brasen altar which Solomon had made, was not able to receive the burnt-offerings, and the meat-offerings, & the fat.

8 ¶ Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seven dayes, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entring in of Hamath, unto the river of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made a solemne assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven dayes, and the feast seven dayes.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh moneth, he sent the people away in their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodnesse that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

11 Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the kings house: and all that came into Solomons heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected.

12 ¶ And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this place to my self for an house of sacrifice.

13 If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devoure the land, or if I send pestilence among my people:

14 If my people which are called by my name, shall humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked wayes: then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

16 For now have I chosen, and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shal be there perpetually.

17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgements:

18 Then wil I stablish the throne of thy kingdome, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man *to be* ruler in Israel.

19 But if ye turn away and forsake my statutes and my commandments which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them:

20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb, and a byword among all nations.

21 And this house which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evill upon them.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Solomons buildings.* 7 *The Gentiles made tributaries.* 12 *His yearly sacrifice.* 17 *The navy fetcheth gold from Ophir.*

AND it came to passe (at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the Lord, and his own house)

2 That the cities which Huram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Hamath-zobah, and prevailed against it.

4 And he built Tadmor in the wildernesse, and all the store-cities, which he built in Hamath.

5 Also he built Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls gates, and bars:

6 And Baalath, and all the store-cities that Solomon had, and all the chariot-cities, and the cities of the horsmen, and all that Solomon desired to build in Ierusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 ¶ As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Iebusites which were not of Israel;

8 But of their children who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not; them did Solomon make to pay tribute untill this day.

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work: but they *were* men of war, and chief of his captaines, and captains of his chariots and horsmen.

10 And these *were* the chief of king Solomons officers, *even* two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

11 ¶ And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh, out of the citie of David, unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because *the places* are holy, where unto the ark of the LORD hath come.

12 ¶ Then Solomon offered burnt-offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the Lord, which he had built before the porch:

13 Even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the Sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemne feasts, three times in the year, *even* in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and the feast of tabernacles.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had David the man of God commanded.

15 And

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites, concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the Lord, and untill it was finished, so the house of God was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Solomon to Exion-geber, & to Eloth, at the sea side in the land of Edom.

18 And Huram sent him by the hands of his servants, ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence foure hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought *them* to king Solomon.

CHAP. IX.

1 The queen of Sheba admireth Solomons wisedome. 13 His riches. 29 His reigne.

AND when the Queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Ierusalem, with a very great company, and Camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomon told her all the questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the Queen of Sheba had seen the wisedome of Solomon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparell, his cup-bearers also, and their apparell, and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD, there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, It *was* a true report which I heard in mine own land, of thine acts, and of thy wisedome:

6 Howbeit, I beleeved not their words, untill I came, and mine eyes had seen *it*: and behold, the one half of the greatnesse of thy wisedome was not told me, *for* thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy *are* thy men, and happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisedome.

8 Blessed be the LORD thy God which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgement and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the Queen of Sheba gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of Huram, and the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir, brought algum-trees, and precious stones.

11 And the king made *of* the algum trees, terrises to the house of the LORD, and to the kings palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Iudah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the Queen of Sheba, all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides that which she had brought unto the king: so she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year, was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold:

14 Besides that which chapmen and merchants brought: and all the kings of Arabia, & governours of the countrey, brought gold and silver to Solomon.

15 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields *made he* of beaten gold: three hundred *shekels* of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the forrest of Lebanon.

17 ¶ Moreover, the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

18 And *there were* six steps to the throne, with a foot-stool of gold, *which were* fastened to the throne, and staves on each side of the sitting-place, and two Lions standing by the staves.

19 And twelve Lions stood there on the one side & on the other, upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdome.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon *were* of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forrest of Lebanon *were* of pure gold: none *were* of silver; it was *not* any thing accounted of in the dayes of Solomon.

21 For the kings ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and Apes, and Peacocks.

22 And king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisedome.

23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisedome, that God put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and rayment, harneise, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ¶ And Solomon had foure thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsmen, whom he bestowed in the chariot-cities, and with the king at Ierusalem.

26 ¶ And he reigned over all the kings, from the river, even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

27 And the king made silver in Ierusalem as stones, and Cedar-trees made he as the Sycomore-trees, that *are* in the low plains, in abundance.

28 And they brought unto Solomon, horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Solomon first and last, *are* they not written in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophesie of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer, against Ieroboam the son of Nebat?

30 And Solomon reigned in Ierusalem over all Israel fourty years.

31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, & he was buried in the city of David his father, and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. X.

1 Rehoboam refusing the old mens counsel, 16 ten tribes revolt, and he fleeth.

AND Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem were all Israel come to make him king.

2 And it came to passe when Ieroboam the son of Nebat (who *was* in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence to Solomon the king) heard *it*, that Ieroboam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him: so Ieroboam and all Israel came, and spake to Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous, now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavie yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three dayes. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye *me*, to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kinde to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servant for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye, that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him, spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavie: but make thou it somewhat lighter for us: thus shalt thou say unto them, My little *finger* shall be thicker then my fathers loyns.

11 For whereas my father put a heavie yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

12 So Ieroboam & all the people came to Rehoboam on ỹ third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king answered them roughly: and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will adde thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people, for the cause was of God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Ieroboam the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ And when all Israel *saw* that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and *we have* none inheritance in the son of Iesse, every man to your tents, O Israel: *and* now David see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram, that *was* over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones that he died: but king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to *his* chariot, to flee to Ierusalem.

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

CHAP. XI.

1 Rehoboam raising an army to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemaiah. 18 His wives and children.

AND when Rehoboam was come to Ierusalem, he gathered of the house of Iudah and Benjamin, an hundred and fourescore thousand chosen *men* which were warriours, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdome again to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon king of Iudah, and to all Israel in Iudah and Benjamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house, for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the Lord, and returned from going against Ieroboam.

5 ¶ And Rehoboam dwelt in Ierusalem, and built cities for defence in Iudah.

6 He built even Bethlehem, and Etam, and Tekoa,

7 And Bethzur, and Shoco, and Adullam,

8 And Gath, and Mareshа, and Ziph,

9 And Adoraim, and Lachish, & Azekah,

10 And Zorah, and Aijalon, and Hebron, which are in Iudah, and in Benjamin, fenced cities.

11 And

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victuall, and of oyl, and wine.

12 And in every several city *he put* shields, and spears, & made them exceeding strong, having Iudah and Benjamin on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel, resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 (For the Levites left their suburbs, and their possession, and came to Iudah and Ierusalem: for Ieroboam and his sons had cast them off from executing the priests office unto the LORD.

15 And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for the devils, and for the calves which he had made)

16 And after them out of all the tribes of Israel such as set their hearts to seek the Lord God of Israel, came to Ierusalem, to sacrifice unto the Lord God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdome of Iudah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon.

18 ¶ And Rehoboam took him Mahalath the daughter of Ierimoth the son of David to wife, *and* Abihail the daughter of Eliab, the son of Iesse:

19 Which bare him children; Ieush, and Shamariah, and Zaham.

20 And after her, he took Maachah the daughter of Absolom, which bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absolom, above all his wives & his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives and threescore concubines, and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters)

22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for *he thought* to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countreys Iudah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victuall in abundance: and he desired many wives.

CHAP. XII.

Rehoboam forsaking God, is punished by Shishak. 13 *His reign and death.*

AND it came to passe when Rehoboam had established the kingdome, and had strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him.

2 And it came to passe, that in the fifth yeare of Rehoboam, Shishak king of Egypt came up against Ierusalem, (because they had transgressed against the LORD)

3 With twelve hundreds chariots, and threescore thousand horsmen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; the Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Iudah, and came to Ierusalem.

5 ¶ Then came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Iudah that were gathered together to Ierusalem, because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak.

6 Whereupon the princes of Israel, and the king humbled themselves, and they said, The LORD *is* righteous.

7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the Lord came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves, *therefore* I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Ierusalem, by the hand of Shishak.

8 Nevertheless, they shall be his servants; that they may know my service, and the service of the kingdomes of the countreys.

9 So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Ierusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the kings house, he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

10 In stead of which, king Rehoboam made shields of brasse, and committed *them* to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the kings house.

11 And when the king entred into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fet them, and brought them again into the guard-chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy *him* altogether, and also in Iudah things went well.

13 ¶ So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Ierusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam *was* one and fourty years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned seventeen years in Ierusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there: and his mothers name *was* Naamah an Ammonitesse.

14 And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, *are* they not written in the book of Shemaiah the prophet, and of Iddo the seer, concerning genealogies? And *there were* wars between Rehoboam and Ieroboam continually.

16 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David, and Abijah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Abijah fighting, with great odds against Ieroboam,* 13 *and slaying many thousands of his wives and children.*

NOw in the eighteenth yeare of king Ieroboam, began Abijah to reigne over Iudah.

2 He reigned three years in Ierusalem.

his mothirs name also *was* Michaiah the daughter of Vriel of Gibeah)and there was war between Abijah and Ieroboam.

3 And Abijah set the battell in aray with an army of valiant men of war : *even* foure hundred thousand chosen men : Ieroboam also set the battel in aray against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, being mighty men of valour.

4 ¶ And Abijah stood up upon mount Zemaraim , which *is* in mount Ephraim, and said, Hear me thou Ieroboam , and all Israel,

5 Ought you not to know , that the LORD God of Israel gave the kingdome over Israel to David for ever , *even* to him and to his sons by a covenant of salt ?

6 Yet Ieroboam the son of Nebat , the servant of Solomon the son of David , is risen up, and hath rebelled against his lord.

7 And there are gathered unto him vain men the children of Belial , and have strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon , when Rehoboam was young and tender hearted , and could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdome of the Lord , in the hand of the sons of David ; and ye *be* a great multitude, and *there are* with you golden calves which Ieroboam made you for gods.

9 Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites , and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of *other* lands ? so that whosoever cometh to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of *them that are* no gods.

10 But as for us , the LORD *is* our God , and we have not forsaken him , and the priests which minister unto the LORD, *are* the sons of Aaron, and the Levites *wait* upon their businesse.

11 And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening, burn sacrifices and sweet incense : the *shew*-bread also *set they* in order upon the pure table , and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof to burn every evening : for we keep the charge of the LORD our God , but ye have forsaken him.

12 And behold , God himself *is with us* for *our* captain , and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you : O children of Israel , fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers , for you shall not prosper.

13 ¶ But Ieroboam caused an ambushment to come about behinde them : so they were before Iudah , and the ambushement *was* behinde them.

14 And when Iudah looked back , behold , the battel *was* before and behinde : and they cryed unto the LORD , and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Iudah gave a shout : and as the men of Iudah shouted , it came to passe , that God smote Ieroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah : and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter : so there fell down slain of Israel, five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought undar at that time , and the children of Judah prevailed, because they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Ieroboam, and took cities from him , Beth-el with the towns thereof , and Jeshanah with the towns thereof , and Ephraim with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the dayes of Abijah : and the LORD strook him, and he died.

21 ¶ But Abijah waxed mighty , and married fourteen wives , and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his wayes , and his sayings , *are* written in the story of the prophet Iddo.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *Asa succeeding destroyeth idolatry.* 9 *Calling on God he overthrowth Zerah , and spoileth the Ethiopians.*

SO Abijah slept with his fathers , and they buried him in the city of David, and Asa his son reigned in his stead : in his dayes the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God.

3 For he took away the altars of the strange *gods*, and the high places, and brake down the images, and cut down the groves.

4 And commanded Judah to seek the LORD God of their fathers , and to do the law, and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah , the high places and the images : and the kingdome was quiet before him.

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Iudah : for the land had rest , and he had no warre in those years ; because the LORD had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Iudah, Let us build these cities , and make about *them* walls , and towers , gates , and bars , while the land *is* yet before us ; because we have sought the LORD our God , we have sought *him* , and he hath given us rest on every side : so they built, and prospered.

8 And Asa had an army *of men* that bare targets and speârs , out of Iudah three hundred thousand , and out of Benjamin , that bare shields and drew bows , two hundred and fourscoure thousand : all these *were* mighty men of valour.

9 ¶ And

9 ¶ And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian, with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots, and came unto Mareshah.

10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battel in aray in the valley of Zephathah at Mareshah.

11 And Asa cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, *it is* nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go against this multitude: O LORD, thou *art* our God, let not man prevail against thee.

12 So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Iudah, and the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa and the people that *were* with him pursued them unto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves, for they were destroyed before the LORD and before his host; and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar, for the fear of the Lord came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities, for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattel, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned in Ierusalem.

CHAP. XV.

Asa with others maketh a solemne covenant with God. 16 He putteth down Maachah his mother for her idolatrie.

AND the spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Obed.

2 And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Iudah and Benjamin, The LORD *is* with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Now for a long season Israel *hath been* without the true God, and without a teaching priest and without law.

4 But when they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And in those times *there was* no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexation *were* upon all the inhabitants of the countreys.

6 And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be rewarded.

8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophesie of Obed the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land of Iudah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the LORD, that *was* before the porch of the LORD,

9 And he gathered all Iudah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: (for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God *was* with him.)

10 So they gathered themselves together at Ierusalem in the third moneth, in the fifteenth year of the reigne of Asa.

11 And they offered unto the Lord the same time, of the spoil *which* they had brought, seven hundred oxen, and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they entred into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers, with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel, should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Iudah rejoyced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire, and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

16 ¶ And also concerning Maachah the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from *being* Queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: And Asa cut down her idol, and stamped *it*, and burnt *it* at the brook Kidron.

17 But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless, the heart of Asa was perfect all his dayes.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated silver and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no *more* war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reigne of Asa.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Asa by the Syrians aid, diverteth Baasha from building Ramah.* 11 *He seeketh to the Physicians.* 13 *His death, and buriall.*

IN the six and thirtieth year of the reigne of Asa, Baasha king of Israel came up against Iudah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Iudah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD, and of the kings house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

3 *There is* a league between me and thee, as *there was* between my father, and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Baasha king of

of Israel, that he may depart from me.

4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the store-cities of Naphtali.

5 And it came to passe, when Baasha heard it, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his works cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Iudah, and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was a building, and he built there with Geba and Mizpah.

7 ¶ And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Iudah, and said unto him, Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsmen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of *them*, whose heart *is* perfect towards him. Herein thou hast done foolishly; therefore, from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him in a prison-house; for *he was* in a rage with him, because of this thing. And Asa oppressed *some* of the people the same time.

11 ¶ And behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Iudah and Israel.

12 And Asa, in the thirty and ninth year of his reigne, was diseased in his feet, until his disease *was* exceeding *great*: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the Physicians.

13 ¶ And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reigne.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed, which was filled with sweet odours and divers kindes *of spices* prepared by the apothecaries art: and they made a very great burning for him.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Iehoshaphat reigneth well and prospereth,*
7 *He sendeth Levites to teach Iudah.*
12 *His greatnesse, captains, and armies.*

AND Iehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Iudah, and set garrisons in the land of Iudah, and in the cities of Ephraim, which Asa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Iehoshaphat, because he walked in the first wayes of his father David, and sought not unto Baalim;

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his commandements, and not after the doings of Israel:

5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdome in his hand, and all Iudah brought to Iehoshaphat presents; and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart was lift up in the wayes of the LORD: moreover he took away the high places and groves out of Iudah.

7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reigne, he sent to his princes, *even* to Ben-hail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Micaiah, to teach in the cities of Iudah.

8 And with them *he sent* Levites, *even* Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Ionathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tobadonijah, Levites: and with them Elishama, and Iehoram, priests.

9 And they taught in Iudah, and *had* the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout the cities of Iudah, and taught the people.

10 ¶ And the fear of the LORD fell upon all the kingdomes of the lands that *were* round about Iudah, so that they made no war against Iehoshaphat.

11 Also *some* of the Philistines brought Iehoshaphat presents, and tribute-silver; and the Arabians brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he-goats.

12 ¶ And Iehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly: and he built in Iudah, castles, and cities of store.

13 And he had much businesse in the cities of Iudah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, *were* in Ierusalem.

14 And these *are* the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: of Iudah, the captains of thousands: Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour, three hundred thousand.

15 And next to him *was* Iehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourescore thousand.

16 And next him was Amasiah the son of Zichri, who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Benjamin: Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him, armed men with bow and shield, two hundred thousand.

18 And next him *was* Iehozabad, and with him an hundred and fourescore thousand, ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, besides those whom the king put in the fenced cities, throughout all Iudah.

CHAP.

CHAP. XVIII.

Ieſhaphat meeth with Ahab againſt Ramoth-gilead. 4 Ahab ſeduced by falſe prophets, is ſlain.

NOw Iehoſhaphat had riches and honour in abundance, and joyned affinity with Ahab.

2 And after *certain* yeares, he went down to Ahab to Samaria: and Ahab killed ſheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that *he had* with him, and perſwaded him to go up with him to Ramoth-gilead.

3 And Ahab king of Iſrael ſaid unto Iehoſhaphat king of Iudah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he anſwered him, I *am* as thou *art*, and my people as thy people, and *we will be* with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Iehoſhaphat ſaid unto the king of Iſrael, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therefore the king of Iſrael gathered together of prophets foure hundred men, and ſaid unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battel, or ſhall I forbear? And they ſaid, Go up, for God will deliver *it* into the kings hand.

6 But Iehoſhaphat ſaid, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD beſides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Iſrael ſaid unto Iehoſhaphat, *There is* yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him, for he never propheſieth good unto me, but alwayes evil: the ſame *is* Micaiah the ſon of Imla. And Iehoſhaphat ſaid, Let not the king ſay ſo.

8 And the king of Iſrael called for one of *his* officers, and ſaid, Fetch quickly Micaiah the ſon of Imla.

9 And the king of Iſrael and Iehoſhaphat king of Iudah, ſate either of them on his throne, clothed in *their* robes, and they ſate in a void place at the entring in of the gate of Samaria, and all the prophets propheſied before them.

10 And Zedekiah the ſon of Chenaanah, had made him horns of iron, and ſaid, Thus ſaith the LORD, With theſe thou ſhalt puſh the Syrians, untill they be conſumed.

11 And all the prophets propheſied ſo, ſaying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and proſper: for the LORD ſhall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

12 And the meſſenger that went to call Micaiah, ſpake to him, ſaying, Behold, the words of the prophets *declare* good to the king with one aſſent: let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and ſpeak that which is good.

13 And Micaiah ſaid, *As* the LORD liveth, even what my God ſaith, that will I ſpeak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king ſaid unto him, Micaiah, ſhall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battel, or ſhall I forbear? And he ſaid, Go ye up and proſper, and they ſhall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king ſaid to him, How many *times* ſhall I adjure thee that thou ſay nothing but the truth to me, in the name of the LORD?

16 Then he ſaid, I did ſee all Iſrael ſcattered upon the mountains, as ſheep that have no ſhepherd: and the Lord ſaid, Theſe have no maſter; let them return *therefore* every man to his houſe in peace.

17 (And the king of Iſrael ſaid to Iehoſhaphat, Did I not tell thee *that* he would not propheſie good unto me, but evil?)

18 Again he ſaid, Therefore hear the word of the Lord, I ſaw the Lord ſitting upon his throne, and all the hoſt of heaven ſtanding on his right hand, and *on* his left.

19 And the LORD ſaid, Who ſhall entice Ahab king of Iſrael, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one ſpake, ſaying after this manner, and another ſaying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a ſpirit, and ſtood before the LORD, and ſaid, I will entice him. And the LORD ſaid unto him, Wherewith?

21 And he ſaid, I will go out, and be a lying ſpirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the LORD ſaid, Thou ſhalt entice *him*, and thou ſhalt alſo prevail: go out, and do *even* ſo.

22 Now therefore behold, the LORD hath put a lying ſpirit in the mouth of theſe thy prophets, and the LORD hath ſpoken evil againſt thee.

23 Then Zedekiah the ſon of Chenaanah, came near, and ſmote Micaiah upon the cheek, and ſaid, Which way went the ſpirit of the LORD from me, to ſpeak unto thee?

24 And Micaiah ſaid, Behold, thou ſhalt ſee on that day, when thou ſhalt go into an inner chamber to hide thy ſelf.

25 Then the king of Iſrael ſaid, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back to Amon the governour of the city, and to Ioaſh the kings ſon:

26 And ſay, Thus ſaith the king, Put this fellow in the priſon, and feed him with bread of affliction, and with water of affliction, untill I return in peace.

27 And Micaiah ſaid, If thou certainly return in peace: *then* hath not the LORD ſpoken by me. And he ſaid, Hearken all ye people.

28 So the king of Iſrael, and Iehoſhaphat the king of Iudah went up to Ramoth-gilead.

29 And the king of Iſrael ſaid unto Iehoſhaphat, I will diſguiſe my ſelf, and will go to the battel, but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Iſrael diſguiſed himſelf, and they went to the battel.

30 Now

30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that *were* with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Israel.

31 And it came to passe when the captains of the chariots saw Iehoshaphat, that they said, It *is* the king of Israel: therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Iehoshaphat cried out, and the Lord helped him, and God moved them *to depart* from him.

32 For it came to passe, that when the captains of the chariots, perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again from pursuing him.

33 And a *certain* man drew a bow at aventure, and smote the king of Israel between the joynts and the harnesse: therefore he said to his chariot-man, Turn thine hand that thou mayest carry me out of the host, for I am wounded.

34 And the battel increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed *himself* up in *his* chariot against the Syrians, untill the even: and about the time of the sun going down, he died.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Iehoshaphat reproveth by Iehu, visiteth his kingdome.* 5 *His instruction to the judges,* 8 *to the priests and Levites.*

AND Iehoshaphat the king of Iudah returned to his house in peace to Ierusalem.

2 And Iehu the son of Hanani the seer, went out to meet him, and said to king Iehoshaphat Shouldest thou help the ungodly and love them that hate the LORD? therefore *is* wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless, there are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast prepared thine heart to seek God.

4 And Iehoshaphat dwelt at Ierusalem and he went out again through the people, from Beer-sheba to mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto the LORD God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he set judges in the land, throughout all the fenced cities of Iudah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do; for ye judge not for man, but for the LORD, who *is* with you in the judgement.

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you, take heed and do *it*: for *there is* no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Ierusalem did Iehoshaphat set of the Levites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgement of the Lord, and for controversies, when they returned to Ierusalem:

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between bloud and bloud, between law and commandment, statutes and judgements, ye shall even warn them that they trespasse not against the LORD, and so wrath come upon you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespasse.

11 And behold, Amariah the chief priest *is* over you in all matters of the LORD, and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Iudah, for all the kings matters: also the Levites *shall be* officers before you, Deal couragiously, and the LORD shall be with thee good.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Iehoshaphat proclaimeth a fast.* 5 *His prayer.* 22 *The overthrow of the enemies.* 31 *Iehoshaphats reigne.*

IT came to passe after his also, that the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them *other* beside the Ammonites, came against Iehoshaphat to battel.

2 Then there came some that told Iehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria, and behold, they *be* in Hazazon-tamar which *is* En-gedi.

3 And Iehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the LORD, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Iudah.

4 And Iudah gathered themselves together, to ask *help* of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Iudah they came to seek the LORD.

5 ¶ And Iehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Iudah and Ierusalem, in the house of the Lord before the new court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers *art* not thou God in heaven? and rulest *not* thou over all the kingdomes of the heathen? and in thine hand *is there* not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 *Art* not thou our God, who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 If when evil cometh upon us, *as* the sword, judgement, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence (for thy name *is* in this house) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now behold, the children of Ammon, and Moab, and mount Seir, whom thou wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not:

11 Behold, I *say*, *how* they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession, which

which thou hast given us to inherit.
12 O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us: neither know we what to do, but our eyes *are* upon thee.
13 And all Iudah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives and their children.
14 ¶ Then upon Iahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Iehiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, came the spirit of the Lord in the midst of the congregation.
15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Iudah, and ye inhabitans of Ierusalem, and thou king Iehoshaphat, Thus saith the LORD unto you, Be not afraid, nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battell *is* not yours, but Gods.
16 To morrouw go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz, and ye shall finde them at the end of the brook, before the wilderneſſe of Ieruel.
17 Ye shall not *need* to fight in this *battel*; set your selves, stand ye *still*, and see the salvation of the Lord with you, O Iudah and Ierusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them, for the LORD *will be* with you.
18 And Iehoshaphat bowed his head, with his face to the ground: and all Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.
19 And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high.
20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderneſſe of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Iehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Iudah and ye inhabitants of Ierusalem, Beleeve in the LORD your God, so shall you be established: beleeve his prophets, so shall ye prosper.
21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should prayse the beauty of holineſſe, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the LORD, for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
22 ¶ And when they began to sing and to praise, the LORD set ambushment against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Iudah, and they were smitten.
23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy *them*: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped to destroy another.
24 And when Iudah came to ward the watch-tower in the wilderneſſe, they looked unto the multitude, and behold, they *were* dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped.
25 And when Iehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels (which they stript off for themselves) more then they could carry away: and they were three dayes in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.
26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, the valley of Berachah unto this day.
27 Then they returned, every man of Iudah and Ierusalem, and Iehoshaphat in the forefront of them, to go again to Ierusalem with joy: for the LORD had made them to rejoyce over their enemies.
28 And they came to Ierusalem with psalteries, and harps, and trumpets, unto the house of the LORD.
29 And the fear of God was on all the kingdomes of *those* countreys, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel.
30 So the realm of Iehoshaphat was quiet: for his God gave him rest round about.
31 ¶ And Iehoshaphat reigned over Iudah: *he was* thirty and five years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned twenty and five years in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.
32 And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the sight of the LORD:
33 Howbeit, the high places were not taken away, for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.
34 Now the rest of the acts of Iehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of Iehu the son of Hanani, who is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.
35 ¶ And after this did Iehoshaphat king of Iudah joyn himself with Ahaziah king of Israel, who did very wickedly:
36 And he joyned himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Ezion-geber.
37 Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Maresha prophesied against Iehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast joyned thy self with Ahaziah, the LORD hath broken thy works: and the ships were broken, that they were not able to go Tarshish.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Iehoram succeedeth Iehoshaphat.* 5 *His wicked reigne.* 18 *His incureable disease:* *infamous death and burial.*

NOw Iehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Iehoram his son reigned in his stead.

2 And

2 And he had brethren the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, & Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, & Shephatiah: all these *were* the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.

3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver and of gold; and of precious things with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdome gave he to Jehoram, because he *was* the first-born.

4 Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdome of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword; and *divers* also of the princes of Israel.

5 ¶ Jehoram *was* thirty and two years old when he began to reigne, & he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD.

7 Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give a light to him, and to his sons for ever.

8 ¶ In his dayes the Edomites revolted from under the dominion of Judah, and made themselves a king.

9 Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time also did Libnah revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

11 Moreover, he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Judah *thereto*.

12 ¶ And there came a writting to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the wayes of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the wayes of Asa king of Judah,

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the whoredomes of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy fathers house, which were better then thy self:

14 Behold, with a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods.

15 And thou *shalt have* great sickenesse by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out, by reason of the sickenesse day by day.

16 ¶ Moreover, the LORD stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that *were* near the Ethiopians.

17 And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the kings house, and his sons also and his wives: so that there was never a son left him, save Jehoahaz the youngest of his sons.

18 ¶ And after all this the LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to passe that in processe of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickenesse: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reigne, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed without being desired: howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Ahaziah succeeding, reigneth wickedly.* 5 *He is slain by Jehu.* 10 *Athaliah destroying the royal seed, save Joash, usurpeth the kingdome.*

AND the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Ahaziah his youngest son, king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Arabians to the camp, had slain all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned.

2 Fourtie and two years old *was* Ahazia when he began to reigne, & he reigned one year in Jerusalem: his mothers name also *was* Athaliah the daughter of Omri.

3 He also walked in the wayes of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellour to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD, like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellours after the death of his father, to his destruction.

5 ¶ He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel, to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians smote Ioram.

6 And he returned to be healed in Iezreel, because of the wounds which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria. And Azariah the son of Iehoram king of Iudah, went down to see Iehoram the son of Ahab at Iezreel, because he was sick.

7 And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God by coming to Ioram: for when he was come, he went out with Iehoram against Iehu the son of Nimshi, whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.

8 And it came to passe that when Iehu was executing judgement upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Iudah, &

the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministred to Ahaziah, he slew them.

9 And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught him (for he was hid in Samaria) and brought him to Iehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him, because (said they) he *is* the son of Iehoshaphat, who sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdome.

10 ¶ But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose, and destroyed all the seed royall of the house of Iudah.

11 But Iehoshabeath the daughter of the king, took Ioash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the kings sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bed-chamber. So Iehoshabeath the daughter of king Iehoram, the wife of Iehoiada the priest (for she was the sister of Ahaziah) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years, And Athaliah reigned over the land.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Iehoiada maketh Ioash king. 12 Athaliah is slain. 16 Iehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

AND in the seventh year Iehoiada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundred, Azariah the son of Ieroham, and Ishmael the son of Iehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maasiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Iudah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Iudah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Ierusalem.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God: & he said unto them, Behold, the kings son shall reigne, as the LORD hath said of the sons of David.

4 *This is* the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you entring on the sabbath of the priests and of the Levites, *shall be* porters of the doors.

5 And a third part *shall be* at the kings house, and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people *shall be* in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and they that minister of the Levites, they shall go in, for they *are* holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Levites shall compasse the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand, and whosoever also cometh into the house, he shall be put to death, but be you with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Levites & all Iudah did according to all things that Iehoiada the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for Iehoiada the priest dismissed not the courses.

9 Moreover, Iehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds, spears and bucklers, and shields, that *had been* king Davids, which *were* in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people (every man having his weapon in his hand) from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the kings son, and put upon him the crown, and *gave him* the testimony, and made him king: and Iehoiada and his sons anointed him, and said, God save the king.

12 ¶ Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running & praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD.

13 And she looked, and behold, the king stood at his pillar, at the entring in, and the princes and the trumpets, by the king, and all the people of the land rejoyced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick; and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, Treason, treason.

14 Then Iehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges, and whose followeth her, let him be slain with the sword, For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entring of the horse-gate, by the kings house, they slew her there.

16 ¶ And Iehoiada made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORDS people.

17 Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it down, & brake his altars, and his images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars.

18 Also Iehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Levites, whom David had distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt-offerings of the Lord, as *it is* written in the law of Moses, with rejoycing and with singing, *as it was ordained* by David.

19 And he set the porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none which was unclean in any thing, should enter in.

20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governours of the people, and al the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came trough the high gate into the kings house, and set the king

king upon the throne of the kingdome.

21 And all the people of the land rejoyced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

CAP. XXIV.

1 Ioash reigneth well all the dayes of Iehoiada. 15 Iehoiada being dead 17 Ioash falleth to idolatrie. 23 Ioash is slain. 27 Amaziah succeedeth him.

IOash *was* seven years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned fourty years in Ierusalem: his mothers name also *was* Zibeah of Beer-sheba.

2 And Ioash did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, all the dayes of Iehoiada the priest.

3 And Iehoiada took for him two wives, and he begat sons and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to passe after this, that Ioash was minded to repair the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Iudah, and gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye haste the matter: howbeit the Levites hastened *it* not.

6 And the king called for Iehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Iudah and out of Ierusalem, the collection, *according to the commandment* of Moses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Israel, for the tabernacle of witnes?

7 For the sons of Athaliah that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God, & also all the dedicate things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon Baalim.

8 And at the kings commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made a proclamation through Iudah and Ierusalem, to bring in to the LORD, the collection *that* Moses the servant of God *laid* upon Israel in the wildernesse.

10 And all the princes, and all the people rejoyced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to passe, that at what time the chest was brought unto the kings office, by the hand of the Levites; and when they saw that *there was* much money: the kings scribe: and the high priests officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again, Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Iehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD and also such as wrought iron and brasse to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthned it.

14 And when they had finished *it*, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Iehoiada, whereof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, even vessels to minister, and to offer withall, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver: and they offered burnt-offerings in the house of the LORD continually, all the dayes of Iehoiada.

15 ¶ But Iehoiada waxed old, and was full of dayes when he died; an hundred and thirty years old *was he* when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he had doone good in Israel, both towards God, and towards his house.

17 Now after the death of Iehoiada came the princes of Iudah, and made obeisance to the king: then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served groves and idols, and wrath came upon Iudah and Ierusalem for this their trespasse.

19 Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the Lord, and they testified against them: but they would not give eare.

20 And the spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Iehoiada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgresse ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king, in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Ioash the king remembred not the kindnesse which Iehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son: and when he died, he said, The LORD look upon *it*, and require *it*.

23 ¶ And it came to passe at the end of the year, *that* the host of Syria came up against him: and they came to Iudah and Ierusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of Damascus.

24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the LORD delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers: so they executed judgement against Ioash.

25 And when they were departed from him (for they left him in great diseases) his own servants conspired against him for the bloud of the sons of Iehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And

26 And these *are* they that conspired against him: Zabad the son of Shimeath an Ammonitesse, and Iehozabad the son of Shimrith a Moabitesse.

27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and the greatnesse of the burdens *laid* upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they *are* written in the story of the book of the kings. And Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXV.

Amaziah beginneth to reigne well. 11 *He overthrowth the Edomites.* 25 *His reigne.* 27 *He is slain by conspiracie.*

AMaziah *was* twenty and five years old *when* he began to reigne, and he reigned twenty & nine years in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Iehoadan of Ierusalem.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ Now it came to passe, when the kingdome was established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but *did* as *it is* written in the law in the book of Moses, where the Lord commanded, saying, The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shal the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 ¶ Moreover, Amaziah gathered Iudah together, & made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Iudah and Benjamin: and he numbred them from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, *able* to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel, for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the Lord *is* not with Israel, *to wit*, with all the children of Ephraim.

8 But if thou wilt go do *it*, be strong for the battel: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And ỹ man of God answered, The Lord is able to give thee much more then this.

10 Then Amaziah separated them, *to wit*, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go home again: Wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Iudah, and they returned home in great anger.

11 ¶ And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the valley of Salt, and smote of the children of Seir, ten thousand.

12 And *other* ten thousand *left* alive, did the children of Iudah, carry away captive, & brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they were broken all in pieces.

13 ¶ But the souldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battel, fell upon the cities of Iudah, from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to passe, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up to be his gods, and bowed down himself before them and burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amaziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the people, which could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to passe as he talked with him, that *the king* said unto him, Art thou made of the kings counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkned unto my counsel.

17 ¶ Then Amaziah king of Iudah took advice, and sent to Ioash the son of Iehoahaz, the son of Iehu king of Israel, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

18 And Ioash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Iudah, saying, The thistle that *was* in Lebanon, sent to the cedar that *was* in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife, and there passed by a wilde beast that *was* in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites, that thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home, why shouldest thou meddle to *thine* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Iudah with thee?

20 But Amaziah would not hear, for it *came* of God, that he might deliver them into the hand *of their enemies*, because they sought after the gods of Edom.

21 So Ioash the king of Israel went up, and they saw one another in the face, *both* he and Amaziah king of Iudah, at Beth-shemesh, which *belongeth* to Iudah.

22 And Iudah was put to the worse before Israel, and they fled every man to his tent.

23 And Ioash the king of Israel took Amaziah king of Iudah the son of Ioash, the son of Iehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Ierusalem, and brake down the wall of Ierusalem, from the gate of Ephraim, to the corner-gate, foure hundred cubits,

24 And

24 And *he took* all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Obed-edom, and the treasures of the kings house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 ¶ And Amaziah the son of Ioash king of Iudah, lived after the death of Ioash son of Iehoahaz king of Israel, fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, *are* they not written in the book of the kings of Iudah and Israel?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Amaziah did turn away from following the LORD, they made a conspiracie against him in Ierusalem, and he fled to Lachish: but they sent to Lachish after him & slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of Iudah.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Vzziah succeedeth.* 16 *Invading the priests office, he is smitten with leprosie.* 22 *He dieth, and Iotham succeedeth.*

THen all the people of Iudah took Vzziah, who *was* sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Amaziah.

2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Iudah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old *was* Vzziah, when he began to reigne, and he reigned fifty and two years in Ierusalem: his mothers name also *was* Iecoliah of Ierusalem.

4 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father Amaziah did.

5 And he sought God in the dayes of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Iabneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

7 And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gur-baal, and the Mehunims.

8 And the Ammonites gave gifts to Vzziah, & his name spread abroad even to the entring in of Egypt, for he strengthened *himself* exceedingly.

9 Moreover, Vzziah built towers in Ierusalem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning *of the wal*, and fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, & digged many wells, for he had much cattel, both in the low countrey, and in the plains: husbandmen *also*, and vine-dressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved husbandry,

11 Moreover, Vzziah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account, by the hand of Ieiel the scribe, and Maasiah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, *one* of the kings captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour, *was* two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand *was* an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred that made war with mightie power, to help the king against the enemie.

14 And Vzziah prepared for them throughout all the host, shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings *to cast* stones.

15 And he made in Ierusalem engines invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withall: and his name spread far abroad, for he was marvellously helped till he was strong.

16 ¶ But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to *his* destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and went into the temple of the LORD, to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

17 And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourescore priests of the LORD, *that were* valiant men:

18 And they withstood Vzziah the king, and said unto him, *It appertaineth* not unto thee, Vzziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary, for thou hast trespassed, neither *shall it be* for thine honour from the LORD God.

19 Then Vzziah was wroth, and *had a* censer in his hand, to burn incense, & while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosie even rose up in his forehead, before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests looked upon him, and behold, he *was* leprous in his forehead, & they thrust him out from thence, yea, himself hasted also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.

21 And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house being a leper, for he was cut off from the house of the LORD. and Iotham his son *was* over the kings house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Vzziah, first and last, did Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz write.

23 So Vzziah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the buriall which *belonged* to the kings; for they said, He *is* a leper: and Iotham his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Jotham reigning well, prospereth. 5 He subdueth the Ammonites. 7 His reigne. 9 Ahaz succeedeth him.

1 JOtham *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: his mothers name also *was* Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit he entred not into the temple of the LORD. And the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of Ophel he built much.

4 Moreover, he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶ He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year, an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

6 So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his wayes before the LORD his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his wayes, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reigne, & reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.

9 ¶ And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Ahaz reigning wickedly, is afflicted by the Syrians. 22 In his distresse he groweth more idolatrous. 26 He dying, Hezekiah succeedeth him.

1 AHaz *was* twenty years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, but he did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD, like David his father.

2 For he walked in the wayes of the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for Baalim.

3 Moreover, he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 He sacrificed also, and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria, and they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought them to Damascus: and he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, *which were* all valiant men; because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zichri a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the kings son, and Azrikam the governour of the house, and Elkanah *that was* next to the king.

8 And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brethren, two hundred thousand women, sons and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name *was* Obed: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand & ye have slain them in a rage *that* reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bondmen, and bond-women unto you: *but are there* not with you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of God *is* upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD *already*, ye intend to adde more to our sins and to our trespasse: for our trespasse is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil, before the princes and all the congregation.

15 And the men which were expressed by name, rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arayed them, and shod them, and gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, & carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho the city of palm-trees to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

16 ¶ At that time did king Ahaz send unto the kings of Assyria to help him.

17 For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away captives.

18 The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low-countrey, and of the south of Iudah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, and Aialon, and Gederoth, and Shocho with the villages thereof, and Timnah with the villages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Iudah low, because of Ahaz king of Israel; for he made Iudah naked, and transgessed sore against the LORD.

20 And Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ahaz took away a portion *out* of the house of the Lord, and *out* of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave *it* unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time of this distresse, did he trespasse yet more against the LORD: This *is* that king Ahaz.

23 For he sacrificed unto the gods of Damascus, which smote him: and he said. Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, *therefore* will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me: but they were the ruine of him ant of all Israel.

24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and shut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made him altars in every corner of Ierusalem.

25 And in every severall city of Iudah he made high places to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ Now the rest of his acts, and of all his wayes, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Iudah and Israel.

27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, *even* in Ierusalem: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Hezekiahs good reigne. 3 He restoreth religion. 12 The Levites sanctifie themselves, and cleanse the house of God.

HEzekiah began to reigne *when he was* five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Abijah the daughter of Zechariah.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done.

3 ¶ He, in the first year of his reigne, in the first moneth, opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests, and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east-street.

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites, sanctifie now your selves, and sanctifie the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthinesse out of the holy *place*.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord our God, and have forsaken him, and have turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and turned *their* backs.

7 Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burnt incense, nor offered burnt-offerings in the holy *place*, unto the God of Israel.

8 Wherefore the wrath of the LORD was upon Iudah and Ierusalem, and he hath delivered them to trouble, to astonishment, and to hissing, as ye see with your eyes.

9 For lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons, and our daughters, & our wives *are* in captivity for this.

10 Now *it is* in mine heart to make a covenant with the LORD God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, be not now negligent for the LORD hath chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that you should minister unto him, and burn incense.

12 ¶ Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Amasai, and Ioel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites, and of the sons of Merari; Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Iahalelel: and of the Gershonites: Ioah the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Ioah:

13 And of the sons of Elizaphan; Shimri and Iehiel: and of the sons of Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah.

14 And of the sons of Heman; Iehiel and Shimei: and of the sons of Ieduthum; Shemaiah and Vzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, by the words of the LORD, to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse *it*, and brought out all the uncleanesse that they found in the temple of the Lord, into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took *it*, to carry *it* out abroad into the brook Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first day of the first moneth to sanctifie, & on the eight day of the moneth came they to the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight dayes, and in the sixteenth day of the first moneth they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king and said, we have cleansed all the house of the Lord, and the altar of burnt-offering with all the vessels thereof, and the shew-bread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover, all the vessels which king

Ahaz

Ahaz in his reigne did cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and behold, they *are* before the altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he-goats, for a sin-offering for the kingdome, and for the sanctuary, and for Iudah: and he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer *them* on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the bloud, and sprinkled *it* on the altar: likewise when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the bloud upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the bloud upon the altar.

23 And they brought forth the he-goats for the sin-offering, before the king and the congregation, and they laid their hands upon them:

24 And the priest killed them, and they made reconciliation with their bloud upon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel, for the king commanded *that* the burnt-offering and the sin-offering *should be made* for all Israel.

25 And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, & with harps, according to the commandment of David, and of Gad the kings seer, and Nathan the prophet: for *so was* the commandment of the LORD by his prophets.

26 And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets.

27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt-offering upon the altar: and when the burnt-offering began, the song of the LORD began *also* with the trumpets, and with the instruments *ordained* by David king of Israel.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: *and* all *this continued* untill the burnt-offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were present with him, bowed themselves & worshipped.

30 Moreover, Hezekiah the king, and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the LORD, with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer: and they sang praises with gladnes, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have consecrated your selves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices, and thank-offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices, and thank-offerings, and as many as were of a free heart, burnt-offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt-offerings which the congregation brought, *was* threescore and ten bullocks, and hundred rams, *and* two hundred lambs: all these *were* for a burnt-offering to the LORD.

33 And the consecrated things *were* six hundred oxen, and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not slay all the burnt-offerings: wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them till the work was ended, and untill the *other* priests had sanctified themselves: for the Levites *were* more upright in heart, to sanctifie themselves, then the priests.

35 And also the burnt-offerings *were* in abundance, with the fat of the peace-offerings, and the drink-offerings for *every* burnt-offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

36 And Hezekiah rejoyced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was *done* suddenly.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *Hezekiah proclaimeth a passeover.* 13 *The assembly destroying the altars of idolatry, keep the feast fourteen dayes.*

AND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Iudah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Ierusalem, to keep the passeover unto the Lord God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Ierusalem, to keep the passeover in the second moneth.

3 For they could not keep *it* at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Ierusalem.

4 And the thing pleased the king, and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree, to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passeover unto the LORD God of Israel at Ierusalem: for they had not done *it* of a long *time* in *such sort* as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Iudah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, turn again unto the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, & Israel, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And be not ye like your fathers, & like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, *who* therefore gave them up to desolation, as ye see.

8 Now be ye not stiff-necked as your fathers *were*, *but* yeeld your selves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD your God, that the fierceness of his

wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren, and your children *shall finde* compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land; for the LORD your God *is* gracious and mercifull, and will not turn away *his* face from you, if ye return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city, through the countrey of Ephraim and Manasseh, even unto Zebulun: but they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless, divers of Asher and Manasseh, & of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

12 Also in Judah, the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Ierusalem much people, to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second moneth, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose, and took away the altars that *were* in Ierusalem, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast *them* into the brook Kidron.

15 Then they killed the passeover on the fourteenth *day* of the second moneth: & the priests, and the Levites were Ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt-offerings into the house of the Lord.

16 And they stood in their place after their manner, according to the law of Moses the man of God: the priest sprinkled the bloud, *which they received* of the hand of the Levites.

17 For *there were* many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passeover, for every one that was not clean, to sanctifie *them* unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, *even* many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves; yet did they eat the passeover otherwise then it was written: but Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one.

19 *That* prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though *he be* not *cleansed* according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Israel that were present at Ierusalem, kept the feast of unleavened bread seven dayes with great gladnesse: and the Levites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, *singing* with loud instruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hezekiah spake comfortably unto all the Levites, that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast, seven dayes, offering peace-offerings, and making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took counsell to keep other seven dayes, and they kept other seven dayes with gladnesse.

24 For Hezekiah king of Iudah did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks, & seven thousand sheep: and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks, and ten housand sheep: & a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests, and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoyced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel, *there was* not the like in Jerusalem.

27 ¶ Then the priests the Levites arose, and blessed the people, and their voice was heard, and their prayer came *up* to his holy dwelling place, *even* unto heaven.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *The people is forward in destroying idolatry.* 5 *In offerings and tithes.* 20 *The sincerity of Hezekiah.*

NOw when all this was finished, all Israel that were present, went out to the cities of Iudah, and brake the images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places, and the altars out of all Iudah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also & Manasseh, untill they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned every man to his possession into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the priests and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites for burnt-offerings, and for peace-offerings, to minister and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3 He *appointed* also the kings portion of his substance, for the burnt-offerings *to wit*, for the morning & evening burnt-offerings, and the burnt-offerings for the Sabbaths, & for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as it *is* written in the law of the LORD.

4 Moreover, he commanded the people that dwelt in Ierusalem, to give the portion of the priests, and the Levites, that they might be encouraged in the law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And assoone as the commandment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the first-fruits of corn, wine, and oyl, and honey, and of all the increase of the field, and the tithe of all things brought they in abundantly.

6 And *concerning* the children of Israel and Iudah, that dwelt in the cities of Iudah, they also brought in the tithes of oxen and sheep, and the tithe of holy things, which were

were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid *them* by heaps.

7 In the third moneth they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished *them* in the seventh moneth.

8 And when Hezekiah, and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD and his people Israel.

9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests & the Levites concerning the heaps.

10 And Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok, answered him, and said. Since *the people* began to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD, We have had enough to eat, and have left plenty, for the LORD hath blessed is people; and that which is left, *is* this great store.

11 ¶ Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the LORD, and they prepared *them*,

12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes, and the dedicate things faithfully: over which Cononiah the Levite *was* ruler, and Shimei his brother *was* the next.

13 And Iehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Ierimoth, and Iozabad, and Heliel, and Ismachiah, & Mahath, & Benaiah, *were* overseers under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, as the commandment of Hezekiah the king, & Azariah the ruler of the house of God.

14 And Core the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, *was* over the free-will-offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things.

15 And next him *were* Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, & Shecaniah, in the cities of the priests, in *their* set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small.

16 Beside their genealogie of males, from three years old & upward, *even* unto every one that entreth into the house of the Lord, his daily portion for their service in their charges, according to their courses:

17 Both to the genealogie of the priests by the house of their fathers, & the Levites from twenty years old and upward in their charges by their courses:

18 And to the genealogie of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their set office they sanctified themselves in holinesse.

19 Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, *which were* in the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every severall city, the men that were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies, among the Levites.

20 ¶ And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah, and wrought that which was good and right and truth before the LORD his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law and in the commandments to seek his God, he did *it* with all his heart, and prospered.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 *Sennacherib invadeth Iudah.* 21 *An angel destroyeth the Assyrians.* 24 *Hezekiah praying in his sicknesse, God giveth him a signe of recovery.* 32 *He dying, Manasseh succeedeth.*

AFter these things and the establishment *thereof*, Sennacherib king of Assyria came and entred into Iudah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself.

2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem;

3 He took counsel with his princes, and his mighty men, to stop the waters of the fountains, which *were* without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopt all the fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and finde much water?

5 Also he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised *it* up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired Millo *in* the city of David, and made darts and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and spake comfortably to them, saying:

7 Be strong and couragious, be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that *is* with him: for *there be* moe with us then with him.

8 With him *is* an arm of flesh, but with us *is* the LORD our God, to help us, and to fight our battels. And the people rested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.

9 ¶ After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants in Jerusalem (but he *himself laie siege* against Lachish, and all his power with him) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that *were* at Jerusalem, saying,

10 Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the siege in Jerusalem?

11 Doth not Hezekiah perswade you to give our your selves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

12 Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places, and his altars, & commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of *other* lands? were the gods of the nations of those lands any wayes able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who *was there* among all the gods of those nations, that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor perswade you on this manner, neither yet beleeve him: for no god of any nations or kingdome was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much lesse shall your God deliver you out of mine hand;

16 And his servants spake yet *more* against the LORD God, and against his servant Hezekiah.

17 He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of *other* lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand; so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 Then they cryed with a loud voice in the Iews speech unto the people of Ierusalem that *were* on the wall to affright them and to trouble them, that they might take the city.

19 And they spake against the God of Ierusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, *which were* the work of the hands of man.

20 For this *cause* Hezekiah the king, and the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed and cryed to heaven,

21 ¶ And the LORD sent an angel which cut off all the mighty men of valour, & the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria: so he returned with shame of face to his own land. and when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels, slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the LORD saved Hezekiah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, & from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Ierusalem, and presents to Hezekiah king of Iudah, so that he was magnified in the sight of all nations, from thenceforth.

24 ¶ In those dayes Hezekiah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a signe.

25 But Hezekiah rendred not again, according to the benefit done unto him; for his heart was lifted up; therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Iudah and Ierusalem.

26 Notwithstanding, Hezekiah humbled himself for the pride of his heart, (*both he* and the inhabitants of Ierusalem) so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them in the dayes of Hezekiah.

27 ¶ And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels;

28 Store-houses also for the increase of corn, and wine, & oyl: and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover, he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks, and herds in abundance: for God had given him substance very much.

30 This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gihon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit, in *the businesse of* the embassadours of the princes of Babylon, who sent unto him to enquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him to try him, that he might know all *that was* in his heart.

32 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his goodnesse, behold, they *are* written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, *and* in the book of the kings of Iudah and Israel.

33 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Iudah and the inhabitants of Ierusalem did him honour at his death: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *Manasseh his wicked reigne.* 11 *He is carried into Babylon.* 12 *Upon his prayer he is released.* 20 *Amon succeedeth him.* 22 *He being slain by his servants.* 25 *Iosiah succeedeth.*

MAnasseh *was* twelve years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned fifty and five years in Ierusalem.

2 But did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

3 ¶ For he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for Baalim, and made groves, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Ierusalem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven, in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And

6 And he cauſed his children to paſſe through the fire in the valley of the ſon of Hinnom: alſo he obſerved times, and uſed enchantments, and uſed witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar ſpirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the ſight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

7 And he ſet a carved image (the idol which he had made) in the houſe of God, of which God had ſaid to David, and to Solomon his ſon, In this houſe, and in Ieruſalem, which I have choſen before all the tribes of Iſrael, will I put my name for ever.

8 Neither will I any more remove the foot of Iſrael from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; ſo that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law, and the ſtatutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moſes.

9 So Manaſſeh made Iudah and the inhabitants of Ieruſalem to erre, *and* to do worſe then the heathen, whom the LORD had deſtroyed before the children of Iſrael.

10 And the LORD ſpake to Manaſſeh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the hoſt of the king of Aſſyria, which took Manaſſeh among the thorns and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he beſought the LORD his God, and humbled himſelf greatly before the God of his fathers.

13 And prayed unto him, and he was entreated of him, and heard his ſupplication, and brought him again to Ieruſalem into his kingdome. Then Manaſſeh knew that the LORD he *was* God.

14 Now after this, he built a wall without the city of David, on the weſt-ſide of Gihon, in the valley, even to the entring in at the fiſh-gate, and compaſſed about Ophel, and raiſed it up a very great height, and put captains of warre in all the fenced cities of Iudah.

15 And he took away the ſtrange gods, & the idol out of the houſe of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the houſe of the LORD, and in Ieruſalem, and caſt *them* out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and ſacrificed thereon peace-offerings, and thank-offerings, and commanded Iudah to ſerve the LORD God of Iſrael.

17 Nevertheleſſe, the people did ſacrifice ſtill in the high places, *yet* unto the LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now the reſt of the acts of Manaſſeh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the ſeers that ſpake to him in the name of the LORD God of Iſrael, behold, they *are written* in the book of the kings of Iſrael.

19 His prayer alſo, and *how God* was entreated of him, and all his ſin, and his treſpaſſe, and the places wherein he built high places, and ſet up groves and graven images before he was humbled: behold, they *are* written among the ſayings of the ſeers.

20 ¶ So Manaſſeh ſlept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own houſe: and Amon his ſon reigned in his ſtead.

21 ¶ Amon *was* two and twenty years old when he began to reigne, and reigned two years in Ieruſalem.

22 But he did that which was evil in the ſight of the LORD, as did Manaſſeh his father: for Amon ſacrificed unto all the carved images, which Manaſſeh his father had made, and ſerved them;

23 And humbled not himſelf before the LORD, as Manaſſeh his father had humbled himſelf; but Amon treſpaſſed more and more.

24 And his ſervants conſpired againſt him, and ſlew him in his own houſe.

25 ¶ But the people of the land ſlew all them that had conſpired againſt king Amon, and the people of the land made Iosiah his ſon king in his ſtead.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 Iosiah his good reigne. 3 He deſtroyeth idolatry. 8 He repaireth the Temple. 29 Iosiah cauſing the law to be read, reneweth the covenant with God.

IOſiah *was* eight years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned in Ieruſalem one and thirty years.

2 And he did that which was right in the ſight of the LORD, & walked in the wayes of David his father, and declined *neither* to the right hand nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eight year of his reigne, while he was yet young, he began to ſeek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began to purge Iudah and Ieruſalem from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 And they brake down the altars of Baalim in his preſence, & the images that *were* on high above them, he cut down, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images he brake in pieces, and made duſt *of them*, and ſtrowed *it* upon the graves of them that had ſacrificed unto them.

5 And he burnt the bones of the prieſts upon their altars, and cleanſed Iudah and Ieruſalem.

6 And *ſo did he* in the cities of Manaſſeh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their mattocks, round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, & had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all

he idols throughout all the land of Iſrael, he returned to Ieruſalem.

8 ¶ Now in the eighteenth year of his reigne, when he had purged the land and the houſe, he ſent Shaphan the ſon of Azaliah, and Maaſiah the governour of the city, and Ioah the ſon of Ioahaz the recorder, to repair the houſe of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high prieſt, they delivered the money that was brought into the houſe of God, which the Levites that kept the doors, had gathered of the hand of Manaſſeh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Iſrael, and of all Iudah, and Benjamin, and they returned to Ieruſalem.

10 And they put *it* in the hand of the work-men, that had the overſight of the houſe of the LORD, and they gave it to the work-men that wrought in the houſe of the LORD, to repair and mend the houſe:

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they *it*, to buy hewen ſtone, and timber for couplings, and to floore the houſes, which the kings of Iudah had deſtroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overſeers of them *were* Iahath, and Obadiah, the Levites, of the ſons of Merari; and Zechariah, and Meſhullam, of the ſons of the Kohathites, to ſet *it* forward, and *other of* the Levites, all that could skill of inſtruments of muſick.

13 Alſo *they were* over the bearers of burdens, and *were* overſeers of all that wrought the work in any manner of ſervice: and of the Levites *there were* ſcribes, and officers, and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the houſe of the LORD, Hilkiah the prieſt found a book of the law of the LORD, *given* by Moſes.

15 And Hilkiah anſwered, and ſaid to Shaphan the ſcribe, I have found a book of the law in the houſe of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan:

16 And Shapan carried the book to the king, & brought the king word back again, ſaying, All that was committed to thy ſervants, they do *it*.

17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the houſe of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overſeers, and to the hand of the work-men.

18 Then Saphan the ſcribe told the king, ſaying, Hilkiah the prieſt hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

19 And it came to paſſe when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the ſon of Shaphan, and Abdon the ſon of Micah, & Shaphan the ſcribe, and Aſaiah a ſervant of the kings, ſaying,

21 Go, enquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Iſrael, and in Iudah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great *is* the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, becauſe our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hilkiah, and they that the king *had appointed*, went to Huldah the propheteſſe, the wife of Shallum the ſon of Tikvath, the ſon of Haſrah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now ſhe dwelt in Ieruſalem in the colledge) and they ſpake to her to that *effect*.

23 ¶ And ſhe anſwered them, Thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael. Tell ye the man that ſent you to me,

24 Thus ſaith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the curſes that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Iudah:

25 Becauſe they have forſaken me, and have burned incenſe unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath ſhall be poured out upon this place, and ſhall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Iudah, who ſent you to enquire of the LORD, ſo ſhall ye ſay unto him, Thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael *concerning* the words which thou haſt heard,

27 Becauſe thine heart was tender, and thou didſt humble thy ſelf before God, when thou heardeſt his words againſt this place, and againſt the inhabitants thereof, and humbledſt thy ſelf before me, and didſt rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard *thee* alſo, ſaith the LORD.

28 Behold I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou ſhalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither ſhall thine eyes ſee all the evill that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the ſame. So they brought the king word again.

29 ¶ Then the king ſent, and gathered together all the elders of Iudah and Ieruſalem.

30 And the king went up into the houſe of the LORD, and all the men of Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ieruſalem, and the prieſts, and the Levites, and all the people great and ſmall: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant, that was found in the houſe of the LORD.

31 And the king ſtood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his teſtimonies and his ſtatutes with all his heart, and with all his ſoul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he cauſed all that were preſent in Ieruſalem and Benjamin to ſtand to it. And the inhabitants of Ieruſalem did according

cording to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Iosiah took away all the abominations out of all the countreys that *pertained* to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, *even* to serve the LORD their God. *And* all his dayes they departed not from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *Iosiah keepeth a solemne passeover.* 20 *He provoking Pharaoh Necho, is slain at Megiddo.* 25 *Lamentations for him.*

MOreover, Iosiah kept a passeover unto the LORD in Ierusalem: and they killed the passeover on the fourteenth *day* of the first moneth.

2 And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD.

3 And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house, which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; *it shall* not *be* a burden upon *your* shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel,

4 And prepare *your selves* by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the writting of David king of Israel, and according to the writting of Solomon his son.

5 And stand in the holy *place* according to the devisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and after the division of the families of the Levites.

6 So kill the passeover and sanctifie your selves, and prepare your brethren, that *they* may do according to the word of the LORD, by the hand of Moses.

7 And Iosiah gave to the people, of the flocks, lambs and kids, all for the passeover-offerings, for all that were present; to the number of thirty thousand and three thousand bullocks: these *were* of the kings substance.

8 And his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests and to the Levites: Hilkiah, and Zachariah, and Iehiel, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passeover-offerings, two thousand and six hundred *small cattell*, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah, and Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashabiah, and Iehiel, & Iozabad chief of the Levites gave unto the Levites for passeover-offerings, five thousand *small cattell*, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the kings commandment.

11 And they killed the passeover, and the priests sprinkled *the blood* from their hands and the Levites slayed *them*.

12 And they removed the burnt-offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as *it is* written in the book of Moses: and so *did they* with the oxen.

13 And they rosted the passeover with fire, according to the ordinance: but the *other* holy *offerings* sod they in pots, and in cauldrons, and in pans, and divided *them* speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron *were busied* in offering of burnt-offerings, and the fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves and for the priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the singers the sons of Asaph, *were* in their place, according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman: and Ieduthun the kings seer, and the porters *waited* at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passeover, and to offer burnt-offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Iosiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were present, kept the passeover at that time, and the feast of unleavened bread seven dayes.

18 And there was no passeover like to that kept in Israel, from the dayes of Samuel the prophet, neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passeover as Iosiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Iudah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reigne of Iosiah, was this passeover kept.

20 ¶ After all this, when Iosiah had prepared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Carchemish by Euphrates: and Iosiah went out against him.

21 But he sent embassadours to him, saying, What have I to do with thee thou king of Iudah? I *come* not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from *medling* with God, who *is* with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Iosiah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.

23 And the archers shot at king Iosiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away, for I am sore wounded.

24 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, & put him in ý second charior,

that he *had*; and they brought him to Ierusalem, and he died, and was buried in *one of the* sepulchres of his fathers: and all Iudah and Ierusalem mourned for Iosiah.

25 ¶ And Ieremiah lamented for Iosiah, and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Iosiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them ordinance in Israel: and behold, they *are* written in the lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Iosiah, and his goodnesse, according to that which was written in the law of the LORD.

27 And his deeds: first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Iudah.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *Iehoahaz succeeding, is deposed by Pharaoh.* 5 *Iehoiakim reigning ill, is carried into Babylon.* 9 *Iehoiachin is succeeded.* 11 *Zedekiahs ill reign.*

THen the people of the land took Iehoahaz the son of Iosiah, and made him king in his fathers stead in Ierusalem.

2 Iehoahaz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three moneths in Ierusalem.

3 And the king of Egypt put him down at Ierusalem, and condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother, king over Iudah and Ierusalem, and turned his name to Iehoiakim. And Necho took Iehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

5 ¶ Iehoiakim *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned eleven years in Ierusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

6 Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in fetters to carry him to Babylon.

7 Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon and put them in his temple at Babylon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Iehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, & that which was found in him, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Iudah: and Iehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ Iehoiachin *was* eight years old when he began to reigne, and he reigned three moneths and ten dayes in Ierusalem, and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

10 And when the year was expired, king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made Zedekiah his brother, king over Iudah and Ierusalem.

11 ¶ Zedekiah *was* one and twenty years old when he began to reigne, and reigned eleven years in Ierusalem.

12 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God, *and* humbled not himself before Ieremiah the prophet, *speaking* from the mouth of the LORD.

13 And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Israel.

14 ¶ Moreover, all the chief of the priests and the people transgressed very much, after all the abomination of the heathen, and polluted the house of the LORD, which he had hallowed in Ierusalem.

15 And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending: because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place.

16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, untill the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till *there was* no remedy.

17 Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Caldees, who slew their young men with the sword, in the house of their sanctuary, & had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stouped for age: he gave *them* all into his hand.

18 And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all *these* he brought to Babylon.

19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Ierusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And them that had escaped from the sword, carried he away to Babylon: where they were servants to him and his sons, untill the reigne of the kingdome of Persia:

21 To fulfill the word of the LORD by the mouth of Ieremiah, untill the land had enjoyed her Sabbaths: *for* as long as she lay desolate, she kept Sabbath, to fulfill threescore and ten years.

22 ¶ Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia (that the word of the LORD *spoken* by the mouth of Ieremiah, might be accomplished) the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdome, and *put it* also in writting, saying,

23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdomes of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me, and he hath charged me to build him an house in Ierusalem, which *is* in Iudah, who *is there* among you of all his people? the LORD his God *be* with him, and let him go up.

EZRA.

CHAP. I.

1 *Cyrus his proclamation.* 5 *The people provide for the return.* 7 *Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the temple.*

NOw in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, (that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, might be fulfilled) the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdome, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdomes of the earth, and he hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which *is* in Judah.

3 Who *is there* among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which *is* in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel (he *is* the God) which *is* in Jerusalem.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place, where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, & with beasts, besides the free-will-offering for the house of God that *is* in Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests and the Levites, with all *them* whose spirit God had raised to go up, to build the house of the LORD which *is* in Jerusalem.

6 And all they that *were* about them, strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, besides all *that* was willingly offered.

7 ¶ Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods:

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbred them unto Sheshbazzar the prince of Judah.

9 And this *is* the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort foure hundred and ten, *and* other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver, *were* five thousand and foure hundred. All *these* did Sheshbazzar bring up with them of the captivity, that *were* brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

CHAP. II.

1 *The number that return.* 62 *Of the priests that could not shew their pedegree.*

NOw these *are* the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city.

2 Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispar, Bigvai, Rehum, Baanah: the number of the men of the people of Israel.

3 The children of Pharosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua, *and* Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and foure.

8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred fourty and five.

9 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of Bani, six hundred fourty and two.

11 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of Adonikam, six hundred and sixty and six.

14 The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Adin, foure hundred fifty and foure.

16 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of Jorah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of Gibbar, ninety & five.

21 The children of Beth-lehem, an hundred twenty and three.

22 The children of Netophah, fifty & six.

23 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of Azmaveth, fourty and two.

25 The children of Kirjath-arim, Chephira, and Beeroth, seven hundred and fourty and three.

26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

27 The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and two.

28 The men of Bethel and Ai, two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two.

30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six.

31 The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and foure.
32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.
33 The children of Lod, Hadid and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.
34 The children of Iericho, three hundred fourty and five.
35 The children of Senaah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.
36 ¶ The priests: the children of Iedaiah, of the house of Ieshua, nine hundred seventy and three.
37 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.
38 The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred fourty and seven.
39 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.
40 ¶ The Levites: the children of Ieshua and Kadmiel, of the children of Hodaviah, seventy and foure.
41 ¶ The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred twenty and eight.
42 ¶ The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, in all, an hundred thirty and nine.
43 ¶ The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbaoth,
44 The children of Keroz, the children of Shiaha, the children of Padon.
45 The children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub,
46 The children of Hagab, the children of Shalmai, the children of Hanan,
47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Reaiah,
48 The children of Rezin, the children of Nechoda, the children of Gazzam,
49 The children of Uzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai,
50 The children of Asnah, the children of Mehunim, the children of Nephusim.
51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,
52 The children of Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,
53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah.
54 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha,
55 ¶ The children of Solomons servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Peruda,
56 The children of Iaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,
57 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Ami,
58 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomons servants, *were* three hundred ninety and two,
59 And these *were* they which went up from Telmelah, Tel-harsa, Cherub, Addan, *and* Immer: but they could not shew their fathers house, and their seed, whether they *were* of Israel.
60 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.
61 ¶ And of the children of the priest: the children of Habiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, (which took a wife of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name.)
62 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogie, but they were not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.
63 And the Tirshata said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and with Thummim.
64 ¶ The whole congregation together, *was* fourty and two thousand three hundred *and* threescore:
65 Besides their servants and their maids, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven; and *there were* among them two hundred singing men, and singing women.
66 Their horses *were* seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred fourty and five.
67 Their camels, foure hundred thirty and five: *their* asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.
68 ¶ And *some* of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which *is* at Ierusalem, offered freely for the house of God, to set it up in his place.
69 They gave after their abillity, unto the treasure of the work, threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, & one hundred priests garments.
70 So the priests and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

CHAP. III.

1 *The altar is built up.* 4 *Offerings frequented.* 8 *The foundation of the temple.*

AND when the seventh moneth was come, and the children of Israel *were* in the cities, the people gathered themselves together, as one man to Jerusalem.
2 Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, & Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, as *it is* written in the law of Moses the man of God.
3 And they set the altar upon his bases (for fear *was* upon them, because of the people of those countreys) and they offered burnt-offerings thereon unto the LORD, even

even burnt-offerings morning and evening.

4 They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as *it is* written, & offered the daily burnt-offerings by number, according to the custome, as the duty of every day required.

5 And afterward *offered* the continuall burnt-offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD, that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a free-will-offering unto the LORD.

6 From the first day of the seventh moneth began they to offer burnt-offerings unto the LORD: but the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not *yet* laid.

7 They gave maney also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oyl, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar-trees from Lebanon to the sea of Ioppa: according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of their comming unto the house of God at Ierusalem, in the second moneth, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Ieshua the son of Iozadak, & the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, & all they that were come out of the captivity unto Ierusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood Ieshua, *with* his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of Iudah together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Henadad, *with* their sons and their brethren the Levites.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph, with cymbals to praise the LORD, after the ordinance of David king of Israel.

11 And they sung together by course, in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; because *he is* good, for his mercy *endureth* for ever towards Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Levites, and chiefe of the fathers, who were ancient men that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice, and many shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy, from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard a far off.

CHAP. IV.

1 *The building hindred.* 7 *The letter to Artaxerxes.* 17 *His decree.*

NOw when the adversaries of Iudah, and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of Israel:

2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you, for we seek your God, as yee *do*, and we do sacrifice unto him, since the dayes of Ezer-haddon king of Assur, which brought us up hither.

3 But Zerubbabel and Ieshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, You have nothing to do with us, to build an house unto our God, but we our selves together will build unto the LORD God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us.

4 Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Iudah, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellers against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the dayes of Cyrus king of Persia, even untill the reigne of Darius king of Persia.

6 And in the reigne of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reigne, wrote they *unto him* an accusation against the inhabitants of Iudah and Ierusalem.

7 ¶ And in the dayes of Artaxerxes wrote Bishlam, Mithridath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companions unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writting of the letter *was* written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in a Syrian tongue.

8 Rehum the chancellour, and Shimshai the scribe, wrote a letter against Ierusalem to Artaxerxes the king this sort:

9 Then *wrote* Rehum the chancellour, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their companions, the Dinaites, the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the Dehavites, *and* the Elamites,

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnappar brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest *that are* on this side the river, and at such a time.

11 ¶ This *is* the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, *even* to Artaxerxes the king, Thy servants on this side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it knowne unto the king, that the Iews which came up from thee to us, are come to Ierusalem, building the rebellious and bad city, and have set up the wals thereof, and joyned the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king that if this citie be builded, and the walls set up *again*, then will they not pay toll, tribute, and custome, and so thou shalt endamage the revenue of the kings.

14 Now because wee have maintenance from *the kings* palace, and it was not meet for us to see the kings dishonour: therefore have we sent and certified the king.

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou finde in the book of the records, and know, that this city *is* a rebellious city, and hurtfull unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved sedition within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certifie the king, that if this city be builded *again*, and the walls thereof set up: by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 ¶ *Then* sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellour, & to Shimshai the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and unto the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us, hath been plainly read before me.

19 And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found, that this city of old time hath made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Ierusalem, which have ruled over all *countreys* beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custome was paid unto them.

21 Give ye now commandment, to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, untill *another* commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes letter was read before Rehum and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Ierusalem, unto the Iews, and made them to cease by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God, which *is* at Ierusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reigne of Darius king of Persia.

CHAP. V.

1 Zerubbabel and Shealtiel incited by Haggai and Zechariah, set forward the building. 6 The adversaries letter to Darius.

THen the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Iews that *were* in Iudah and Ierusalem, in the name of the God of Israel, *even* unto them.

2 Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Ieshua the son of Iozadak, and began to build the house of God, which *is* at Ierusalem: and with them *were* the prophets of God helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them Tatnai, governour on the side the river, and Sherbar-boznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this building?

5 But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Iews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then they returned answer by letter concerning in this *matter*.

6 ¶ The copie of the letter that Tatnai, governour on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and his companions the Apharsachites, which *were* on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king:

7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Vnto Darius the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Iudea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with great stones, and timber is laid in the wals, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, & said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certifie thee, that we might write the names of the men that *were* the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded, and set up.

12 But after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon the Caldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon

13 But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon, *the same* king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that *was* in Ierusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one whose name *was* Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governour:

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Ierusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, *and* laid the foundation of the house of God which *is* in Ierusalem. And since that time even untill now, hath it been in building, and *yet* it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if *it seem* good to the king, let there be search made in the kings treasure house, which *is* there at Babylon, whether it be *so* that a decree was made of Cyrus the king, to build this house of God at Ierusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

CHAP.

CHAP. VI.

1 Darius advanceth the building. 13 The temple is finished. 16 The feast of the dedication, 19 and of the passeover.

THen Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Babylon.

2 And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that *is* in the province of the Medes, a rol, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Cyrus the king, *the same* Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Ierusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid, the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits:

4 *With* three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expenses be given out of the kings house.

5 And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which *is* at Ierusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple which *is* at Ierusalem, *every one* to his place, & place *them* in the house of God.

6 Now *therefore* Tatnai, governour beyond the river, Shethar-boznai, and your companions the Apharsachites, which *are* beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone, let the governour of the Iews, and the elders of the Iews, build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover, I make a decree, what ye shall do to the elders of these Iews, for the building of this house of God: that of the kings goods, *even* of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that they be not hindred.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, & lambs, for the burnt-offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oyl, according to the appointment of the priests which *are* at Ierusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 That they may offer sacrifices of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be hanged thereon, and let his house be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath caused his name to dwell there, destroy all kings and people that shall put to their hand, to alter and to destroy this house of God which *is* at Ierusalem: I Darius have made a decree, let it be with done speed.

13 ¶ Then Tatnai, governour on this side the river, Shethar-boznai, & their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they did speedily.

14 And the elders of the Iews builded, & they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, and they builded, and finished *it*, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the commandment of Cyrus and Darius, and Artaxerxes king of Persia.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the moneth Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reigne of Darius the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept the dedication of this house of God with joy.

17 And offered at the dedication of this house of God, an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, foure hundred lambs; and for a sin-offering for all Israel, twelve hegoats, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.

18 And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their courses, for the service of God, which *is* at Ierusalem; as it is written in the book of Moses.

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passeover, upon the fourteenth *day* of the first moneth.

20 For the priests and the Levites were purified together, all of them *were* pure, and killed the passeover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, for themselves.

21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of the captivity, & all such as had separated themselves unto them, from the filthinesse of the heathen of the land, to seek the Lord God of Israel, did eat.

22 And kept the feast of unleavened bread seven dayes with joy: for the LORD had made them joyfull, and turned the heart of the king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

CHAP. VII.

1 Ezra goeth to Ierusalem. 11 Artaxerxes his commission to Ezra. 27 Ezra blesseth God for his favour.

NOw after these things, in the reigne of Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra the son of Zeriah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah,

2 The son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub,

3 The son of Amariah, the son of Azuriah, the son of Meraioth.

4 The son of Zeraiah, the son of Vzzi, the son of Bukki,

5 The son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest.

6 This

6 This Ezra went up from Babylon, and he *was* a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

7 And there went up *some* of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king.

8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth moneth, which *was* in the seventh year of the king.

9 For upon the first *day* of the first moneth began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first *day* of the fifth moneth came hee to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do *it*, and to teach in Israel statutes and judgements.

11 ¶ Now this is the copie of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, *even* a scribe of the words of the commandments of the Lord, and of his statutes of Israel.

12 Artaxerxes king of kings, Unto Ezra the priest a scribe of the law of God of heaven, perfect *peace*, and at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his priests, and Levites in my realm, which are minded of their own free-will to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of his seven counsellers, to enquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which *is* in thine hand.

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellers have freely offered unto the God of Israel, whose habitation *is* in Jerusalem.

16 And all the silver and gold that thou canst finde in all the province of Babylon, with the free-will-offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God, which *is* in Jerusalem.

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money, bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat-offerings, and their drink-offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God, which *is* in Jerusalem.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee, for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

20 And whatsoever more shall bee needfull for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow *it* out of the kings treasure-house.

21 And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, doe make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it bee done speedily;

22 Vnto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oyl, and salt without prescribing *how much*.

23 Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be deligently done, for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certifie you, that touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawfull to impose toll, tribute or custome upon them.

25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisedome of thy God, that *is* in thine hand, set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that *are* beyond the river, all such as knew the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that know *them* not.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God: and the law of the king, let judgement be executed speedily upon him, whether *it be* unto death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods; or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ Blessed *be* the LORD God of our fathers, which hath put *such a thing* as this in the kings heart, to beautifie the house of the LORD which *is* in Jerusalem:

28 And hath extended mercie unto mee, before the king, and his counsellers, and before all the kings mightie princes: & I was strengthened as the hand of the LORD my God *was* upon me, and I gathered together out of Israel, chief men to go up with me.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Ezra's companie from Babylon.* 15 *Hee findeth to lodde for ministers for the temple.* 21 *He keepeth a fast.*

THese *are* now the chief of their fathers, and *this is* the genealogie of them that went up with mee from Babylon, in the reigne of Artaxerxes the king.

2 Of the sons af Phinehas; Gershom; of the sons of Ithamar; Daniel: of the sons of David, Hattush.

3 Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the sons of Pharosh, Zechariah: and with him were reckoned by genealogie of the males, an hundred and fifrie.

4 Of the sons of Pahath-moab; Elihoenai the son of Zerahiah: and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shechaniah, the son of Jahaziel; and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifrie males.

7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiah the son

son of Athaliah, & with him seventy males.
8 And of ỳ sons of Shephatiah, Zebadiah the son of Michael, & with him fourscore males.
9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.
10 And of the sons of Shelomith; the son of Josiphiah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.
11 And of the sons of Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him twentie and eight males.
12 And of the sons of Azgad; Iohanan, the son of Hakkatan, and with him & hundred and ten males.
13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names *are* these, Eliphelet, Jehiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.
14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Vthai, and Zabbud, and with them seventie males.
15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava: & there abode we in tents three dayes: and I viewed the people and the priests, & found there none of the sons of Levi.
16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, & for Elnathan, & for Jarib, and for Elnathan, & for Nathan, & for Zechariah and for Meshullam, chief men; also for Jarib & for Elnathan, men of understanding.
17 And I sent them with commandment unto Idde the chief, at the place Casiphia, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, *and* to his brethren the Nethinims, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God,
18 And by the good hand of our God upon us, they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel, and Serebiah, with his son and his brethren, eighteen.
19 And Hashabiah, and with him Ieshaiah, of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons twentie.
20 Also of the Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twentie Nethinims: all of them were expressed by name.
21 ¶ Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river Ahava, that wee might afflict our selves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.
22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of souldiers & horsemen, to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God *is* upon all them for good, that seek him, but his power & his wrath *is* against all them that forsake him.
23 So we fasted, and besought our God for this, and he was entreated of us.
24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Serebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them.
25 And weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, *even* the offering of the house of our God, which the king, & his counsellers, and his lords, and all Israel there present.
26 I even weighed unto their hand, six hundred and fiftie talents of silver, & silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents:
27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams, *and* two vessels of fine copper, precious as gold.
28 And I said unto them, Ye *are* holy unto the LORD, the vessels *are* holy also, and the silver, and the gold *are* a free-will-offering unto the LORD God of your fathers.
29 Watch ye, and keep *them*, untill yee weigh *them* before the chief of the priests, and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel at Ierusalem, in the chambers of the house of the LORD.
30 So took the priests and the Levites, the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring *them* to Ierusalem unto the house of our God.
31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ahava, on the twelfth *day* of the first moneth, to go unto Ierusalem; and the hand of our God was upon us, and hee delivered us from the hand of the enemie, and of such as lay in wait by the way.
32 And we came to Ierusalem, and abode there three dayes.
33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold, and the vessels weighed in the house of our God, by the hand of Meremoth the son of Vria the priest, and with him *was* Eleazar the son of Phinehas, and with them *was* Iozabad the son of Ieshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Levites.
34 By number *and* by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.
35 *Also* the children of those that had been carried away which were come out of the captivitie, offered burnt-offerings unto the God of Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninty and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he-goat for a sin-offering; all *this was* a burnt-offering unto the LORD.
36 ¶ And they delivered the kings commissions unto the kings lieutenants, and to the governours on this side the river, and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Esra mourneth for the affinitie of the people with strangers.* 5. *He prayeth unto God with confession of sins.*

NOw when these things were done, the princes came to mee, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, *doing* according to their abominations, *even* of the Canaanites, the Hittites,

Hittites, the Perizzites, the Iebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For thy have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people *those* lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers had been chief in this trespasse.

3 And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and pluck off the hair of my head, and of my beard, and sate down astonied.

4 Then were assembled unto me every one that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away, and I sate astonied until the evening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice, I arose up from my heavinesse, and having rent my garment, and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the LORD my God.

6 And said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over *our* head, and our trespasse is grown up unto the heavens.

7 Since the daves of our fathers *have we been* in a great trespasse unto this day, and for our iniquities have we, our kings, *and* our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as *it is* this day.

8 And now for a little space grace hath been *shewed* from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

9 For we *were* bondmen, yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extented mercy unto us in the sight of the king of Persia, to give us a reviving to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Iudah and in Ierusalem.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments.

11 Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land unto which yee go to possesse it, is an unclean land with the filthinesse of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to another, with their uncleanesse.

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace, or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave *it* for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespasse, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less then our iniquities *deserve*, and hast given us *such* deliverance as this:

14 Should we again break thy commandments, and joyn in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed *us*, so that *there should be* no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Israel, thou *art* righteous, for we remain yet escaped, as it *is* this day: behold, we *are* before thee in our trespasses: for we cannot stand before thee because of this

CHAP. X.

1 Shechaniah encourageth Ezra to reform the strange marriages, 6 The people repent and promise amendment.

NOw when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel, a very great congregation of men & women, & children: for the people wept very sore.

2 And Shecaniah the son of Iehiel, *one* of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives, of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God, to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my Lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God, and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise, for this matter *belongeth* unto thee, we also *will* be with thee: be of good courage, and do *it*.

5 Then arose Ezra, and made te chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel to swear, that they should do according to this word: and they sware.

6 ¶ Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Iohanan the son of Eliashib: and *when* he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Iudah and Ierusalem, unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Ierusalem;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three dayes, according to the counsel of the princes, and the elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Iudah and Benjamin, gathered themselves together unto Ierusalem, within three dayes: it *was* the ninth moneth, and the twentieth *day* of the moneth, and all the people sate in the street,

of the house of God, trembling because of *this* matter, and for the great rain.

10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have take strange wives to increase the trespasse of Israel.

11 Now therefore make confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate your selves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered, and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do:

13 But the people are many, and it *is* a time of much rain, and we are not ables to stand without, neither *is* this a work of one day or two, for we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities, come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until of fierce wrath of our God for this matter, be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jonathan the son of Asahel, and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah, were employed about this matter: and Meshullam, and Shabbethai the Levite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so: and Ezra the priest, *with* certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names were separated, and sate down in the first day of the tenth moneth to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives, by the first day of the first moneth.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests, there were found that had taken strange wives: *namely*, of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren; Maasiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah.

19 And they gave their hands, *y* they would put away their wives: & *being* guilty, *they* offered a ram of the flock for their trespasse.

20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani and Zebadiah.

21 And of the sons of Harim; Maasiah, and Eliah, and Shemaiah, and Iehiel, and Vzziah.

22 And of the sons of Pashur; Elioenai, Maasiah, Ishmael, Nethaneel, Iozabad, & Elasah.

23 Also of the Levites; Iozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same *is* Kelitah) Pethahiah, Iudah, and Eliezer.

24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Vri.

25 Moreover, of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Iesiah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah.

26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Iehiel, and Abdi, and Ierimoth, and Eliah.

27 And of the sons of Zattu; Eliosnai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Ieremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza.

28 Of the sons also of Bebai; Iehonanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, *and* Athlai.

29 And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Iashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of Pahath-moab; Adna, & Chelal, Benaiah, Maasiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manasseh.

31 And of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishijah, Malchijah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,

32 Benjamin, Malluch, *and* Shemariah.

33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattatha, Zabad, Elipheler, Ieremai, Manasseh, and Shimei.

34 Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Vel,

35 Benaiah, Bedaiah, Chelluh,

36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib,

37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Iaason,

38 And Bani, and Bennui, Shimei,

39 And Shelemiah, & Nathan, & Adaiah,

40 Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai,

41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah,

42 Shallum, Amariah, *and* Ioseph.

43 Of the sons of Nebo; Iehiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zabina, Iadan, and Ioel, Benaiah.

44 All these had taken strange wives: and some of them *had* wives by whom they had children.

THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

CHAP. I.

1 *Nehemiah understanding by Hanani the misery of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and prayeth.* 5 *His prayer.*

THE words of Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah. And it came to passe in the moneth Chisleu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace.

2 That Hanani, one of my brethren came, he and *certain* men of Iudah, and I asked them concerning the Iews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Ierusalem.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province, *are* in great affliction & reporch: the wall of Ierusalem also *is* broken down; and the gates thereof are burnt with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to passe when I heard these words, that I sate down and wept, and mourned *certain* dayes, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven.

5 And

5 And ſaid, I beſeech thee, O LORD God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercie for them that love him, and obſerve his commandments:

6 Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayeſt hear the prayer of thy ſervant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Iſrael thy ſervants, and confeſſe the ſins of the children of Iſrael, which wee have ſinned againſt thee: both I, and my fathers houſe have ſinned.

7 Wee have dealt very corruptly againſt thee, and have not kept the commandments nor the ſtatutes, nor the judgements which thou commandedſt thy ſervant Moſes.

8 Remember, I beſeech thee, the word that thou commandedſt thy ſervant Moſes, ſaying, *If* yee tranſgreſſe, I will ſcatter you abroad among the nations:

9 But *if* ye turn unto mee, and keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of you caſt out unto the uttermoſt part of the heaven, *yet* will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have choſen to ſet my name there.

10 Now theſe *are* thy ſervants, and thy people, whom thou haſt redeemed by thy great power, and by thy ſtrong hand.

11 O LORD, I beſeech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy ſervants, and to the prayer of thy ſervants, who deſire to fear thy name: and proſper, I pray thee, thy ſervant this day, and grant him mercie in the ſight of this man. For I was the kings cup-bearer.

CHAP. II.

1 Artaxerxes underſtanding the cauſe of Nehemiahs ſadneſſe, ſendeth him with letters and commiſſion to Ieruſalem.

AND it came to paſſe in the moneth Niſan, in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, *that* wine *was* before him: and I took up the wine, & gave *it* unto the king: now I had not been *before time* ſad in his preſence.

2 Wherefore the king ſaid unto me, Why *is* thy countenance ſad, ſeeing thou art not ſik? this *is* nothing *elſe* but ſorrow of heart. Then I was very ſore afraid,

3 And ſaid unto the king, Let the king live for ever: why ſhould not my countenance be ſad, when the citie, the place of my fathers ſepulchres *lieth* waſte, and the gates thereof are conſumed with fire?

4 Then the king ſaid unto mee, For what doſt thou make requeſt? So I prayed to the God of heaven.

5 And I ſaid unto the king, If it pleaſe the king, and if thy ſervant have found favour in thy ſight, that thou wouldeſt ſend me unto Iudah unto the citie of my fathers ſepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king ſaid unto me (the Queen alſo ſitting by him) For how long ſhall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleaſed the king to ſend me, and I ſet him a time.

7 Moreover, I ſaid unto the king, If it pleaſe the king, let letters be given me to the governour beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come unto Iudah;

8 And a letter unto Aſaph the keeper of the kings forreſt, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which *appertained* to the houſe, and for the wall of the citie, and for the houſe that I ſhall enter into: and the king granted mee, according to the good hand of my God upon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the governours beyond the river, and gave them the kings letters: (now the king had ſent captains of the army, and horſmen with me.)

10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the ſervant the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to ſeek the welfare of the children of Iſrael.

11 So I came to Ieruſalem, and was there three dayes.

12 ¶ And I aroſe in the night, I and ſome few men with mee, neither told I any man what God had put in my heart to do at Ieruſalem: neither *was there* any beaſt with me, ſave the beaſt that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night, by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon-well, and to the dung-port, and viewed the walls of Ieruſalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were conſumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the gate of the fountain, and to the kings pool: but *there was* no place for the beaſt *that was* under me to paſſe.

15 Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entred by the gate of the valley, and ſo returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did, neither had I as yet told *it* to the Iews, nor to the prieſts, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the reſt that did the work.

17 ¶ Then ſaid I unto them, Yee ſee the diſtreſſe that we *are* in, how Ieruſalem *lieth* waſte, and the gates thereof are burnt with fire: come and let us build up the wall of Ieruſalem, that we be no more a reproch.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as alſo the kings words that hee had ſpoken unto me. And they ſaid, Let us riſe up and build. So they ſtrengthened their hands for this good work.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, & Tobiah ỳ ſervant the Ammonite, & Geſhem the Arabian heard *it*, they laughed us to ſcorn, and deſpiſed us, and ſaid, What *is* this thing that ye do? will ye rebell againſt the king?

20 Then

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven he will prosper us, therefore wee his servants will arise and build: but you have no portion, nor right, nor memoriall in Ierusalem.

CHAP. III.

1 The names and order of them that builded wall.

THen Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they built the sheep-gate, they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Hananeel.

2 And next unto him builded the men of Iericho: and next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.

3 But the fish-gate did the sons of Hassenaah build, who *also* laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Merimoth the son of Vriah, the son of Koz: and next unto them repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabeel: and next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana.

5 And next unto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their LORD.

6 Moreover, the old gate repaired Iehoiada the son of Paseah, and Meshullam the son of Besodaiah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, & Iadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, & of Mizpah, unto the throne of the governour on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Vzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths: next unto him also repaired Hananiah, the son of *one* of the apothecaries, and they fortified Ierusalem unto the broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Ierusalem.

10 And next unto them repaired Iedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house: and next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabniah.

11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahath-moab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Halloesh, the ruler of the half part of Ierusalem, he and his daughters.

13 The valley-gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto the dung-gate.

14 But the dung-gate repaired Malchiah the son of Rechab, the ruler of part of Bethhaccerem he built it, & set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof,

15 But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun, the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah: he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of Shiloah by the kings garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the citie of David.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk the ruler of the half part of Bethzur, unto *the place* over against the sepulchres of Davids, and to the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mightie.

17 After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani: next unto him repaired Hashabiah the ruler of the half part of Keilah in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bavai the son of Henadad, the ruler of the half part of Keilah.

19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Ieshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over against the going up to the armory at the turning *of the wall*.

20 After him Baruch the son of Zabbai, earnestly repaired the other piece from the turning *of the wall* unto the door, of the house of Eliashib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Merimoth the son of Vrijah, the son of Koz, another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib, even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests the men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin, and Hashub, over against their house: after him repaired Azariah the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ananiah by his house.

24 After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad, another piece from the house of Azariah, unto the turning *of the wall*, even unto the corner.

25 Palal the son of Vzai, over against the turning *of the wall*, and the tower which lieth out from the kings high house, that *was* by the court of the prison: after him, Pedaiah the son of Parosh.

26 Moreover, the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel, unto *the place* over against the water-gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tekoites repaired another piece over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ophel.

28 From above the horse-gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer, over against his house: after him repaired also Shemaiah, the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the east-gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece: after him repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah, over against his chamber.

31 After

31 After him repaired Malchiah, the goldsmiths son, unto the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep-gate, repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAP. IIII.

1 While the enemies scoff, Nehemiah prayeth. 7 Vnderstanding their wrath and secrets, he setteth a watch.

BVt it came to passe, that when Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Iews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Iews? will they fortifie themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make and end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish, which are burnt?

3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite *was* by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 Hear, O our God, for we are despised: and turn their reproch upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked *thee* to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joyned together unto the half thereof: for the people had a minde to work.

7 ¶ But it came to passe that when Sanballat and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Ierusalem were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And conspired all of them together, to come *and* to fight against Ierusalem, and to hinder it.

9 Nevertheless, we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Iudah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and *there is* much rubbish, so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to passe that when the Iews which dwelt by them, came, they said unto us ten times. From all places, whence ye shall return unto us, *they will be upon you.*

13 ¶ Therefore set I in the lower places behinde the wall, *and* on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, Be not ye afraid of them: remember the LORD which is great and terrible, and fight for your brethren, your sons and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to passe when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to passe from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers *were* behinde all the house of Iudah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, *every one* with one of his hands wrought *in* the work, and with the other *hand* held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and *so* builded: & he that sounded the trumpet *was* by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work *is* great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: our God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears, from the rising of the morning, till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servants lodge within Ierusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, *saving that* every one put them off for washing.

CHAP. V.

1 The Iews complain of their debt, mortgage and bondage. 6 Nehemiah causeth restitution. 14 He forbeareth his own allowance, and keepeth hospitalitie.

ANd there was a great cry of the people, and of their wives, against their brethren the Iews.

2 For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters *are* many: therefore we take up corn *for them*, that we may eat, and live.

3 Some also there were that said, We have morgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

4 There

4 There were also that said, we have borrowed money for the kings tribute, *and* that *upon* our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now our flesh *is* as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and lo, we bring into bondage our sons and our daughters, to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought unto bondage *already*, neither is it in our power to *redeem them*: for other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry when I heard their cry, and these words.

7 Then I consulted with my self, and I rebuked the nobles and the rulers, and said unto them, You exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We, after our ability, have redeemed our brethren the Iews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will you even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing *to answer*.

9 Also I said, It *is* not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk in the fear of our God, because of the reproch of the heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, *and* my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you let us leave off this usury.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundreth part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

12 Then said they, We will restore *them*, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also I shook me lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus bee hee shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the LORD. And the people did according to this promise.

14 ¶ Moreover, from the time that I was appointed to be their governour in the land of Iudah, from the twentieth year, even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, *that is*, twelve years, I and my brethren have not eaten the bread of the governour.

15 But the former governour that *had been* before mee, were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside fourty shekels of silver, yea even their servants bare rule over the people: but so did not I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea also, I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants *were* gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover, *there were* at my table an hundred and fifrie of the Iews and rulers, besides those that came unto us from among the heathen that *are* about us.

18 Now that which was prepared *for me* daily, *was* an ox, *and* six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for mee, and once in ten dayes, store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governour, because the bondage was heavie upon this people.

19 Think upon mee my God, for good, *according* to all that I have done for this people.

CHAP. VI.

1 Sanballat practiseth to terrifie Nehemiah. 17 Secret intelligence betwixt the enemies and the nobles of Iudah.

NOw it came to passe when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of the enemies heard that I had built the wall, & that there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had not set up the doores upon the gates.)

2 That Sanballat, and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in *some one of* the villages in the plain of Ono: but they thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I *am* doing a great work, so that I can not come down, why should the work cease: whilest I leave it and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me foure time after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time, with an open letter in his hand:

6 Wherein *was* written; It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu saith *it*, *that* thou and the Iews think to rebell: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest bee their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets, to preach of thee at Ierusalem, saying. *There is* a king in Iudah, and now shall it be reported to the king, according to these words, Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall bee weakened from the work that it be not done. Now therefore, *O God*, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah, the son of Mehetabel, who *was* shut up; and hee said Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doores of the temple; for they will come to slay thee, yea in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And

11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who *is there* that *being* as I *am*, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in,

12 And lo, I preceived that God had not sent him, but that hee pronounce this prophesie against me: for Tobiah & Sanballat had hired him.

13 Therefore *was* he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have *matter* for an evill report, that they might reproch me.

14 My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat, according to these their works, and on the propheteſſe Noadiah, and the rest of the prophe., that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twentie and fifth *day* of *the moneth* Elul, in fiftie and two dayes.

16 And it came to passe that when all our enemies heard *thereof*, and all the heathen that *were* about us saw *these things*, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreover, in those dayes the nobles of Iudah sent many letters unto Tobiah, & *the letters* of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For *there were* many in Iudah sworn unto him, because he *was* the son in law of Shechaniah the son of Arah; and his son Iohanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam, the son of Berechiah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him: *and* Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

CHAP. VII.

2 Nehemiah giveth the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah. 5 Their genealogie. 70 Their oblations.

NOw it came to passe when thee wall was built, and I had set up the doors; and the porters and the singers, and the Levites were appointed.

2 That I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the palace, charge over Ierusalem: (for he *was* a faithfull man, and feared God above many.)

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Ierusalem bee opened, untill the sun bee hot; & while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar *them*: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Ierusalem, every one in his watch, and every one *to bee* over against his house.

4 Now the citie *was* large and great: but the people *were* few therein, and the houses were not builded:

5 ¶ And my God put into mine heart, to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, & the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogie: and I found a register of the genealogie of them which came up at the first, and found written.

6 These *are* the children of the province, that went up out of the captivitie, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Ierusalem, and to Iudah, every one unto his citie;

7 Who came with Zerubbabel: Ieshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Misphereth, Bigvai, Nahum, Baanah; the number, *I say*, of the men of the people of Israel, *was this*;

8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventie and two.

9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventie and two.

10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Ieshua, and Ioab, two thousand and eight hundred *and* eighteen.

12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fiftie and foure.

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred fourtie and five.

14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of Binnui, six hundred fourtie and eight.

16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twentie and eight.

17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twentie and two.

18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven,

19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of Adin, six hundred fiftie and five.

21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninetie and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twentie and eight.

23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twentie and foure.

24 The children of Hariph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of Gibeon, ninety and five.

26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundred fourescore and eight.

27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twentie and eight.

28 The men of Beth-azmaveth, fourtie and two.

29 The men of Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred fourtie and three.

30 The men of Ramath and Geba, six hundred twentie and one.

31 The men of Michmash, an hundred twentie and two.

32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, and hundred twentie and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fiftie and two.

34 The children of the other Elam, a thousand

thousand two hundred fifty and foure.
35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.
36 The children of Jericho, three hundred fourty and five.
37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.
38 The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.
39 ¶ The priests: the children of Iedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.
40 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.
41 The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred fourty and seven.
42 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.
43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, *and* of the children of Hodevah, seventy and foure.
44 ¶ The singers: the children of Asaph, and hundred fourty and eight.
45 ¶ The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, and hundred thirty and eight.
46 ¶ The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabaoth,
47 The children of Keroz, the children of Sia, the children of Padon,
48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmai,
49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,
50 The children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda,
51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phaseah,
52 The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of Nephishesim.
53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,
54 The children of Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,
55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,
56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.
57 ¶ The children of Solomons servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Perida,
58 The children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,
59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Amon.
60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomons servants, *were* three hundred ninety and two.
61 And these *were* they which went up also from Tel-melah, Tel-haresha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their fathers house nor their seed, whether they *were* of Israel.
62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fourty and two.
63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took *one* of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name.
64 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogie, but it was not found: therefore were they as polluted, put from the priesthood.
65 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood *up* a priest with Urim and Thummim.
66 ¶ The whole congregation together, *was* fourty & two thousand three hundred and threescore.
67 Beside their man servants, and their maid-servants, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred fourty and five singing men and singing women.
68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred fourty and five:
69 *Their* camels foure hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.
70 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work: the Tirshata gave to the treasure, a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirtie priests garments.
71 And *some* of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work, twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver.
72 And that which the rest of the people gave, *was* twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests garments.
73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and *some* of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, *dwelt* in their cities; & when the seventh moneth came, the children of Israel *were* in their cities.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The religious manner of reading and hearing the law.* 16 *The feast of tabernacles.*

AND all the people gathered themselves together as one man, into the street that *was* before the water-gate, and they spake unto Ezra the scribe, to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel.
2 And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation, both of men and women, & all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh moneth.

3 And

3 And he read therein before the ſtreet that *was* before the water-gate, from the morning untill mid-day, before the men and the women, and thoſe that could underſtand and the ears of all the people *were attentive* unto the book of the law.

4 And Ezra the ſcribe ſtood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpoſe, and beſide him ſtood Mattithiah, and Shemah, and Anaiah, and Vrijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaſeiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand Pedaiah, and Miſhael, and Malchiah, and Haſhum, and Haſhbadana, Zechariah, *and* Meſhullam.

5 And Ezra opened the book in the ſight of all the people, (for he was above all the people) and when hee opened it, all the people ſtood up.

6 And Ezra bleſſed the LORD the great God: and all the people anſwered, Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worſhipped the LORD, with *their* faces to the ground.

7 Alſo Ieſhua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Iamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaſeiah, Kelita, Azariah, Iozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites cauſed the people to underſtand the law, and the people ſtood in *their* place.

8 So they read in the book, in the law of God diſtinctly, and gave the ſenſe, and cauſed *them* to underſtand the reading.

9 ¶ And Nehemiah which *is* the Tirſhatha, and Ezra the prieſt the ſcribe, and the Levites that taught the people, ſaid unto all the people, This day is holy unto the LORD your God, mourn not nor weep: for all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he ſaid unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the ſweet, and ſend portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day *is* holy unto our LORD: neither bee you ſory, for the joy of the LORD is your ſtrength.

11 So the Levites ſtilled all the people, ſaying, Hold your peace, for the day *is* holy, neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat and to drink, and to ſend portions, and to make great mirth, becauſe they had underſtood the words that were declared unto them.

13 ¶ And on the ſecond day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the prieſts and the Levites, unto Ezra the ſcribe, even to underſtand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded by Moſes, that the children of Iſrael ſhould dwell in booths, in the feaſt of the ſeventh moneth:

15 And that they ſhould publiſh and proclaim in all their cities, and in Ieruſalem, ſaying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written.

16 ¶ So the people went forth, & brought *them*, and made them ſeven booths, every one upon the roof of his houſe, and in their courts, and in the courts of the houſe of God, and in the ſtreet of the water-gate, and in the ſtreet of the gate of Ephraim.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivitie, made booths, and ſate under the booths: for ſince the daves of Ieſhua the ſon of Nun, unto that day had not the children of Iſrael done ſo: and there was very great gladneſſe.

18 Alſo day by day, from the firſt day unto the laſt day, hee read in the book of the law of God: and they kept the feaſt ſeven dayes, and on the eigth day *was* a ſolemne aſſembly, according unto the manner.

CHAP. IX.

1 *A ſolemne faſt and repentance of the people.* 4 *The Levites profeſſe Gods goodneſſe, and their wickedneſſe.*

NOw in the twentie and fourth day of this moneth, the children of Iſrael were aſſembled with faſting, and with ſackclothes, and earth upon them.

2 And the ſeed of Iſrael ſeparated themſelves from all ſtrangers, and ſtood and confeſſed their ſins: and the enquities of their fathers.

3 And they ſtood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the LORD their God, *one* fourth part of the day, and *another* fourth part they confeſſed and worſhipped the LORD their God.

4 ¶ Then ſtood up upon the ſtairs of the Levites, Ieſhua and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, *and* Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Levites, Ieſhua and Kadmiel, Bani, Haſhabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah *and* Pethahiah, ſaid, Stand up *and* bleſſe the LORD your God for ever and ever; & bleſſed be thy glorious name which is exalted above all bleſſing and praiſe.

6 Thou, even thou *art* LORD alone, thou haſt made heaven, the heaven of heavens with all their hoſt, the earth and all things that *are* therein, the ſeas, and all that *is* therein, and thou preſerveſt them all, and the hoſt of heaven worſhippeth thee.

7 Thou art the LORD the God, who didſt chooſe Abram, and broughteſt him forth out of Ur of the caldees, and gaveſt him the name of Abraham.

8 And foundeſt his heart faith-full before thee, and madeſt a covenant with him, to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebuſites, and the Girgaſhites, to give it, I ſay,

say to his seed, and hast performed thy words, for thou *art* righteous.

9 And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest their cry by the Red sea.

10 And shewedst signes and wonders upon Pharaoh and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land, for thou knowest that they dealt proudly against them: so didst thou get thee name, as *it is* this day.

11 And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the drie land, and their persecuters thou threwest into the deeps, as a stone into the mightie waters.

12 Moreover thou leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar, and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right judgements, and true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and commandest them precepts, statutes & laws, by ỹ hand of Moses thy servant

15 And gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock, for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should go in to possesse the land which thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, neither were mindfull of the wonders that thou didst among them: but hardened their necks, & in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou *art* a God readie to pardon, gracious and mercifull, slow to anger, and of great kindnesse, and forsookest them not.

18 Yea when they had made them a molten Calf, and said, This *is* thy god that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought great provocations:

19 Yet thou in thy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wildernesse: the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way, neither the pillar of fire by night to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, & withholdest not thy Manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea fourty years didst thou sustain them in the wildernesse, so that they lacked nothing: their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover, thou gavest them kingdomes and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

23 Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possesse *it*.

24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduest before them the inhabitants of the land the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, wels digged, vine-yards, and olive-yards, and fruit-trees in abundance; so they did eat and were filled, and became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great goodnesse.

26 Nevertheless, they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, & cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, & they wrought great provocations

27 Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them, and in the time of their trouble when they cryed unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven, and according to thy manifold mercies, thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, they did evill again before thee: therefore lestest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them; yet when they returned and cryed unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven, and many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies:

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgements, (which if a man do, he shall live in them) and withdrew the shoulder, & hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear, therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless, for thy great mercies sake, thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them, for thou *art* a gracious and mercifull God.

32 Now therefore our God, the great the mighty & the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercie; let not all the trouble seem little before thee, that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Assyria, unto this day.

33 Howbeit, thou *art* just in all that is brought upon us for thou hast done right but we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes our priests nor our fathers kept thy law

nor hearkened unto thy commandments, & thy testimonies wherewith thou didst testifie against them.

35 For thy have not served thee in their kingdome, and in thy great goodnesse that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, we *are* servants this day, and for the land that thou gavest to our fathers to eat the fruit thereof, and the good thereof, behold, we *are* servants in it.

37 And it yeeldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us, because of our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and over our cattel, at their pleasure, and we *are* in great distresse.

38 And because of all this, we make a sure *covenant*, and write *it*; and our princes, Levites, *and* priests, seal *unto it*.

CHAP. X.

1 *The names of them that sealed the covenant.* 20 *The points of the covenant.*

NOw those that sealed *were*, Nehemiah the Tirshatha, the son of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah,

2 Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,
3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchiah,
4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,
5 Harim, Merimoth, Obadiah,
6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,
7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,
8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these *were* the priests.

9 And the Levites: both Joshua, the son of Azaniah, Binui of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel:

10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,
11 Michah, Rehob, Hashabiah,
12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,
13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu,
14 The chief of the people; Parosh, Pahath-Moab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani,
15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,
16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,
17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur,
18 Hodiah, Hashum, Bezai,
19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,
20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,
21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua,
22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,
23 Hoshea, Hanania, Hashub,
24 Hallohesh, Pileah, Shobek,
25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,
26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan,
27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

28 ¶ And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nethinims, and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands, unto the law of God, their wives, their sons and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding.

29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entred into a curse, & into an oath to walk in Gods law, which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the Lord our Lord, and his judgements & his statutes

30 And that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons.

31 And *if* the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath-day to sell, *that* we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day; & *that* we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every dept.

32 And we made ordinances for us, to charge our selves yearly, with the third part of a shekel, for the service of the house of our God,

33 For the shew-bread, and for the continuall meat-offering, and for the continuall burnt-offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin-offerings, to make an atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, for the wood-offering, to bring *it* into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed, year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, as *it is* written in the law.

35 And to bring ỹ first-fruits of our ground, and the first-fruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD.

36 Also the first-born of our sons, and of our cattell (as *it is* written in the law) and the firstlings of our herds, and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in ỹ house of our God:

37 And *that* we should bring ỹ first-fruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all maner of trees, of wine and of oyl, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God, and the tithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes, in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aaron, shall be with the Levites, when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto ỹ house of our God, to the chambers into the treasure house.

39 For the children of Israel, and the children of Levi, shall bring the offering of the corn of the new wine, and the oyl, unto the chambers, where *are* the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers, and we will not forsake the house of our God.

CHAP. XI.

1 *The rulers and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem.* 20 *The residue dwell in other cities.*

AND the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also cast

caſt lots to bring one often, to dwell in Jeruſalem the holy city, and nine parts *to dwell* in *other* cities.

2 And the people bleſſed all the men, that willingly offered themſelves to dwell at Jeruſalem.

3 ¶ Now theſe *are* the chief of the province that dwelt in Jeruſalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his poſſeſſion in their cities, *to wit*, Iſrael, the prieſts, and the Levites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomons ſervants.

4 And at Jeruſalem dwelt *certain* of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin: of the children of Judah; Athaiah the ſon of Uzziah, the ſon of Zachariah, the ſon of Amariah, the ſon of Shephatiah, the ſon of Mahalaleel, of ỹ children of Perez

5 And Maaſeiah the ſon of Baruch, the ſon of Col-hozeh, the ſon of Hazaiah, the ſon of Adaiah, the ſon of Ioiarib, the ſon of Zachariah, the ſon Shiloni.

6 All the ſons of Perez that dwelt at Jeruſalem, *were* foure hundred threeſcore and eight valiant men.

7 And theſe *are* the ſons of Benjamin, Sallu the ſon of Meſhullam, the ſon of Ioed, the ſon of Pedaiah, the ſon of Kolaiah, the ſon of Maaſeiah, the ſon of Ithiel, the ſon of Ieſaiah.

8 And after him Gabai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Ioel the ſon of Zichri *was* their overſeer: and Judah the ſon of Senuah, *was* ſecond over the city.

10 Of the prieſts: Iedaiah the ſon of Ioiarib, Jachin.

11 Seraiah the ſon of Hilkiah, the ſon of Meſhullam, the ſon of Zadok, the ſon of Meraioth, the ſon of Ahitub, *was* the ruler of the houſe of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the houſe, *were* eight hundred twenty & two: & Adaiah the ſon of Ieroham, the ſon of Pelaliah, ỹ ſon of Amzi, the ſon of Zechariah, the ſon of Paſhur, the ſon of Malchiah.

13 And his brethren chief of the fathers, two hundred fourty and two: and Amaſhai, the ſon of Azareel, the ſon of Ahaſai, the ſon of Meſhilemoth, the ſon of Immer.

14 And their brethren mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: & their overſeer *was* Zabdiel, the ſon of *one of* the great men.

15 Alſo of the Levites: Shemaiah the ſon of Haſhub, the ſon of Azrikam, the ſon of Haſhabiah, the ſon of Bunni.

16 And Shabethai, and Jozabad of the chief of the Levites, *had* the overſight of the outward buſineſſe of the houſe of God.

17 And Mattaniah the ſon of Micha, the ſon of Zabdi, the ſon of Aſaph, *was* the principall to begin the thankſ-giving in prayer: and Bakbukiah the ſecond among his brethren, & Abda the ſon of Shammua, the ſon of Galal, the ſon of Ieduthun.

18 All the Levites in the holy city, *were* two hundred foureſcore and foure.

19 Moreover, the porters, Akkub, Talmon and their brethren that kept the gates, *were* an hundred ſeventy and two.

20 ¶ And the reſidue of Iſrael, of the prieſts *and* the Levites *were* in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.

21 But the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel: & Ziha, and Giſpa *were* over the Nethinims.

22 The overſeer alſo of the Levites at Jeruſalem, *was* Uzzi the ſon of Bani, the ſon of Haſhabiah, the ſon of Mattaniah: the ſon of Micha: of the ſons of Aſaph, the ſingers *were* over the buſineſſe of the houſe of God.

23 For *it was* the kings commandment concerning them, that a certain portion ſhould be for the ſingers, due for every day.

24 And Pethahiah the ſon of Meſhezabel, of the children of Zerah the ſon of Judah, *was* at the kings hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, *ſome* of the children of Judah *dwelt* at Kirjath-arba and *in* the village thereof, and at Dibon and *in* the villages thereof, and at Iekabzeel, and *in* the villages thereof.

26 And at Jeſhua, and at Moladah, and at Berthphelet,

27 And at Hazar-ſhual, and at Beer-ſheba and *in* the villages thereof.

28 And at Ziglag, and at Mekonah and in the villages thereof.

29 And at Enrimmon, and at Zareah, and at Jarmuth.

30 Zanoah, Adullam, and *in* their villages, at Lachiſh and the fields thereof, at Azekah and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-ſheba, unto the valley of Hinnom

31 The children alſo of Benjamin, from Geba, *dwelt* at Michmaſh, and Aija, and Beth-el, and in their villages.

32 *And* at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,

33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,

34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,

35 Lod, and Ono, the valley of craftſmen.

36 And of the Levites, *were* diviſions *in* Judah, *and* in Benjamin.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The prieſts, and the Levites which came up with Zerubbabel.* 10 *The ſucceſſion of high prieſts.*

NOw theſe *are* the prieſts and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel the ſon of Shealtiel, and Jeſhua: Seraiah, Jeremiah, and Ezra,

2 Amariah, Malluch, Hattush,

3 Shecaniah, Rehum, Meremoth,

4 Iddo, Ginnetho, Abijah,

5 Miamin, Maadiah, Bilgah,

6 Shemaiah, and Ioiarib, Jedaiah;

7 Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah: theſe *were* the chief of the prieſts, and of their brethren in the dayes of Jeſhua.

8 Moreover the Levites: Ieshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, *and* Mattaniah, *which was* over the thanksgiving, he & his brethren.

9 Also Bakbukiah, and Unni, their brethren, *were* over against them in ẏ watches.

10 ¶ And Ieshua begar Iojakim, Iojakim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Iojada.

11 And Iojada begate Ionathan, and Ionathan begat Iaddua.

12 And in the dayes of Iojakim, were priests, the chief of the fathers, of Seraiah, Meraiah: of Ieremiah, Hananiah,

13 Of Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah, Iehohanan:

14 Of Melicu, Ionathan; of Shebaniah Ioseph:

15 Of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai:

16 Of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshulam;

17 Of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai;

18 Of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiah, Iehonathan.

19 And of Ioiarib, Mattenai: of Iedaiah, Vzzi;

20 Of Sallai, Kallai: of Amok, Eber;

21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Iedaiah, Nethaneel.

22 ¶ The Levites in the dayes of Eliashib: Iojade, and Iohan, and Iaddua, *were* recorded chief to the fathers: also the priests, to the reigne of Darius the Persian.

23 The son of Levi, the chief of the fathers, *were* written in the book of the chronicles, even untill the dayes of Iohanan the son of Eliashib.

24 And the chief of the Levites; Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Ieshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise *and* to give thancks according to the commandiment of David the man of God, ward over against ward.

25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, *were* porters keeping the ward, at the thresholds of the gates.

26 These *were* in the dayes of Iojakim the son of Ieshua, the son of Iozadak, and in the dayes of Nehemiah the governour, and of Ezra the priest, the scribe.

27 ¶ And at the dedication of the wall of Ierusalem, they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladnesse, both with thanksgivings, and with singing *with* cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain countrey round about Ierusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi.

29 Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba, and Azmaveth: for the singers hath builded them villages round about Ierusalem.

30 And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Iudah upon the wall, and appointed two great *companies of them that gave* thanks, *whereof one* went on the right hand upon the wall toward the dung-gate;

32 And after them went Hoshaiah, and half of the princes of Iudah.

33 And Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam,

34 Iudah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Ieremiah.

35 And *certain* of the priests sons with trumpets, *namely*, Zechariah the son of Ionathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph;

36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Iudah, Hanani, with ẏ musical instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the scribe before them.

37 And at the fountain-gate, which was over against them, they went up by the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto the water-gate east-ward.

38 And the other *company of them that gave* thanks, went over against *them*, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of the furnaces, even unto the broad wall.

39 And from above the gate of Ephraim, and above the old gate, and above the fish-gate, and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, even unto the sheep-gate; and they stood still in the prison-gate.

40 So stood the two *companies of them that gave* thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zachariah, *and* Hananiah with trumpets:

42 And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Iehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer; and the singers sang loud, with Iezrahiah *their* overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoyced; for God had made them rejoyce with great joy; the wives also and the children rejoyced; so that the joy of Ierusalem was heard even a far off.

44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasure, for the offerings, for the firts-fruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions of the law for the priests and Levites; for Judah rejoyced for the priests and for the Levites that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the commandment of David, & of Solomon his son.

46 For in the dayes of David, and Asaph

of old, *there were* chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Israel in the dayes of Zerubbabel, and in the dayes of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers, and the porters, every day his portion, & they sanctified *holy things* unto the Levites, and the Levites sanctified *them* unto the children of Aaron.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Upon the reading of the law, separation is made from the mixed multitude.* 10 *The officers reformed.* 15 *The violation of the sabbath.* 23 *Strange wives.*

ON that day they read in the book of Moses in the audience of the people; & therein was found written, that the Ammonite, and the Moabite should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Israel with bread, and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to passe when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude.

4 ¶ And before this, Eliashib the priest, having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, *was* allied unto Tobiah.

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat-offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oyl (which was commanded *to be given* to the Levites, and the singers and the porters) and the offerings of the priests.

6 But in all this *time* was not I at Jerusalem: for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon, came I unto the king, and after certain dayes obtained I leave of the king:

7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieved me sore, therefore I cast forth all the houshold stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and they cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat-offering and the frankincense.

10 ¶ And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had not been given *them*, for the Levites and the singers that did the work were fled every one to his field.

11 Then contended I with the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place.

12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn, and the new wine, and the oyl, unto the treasuries.

13 And I made treasures over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and next to them *was* Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted faithfull, and their office *was* to distribute unto their brethren.

14 Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the offices thereof.

15 ¶ In those dayes saw I in Judah, *some* treading wine presses on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses, as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all *manner of* burdens which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath-day: and I testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing *is* this that ye do, and profane the sabbath-day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to passe, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, & charged that they should not bee opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I at the gates, *that* there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath-day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kinde of ware, lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye about the wall? if yee do *so* again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no *more* on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Levites, that they should cleanse themselves, and that they should come, *and* keep the gates, to sanctifie the sabbath-day. Remember me, O my God, *concerning* this also, and spare me, according to the greatnesse of thy mercy.

23 ¶ In those dayes also saw I Iews *that* had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, *and* of Moab:

24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Iews language, but according to the language of each people.

25 And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and pluckt off their hair, and made them swear by God, *saying*, Yee shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for your selves;

26 Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, & God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless, even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evill, to transgresse against our God, in marrying strange wives?

28 And *one* of the sons of Ioiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest, *was* son in law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me.

29 Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, & the covenant of the priesthood, & of the Levites.

30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his businesse.

31 And for the wood-offering, at times appointed, and for the first-fruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

The book of Esther.

CHAP. I.

1 *Ahasuerus maketh a royal feast.* 10 *Vashti sent for, refuseth to come.* 13 *Ahasuerus by the counsel of Memucan, maketh the decree of soveraigntie.*

NOw it came to passe in the dayes of Ahasuerus, (this *is* Ahasuerus which reigned from India even unto Ethiopia, over an hundred and seven and twintie provinces)

2 *That* in those dayes, when the king Ahasuerus sate on the throne of his kingdome, which *was* in Shushan the palace,

3 In the third year of his reigne, he made a feast unto all his princes, & his servants, the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, *being* before him.

4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdome, and the honour of his excellent majestie, many dayes, *even* an hundred and fourescore dayes.

5 And when these dayes were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven dayes in the court of the garden of the kings palace,

6 *Where were* white, green, and blew *hangings*, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple, to silver rings, and pillars of marble: the beds *were* of gold and silver, upon a pavement of red and blew, and white, and black marble.

7 And they gave *them* drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being divers one from another) and royall wine in abundance, according to the state of the king.

8 And the drinking *was* according to the law, none did compell: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every mans pleasure.

9 Also Vashti the Queen made a feast for the women in the royall house which *belonged* to king Ahasuerus.

10 ¶ On the seventh day, when the heart of ỳ king was merry w̄ wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, & Carcas the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king.

11 To bring Vashti the Queen before the king, with the crown royall, to shew the people and the princes her beautie: for shee *was* fair to look on.

12 But the Queen Vashti refused to come at the kings commandment by his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so *was* the kings manner towards all that knew law and judgement:

14 And the next unto him *was* Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, *and* Memucan, the seven princes of Persia, and Media, which saw the kings face, & which sate the first in the kingdome)

15 What shall wee do unto the Queen Vashti, according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus, by the chamberlains?

16 And Memucan answered before the king and the princes Vashti the Queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, & to all the people that *are* in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus.

17 For *this* deed of the Queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the Queen to bee brought in before him, but she came not.

18 *Likewise* shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the kings princes, which have heard of the deed of the Queen. Thus *shall there arise* too much contempt and wrath.

19 If it please the king, let there go a royall commandment from him, and let it be written among the lawes of the Persians and the Medes, that it be no altered, that Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus, and let the king give her royall estate unto another that is better then she.

20 And when the kings decree which hee shall make, shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great) all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying pleased the king and the princes, and the king did according

ding to the word of Memucan:

22 For hee sent letters into all the kings provinces, into everie province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and that *it* should be published according to the language of every people.

CHAP. II.

1 *Out of the choise of virgins, a queen is to be chosen.* 15 *Esther is elected.* 21 *Mordecai discovereth a treason.*

AFter these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, hee remembred Vashti, and what she hath done, and what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the kings servants, that ministred unto him, Let there bee fair young virgins sought for the king.

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdome, ỹ they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, unto the custodie of Hege the kings chamberlain, keeper of the women, and let their things for purification be given *them.*

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king, bee queen in stead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king, and he did so.

5 ¶ Now in Shushan the palace, there was a certain Iew, whose name *was* Mordecai, the son of Iair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite:

6 Who had been carried away from Ierusalem, with the captivitie which had been carried away with Ieconiah king of Iudah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away.

7 And hee brought up Hadassah (that *is* Esther) his uncles daughter, for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid *was* fair and beautifull, whom Mardecai (when her father and mother were dead) took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to passe, when the kings commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custodie of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the kings house, to the custodie of Hegai, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindnesse of him, and hee speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to bee given her out of the kings house, & preferred her and her maids, unto the best *place* of the house of the women.

10 Esther had not shewed her people, nor her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her, that she should not shew *it.*

11 And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the womens house, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when every maids turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been twelve moneths, according to the manner of the women (for so were the dayes of their purifications accomplished, *to wit* six moneths, with oyl of myrrhe, and six moneths with sweet odours, and with *other* things for the purifying of the women.)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king, whatsoever she desired was given her, to go with her out of the house of the women, unto the kings house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to custodie of Shaashgaz, the kings chamberlain, which kept the concubins, she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

15 ¶ Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihail, the uncle of Mordecai (who had taken her for his daughter) was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing, but what Hegai the kings chamberlain, the keeper of the women appointed, and Esther obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

16 So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royall, in the tenth moneth (which *is* the moneth Tebeth) in the seventh year of his reigne.

17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and favour in his sight, more then all the virgins, so that hee set the royall crown upon her head, and made her queen in stead of Vashti.

18 Then the king made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, *even* Esthers feast, and he made a release to the provinces, and gave gifts according to the state of the king.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai sate in the kings gate.

20 Esther had not *yet* shewed her kindred, nor her people, as Mordecai had charged her; for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like as when she was brought up with him.

21 ¶ In those dayes (while Mordecai sate in the kings gate) two of the kings chamberlains, Bigthan, & Teresh, of those which kept the doore, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus:

22 And the king was known to Mordecai, who told *it* unto Esther the queen, & Esther certified the king *thereof*, in Mordecais name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the book of the chronicles before the king.

CHAP.

CHAP. III.

1 *Haman despised by Mordecai, seeketh revenge on the Iews,* 8 *He obtaineth a decree to put them to death.*

AFter these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman the son of Ammedatha the Agagite, & advanced him, & set his seat above all the princes that *were* with him.

2 And all the kings servants that *were* in the kings gate, bowed and reverenced Haman; for the king had so commanded concerning him: but Mordecai bowed not, nor did *him* reverence.

3 Then the kings servants which *were* in the kings gate, said unto Mordecai, Why transgressest thou the kings commandment?

4 Now it came to passe, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai his matters would stand, for hee had told them that he *was* a Iew.

5 And when Haman saw that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone, for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Iews, that *were* throughout the whole kingdome of Ahasuerus, *even* the people of Mordecai.

7 ¶ In the first moneth (that *is* the moneth Nisan) in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that *is*, the lot, before Haman, from day to day, and from moneth to moneth, *to* the twelfth moneth, that *is* the moneth Adar.

8 ¶ And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus; There is a certain people scattered abroad, and dispersed among the people, in all the provinces of thy kingdome, and their laws *are* diverse from all people, neither keep they the kings law; therefore it *is* not for the kings profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written that they may bee destroyed: and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring *it* into the kings treasures.

10 And the king took his ring from his hand, & gave it unto Haman the son of Ammedatha the Agagite, the Iews enemie.

11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver *is* given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then were the kings scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first moneth, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the kings lieutenants, and to the governours that *were* over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province according to the writing thereof, and *to* every people after their language. In the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the kings ring.

13 And the letters were sent by posts into all the kings provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish all Iews both young and old, little children and women, in one day, *even* upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth moneth, (which *is* the moneth Adar) and *to take* the spoil of them for a prey.

14 The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province, was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out being hastened by the kings commandment, & the decree was given in Shushan the palace: and the king and Haman sate down to drink: but the citie Shushan was perplexed.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Mordecai and the Iews mourn.* 4 *Esther finding it to Mordecai, he sheweth the cause, advising her to undertake the suit,* 15 *She appointing a fast, undertaketh it.*

WHen Mordecai perceived all that was done, Mordecai rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the citie, and cryed with a loud and bitter cry:

2 And came even before the kings gate: for none *might* enter into the kings gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province whithersoever the kings commandment, and his decree came, *there was* great mourning among the Iews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing, and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Esthers maids, & her chamberlains came and told *it* her: then was the queen exceedingly grieved, & she sent raiment to cloth Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received *it* not.

5 Then called Esther for Hatach, *one* of the kings chamberlains, whom hee had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mordecai, to know what it *was*, and why it *was*.

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai, unto the street of the citie, which *was* before the kings gate.

7 And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the summe of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the kings treasuries for the Iews, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to shew *it* unto Esther, and to declare *it* unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

10 ¶ Again Esther spake unto Hatach, & gave him commandment unto Mordecai;

11 All the kings servants and the people of the kings provinces do know, that whosoever,

soever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called, *there is* one law of his to put *him* to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden scepter, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirtie dayes.

12 And they told to Mordecai Esthers words.

13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thy self that thou shalt escape in the kings house more then the Iews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, *then* shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Iews from another place, but thou and thy fathers house shall bee destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdome for *such* a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Esther bade *them* return Mordecai *this answer*,

16 Go, gather together all the Iews that are present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, & neither eat nor drink three dayes, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise, and so will I go in unto the king, which *is* not according to the law; and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Mordecai went his away, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAP. V.

1 Esther obtaining the kings favour, inviteth him and Haman to a banquet, 9 Haman proud of his advancement, repineth at Mordecai, 14 and buildeth a paire of gallowes for him.

NOw it came to passe on the third day, that Esther put on *her* royall *apparell*, and stood in the inner court of the kings house over against the kings house: and the king sate upon his royall throne in ý royall house, over against the gate of the house

2 And it was so when the king saw Esther the queen standing in ý court, *that* she obtained favour in his sight and the king held out to Esther ý golden scepter that *was* in his hand: so Esther drew near and touched the top of the scepter.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou queen Esther? & what *is* thy request? it shall be even given thee, to the half of the kingdome.

4 And Esther answered, If *it seem* good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste that hee may do as Esther hath said: so the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? even to the half of the kingdome it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition, and my request *is*;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Haman forth that day, joyfull, & with a glad heart, but when Haman saw Mordecai in the kings gate that hee stood not up, nor moved for him, hee was full of indignation against Mordecai.

10 Nevertheless Haman refrained himself, and when hee came home, hee sent and called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.

11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, & the multitude of his children, & all the things wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with ý king unto ý banquet that she had prepared, but myself; and to morrow I am invited unto her also with the king,

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing so long as I see Mordecai ý Iew sitting at ý kings gate

14 ¶ Then said Zeresh his wife, and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fiftie cubits high, & to morrow speak thou unto ý king, that Mordecai may be hanged theron, then go thou in merrily with ý king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman, & he caused ý gallows to be made.

CHAP. VI.

1 Ahasuerus rewardeth Mordecai. Haman doth him the honour. 12 Hamans destitie is shewed thereby.

ON that night could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of the records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Teresh, two of the kings chamberlains, the keepers of the doore, who sought to lay hands on the king Ahasuerus.

3 And the king said, What honour & dignitie hath been done to Mordecai for this? Then said the kings servant that ministred unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 And the king said, Who *is* in the court? (now Haman was come into the outward court of the kings house, to speak unto the king, to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.)

5 And the kings servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in: and the king said unto him, What shall bee done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour? (now

Haman

Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more then to my self?)

7 And Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 Let the royall apparell bee brought which the king *useth* to wear, and the horse that the king rideth upon, and the crown royall which is set upon his head:

9 And let this apparell and horse bee delivered to the hand of one of the kings most noble princes, that they may aray the man *withall* whom the king delighteth to honour, and bring him on horseback through the street of the citie, and proclaim before him, Thus shal it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, *and* take the apparel, and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Iew, that sitteth at the kings gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Haman the apparell and the horse, and arayed Mordecai, & brought him on horseback through the street of the citie, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mordecai came again to the kings gate: but Haman hasted to his house, mourning, and having his head covered.

13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends, every thing that had be fallen him, Then said his wise men, and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Mordecai *bee* of the seed of the Iews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they *were* yet talking with him, came the kings chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

CHAP. VII.

1 *Esther sueth for her own life, and for her peoples.* 7 *The king causeth Haman to bee hanged on his own gallows.*

SO the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther the queen.

2 And the king said again to Esther, on the second day, at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall bee granted thee: and what *is* thy request? and it shall be performed even to the half of the kingdome.

3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request.

4 For we are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish: but if wee had been sold for bond-men and bond-women, I had held my tongue, al though ỹ enemie could not countervail the kings damage.

5 ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he and where is hee that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Esther said, The adversarie and enemie *is* this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid before the king & ỹ queen.

7 ¶ And the king arising from ỹ banquet of wine in his wrath, *went* into the palace-garden; and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen: for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace-garden, into ỹ place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon the bed whereon Esther *was*. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also before mee in the house? As the word went out of the kings mouth, they covered Hamans face.

9 And Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also the gallows fifde cubits high, which Haman had made for Mordecai, who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the king said, Hang him thereon.

10 So they hanged Haman on the gallows, that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the king wrath pacified.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Mordecai is advanced.* 7 *Ahasuerus granteth to the Iews to defend themselves.* 15 *Mordecais honour, and the Iews joy.*

ON that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman the Iews enemie, to Esther the queen: and Mordecai came before the king, for Esther had told what hee *was* unto her.

2 And the king took off his ring which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet and besought him with tears, to put away the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Iews.

4 Then the king held out of the golden scepter toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, & the thing *seem* right before the king, and I *be* pleasant in his eyes, let it bee written to reverse the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, which hee wrote to destroy the Iews which *are* in all the kings provinces.

6 For how can I endure to see the evil that shal come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

7 ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen, and to Mordecai the Iew, Behold, I have given Esther the house of

Haman,

Haman, & him have they hanged upon the gallows, because hee laid his hand upon the Iews.

8 Write ye also for the Iews, as it liketh you, in the kings name, and seal *it* with the kings ring: for the writting which is written in the kings name, and sealed with the kings ring, may no man reverse.

9 Then were the kings scribes called at that time in the third moneth (that *is* the moneth Sivan) on ý three & twentieth *day* thereof, and it was written (according to al that Mordecai commanded) unto the Iews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies & rulers of the provinces which *are* from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twentie and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writting thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Iews according to their writting, and according to their language.

10 And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus name, and sealed *it* with the kings ring, & sent letters by posts, on horsback, & riders on mules, camels, *and* young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Iews which *were* in every citie, to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish all the power of the people and province, that would assault them, *both* little ones & women, & *to take* the spoil of them for a prey:

12 Upon one day, in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, *namely* upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth moneth, which *is* the moneth Adar.

13 The copie of the writting, for a commandment to bee given in every province, *was* published unto al the people, and that the Iews should be ready against that day, to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules *and* camels went out, being hastened, and pressed on by the kings commandment; and the decree was given at Shushan the palace.

15 ¶ And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king, in royall apparell of blew and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen, and purple; and the citie of Shushan rejoyced and was glad:

16 The Iews had light and gladnesse, and joy and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every citie whithersoever the kings commandment and his decree came, the Iews had joy and gladnesse, a feast, and a good day, and many of the people of the land became Iews; for the fear of the Iews fell upon them.

CHAP. IX.

1 The Iews slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. 20 The two dayes of Purim are made festivall.

NOw in the twelfth moneth (that *is* the moneth Adar) on the thirteenth day of the same, when the kings commandment & his decree drew near to bee put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Iews hoped to have power over them (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Iews had rule over them that hated them.)

2 The Iews gathered themselves together in their cities, throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them: for the fear of them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, helped the Iews: because the fear of Mordecai fel upon them.

4 For Mordecai *was* great in the kings house, & his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Iews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter and destruction, and did what they would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shushan the palace the Iews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha.

8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha

9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha,

10 The ten sons of Haman, the son of Hammedatha, the enemie of the Iews, slew they; but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day, the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace, was brought before the king.

12 ¶ And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Iews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, & the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the kings provinces? now what *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what *is* thy request further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Iews which *are* in Shushan, to do to morrow also according unto this dayes decree, and let Hamans ten sons be hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to bee done; and the decree was given at Shushan, and they hanged Hamans ten sons.

15 For the Iews that *were* in Shushan, gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the moneth Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Iews that *were* in the kings provinces, gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventie and five thousand; but they laid not their hands on the prey.

17 On

17 On the thirteenth day of the moneth Adar, and on the fourteenth day of the same, rested they, and made it a day of feasting gladnesse.

18 But the Jews that *were* at Shushan assembled together on ỳ thirteenth *day* thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth *day* of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladnesse.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the moneth Adar, *a day of* gladnesse and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

20 ¶ And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, *both* nigh and far,

21 To stablish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the moneth Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same yearly,

22 As the dayes wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the moneth which was turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them dayes of feasting & joy, and of sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poore.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto them.

24 Because Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the enemie of all the Iews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur (that *is*, the lot) to consume them, and to destroy them:

25 But when *Esther* came before the king, he commanded by letters, that his wicked device which hee devised against the Jews should return upon his own head, and that hee and his sons should bee hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these dayes Purim, after the name of Pur: therefore for all the words of this letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as joyned themselves unto them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these two dayes, according to their writing, & according to their *appointed* time every year.

28 And that these dayes *should be* remembred & kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, & every city, and that these dayes of Purim should not fail from among the Jews, nor the memoriall of them perish from their seed.

29 Then Esther the queen the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with all authority, to confirm this second letter of Purim.

30 And hee sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdome of Ahasuerus, *with* words of peace and truth:

31 To confirm these dayes of Purim in their times *appointed*, according as Mordecai the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoyned them, and as they had decreed for themselves and of their seed, the matters of the fastings and their cry.

32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim, and it was written in the book.

CHAP. X.

1 *Ahasuerus his greatnesse.* 3 *Mordecai advancement.*

AND the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the land, and upon the iles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power, and of his might, and the declaration of the greatnesse of Mordecai, whereunto the king advanced him, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia?

3 For Mordecai the Jew *was* next unto king Ahasuerus and great among the Jews, and accepted to the multitude of his brethren, seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

THE

THE BOOK OF JOB.

CHAP. I.

1 *The holineſſe, riches, and religious care of Job for his children.* 6 *Satan appearing before God, by calumniation obtaineth leave to tempt Job.* 13 *Underſtanding of the loſſe of his goods and children, in his mourning he bleſſeth God.*

THere was a man in the land of Uz, whoſe name *was* Job, and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eſchewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him ſeven ſons, and three daughters.

3 His ſubſtance alſo was ſeven thouſand ſheep, and three thouſand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred ſhe-aſſes, and a very great houſhold ſo that this man was the greateſt of all the men of the eaſt.

4 And his ſons went and feaſted in *their* houſes, every one his day, and ſent and called for their three ſiſters, to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was ſo, when the dayes of *their* feaſting were gone about, that Job ſent and ſanctified them, and roſe up early in the morning, and offered burnt-offerings *according* to the number of them all: For Job ſaid, It may be that my ſons have ſinned and curſed God in their hearts: Thus did Job continually.

6 ¶ Now there was a day, when the ſons of God came to preſent themſelves before the LORD, and Satan came alſo among them.

7 And the LORD ſaid unto Satan, Whence comeſt thou? Then Satan anſwered the LORD, and ſaid, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD ſaid unto Satan, Haſt thou conſidered my ſervant Job, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and eſchewеth evil?

9 Then Satan anſwered the LORD, and ſaid, Doth Job fear God for nought?

10 Haſt not thou made an hedge about him, and about his houſe, and about all that he hath on every ſide? thou haſt bleſſed the work of his hands, and his ſubſtance is increaſed in the land.

11 But put forth thine hand now and touch all that he hath, and he will curſe thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD ſaid unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath *is* in thy power, only upon himſelf put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the preſence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day when his ſons and his daughter *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldeſt brothers houſe,

14 And there came a meſſenger unto Job, and ſaid, The oxen were plowing, and the aſſes feeding beſide them:

15 And the Sabeans fell *upon them*, and took them away, yea, they have ſlain the ſervants with the edge of the ſword, and I only am eſcaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet ſpeaking, there came alſo another, and ſaid, The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burnt up the ſheep, and the ſervants, and conſumed them, and I only am eſcaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he *was* yet ſpeaking, there came alſo another, and ſaid, The Caldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and ſlain the ſervants with the edge of the ſword, and I only am eſcaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he *was* yet ſpeaking, there came alſo another, and ſaid, Thy ſons and thy daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldeſt brothers houſe:

19 And behold, there came a great winde from the wilderneſſe, and ſmote the foure corners of the houſe, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead, and I only am eſcaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job aroſe, and rent his mantle, and ſhaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worſhipped,

21 And ſaid, Naked came I out of my mothers womb, and naked ſhall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away, bleſſed be the name of the LORD.

22 In all this Job ſinned not, nor charged God fooliſhly.

CHAP. II.

1 *Satan appearing again before God, obtaineth further leave to tempt Job.* 7 *He ſmiteth him with ſore boils.* 9 *Job reproveth his wife, moving him to curſe God.* 11 *His three friends condole with him in ſilence.*

AGain there was a day, when the ſons of God came to preſent themſelves before the LORD, and Satan came alſo among them to preſent himſelf before the LORD.

2 And the LORD ſaid unto Satan, From whence comeſt thou? and Satan anſwered the LORD, and ſaid, From going to and

fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and eschewеth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause.

4 And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea all that a man hath will he give for his life.

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, he *is* in thine hand, but save his life.

7 ¶ So went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore boyls, from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he tooke him a pot sheard to scrape himself withall; and he sate down among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh: what? shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evill? In all this did not Job sin with his lips.

11 ¶ Now when Jobs three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place: Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite; and Zophar the Naamathite; for they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him, and to comfort him.

12 And when they lift up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept, and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sate down with him upon the ground seven dayes and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that *his* grief was very great.

CHAP. III.

1 *Job curseth the day and services of his birth.* 13 *The ease of death.* 20 *He complaineth of life, because of his anguish.*

AFter this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Job spake, and said,

3 Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night *in which* it was said, There is a man-childe conceived.

4 Let that day be darkenesse, let not God regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkenesse and the shadow of death stain it, let a cloud dwell upon it, let the blackness of the day terrifie it.

6 As for that night, let darkenesse seize upon it, let it not be joyned unto the dayes of the year, let it not come into the number of the moneths.

7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyfull voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise up their mourning.

9 Let the starres of the twilight thereof be dark, let it look for light but *have* none, neither let it see the dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not up the doors of my *mothers* womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

11 Why died I not from the womb? *why* did I *not* give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

12 Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lien still, and been quiet, I should have slept; then had I been at rest.

14 With kings and counsellers of the earth, which built desolate places for themselves:

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver.

16 Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants *which* never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease *from* troubling: and there the weary be at rest.

18 *There* the prisoners rest together, they hear not the voice of the oppressour.

19 The small and great are there, and the servant *is* free from his master.

20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter in soul?

21 Which long for death, but it *cometh* not, and dig for it more then for hid treasures?

22 Which rejoyce exceedingly, *and* are glad when they can finde the grave?

23 *Why is light given* to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in?

24 For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 For the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of, is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet: yet trouble came.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Eliphaz reproveth Job for want of religion.* 7 *He teacheth Gods judgments to be not for the righteous but for the wicked.* 12 *His fea full vision, to humble the excellencies of creatures before God.*

THen Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

2 *If* we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold,

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees.

5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 *Is* not *this* thy fear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightnesse of thy wayes?

7 Remember, I pray thee, who *ever* perished being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickednesse, reap the same.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, & thee teeth of the young lions are broken.

11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lions whelps are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.

13 In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men.

14 Fear came upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones to shake.

15 Then a spirit passed before my face, the hair of my flesh stood up.

16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image *was* before mine eyes, *there was* silence, and I heard a voice, *saying*,

17 Shall mortall man be more just then God? shall a man be more pure then his maker?

18 Behold, he put no trust in his servants, and his angels he charged with folly:

19 How much lesse *on* them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation *is* in the dust, *which* are crushed before the moth?

20 They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding *it*.

21 Doth not their excellencie *which is* in them, go away? they die, even without wisedome.

CHAP. V.

1 *The harm of inconsideration.* 3 *The end of the wicked is misrie.* 6 *God is to be regarded in affliction.* 17 *The happy end of Gods correction.*

CAll now, if there be any that will answer thee, and to which of the saints wilt thou turne?

2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envie slayeth the silly one.

3 I have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither *is there* any to deliver *them*.

5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their substance:

6 Although affliction cometh not forth of the dust neither doth trouble spring out of the ground:

7 Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks flie upward.

8 I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:

9 Which doth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without number.

10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields:

11 To set up on high those that be low; that those which morn may be exalted to safety.

12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform *their* enterprise.

13 He taketh the wise in their own craftinesse: and the counsel of the froward is carried head long.

14 They meet with darknesse in the day time, and grope in the noon day as in the night.

15 But he saveth the poore from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.

16 So the poore hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

17 Behold, happy *is* the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almightie.

18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

19 He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven there shall no evill touch thee.

20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.

23 For thou *shalt be* in league with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.

24 And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle *shall be* in peace, and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not sin.

25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed *shall be* great, and thine offspring as the grasse of the earth.

26 Thou shalt come to *the* grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in, in his season.

27 Lo this, we have searched it, so it *is*; hear it, and know thou *it* for thy good.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Iob ſheweth that his complaints are not cauſe eſſe.* 8 *He wiſheth for death, wherein he is aſſured of comfort.* 14 *He reprobeth his friends of unkindneſſe.*

BVt Iob anſwered and ſaid,

2 O that my grief were throughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier then the ſand of the ſea, therefore my words are ſwallowed up.

4 For the arrows of the Almighty *are* within me, the poiſon whereof drinketh up my ſpirit: the terrours of God do ſet themſelves in aray againſt me.

5 Doth the wilde aſſe bray when he hath graſſe? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unſavoury be eaten without ſalt? or is there any taſte in the white of an egge?

7 The things *that* my ſoul refuſed to touch, are as my ſorrowfull meat.

8 O that I might have my requeſt! and that God would grant *me* the thing that I long for!

9 Even that it would pleaſe God to deſtroy me, that he would let looſe his hand and cut me off.

10 Then ſhould I yet have comfort, yea I would harden my ſelf in ſorrow; let him not ſpare, for I have not concealed the words of the holy One.

11 What *is* my ſtrength, that I ſhould hope? and what *is* mine end, that I ſhould prolong my life?

12 *Is* my ſtrength the ſtrength of ſtones? or *is* my fleſh of braſſe?

13 *Is* not my help in me? and is wiſedome driven quite from me?

14 To him that is afflicted pity *ſhould be ſhewed* from his friend; but he forſaketh the fear of the Almighty.

15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, *and* as the ſtream of brooks they paſſe away.

16 Which are blackiſh by reaſon of the ice, *and* wherein the ſnow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm, they vaniſh: when it is hot, they are conſumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned aſide; they go to nothing, and periſh.

19 The troups of Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them.

20 They were confounded becauſe they had hoped; they came thither, and were aſhamed.

21 For now ye are nothing, ye ſee *my* calling down, and are afraid.

22 Did I ſay, Bring unto me? or give a reward for me of your ſubſtance?

23 Or deliver me from the enimies hand? or redeem me from the hand of the mightie?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cauſe me to underſtand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words: but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the ſpeeches of one that is deſperate, which *are* as winde?

27 Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherleſſe, and you dig *a pit* for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me, for *it is* evident unto you, if I lie.

29 Return I pray you, let it not be iniquitie; yea, return again: my righteouſneſſe *is* in it.

30 Is there iniquitie in my tongue? cannot my taſte diſcern perverſe things?

CHAP. VII.

1 *Iob excuſeth his deſire of death.* 11 *He complaineth of his own reſtleſneſſe, and Gods watchfulneſſe.*

IS *there* not an appointed time to man upon earth? *are not* his dayes alſo like the dayes of an hireling?

2 As a ſervant earneſtly deſireth the ſhadow, and as an hireling looketh for *the reward of* his work:

3 So am I made to poſſeſſe moneths of vanity, and wearieſome nights are appointed to me.

4 When I lie down, I ſay, When ſhall I ariſe, and the night be gone? and I am full of toſſings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My fleſh is clothed with worms and clods of duſt, my ſkin is broken, and become loathſome.

6 My dayes are ſwifter then a weavers ſhuttle, and are ſpent without hope.

7 O remember that my life *is* winde: mine eye ſhall no more ſee good.

8 The eye of him that hath ſeen me ſhall ſee mee no *more*: thine eyes *are* upon me and I *am* not.

9 *As* the cloud is conſumed, and vaniſheth away: ſo he that goeth down to the grave, ſhall come up no *more*.

10 He ſhall return no more to his houſe, neither ſhal his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth, I will ſpeak in the anguiſh of my ſpirit, I will complain in the bitterneſſe of my ſoul.

12 *Am* I a ſea, or a whale, that thou ſetteſt a watch over me?

13 When I ſay, My bed ſhall comfort me, my couch ſhall eaſe my complaint:

14 Then thou ſcareſt me with dreams, and terrifieſt me through viſions.

15 So that my ſoul chooſeth ſtrangling, *and* death rather then my life.

16 I loath *it*, I would not live alway: let me alone, for my dayes *are* vanitie.

17 What *is* man, that thou ſhouldeſt magnifie

magnifie him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?

18 And *that* thou shouldest visit him every morning, & try him every moment?

19 How long wil thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

20 I have sinned, what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? Why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to my self?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust, and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I *shall* not *be*.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Bildad reproveth Gods justice, in dealing with men according to their works. 8 He alledgeth antiquitie to prove the certain destruction of the hypocrite. 20 He applyeth Gods just dealing to Job.

THen answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said.

2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and *how long shall* the words of thy mouth *be like* a strong winde?

3 Doth God pervert judgement? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4 If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away for their transgression:

5 If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty:

6 If thou *were* pure and upright, surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousnesse prosperous.

7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.

8 For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thy self to the search of their fathers.

9 (For we *are but* of yesterday, and know nothing, because our dayes upon earth *are* a shadow.)

10 Shall not they teach thee, *and* tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?

11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?

12 Whilest it *is* yet in his greennesse, *and* not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.

13 So *are* the paths of all that forget God, and the hypocrites hope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust *shall be* a spiders web.

15 He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

16 He *is* green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, *and* seeth the place of stones.

18 If he destroy him from his place, then *it* shall deny him, *saying*, I have not seen thee.

19 Behold, this *is* the joy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.

20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he help the evil doers:

21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoycing.

22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame, and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nought.

CHAP. IX.

1 Job acknowledging Gods justice, sheweth there is no contending with him. 22 Mans innocencie is not to be condemned by afflictions.

THen Iob answered and said,

2 I know *it is* so of a truth: but how should man be just with God?

3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

4 He *is* wise in heart, and mightie in strength who hath hardened *himself* against him, and hath prospered?

5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.

6 Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble.

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not: and sealeth up the starrs.

8 Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea.

9 Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south.

10 Which doth great things past finding out, yea, and wonders without number.

11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I see *him* not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

12 Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?

13 *If* God wil not withdraw his anger, the proud helpers do stoup under him.

14 How much lesse shall I answer him, *and* choose out my words *to reason* with him?

15 Whom, though I were righteous, *yet* would I not answer, *but* I would make supplication to my judge.

16 If I had called, and he had answered me; *yet* would I not beleeve that he had hearken unto my voice.

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitternesse.

19 If *I speak* of strength, lo *he is* strong: and if of judgement, who shal set me a time *to plead*?

20 If I justifie my self, mine own mouth shal condemne me: *If I say*, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.

21 *Though* I *were* perfect, *yet* would I not know my soul; I would despise my life.

22 This *is* one thing, therefore I said *it*, he destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the triall of the innocent.

24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: he covereth the faces of the judges thereof: if not, where, *and* who *is* he?

25 Now my dayes are swifter then a post: they flee away, they see no good.

26 They are passed away as the swift ships: as the egle *that* hasteth to the prey.

27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaveneſſe, and comfort *my self*.

28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou wilt not hold me innocent.

29 *If* I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 If I wash my self with snow-water, and make my hands never so clean;

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the dieth, and mine own clothes shall abhor me.

32 For he *is* not a man as I *am*, *that* I should answer him, *and* we should come together in judgement.

33 Neither is there any dayes-man betwixt us, *that* might lay his hand upon us both.

34 Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrifie me.

35 *Then* would I speak, and noe fear him, but *it is* not so with me.

CHAP. X.

1 *Job taking liberty of complaint, expostulateth with God about his afflictions.*
18 *He complaineth of life, and craveth a little ease before death.*

MY soul is weary of my life, I will leave my complaint upon my self, I will speak in the bitternesse of my soul.

2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.

3 Is *it* good unto thee that thou shouldest oppresse? that thou shouldest despise the work of thine hands? and shine upon the counsell of the wicked?

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh: or seest thou as man seeth?

5 *Are* they dayes as the dayes of man? *are* thy yeares as man dayes,

6 That thou inquirest after mine iniquitie, and searchest after my sin:

7 Thou knowest that I am not wicked, and *there is* none that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 Thine hands have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?

10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and cruddled me like cheese:

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this *is* with thee.

14 If I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, wo unto me, and if I be righteous, *yet* will I not lift up my head, I *am* full of confusion, therefore see thou mine affliction:

16 For it increaseth: thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thy self marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and warre *are* against me.

18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb: Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

19 I should have been as though I had not been, I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 *Are* not my dayes few: cease then, and let me alone that I may take comfort a little,

21 Before I go *whence* I shall not return, *even* to the land of darknesse, and the shadow of death;

22 A land of darknesse, as darknesse it self, *and* of the shadow of death, without any order, and *where* the light *is* as darknesse.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Zophar reproveth Job for justifying himself.* 5 *Gods wisedome is unsearchable.*
13 *The assured blessing of repentance.*

THen answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said.

2 Should not the multitude of words be answered: and should a man full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace: and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed:

4 For thou hast said, My doctrine *is* pure, and I am cleane in thine eyes.

5 But, O that God would speak, and open his lips against thee.

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisedome, that *they are* double to that which is! know therefore that God exacteth of thee *lesse* then thine iniquity *deserveth*.

7 Canst thou by searching finde out God? canst thou finde out the Almighty unto perfection?

8 It *is* as high as heaven, what canst thou do? deeper then hell, what canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof *is* longer then the earth and broader then the sea.

10 If he cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder him?

11 For he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickednesse also, will he not then consider it?

12 For vain man would be wise, though man be born *like* a wilde asses colt.

13 If thou prepare thine heart, & stretch out thine hands towards him;

14 If iniquitie *be* in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickednesse dwel in thy tabernacles.

15 For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot, yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:

16 Because thou shalt forget *thy* misery, *& remember it* as waters *that* passe away:

17 And *thine* age shall be clearer then the noon day; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure because there is hope, yea thou shalt dig *about thee, and* thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt he down, and none shall make thee afraid, yea many shall make suit unto thee.

20 But the eyes of the wicked shal fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope *shall be as* the giving up of the ghost.

CHAP. XII.

1 *Job maintaineth himself against his friends that reprove him.* 7 *He acknowledgeth the generall doctrine of Gods omnipotencie.*

AND Iob answered and said,

2 No doubt but ye *are* the people, and wisedome shall die with you.

3 But I have understanding as well as you, I *am* not inferiour to you yea, who knoweth not such things as these?

4 I am *as* one mocked of his neighbour, who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 He that is ready to slip with *his* feet, *is as* a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacle of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth *abundantly*.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fouls of the air, and they shal tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shal teach thee, and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these, that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

10 In whose hand *is* the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankinde.

11 Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?

12 With the ancient *is* wisedome, and in length of dayes, understanding.

13 With him *is* wisedome and strength, he hath counsell and understanding.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, & it cannot be built againe: he shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up, also he sendeth them out and they overturn the earth.

16 With him *is* strength and wisedome: the deceived and the deceiver *are* his.

17 He leadeth counsellers away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loyns with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

20 He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakneth the strength of the mighty.

22 Hee discovereth deep things out of darknesse, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 He increaseth the nations, & destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them *again*.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wildernesse *where there is* no way.

25 They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to stagger like a drunken man.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Job reproveth his friends of partialitie* 14 *He professeth his confidence in God,* 20 *and intreateth to know his own sins and Gods purpose in afflicting him.*

LO, mine eye hath seen all *this*, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

2 What ye know, *the same* do I know also, I *am* not inferiour unto you.

3 Surely I would speak to the Almightie, and I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye *are* forgers of lies, ye *are* all physicians of no value.

5 O that you would al together hold your peace, and it should be your wisedome.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 Will you speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him.

8 Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out, or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellencie make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

12 Your remembrances *are* like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay:

13 Hold your peace, let me alone that,

may speak, and let come on me what *will*.
14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in mine hand?
15 Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own wayes before him.
16 He also *shall be* my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.
17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.
18 Behold now, I have ordered *my* cause, I know that I shall be justified.
19 Who *is* he *that* will plead with me? for now if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.
20 Only do not two things unto me; then will I not hide my self from thee.
21 Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.
22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.
23 How many *are* mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.
24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy?
25 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?
26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possesse the iniquities of my youth.
27 Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and lookest narrowly unto all my paths: thou settest a print upon the heels of my feet.
28 And he, as a rotten thing consumeth, as a garment that is moth-eaten.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Job intreateth God for favour, by the shortnesse of life, and certainty of death. 7 Though life once lost be irrecoverable, yet he waiteth for his change. 16 By sin the creature is subject to corruption.

MAn that is born of a woman, is of few dayes, and full of trouble.
2 He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.
3 And dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and bringest me into judgement with thee?
4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.
5 Seeing his dayes *are* determined, the number of his moneths *are* with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot passe.
6 Turn from him that he may rest, till he shall accomplish, as an hireling, his day.
7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.
8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;
9 *Yet* through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.
10 But man dieth, and wasteth away, yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where *is* he?
11 *As* the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up:
12 So man lieth down, and riseth not till the heavens *be* no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.
13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, untill thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, & remember me.
14 If a man die, shall he live again? all the dayes of my appointed time will I wait, till my change come.
15 Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.
16 For now thou numbrest my steps, dost thou not watch over my sin?
17 My transgression *is* sealed up in a bag, and thou sowest up mine iniquitie.
18 And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought: and the rock is removed out of his place.
19 The waters wear the stones: thou washest away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth, and thou destroyest the hope of man.
20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.
21 His sons come to honour, and he knoweth *it* not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth *it* not of them.
22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

CHAP. XV.

1 Eliphaz reproveth Job of impietie in justifying himself. 17 He proveth by tradition the unquietnesse of wicked men.

THen answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,
2 Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fil his belly with the east-winde?
3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?
4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest prayer before God.
5 For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquitie, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.
6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testifie against thee.
7 Art thou the first man *that* was born? or wast thou made before the hils?
8 Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisedome to thy self?
9 What knowest thou that we know not? *what* understandest thou, which *is* not in us?

10 With

10 With us *are* both the gray headed, and very aged men, much elder then thy father.

11 *Are* the consolations of God small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thine eyes wink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest such words go out of thy mouth?

14 What *is* man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?

15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints: yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water?

17 I wil shew thee, hear me, and that which I have seen, I will declare,

18 Which wise men have told from their fathers, and have not hid *it*:

19 Vnto whom alone the earth was given, and no stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man travelleth with pain all *his* dayes, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressour.

21 A dreadfull sound *is* in his ears; in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He beleeveth not that he shall return out of darknesse; and he is waited for of the sword.

23 He wandereth abroad for bread, *saying*, Where *is it*? he knoweth that the day of darknesse is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battel.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, *even* on *his* neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:

27 Because he covereth his face with his fatnesse, and maketh collops of fat on *his* flanks.

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, *and* in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shal not depart out of darknesse, the flame shall drie up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompense.

32 It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.

34 For the congregation of hypocrites *shall be* desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of briberie.

35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

CHAP XVI.

1 *Ib reproveth his friends of unmercifulnesse.* 7 *He sheweth the pitifulnesse of his case.* 17 *He maintaineth his innocencie.*

THen Iob answered and said,

2 I have heard many such things: miserable comforters *are* ye all.

3 Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye *do is* if your soul were in my souls stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you:

5 *But* I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should asswage *your grief.*

6 Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged: and *though* I forbear, what am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company,

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinckles; *which* is a witnesse *against me*: and my leannesse rising up in me, beareth witnesse to my face.

9 He teareth *me* in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth, mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth, they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully, they have gathered themselves together against me.

11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark,

13 His archers compasse me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground,

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach, he runneth upon me like a giant.

15 I have sowed sackcloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in the dust.

16 My face is foul with weeping, and on my eye-lids *is* the shadow of death:

17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer is pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, my witnesse *is* in heaven, and my record is on high.

20 My friends scorn me: *but* mine eye poureth out *tears* unto God.

21 O that one might plead for a man

with God, as a man *pleadeth* for his neighbour.

22 When a few years are come, then I shal go the way *whence* I shal not return.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Job appealeth from men to God.* 6 *The unmercifull dealing of men with the afflicted, may astonish, but not discourage the righteous.* 11 *His hope is not in life but in death.*

MY breath is corrupt, my dayes are extinct, the graves *are ready* for me.

2 *Are there* not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who *is* he *that* will strike hands with me?

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt *them.*

5 He that speaketh flattery to *his* friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a by-word of the people, and afore-time I was as a tabret.

7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members *are* as a shadow.

8 Vpright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, do you return, and come now: for I cannot finde *one* wise man among you.

11 My dayes are past, my purposes are broken off, *even* the thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light *is* short, because of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave *is* mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have said to corruption, Thou *art* my father: to the worm, *Thou art* my mother, and my sister.

15 And where *is* now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit; when *our* rest together *is* in the dust.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Bildad reproveth Iob of presumption and impatience.* 5 *The calamities of the wicked.*

THen answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long *will it be, ere* you make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, *and* reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger; shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitned, and his own counsel shall cast him down.

8 For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The grin shall take *him* by the heel, *and* the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The snare *is* laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

11 Terrours shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet.

12 His strength *shall be* hunger-bitten, and destruction *shall be* ready at his side.

13 It shall devour the strength of his skin: *even* the first born of death shall devour his strength.

14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shal bring him to the king of terrours.

15 It shal dwell in his tabernacle, because *it is* none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off.

17 His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.

18 He shal be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after *him* shall be astonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such *are* the dwellings of the wicked, and this *is* the place *of him that* knoweth not God.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Iob complaining of his friends cruelty, sheweth there is misery enough in him to feed their cruelitie.* 21, 28 *He craveth pity.* 23 *He beleeveth the resurrection.*

THen Job answered and said,

2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproched me: you are not ashamed *that* you make your selves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed *that* I have erred, mine errour remaineth with my self.

5 If indeed ye will magnifie *your selves* against me, and plead against me my reproch:

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but *there is* no judgement.

8 He hath fenced up my way that I cannot

cannot paſſe, and he hath ſet darkneſſe in my paths.

9 He hath ſtript me of my glory, and taken the crown *from* my head.

10 He hath deſtroyed me on every ſide, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath alſo kindled his wrath againſt me, and he counteth me unto him, as *one of* his enemies.

12 His troubs come together, and raiſe up their way againſt me, & en camp round about my tabernacle.

13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily eſtranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwel in mine houſe, and my maids count me for a ſtranger: am an allant in their ſight.

16 I called my ſervant, and he gave *me* no anſwer: I intreated him with my mouth.

17 My breath is ſtrange to my wife, though I intreated for the children *ſake* of mine owne body.

18 Yea, young children deſpiſed me; I aroſe, and they ſpake againſt me.

19 All my inwards friends abhorred me, & they whom I loved, are turned againſt me.

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin, and to my fleſh, and I am eſcaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me: O ye my friends, for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye perſecute me as God, and are not ſatisfied with my fleſh?

23 O that my words were not written, O that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an iron pen, and lead, in the rock for ever!

25 For I know *that* my redeemer liveth and *that* he ſhall ſtand at the latter *day* upon the earth.

26 And *though* after my skin *worms* deſtroy this *body*, yet in my fleſh ſhall I ſee God:

27 Whom ſhall ſee for my ſelf, and mine eyes ſhall behold; and not another; *though* my reins conſumed within me.

28 But ye ſhould ſay, Why perſecure we him, ſeeing the root of the manner is found in me?

29 Be ye afraid of the ſword: for wrath *bringeth* the puniſhments of the ſword that ye may know *there is* a judgement.

CHAP. XX.

Zophar ſheweth the ſtate and portion of the wicked.

THen anſwered Zophar the Naamathite and ſaid,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cauſe me to anſwer, and for *this* I make haſte.

3 I have heard the check of my reproch, and the ſpirit of my underſtanding cauſe h me to anſwer.

4 Knoweſt thou *not* this of old, ſince man was placed upon earth,

5 That the triumphing of the wicked *is* ſhort, and the joy of the hypocrite *but* for a moment?

6 Though his excellencie mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds:

7 *Yet* he ſhall periſh for ever, like his own dung; they which have ſeen him ſhal ſay, Where *is* he?

8 He ſhall fly away as a dream, and ſhal not be found: yea, he ſhall be chaſed away as a viſion of the night.

9 The eye alſo *which* ſaw him, ſhall *ſee him* no more; neither ſhall his place any more behold him.

10 His children ſhall ſeek to pleaſe the poore, and his hands ſhall reſtore their goods.

11 His bones are full *of the ſin* of his youth, which ſhall lie downe with him in the duſt.

12 Though wickedneſſe be ſweet in his mouth, *though* he hide it under his tongue;

13 *Though* he ſpare it, and forſaken it not: but keep it ſtill within his mouth;

14 *Yet* his meat in his bowels is turned, *it is* the gall of aſpes within him.

15 He hath ſwallowed down riches, and he ſhall vomit them up again: God ſhall caſt them out of his belly.

16 He ſhall ſuck the poiſon of aſpes: the vipers tongue ſhall ſlay him.

17 He ſhall not ſee the rivers, the flouds, the brooks of hony and butter.

18 That which he laboured for, ſhal he reſtore, and ſhall not ſwallow *it* downe: according to *his* ſubſtance *ſhall* the reſtitution *be*, and he ſhal not rejoyce *therein*.

19 Becauſe he hath oppreſſed *and* hath forſaken the poore; *becauſe* he hath violently taken away an houſe which he builded not:

20 Surely, he ſhall not feel quietneſſe in his belly, he ſhall not ſave of that which he deſired.

21 There ſhall none of his meat be left, therefore ſhall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulneſſe of his ſufficentie he ſhall be in ſtraits every hand of the wicked ſhall come upon him.

23 *When* he is about to fill his belly, *God* ſhall caſt the fury of his wrath upon him, and ſhall rain *it* upon him while he is eating.

24 He ſhall flee from the iron weapon, & the bow of ſteel ſhall ſtrike him through.

25 It is drawn and cometh out of the body; *yea*, the glittring ſword cometh out of his gall, terrours *are* upon him.

26 All darkneſſe *ſhall be* hid in his ſecret places: a fire not blown ſhall conſume

him ; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity, and the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shal depart, *and his goods* shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 This *is* the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Iob sheweth that even in the judgement of man hee hath reason to be grieved.* 7 *Some times the wicked do so prosper as they despise God.* 16 *Some time their destruction is manifest.* 22 *The happy and unhappy are alike in death.* 27 *The judgement of the wicked is in another world.*

BVt Iob answered and said,

2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speak, and after that I haye spoken, mock on.

4 As for me, *is* my complaint to man ? and if *it were so*, why should not my spirit be troubled ?

5 Mark mee, and be astonished, and lay *your* hand upon *your* mouth.

6 Even when I remember, I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mightie in power ?

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.

9 Their houses *are* safe from fear, neither *is* the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth and faileth not, their cow calveth and casteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoyce at the sound of the organ.

13 They spend their dayes in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.

14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us : for we desire not the knowledge of thy wayes.

15 What *is* the Almightie, that we should serve him ? and what profit should we have if we pray unto him ?

16 Lo, their good *is* not in their hand, the counsell of the wicked is far from me.

17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out? and *how oft* cometh their destruction upon them ? *God* distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 They are as stubble before the winde, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

19 God layeth up his iniquitie for his children : he rewardeth him, and he shall know *it*.

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almightie.

21 For what pleasure *hath* he in his house after him, when the number of his moneths is cut off in the midst ?

22 Shall *any* teach God knowledge ? seeing he judgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitternesse of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know you thoughts, and the devices *which* ye wrongfully imagine against me.

28 For ye say, Where is the house of the prince ? and where *are* the dwelling places of the wicked ?

29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way ? and do ye not know their tokens?

30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction ; they shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face ? and who shall repay him *what* he hath done ?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tombe.

33 The clods of the valley shal be sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as *there are* innumerable before him.

34 How then comfort ye me in vain seeing in your answers there remaineth falsehood.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Eliphaz sheweth that mans goodnesse profiteth not God.* 5 *He accuseth Iob of divers sins.* 21 *He exhorteth him to repentance, with promises of mercie.*

THen Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself ?

3 *Is it* any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous ? or *is it* gain *to him* that thou makest thy wayes perfect ?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee ? wil he enter with thee into judgement ?

5 Is not thy wickednesse great ? and thine iniquities infinitie ?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, & thou hast with holden bread from the hungry.

8 But as for the mightie man, he had the earth, and the honourable man dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast sent widows away empty and the arms of the fatherlesse have been broken.

10 Therefore snares *are* round about thee, and sud den fear troubleth thee,

11 Or

11 Or darkeneſſe *that* thou canſt not ſee, and abundance of waters cover thee.

12 *Is* not God in the height of heaven? and behold he height of the ſtars, how high they are.

13 And thou ſayeſt, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?

14 Thick clouds *are* a covering to him that he ſeeth not, and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.

15 Haſt thou marked the ol way which wicked men have troden?

16 Which were cut down out of time, whoſe foundation was overflowen with a flood.

17 Which ſaid unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almightie do for them?

18 Yet hee filled their houſes with good things: but the counſell of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous ſee *it*, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to ſcorn.

20 Whereas our ſubſtance is not cut down, but the remnant of them the fire conſumeth.

21 Acquaint now thy ſelf with him, and be at peace, thereby good ſhall come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

23 If thou return to the Almightie, thou ſhalt be built up, thou ſhalt put away iniquitie far from thy tabernacles.

24 Then ſhalt thou lay up gold as duſt, and the *gold* of Ophir as the ſtones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almightie ſhall be thy defence, and thou ſhalt have plenty of ſilver.

26 For then ſhalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and ſhalt lift up thy face unto God.

27 Thou ſhalt make thy prayer unto him, and he ſhall hear thee, and thou ſhalt pay thy vows.

28 Thou ſhalt alſo decree a thing, and it ſhall be eſtabliſhed unto thee: and the light ſhall ſhine upon thy wayes.

29 When *men* are caſt down, then thou ſhalt ſay, *There is* lifting up: and he ſhall ſave the humble perſon.

30 He ſhall deliver the iſland of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureneſſe of thine hands.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Iob longeth to appear before God.* 6 *is confidence of his mercie.* 8 *God who is inviſible, obſerveth our wayes.* 11 *Iobs innocencie.* 13 *Gods decree is immutable.*

THen Iob anſwered and ſaid,

2 Even to day *is* my complaint bitter, my ſtroke is heavier then my groning.

3 O that I knew were I might finde him! *that* I might come even to his ſeat!

4 I would order *my* cauſe before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words *which* hee would anſwer me, and underſtand what he would ſay unto me.

6 Will he plead againſt me with *his* great power? no, but he would put ſtrength in me.

7 There the righteous might diſpute with him; ſo ſhould I be deliver for ever from my Iudge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he *is* not *there*, and backward, but I cannot perceive him:

9 On the left *hand* where he doth work, but I cannot behold *him*: he hideth himſelf on the right *hand*, that I cannot ſee *him*.

10 But he knoweth the way that I take; *when* he hath tried me, I ſhal come forth as gold.

11 My foot hath held his ſteps, his way have I kept, and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from the commandement of his lips, I have eſteemed the words of his mouth, more then my neceſſary *food*.

13 But he *is* in one *minde*, and who can turn him? and *what* his ſoul deſireth, even *that* he doth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is appointed for me; and many ſuch things *are* with him.

15 Therefore am I troubled at his preſence: when I conſider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my heart ſoft, and the Almighty troubleth me.

17 Becauſe I was not cut off before the darkneſſe, *neither* hath he covered the darkneſſe from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Wickedneſſe goeth of ten unpuniſhed.* 17 *There is a ſecreet judgement for the wicked.*

WHy, ſeeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him, not ſee his dayes?

2 *Some* remove the land-markers; they violently take away flocks and feed *thereof*.

3 They drive away the aſſe to the fatherleſſe, they take the widows ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poore of the earth hide themſelves together.

5 Behold, *as* wilde aſſes in the deſert, go they forth to their work, riſing betimes for a prey: the wilderneſſe *yeeldeth* food for them *and* for *their* children.

6 They reap every one his corn in the field, and they gather the vintage of the wicked.

7 They cauſe the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the cold.

8 They

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of a shelter,

9 They pluck the fatherlesse from the breast, and take a pledge of the poore.

10 They cause *him* to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf *from* the hungry.

11 *Which* make oyl within their wals, *and* tread their wine presses, and suffer thirst.

12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly *to them.*

13 They are of those that rebell against the light, they know not the wayes thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof,

14 The murderer rising with the light, killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see mee: and disguiseth *his* face.

16 In the dark they dig through houses, *which* they had marked for themselves in the day time: they know not the light.

17 For the morning *is* to them even as the shadow of death: If *one* know *them*, *they are in* the terrours of the shadow of death.

18 He *is* swift as the waters, their portion is cursed in the earth; he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat consume the snow waters *so doth* the grave *those which* have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him, and the worm shal feed sweetly on him, he shall be no more remembred, and wickednesse shall be broken as a tree.

21 He evil entreateth the barren *that* beareth not: and doth not good to the widow.

22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, and *no man* is sure of life.

23 *Though* it be given him *to be* in safety, whereon he resteth; yet his eyes *are* upon their wayes.

24 They are exalted for a little while, but are gone and brought low, they are taken out of the way as all *other*, and cut off as the tops of the eares of corn.

25 And if *it be* not so now, who will make me a liar, & make my speech nothing worth?

CHAP. XXV.

1 *Bildad sheweth that man cannot be justified before God.*

THen answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear *are* with him he maketh peace in his places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not his light arise?

4 How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean that is born of a woman?

5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not, yea the starres are not pure in his sight.

6 How much lesse man, *that is* a worm: and the son of man *which* is a worm?

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Job reproving the uncharitable spirit of Bildad,* 5 *acknowledgeth the power of God to be infinite and unsearchable.*

BVt Iob answered and said,

2 How hast thou helped *him that is* without power? *how* savest thou the arm *that hath* no strength?

3 How hast thou counselled *him that hath* no wisedome? and *how* hast thou plentifully declared the thing, as it is?

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 Dead things are formed from under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

6 Hell *is* naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.

7 He stretched out the north over the empty place, *and* hangeth the earth upon nothing.

8 He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds, and the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He holdeth back the face of *his* throne, *and* spreadeth his cloud upon it.

10 He hath compassed the waters with bounds, untill the day and night come to an end.

11 The pillars of heaven tremble, and are astonished at his reproof.

12 He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through the proud.

13 By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens: his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these *are* parts of his wayes, but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *Job protesteth his sincerity.* 8 *The hypocrite is without hope.* 11 *The blessings which the wicked hope, are threatned curses.*

MOreover, Job continued his parable, and said,

2 *As* God liveth, who hath taken away my judgement, and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul;

3 All the while my breath *is* in me, and the spirit of God *is* in my nostrils;

4 My lips shall not speak wickednesse, nor my tongue utter deceit.

God

5 God forbid that I should justifie you: till I die, I will not remove my integritie from me.

6 My righteousnesse I hold fast, and will not let it go: my heart shall not reproch *me* so long a I live.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me, as the unrighteous.

8 For what *is* the hope of the hypocrite, though hee hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

9 Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

10 Will he delight himself in the Almightie? will he always call upon God?

11 I will teach you by the hand of God: *that* which *is* with the Almighty, will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye your selves have seen *it*, why then are ye thus altogether vain?

13 This *is* the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressours, *which* they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 If his children be multiplied, *it is* for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and his widows shall not weep.

16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

17 Hee may prepare *it*, but the just shall put *it* on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

18 Hee buildeth his house as a moth, and as a booth *that* the keeper maketh.

19 The rich man shall lie down, but hee shall not be gathered: hee openeth his eyes, and he *is* not.

20 Terrours take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.

21 The east-winde carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.

22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare: he would fain flee out of his hand.

23 *Men* shall clap their hands at him, and shall hisse him out of his place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *There is a knowledge of naturall things.*
12 *But wisedome is an excellent gift of God.*

SVrely, there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold *where* they fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brasse is molten *out of* the stone.

3 He setteth an end to darknesse, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkenesse and the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; *even the waters* forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it *are* the place of saphires: and it hath dust of gold.

7 *There is* a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vultures eye hath not seen.

8 The lions whelps have not troden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 Hee putteth forth his hand upon the rock; hee overturneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks and his eye seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods from overflowing, and the thing that is hid, bringeth hee forth to light.

12 But where shall wisedome be found? and where *is* the place of understanding?

13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

14 The depth saith; It *is* not in me: and the sea saith, It *is* not with me.

15 I cannot be gotten for gold, neithe shall silver bee weighed *for* the price thereof.

16 It cannot bee valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious Onyx, or the Saphir.

17 The gold and the chrystall cannot equal it: and the exchange of it *shall not be for* jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall bee made of corall, or of pearls, for the price of wisedome is above rubies.

19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equall it, neither shall it bee valued with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh wisedome? and where *is* the place of understanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the aire.

22 Destruction and death say, Wee have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

23 God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, *and* seeth under the whole heaven.

25 To make the weight for the windes, and he weigheth the waters by measure.

26 When he made a decree for the rain, and away for the lightning of the thunder:

27 Then did hee see it, and declare it, hee prepared it, yea, and searched it out.

28 And unto man hee said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that *is* wisedome, and to depart from evil *is* understanding.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *Iob bemoaneth himself of his former prosperitie and honour.*

MOreover, Iob continued his parable and said,

2 Oh, that I were as in moneths past, as in the dayes *when* God preserved me.

3 When

3 When his candle shined upon my head, *and when* by his light I walked *through* darkneſſe:

4 As I was in the dayes of my youth; when the ſecret of God *was* upon my tabernacle:

5 When the Almightie *was* yet with me, *when* my children *were* about me:

6 When I waſhed my ſteps with butter, and the rock poured me out rivers of oyl:

7 When I went out to the gate, through the citie, *when* I prepared my ſeat in the ſtreet:

8 Then young men ſaw me, and hid themſelves: and the aged aroſe, *and* ſtood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and laid *their* hand on their mouth.

10 The nobles held their peace, and their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When the ear heard *me*, then it bleſſed me, and when the eye ſaw *mee*, it gave witneſſe to me.

12 Becauſe I delivered the poore that cried, and the fatherleſſe, and *him that had* none to help him.

13 The bleſſing of him that was ready to periſh, came upon mee: and I cauſed the windows heart to ſing for joy.

14 I put on righteouſneſſe, and it clothed me: my judgement *was* as a robe and a diadem.

15 I was eyes to the blinde, and feet *was* I to the lame.

16 I was a father to the poore: and the cauſe *which* I knew not, ſearched out.

17 And I brake the jawer of the wicked, and pluckt the ſpoil out of his teeth.

18 Then I ſaid, I ſhall die in my neſt, and I ſhall multiply *my* dayes as the ſand.

19 My root *was* ſpread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

20 My glory *was* freſh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.

21 Vnto me *men* gave ear and waited, and kept ſilence at my counſel.

22 After my words they ſpake not again, and my ſpeech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for mee, as for the rain, and they opened their mouth wide *as* for the latterrain.

24 *If* I laughed on them, they beleeved *it* not, and the light of my countenance they caſt not down.

25 I choſe out their way, and ſate chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one *that* comforteth the mourners.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *Jobs honour is turned into extream contempt.* 15 *His proſperitie into calamitie.*

BVt now they that are younger then I, have me in derision, whoſe fathers I would have diſdained to have ſet with the dogs of my flock

2 Yea, whereto *might* the ſtrength of their hands *profit* me, in whom old age was periſhed?

3 For want and famine *they were* ſolitary: fleeing into the wilderneſſe in former time deſolate and waſte:

4 Who cut up mallows by the buſhes, and juniper roots *for* their meat.

5 They were driven forth from among *men*, (they cried after them, as *after* a thief.

6 To dwell in the clifts of the valleys in caves of the earth, and in the rocks.

7 Among the buſhes they brayed, under the nettles they were gathered together.

8 *They were* children of fools, children of baſe men: they were viler then the earth.

9 And now am I their ſong, yea, I am their by-word.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, and ſpare not to ſpit in my face.

11 Becauſe he hath looſed my cord, and afflicted mee, they have alſo let looſe the bridle before me.

12 Vpon *my* right *hand* riſe the youth, they puſh away my feet, and they raiſe up againſt me the wayes of their deſtruction.

13 They mar my path, they ſet forward my calamitie; they *have* no helper.

14 They came *upon* me as a wide breaking in *of waters*, in the deſolation they rolled themſelves *upon me*.

15 Terrours are turned upon mee: they purſue my ſoul as the winde: and my welfare paſſeth away as a cloud.

16 And now my ſoul is poured out upon mee; the dayes of affliction have taken hold upon me.

17 My bones are pierced in mee in the night ſeaſon: and my ſinews take no reſt.

18 By the great force *of my diſeaſe*, is my garment changed: it bindeth mee about as the collar of my coat.

19 Hee hath caſt me into the mire, and I am become like duſt and aſhes.

20 I cry unto thee; and thou doſt not hear mee: I ſtand up, and thou regardeſt me *not*.

21 Thou art become cruell to mee: with thy ſtrong hand thou oppoſeſt thy ſelf againſt me.

22 Thou liftеſt me up to the winde: thou cauſeſt me to ride *upon it*, and diſſolveſt my ſubſtance.

23 For I know *that* thou wilt bring mee to death, and to the houſe appointed for all living.

24 Howbeit hee will not ſtretch out *his* hand to the grave, though they cry in his deſtruction.

25 Did not I weep for him that was in trouble? was not my ſoul grieved for the poore?

26 When I looked for good, then evill came *unto me*: and when I waited for light, there came darkneſſe.

27 My bowels boyled and reſted not: the dayes of affliction prevented me:

28 I went mourning without the ſun;

I ſtood

I stood up, *and* I cryed in the congregation.
29 I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owles.
30 My skin is black upon mee: and my bones are burnt with heat.
31 My harp also is turned to morning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Iob maketh a solemn protestation of his integritie in severall duties.*

I Made a covenant with mine eyes, why then should I think upon a maid?
2 For what portion of God *is there* from above? and *what* inheritance of the Almightie from on high?
3 *Is* not destruction to the wicked? and a strange *punishment* to the workers of iniquitie?
4 Doth not hee see my wayes, and count all my steps?
5 If I have walked with vanitie, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit;
6 Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integritie.
7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to my hands:
8 *Then* let mee sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.
9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbours doore:
10 *Then* let my wife grinde unto another; and let others bow down upon her.
11 For this *is* an hainous crime; yea, it *is* an iniquitie *to be punished be* the judges.
12 For it *is* a fire *that* consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.
13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant, or of my maid-servant, when they contended with me:
14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?
15 Did not he that made in the womb, make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb?
16 If I have withheld the poore from *their* desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail:
17 Or have eaten my morsel my self alone, and the fatherlesse hath not eaten thereof:
18 (For from my youth he was brought up with mee, as with a father, and I have guided her from my mothers womb)
19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poore without covering:
20 If his loyns have not blessed me, and if hee were *not* warmed with thee fleece of my sheep:
21 If I have lift up my hand against the fatherlesse, when I saw my help in the gate:
22 *Then* let mine arm fall from my shoulder-blade, and mine arm bee broken from the bone.
23 For destruction *from* God *was* a terrour to me: and by reason of his highnesse, I could not endure.
24 If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, *Thou art* my confidence:
25 If I rejoyced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much:
26 If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking *in* brightnesse:
27 And my heart hath been secretly inticed, or my mouth hath kissed my hand:
28 This also *were* an iniquitie *to be punished by the* judge: for I should have denied the God *that is* above.
29 If I rejoyced at the destruction of him that hated mee, or lift up my self when evil found him:
30 (Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin, by wishing a curse to his soul)
31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, O that wee had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.
32 The stranger did not lodge in the street: *but* I opened my doors to the traveller.
33 If I covered my transgressions as Adam: by hiding mine iniquity in my bosome,
34 Did I fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrifie me: that I kept silence, *and* went not out of the doore?
35 O that one would hear mee! behold, my desire *is*, *that* the Almighty would answer mee, and that mine adversarie had written a book.
36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, *and* binde it *as* a crown to me.
37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps, as a prince would I go near unto him.
38 If my land cry against mee, or that the furrows likewise thereof complain:
39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof without money, or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life:
40 Let thistles grow in stead of wheat, and cockle in stead of barley. The words of Iob are ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 *Elihu is angry with Iob, and his three friends,* 6 *Because wisedome cometh not from age, he excuseth the boldnesse of his youth.* 11 *He reproveth them for not satisfying of Iob.* 16 *His zeal to speak.*

SO these three men ceased to answer Job, because he *was* righteous in his own eys.
2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because hee justified himself rather then God.
3 Also against his three friends was his wrath

wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and *yet* had condemned Iob.

4 Now Elihu had waited till Iob had spoken, because they *were* elder then he.

5 When Elihu saw that *there was* no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I *am* young, and ye *are* very old, wherefore I was afraid, and durst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, Dayes should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisedome.

8 But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almightie giveth them understanding.

9 Great men are not *alwayes* wise: neither do the aged understand judgement.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken, to me, I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilest you searched out what to say.

12 Yea, I attend unto you: and behold, *there was* none of you that convinced Iob, *or* that answered his words:

13 Lest ye should say we have found out wisedome: God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now hee hath not directed *his* words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed they answered no more: they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still *and* answered no more)

17 *I said*, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly *is* as wine *which* hath no vent, it is ready to burst like new bottles.

20 I will speak that I may bee refreshed: I will open my lips, and answer.

21 Let mee not, I pray you, accept any mans person, neither let mee give flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles, *in so doing* my maker would soon take me away.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Elihu offereth himself in stead of God, with sinceritie and meekneſſe to reaſon with Iob. 8 He excuſeth God from giving man an account of his wayes, by his greatneſſe. 14 God calleth man to repentance by viſions. 19 by affliction 23 and by his miniſterie. 31 He inciteth Iob to attention.

WHerefore Iob, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

3 My words *shall be of* the uprightnesse of my heart, and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 The spirit of God hath made mee, and the breath of the Almightie hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set *thy words* in order before me, and stand up.

6 Behold, I *am* according to thy wish in Gods stead: I also am formed out of the clay.

7 Behold, my terrour shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand bee heavie upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of *thy* words, *saying*,

9 I *am* clean without transgression, I am innocent, neither *is there* iniquitie in me.

10 Behold, hee findeth occasion against me, he counteth me for his enemy.

11 He putteth my feet in the stocks, hee marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, *in* this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater then man.

13 Why dost thou strive against him? for hee giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, yea, twice, *yet man* perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumbrings upon the bed.

16 Then he openeth the eares of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man *from his* purpose, and hide pride from man:

18 Hee keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword;

19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong *pain*.

20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul daintie meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away that it cannot bee seen, and his bones *that* were not seen, stick out.

22 His soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there bee a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightnesse:

24 Then hee is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit, I have found a ransom.

25 His flesh shall be fresher then a childes: hee shall return to the dayes of his youth.

26 He shall pray unto God, and hee will be favourable unto him, and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousnesse.

27 He looketh upon men, *and if any* say, I have

I have sinned, and preverted that which was right, and it profited me not:
28 He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.
29 Lo, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man,
30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.
31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me, hold thy peace, and I will speak.
32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justifie thee.
33 If not, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisedome.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 *Elihu accuseth Job for charging God with injustice.* 10 *God omnipotent cannot be unjust.* 31 *Man must humble himself unto God.* 34 *Elihu reproveth Job.*

FUrthermore Elihu answered and said,
2 Hear my words, O ye wise men, and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.
3 For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.
4 Let us choose to us judgement: let us know among our selves what *is* good.
5 For Job hath said, I am righteous: and God hath taken away my judgement.
6 Should I lie against my right? my wound *is* incurable without transgression.
7 What man *is* like Job, *who* drinketh up scorning like water?
8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquitie, and walketh with wicked men.
9 For he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing, that he should delight himself with God.
10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding, farbe it from God, *that he should do* wickednesse, and from the Almighty, *that he should commit* iniquity.
11 For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to finde according to *his* wayes.
12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgement.
13 Who hath give him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed the whole world?
14 If he set his heart upon man, *if* he gather unto himself his spirit and his breadth:
15 All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn againe unto dust.
16 If now *thou hast* understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.
17 Shall even he that hateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just.
18 *Is it fit* to say to a king, *Thou art* wicked: *and* to princes, *Ye are* ungodly:
19 *How much lesse to him* that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more then the poore: for they all *are* the work of his hands.
20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and passe away, and the mighty shall be taken away without hand.
21 For *his* eyes *are* upon the wayes of man, and he seeth all his goins.
22 *There is* no darknesse, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquitie may hide themselves.
23 For he will not lay upon man more *then right*; that he should enter into judgement with God.
24 He shall break in pieces mighty men without number, and set others in their stead.
25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he over turneth *them* in the night, so that they are destroyed.
26 He striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others.
27 Because they turned back from him, and would not consider any of his wayes.
28 So that they cause the cry of the poore to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of the afflicted.
29 When he giveth quietnesse, who then can make trouble: and when he hideth *his* face, who then can behold him: whether *it be done* against a nation, or against a man only.
30 That the hypocrite reigne not lest the people be ensnared.
31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have born *chastisement*, I will not offend *any more*.
32 That *which* I see not, teach thou me, If I have done iniquitie, I wil do no more.
33 *Should it be* according to thy minde: he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose, and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest:
34 Let men of understanding tel me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.
35 Job hath spoken without knowledge, and his words *were* without wisedome,
36 My desire *is that* Job may be tried unto the end, because of *his* answers for wicked men.
37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth *his hands* amongst us, and multiplieth his words against God.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *Comparison is not to be made with God, because our good or evill cannot extend unto him.* 9 *Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith.*

ELihu spake moreover, and said,
2 Thinkest thou this to be right, *that* thou saidst, my righteousnesse *is* more then Gods?

3 For thou saidest, What advantage will it be unto thee, *and*, What profit shall I have *if* I *be cleansed* from my sin?

4 I will answer thee, and they companions with thee.

5 Look unto the heavens, and see, and behold the clouds *which* are higher then thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or *if* thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth hee of thine hand?

8 They wickednesse *may hurt* a man as thou *art*: and they righteousnesse *may profit* the son of man.

9 By reason of the multitude of oppressions, they make *the oppressed* to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mightie.

10 But none saith, Where *is* God my maker, who giveth songs in the night?

11 Who teacheth us more then the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser then the fowles of heaven.

12 There they cry, (but none giveth answer) because of the pride of evil men.

13 Surely God will not hear vanitie, neither will the Almightie regard it.

14 Although thou sayest thou shall not see him, *yet* judgement *is* before him; therefore trust thou in him.

15 But now because *it is* not *so*, he hath visited in his anger, yet hee knoweth *it* not in great extremitie:

16 Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain: hee multiplieth words without knowledge.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Elihu sheweth how God is just in his wayes. 16 How Jobs sins hinder Gods blessings. 24 Gods works are to be magnified.

ELihu also proceeded, and said,

2 Suffer me a little, & I will shew thee, that *I have* yet to speak on Gods behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousnesse to my maker.

4 For truly, my words *shall* not *be* false: he that is perfect in knowledge *is* with thee.

5 Behold, God *is* mighty, and despiseth not *any*; *he is* mighty in strength *and* wisedome.

6 Hee preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the poore.

7 He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings *are they* on the throne, yea, hee doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And if *they be* bound in fetters, *and* be holden in cords of affliction:

9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

10 He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquitie.

11 If they obey and serve *him*, they shall spend their dayes in prosperitie, and their years in pleasures.

12 But if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: the cry not when he bindeth them.

14 They die in youth, and their life *is* among the unclean.

15 Hee delivereth the poore in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression.

16 Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait *into* a broad place, where *there is* no straitnesse, and that which should be set on thy table, *should be* full of fatnesse.

17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgement of the wicked: judgement and justice take hold *on thee*.

18 Because *there is* wrath, *beware* lest thee take thee away with *his* stroke: then a great ransome cannot deliver thee.

19 Will hee esteem thy riches? no nor gold, nor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, regard not iniquitie: for this hast thou chosen rather then affliction.

22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him?

23 Who hath enjoyned him his way? or who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquitie?

24 Remember that thou magnifie his work which men behold.

25 Every man may see it, man may behold *it* afar off.

26 Behold, God *is* great, and wee know *him* not, neither can the number of his years be searched out.

27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they poure down rain according to the vapour thereof:

28 Which the clouds do drop, *and* distill upon man abundantly.

29 Also can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, *or* the noise of his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth the bottom of the sea.

31 For by them judgeth he the people, he giveth meat in abundance.

32 With clouds hee covereth the light, and commandment it *not to shine*, by *the cloud* that cometh betwixt.

33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattel also concerning the vapour.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 *God is to be feared because of his great works.* 15 *His wisedome is unsearchable in them.*

AT this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.

2 Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound *that* goeth out of his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his lightning unto the ends of the earth.

4 After it a voice roareth: he thundreth with the voice of his excellencie, and hee will not stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundreth marvellously with his voice, great things doth he, which wee cannot comprehend.

6 For hee saith to the snow, Bee thou *on* the earth, likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.

7 Hee sealeth up the hand of every man, that all men may know his work.

8 Then the beasts go into dens, and remain in their places.

9 Out of the south cometh the whirlwinde: and cold out of the north.

10 By the breath of God, frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitned.

11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth his bright cloud.

12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whatsoever hee commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

13 Hee causeth it to come, whether for correction, or for his land, or for mercy.

14 Hearken unto this, O Iob: stand still, and consider the wondrous work of God.

15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?

16 Dost thou know the ballancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments are warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south-*winde*.

18 Hast thou with him spread out the sky, *which is* strong, *and* as a molten looking glasse?

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him, *for* we cannot order *our speech* by reason of darknesse.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? If a man speak, surely hee shal bee swallowed up.

21 And now *men* see not the bright light which *is* in the clouds: but the winde passeth and cleanseth them.

22 Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God *is* terrible majestie.

23 Touching the Almightie, wee cannot finde him out: *he is* excellent in power, and in judgement, and in plentie of justice: hee will not afflict.

24 Men do therefore fear him: hee respecteth not any that *are* wise of heart.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 *God challengeth Iob to answer.* 4 *God by his mighty works, convinceth Iob of ignorance.* 31 *and of imbecilitie.*

THen the LORD answered Iob out of the whirlwinde, and said,

2 Who *is* this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

3 Gird up now thy loyns like a man, for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me.

4 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 Where upon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner-stone thereof?

7 When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy.

8 Or *who* shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth *as if* it had issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darknesse a swadling band for it,

10 And brake up for it my decreed *place*, and set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further, and here shall thy proud waves be stayed.

12 Hast thou commanded the morning since thy dayes? *and* caused the day-spring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might bee shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay *to* the seal, and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall bee broken.

16 Hast thou entred into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?

17 Have the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where is the way *where* light dwelleth? and as for darknesse, where *is* the place thereof?

20 That thou shouldest take it to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths *to* the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou *it*, because thou wast then born? or *because* the number of thy dayes *is* great?

22 Hast thou entred into the treasures of the

the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail.

23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battell and war?

24 By what way is the light parted? *which* scattered the east-winde upon the earth?

25 Who hath divided a water-course for the overflowing of waters? or a way for the lightning of thunder.

26 To cause it to rain on the earth, *where* no man *is*: *on* the wilderness wherein *there is* no man?

27 To satisfie the desolate and waste *ground*, and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of the dew?

29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendred it?

30 The waters are hid as *with* a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.

31 Canst thou binde the sweet influences of Pleiades? or loose the bands of Orion?

32 Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in his season, or canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?

33 Knowest thou the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set dominion thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, Here wee *are*?

36 Who hath put wisedome in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisedome? or who can stay the bottles of heaven,

38 When the dust groweth into hardnesse, and the clods cleave fast together?

39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill the appetite of the young lions.

40 When they couch in *their* dens, *and* abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Of the wilde goats and hindes. 7 Of the wilde asse. 9 The unicorn. 13 The peacock, storke, and ostrich. 19 the horse, 26 The hawk. 27 the eagle.

KNowest thou the time when the wilde goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when the hindes do calve?

2 Canst thou number the moneths *that* they fulfill? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn: they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath sent out the wilde asse free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wilde asse?

6 Whose house I have made the wildernesse; and the barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the citie, neither regarded hee the crying of the driver.

8 The range of the mountains *is* his pasture, and hee searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the unicorn bee willing to serve thee? or abide by thy crib?

10 Canst thou binde the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will hee harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou beleeve him that hee will bring home thy seed? and gather *it into* thy barn?

13 *Gavest thou* the goodly wings unto the peacocks, or wings and feathers unto the ostrich;

14 Which leaveth her egges in the earth, and warmeth them in the dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wilde beast may break them.

16 She is hardened against her young ones, as though *they* were not hers: her labour is in vain without fear.

17 Because God hath deprived her of wisedome, neither hath hee imparted to her understanding.

18 What time shee lifteth up herself on high, he scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grashopper? the glory of his nostrils *is* terible.

21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoyceth in *his* strength: hee goeth on to meet the armed men.

22 Hee mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

24 Hee swalloweth the ground with fiercenesse and rage: neither beleeveth hee that *it is* the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battell afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the hawk flie by thy wisedome, *and* stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up at thy commaund? and make her nest on high?

28 She

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.

29 From thence she seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up bloud: and where the slain *are*, there *is* she.

CHAP. XL.

1 Job humbleth himself to God. 6 God stirreth him up the shew his righteousnesse, power, and wisedome. 15 Of the Behemoth.

MOreover the LORD answered Job, and said,

2 Shall we that condeth with the Almightie, instruct *him*? hee that reproveth God, let him answer it.

3 ¶ Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

4 Behold, I am vile, what shall I answer thee, I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken, but I will not answer: yea, twice, but I will proceed no further.

6 ¶ Then answered the LORD unto Job out of the whirlewinde, and said,

7 Gird up thy loyns now like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 Wilt thou also disanull my judgement? wilt thou condemn me that thou mayest be righteous,

9 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with a voice like him?

10 Deck thy self now with majestie and excellencie, and aray thy self with glory and beautie.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one that is proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one that is proud, *and* bring him low: and tread down the wicked in their place

13 Hide them in the dust together, *and* binde their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confesse unto thee, that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now Behometh which I made with thee, he eateth grasse as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength *is* in his loyns, and his force *is* in the navell of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stone are wrapt together.

18 His bones *are as* strong pieces of brasse, his bones *are* like bars of iron.

19 He is the chief of the wayes of God: he that made him, can made his sword to approach *unto him*.

20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens:

22 The shady trees cover him *with* their shadow: the willows of the brook compasse him about.

23 Behold hee drinketh up a river, *and* hasteth not: hee trusteth that hee can draw up Iordan into his mouth.

24 Hee taketh it with his eyes: *his* nose pierces through snares.

CHAP. XLI.

Of Gods great power in the Leviathan.

CAnst thou draw out Leviathan with an hooke? or his tongue with a cord *which* thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will hee speak soft *words* unto thee?

4 Will hee make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? wilt thou binde him for they maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish-spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battell, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not *one* be cast down, even at the sight of him?

10 None is so fierce that dar stir him up: who then is able to stand before me?

11 Who hath prevented me that I should repay *him*; *whatsoever* is under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come *to him* with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth *are* terrible round about.

15 *His* scales *are his* pride, shut up together *as with* a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joyned one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundred.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes *are* like the eye-lids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, *and* sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth out smoke, as *out* of a seething pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and sorrow is turned into joy before him.

23 The flakes of his flesh are joyned together: they are firm in themselves, they not be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone, yea,

as hard as a piece of the nether *mil-ſtone*.

25 When he raiſeth up himſelf, the mightie are afraid: by reaſon of breakings they puriſie themſelves.

26 The ſword of him that layeth at him cannot hold the ſpear, the dart, nor the habergeon.

27 He eſteemeth irons as ſtraw, *and* braſſe as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: ſling-ſtones are turned with him into ſtubble.

29 Darts are counted as ſtubble: he laugheth at the ſhaking of a ſpear.

30 Sharb ſtones *are* under him: hee ſpreadeth ſharp-pointed things upon the mire.

31 Hee maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the ſea like a pot of ointment.

32 Hee maketh a path to ſhine after him: *one* would think he deep to be hoarie.

33 Vpon the earth there is not his like: who is made without fear.

34 Hee beholdeth all high things: he *is* a king over all the children of pride.

CHAP. XLII.

1 *Job ſubmitteth himſelf unto God.* 7 *God preferring Jobs cauſe, maketh his friends ſubmit themſelves, and accepteth him.* 10 *Hee magnifieth and bleſſed Job.* 16 *Jobs age and death.*

THen Job anſwered the LORD, and ſaid,

2 I know that thou canſt *do* every thing, and *that* no thought can be withholden, from thee.

3 Who *is* hee that hideth counſel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I underſtood not, things too wonderfull for me, which I knew not.

4 Hear, I beſeech thee, and I wil ſpeak: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye ſeeth thee.

6 Wherefore I abhor *my ſelf*, and repent in duſt and aſhes.

7 ¶ And it was ſo, that after the LORD had ſpoken theſe words unto Job, the LORD ſaid to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled againſt thee, and againſt thy two friends: for yee have not ſpoken of me the thing that is right, as my ſervant Job hath.

8 Therefore take unto you now ſeven bullocks, and ſeven rams, and go to my ſervant Job, and offer up for your ſelves a burnt-offerings, and my ſervant Iob ſhall pray for you, for him will I accept: leſt I deal with you *after your* folly, in that ye have not ſpoken of me the thing which is right, like my ſervant Iob.

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, *and* Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD alſo accepted Iob.

10 And the LORD turned the captivitie of Iob, when he prayed for his friends: alſo the LORD gave Iob twice as much as hee had before.

11 Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his ſiſters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his houſe: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evill that the LORD had brought upon him: every man alſo gave him a piece of money, and every one an eare-ring of gold.

12 So the LORD bleſſed the latter end of Iob more then his beginning: for he had fourteen thouſand ſheep, and ſix thouſand camels, and a thouſand yoke of oxen, and a thouſand ſhe-aſſes.

13 Hee had alſo ſeven ſons and three daughters.

14 And hee called the name of the firſt, Iemima, and the name of the ſecond, Kezia, and the name of the third, Kerenhappuch.

15 And in all the land there were no women found ſo fair as the daughters of Iob: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

16 After this lived Job an hundred and fourtie years: and ſaw his ſons, and his ſons ſons, *even* foure generations.

17 So Job died being old, and full of dayes.

THE

THE BOOK OF PSALMES.

PSAL. I.

1 *The happinesse of the godly.* 4 *The unhappinesse of the ungodly.*

BLesſed *is* the man that walketh not in the counſel of the ungodly, nor ſtandeth in the way of ſinners, nor ſitteth in the ſeat of the ſcornfull.

2 But his delight *is* in the law of the LORD, and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

3 And he ſhall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his ſeaſon; his leaf alſo ſhall not wither, and whatſoever he doth ſhall proſper.

4 The ungodly *are* not ſo: but *are* like the chaff which the winde driveth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly ſhall not ſtand in the judgement, nor ſinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly ſhall periſh.

PSAL. II.

1 *The kingdome of Chriſt.* 10 *Kings are exhorted to accept it.*

WHy do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth ſet themſelves, and the rulers take counſel together, againſt the LORD, and againſt his anointed, *ſaying*,

3 Let us break their bands aſunder, and caſt away their cords from us.

4 He that ſitteth in the heavens ſhal laugh, the LORD ſhall have them in deriſion.

5 Then ſhall he ſpeak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his ſore diſpleaſure.

6 Yet have I ſet my king upon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will declare the decree: the LORD hath ſaid unto me, Thou *art* my ſon, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Aſk of me, and I ſhall give *thee* the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermoſt parts of the earth for thy poſſeſſion.

9 Thou ſhalt break them with a rod of iron, thou ſhalt daſh them in pieeces like a potters veſſel.

10 Be wiſe now therefore, O ye kings: be inſtructed ye judges of the earth.

11 Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoyce with trembling.

12 Kiſſe the ſon leſt he be angry, and ye periſh *from* the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little: bleſſed *are* all they that put their truſt in him.

PSAL. III.

The ſecurity of Gods protection.

¶ A pſalme of David, when he fled from Abſalom his ſon.

LORD, how are they increaſed that trouble me? many *are* they that riſe up againſt me.

2 Many *there be* which ſay of my ſoul, *There is* no help for him in God. Selah.

3 But thou, O LORD, *art* a ſhield for me; my glory, and the lifter up mine head.

4 I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah.

5 I laid me down and ſlept; I awaked, for the LORD ſuſtained me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thouſands of people, that have ſet *themſelves* againſt me round about.

7 Ariſe, O LORD, ſave me, O my God: for thou haſt ſmitten all mine enemies *upon* the cheek-bone: thou haſt broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation *belongeth* unto the LORD: thy bleſſing *is* upon thy people. Selah.

PSAL. IV.

1 *David prayeth for audience.* 2 *He reproveth and exhorteth his enemies.* 6 *Maketh happineſſe to conſiſt in Gods favour.*

¶ To the chief muſician on Neginoth, A pſalme of David.

HEar me, when I call, O God of my righteouſneſſe, thou haſt enlarged me *when I was* in diſtreſſe, have mercie upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye ſons of men, how long *will ye turn* my glory into ſhame? *how long* will ye love vanity, *and* ſeek after leaſing? Selah.

3 But know that the LORD hath ſet apart him that is godly, for himſelf: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

4 Stand in aw, and ſin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be ſtill. Selah.

5 Offer the ſacrifices of righteouſneſſe: and put your truſt in the LORD.

6 *There be* many that ſay, Who will ſhew us *any* good? LORD lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put gladnesse in my heart, more then in the time that their corn and their wine increased.

8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou LORD only makest me dwell in safety.

PSAL. V.

1 David prayeth, and professeth his study in prayer. 4 God favoureth not the wicked. 7 David professing his faith, prayeth unto God to guide him, 10 to destroy his enemies. 11 and to preserve the godly.

¶ To the chief musician upon Nehiloth, A psalme of David.

GIve eare to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.

2 Hearken unto the voice of my cry, my king, and my God: for unto thee will I pray.

3 My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct *my prayer* unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou *art* not a God that hath pleasure in wickednesse: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor the bloudy and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me, I will come *into* thy house in the multitude of thy mercie: *and* in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousnesse, because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.

9 For *there is* no faithfulnesse in their mouth, the inward part *is* very wickednesse; their throat *is* an open sepulchre, they flatter with their tongue.

10 Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels: cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions, for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee, rejoyce let them ever shout for joy: because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name, be joyfull in thee.

12 For thou, LORD, wilt blesse the righteous, with favour wilt thou compasse him as *with* a shield.

PSAL. VI.

1 David's complaint in his sicknesse. 8 By faith he triumpheth over his enemies.

¶ To the chief musician on Neginoth upon Sheminith, A psalme of David.

O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercie upon me, O LORD, for I *am* weak: O LORD heal me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O LORD, how long?

4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death *there is* no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks.

6 I am weary with my groaning, all the night make I my bed to swim: I water my couch with my tears.

7 Mine eye is consumed because of grief, it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

8 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquitie; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return *and* be ashamed suddenly.

PSAL. VII.

1 David prayeth against the malice of his enemies professing his innocencie. 10 By faith he seeth his defence and the destruction of his enemies.

¶ Shigeaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD concerning the words of Cush the Benjamite.

O LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me.

2 Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending *it* in pieces, while *there is* none to deliver.

3 O LORD my God, if I have done this; if there be iniquitie in my hands:

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me: (yea, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy.)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take *it*, yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. Selah.

6 Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, lift up thy self, because of the rage of mine enemies: and awake for me to the judgement *that* thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compasse thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high.

8 The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousnesse, and according to mine integritie *that is* in me.

9 Oh let the wickednesse of the wicked come to an end, but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 My defence *is* of God, which saveth the upright in heart.

11 God

11 God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry *with the wicked* every day.

12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

14 Behold, he travelleth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falshood.

15 He made a pit and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch *which* he made.

16 His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the LORD according to his righteousnesse, and will sing *praise* to the name of the LORD most high.

PSAL. VIII.

Gods glory is magnified by his works, and by his love to man.

¶ To the chief musician upon Gittith, A psalme of David.

O LORD our LORD, how excellent *is* thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.

2 Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the starres which thou hast ordained;

4 What *is* man, that thou art mindfull of him? and the son of man that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower then the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet.

7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field,

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, *and whatsoever* passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O LORD our LORD, how excellent *is* thy name in all the earth.

PSAL. IX.

1 *David praiseth God for executing of judgment.* 11 *He inciteth others to praise him.* 13 *He prayeth that he may have cause to praise him.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Muthlabben, A psalme of David.

I will praise *thee*, O LORD, with my whole heart, I will shew forth all thy marvellous works,

2 I will be glad and rejoyce in thee: I will sing *praise* to thy name, O thou most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked; thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end: and thou hast destroyed cities, their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgement.

8 And he shall judge the world in righteousnesse, he shall minister judgement to the people in uprightnesse.

9 The LORD also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee, for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing *praises* to the LORD, which dwelleth in Sion: declare among the people his doings.

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembreth them, he forgetteth not the cry of the humble.

13 Have mercie upon me, O LORD, consider my trouble *which I suffer* of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Sion: I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit *that* they made: in the net which they hid, is their own foot taken.

16 The LORD is known by the judgement *which* he executeth, the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, *and* all the nations that forget God.

18 For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poore shall *not* perish for ever.

19 Arise, O LORD, let not man prevail, let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O LORD: *that* the nations may know themselves *to be but* men. Selah.

PSAL. X.

1 *David complaineth to God of the outrages of the wicked.* 12 *He prayeth for remedy.* 16 *He professeth his confidence.*

WHy standest thou afar off, O LORD? *why* hidest thou *thy self* in times of trouble?

2 The wicked *in his* pride doth persecute

the poore: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boasteth of his hearts desire, and blesseth the covetous, *whom* the LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek *after God*: God *is* not in all his thoughts,

5 His wayes are al wayes grievous: thy judgements *are* far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, he puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for *I shall* never *be* in adversitie.

7 His mouth is full of cursing and deceit, and fraud, under his tongue is mischief and vanitie.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are previly set against the poore.

9 He lieth in wait secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poore: he doth catch the poore when he draweth him into his net.

10 He croucheth, *and* humbleth himself that the poore may fall by his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face, he will never see it.

12 Arise, O LORD, O God lift up thine hand: forget not the humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require *it*.

14 Thou hast seen *it*, for thou beholdest mischief and spite to requite *it* with thy hand: the poore committeth himself unto thee, thou art the helper of the fatherlesse.

15 Break thou the arm of the wicked, and the evil man: seek out his wickednesse *till* thou finde none,

16 The LORD *is* king for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.

17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

18 To judge the fatherlesse and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more oppresse,

PSAL. XI.

1 *David encourageth himself in God against his enemies.* 4 *The providence and justice of God.*

¶ To the chief musician, A Psalme of David.

IN the LORD put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee *as* a bird to your mountain?

2 For lo, the wicked bend *their* bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string: that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

4 The LORD *is* in his holy temple the LORDS throne *is* in heaven: his eyes behold, his eye-lids trie the children of men.

5 The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence, his soul hateth.

6 Vpon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest, *this shall be* the portion of their cup.

7 For the righteous LORD loveth righteousnesse, his countenance doth behold the upright.

PSAL. XII.

1 *David destitute of humane comfort, craveth help of God.* 3 *He comforteth himself with Gods judgements on the wicked and confidence in Gods tried promises.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Sheminith, A psalme of David.

HElp LORD for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithfull fail from among the children of men.

2 They speak vanity every one with his neighbour *with* flattering lips, *and* with a double heart do they speak.

3 The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail, our lips *are* our own: who *is* lord over us?

5 For the oppression of the poore, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise (saith the LORD) I will set *him* in safetie *from him that* puffeth at him.

6 The words of the LORD *are* pure words: *as* silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them (O LORD) thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.

PSAL. XIII.

1 *David complaineth of delay in help.* 3 *He prayeth for preventing grace.* 5 *He boasteth of divine mercie.*

¶ To the chief musician, A psalme of David.

HOw long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, *having* sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 Consider *and* hear me, O LORD my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep *the sleep of* death.

4 Lest mine enemies say, I have prevailed against

against him; *and* those that trouble me, rejoyce when I am moved.

5 But I have trusted in thy mercie, my heart shall rejoyce in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

PSAL. XIV.

1 *David describeth the corruption of a naturall man.* 4 *He convinceth the wicked by the light of their conscience.* 7 *He glorieth in the salvation of God.*

¶ To the chief musician, A psalme of David.

THe fool hath said in his heart. *There is* no God: they are corrupt, they have done abominable works, *there is* none that doth good.

2 The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men; to see if there ware any that did understand, *and* seek God.

3 They are all gone aside, they are *all* together become filthy: *there is* none that doth good, no not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquitie no knowledge? who eat up my people *as* they eat bread, and call not upon the LORD.

5 There were they in great fear: for God *is* in the generation of the righteous.

6 You had shamed the counsel of the poore: because the LORD *is* his refuge.

7 O that the salvation of Israel *were* come out of Sion! when the LORD bringeth back the captivitie of his people; Iacob shall rejoyce, *and* Israel shall be glad.

PSAL. XV.

David describeth a citizen of Sion.

¶ A psalme of David.

LORD, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill?

2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousnesse, and speaketh the truth in his heart.

3 *He that* backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doth evill to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproch against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD: *he that* sweareth to *his* own hurt, and changeth not.

5 *He that* putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doth these things, shall never be moved.

PSAL. XVI.

1 *David in distruct of merits, and hatred of idolatry, fleth to God for preservation.* 5 *He shewth the hope of his calling, of the resurrection, and life everlasting.*

¶ Michtam of David.

PReserve me, O God: for in thee do I put my trust.

2 *O my soul*, thou hast said unto the LORD, Thou *art* my LORD: my goodnesse *extendeth* not to thee:

3 *But* to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent in whom *is* all my delight.

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied, *that* hasten *after* another god: their drinck-offerings of bloud will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips.

5 The LORD *is* the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup, thou maintainest my lot.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant *places*; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will blesse the LORD, who hath given me counsel: my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8 I have set the LORD alwayes before me: because *he is* at my right hand, I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoyceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine holy One to see corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence *is* fulnesse of joy, at thy right hand *there are* pleasures for evermore.

PSAL. XVII.

1 *David in confidence of his integritie, craveth defence of God against his enemies.* 10 *He sheweth their pride, craft, and eagernesse.* 13 *He prayeth against them in confidence of his hope.*

¶ A prayer of David.

HEar the right, O LORD, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer *that goeth* not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: let thine eyes behold the things that are equall.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart, thou hast visited *me* in the night, thou hast tried me, *and* shalt finde nothing: I am purposed *that* my mouth shall not transgresse.

4 Concernings the works of men, by the word of thy lips, I have kept *me from* the paths of the destroyer.

5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, *that* my foot-steps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, *and* hear my speech:

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindnesse, O thou that savest by thy right hand, them which put their trust *in thee*, from those that rise up *against them*.

8 Keep me as the apple of the eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings,

9 From the wicked that oppresse me,

from my deadly enemies, *who* compasse me about.

10 They are enclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they speak proudly.

11 They have now compassed us in our steps: they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth:

12 Like as a lion *that* is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion lurking in secret places.

13 Arise O LORD, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, *which is* thy sword:

14 From men *which are* thy hand, O LORD, from men of the world, *which have* their portion in *this* life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid *treasure*, they are full of children, and leave the rest of their *substance* to their babes.

15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousnesse: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likenesse.

PSAL. XVIII.

David praiseth God for his manifold and marvellous blessings.

¶ To the chief musician, *A psalme* of David, the servant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day *that* the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, & from the hand of Saul: And he said.

I Will love thee, O LORD my strength,

2 The LORD *is* my rock, and my fortresse, and my deliverer: my God, my strength in whom I will trust, my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, *and* my high tower.

3 I will call upon the LORD, *who is* worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

4 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.

5 The sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

6 In my distresse I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God, he heard my voyce out of his temple, and my cry came before him, *even* into his ears.

7 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured, coals were kindled by it.

9 He bowed the heavens also and came down, and darknesse *was* under his feet.

10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did flie, yea, he did flie upon the wings of the winde.

11 He made darknesse his secret *place*: his pravilion round about him, *were* dark waters, *and* thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightnesse *that was* before him his thick clouds passed, hail-*stones* and coals of fire.

13 The LORD also thundred in the heavens, and the highest gave his voice, hail-*stones* and coals of fire.

14 Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 Then the chanels of waters were seen, & the foundations of the world were discovered: at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity, but the LORD was my stay.

19 He brought me forth also into a large place, he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

20 The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousnesse, according to the cleannesse of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the wayes of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all his judgements *were* before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also upright before him: and I kept my self from mine iniquitie.

24 Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousnesse, according to the cleannesse of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the mercifull thou wilt shew thy self mercifull, with an upright man thou wilt shew thy self upright.

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thy self pure, and with the froward thou wilt shew thy self froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people: but wilt bring down high looks.

28 For thou wilt light my candle: the LORD my God will enlighten my darknesse.

29 For by thee I have run through a troup: and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 As for God, his way *is* perfect: the word of the LORD is tried: he *is* a buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 For who *is* God save the LORD? or who *is* a rock save our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hindes feet, and setteth me upon my high places.

34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden

holden me up, and thy gentleneſſe hath made me great.

36 Thou haſt enlarged my ſteps under me; that my feet did not ſlip.

37 I have purſued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were conſumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to riſe: they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou haſt girded me with ſtrength unto battell: thou haſt ſubdued under me thoſe that roſe up againſt me.

40 Thou haſt alſo given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might deſtroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but *there was* none to ſave *them*, *even* unto the LORD, but he anſwered them not.

42 Then did I beat them ſmall as the duſt before the winde: I did caſt them out as the dirt in the ſtreets.

43 Thou haſt delivered me from the ſtrivings of the people; *and* thou haſt made me the head of the heathen: a people *whom* I have not known ſhall ſerve me.

44 Aſſoon as they hear of me, they ſhall obey me: the ſtrangers ſhall ſubmit themſelves unto me.

45 The ſtrangers ſhall fade away, and be afraid out of their cloſe places.

46 The LORD liveth, and bleſſed *be* my rock: and let the God of my ſalvation be exalted.

47 It is God that avengeth me, and ſubdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftеſt me up above thoſe that riſe up againſt me: thou haſt delivered me from the violent man.

49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen; and ſing praiſes unto thy name.

50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king: and ſheweth mercie to his anointed, to David, and to his ſeed for evermore.

PSAL. XIX.

1 *The creatures ſhew Gods glorie,* —7 *the word his grace.* 12 *David prayeth for grace.*

¶ To the chief muſician, A pſalme of David.

THe heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament ſheweth his handy-work.

2 Day unto day uttereth ſpeech, and night unto night ſheweth knowledge.

3 *There is* no ſpeech nor language, *where* their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he ſet a tabernacle for the ſun,

5 Which *is* as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoyceth as a ſtrong man to run a race.

6 His going forth *is* from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the LORD *is* perfect, converting the ſoul: the teſtimony of the LORD is ſure, making wiſe the ſimple.

8 The ſtatutes of the LORD *are* right, rejoycing the heart; the commandment of the LORD *is* pure, enlightning the eyes.

9 The feare of the LORD *is* clean, endureth for ever: the judgements of the LORD *are* true *and* righteous altogether.

10 More to be deſired *are they* than gold, yea, than much fine gold: ſweeter alſo than honey, and the honey comb.

11 Moreover, by them is thy ſervant warned: *and* in keeping of them *there is* great reward.

12 Who can underſtand *his* errours? cleanſe thou me from ſecret *faults*.

13 Keep back thy ſervant alſo from preſumptuous *ſins*, let them not have dominion over me: then ſhall I be upright, and I ſhall be innocent from the great tranſgreſſion.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart be acceptable in thy ſight, O LORD my ſtrength and my redeemer.

PSAL. XX.

1 *The church bleſſeth the king in his expleits.* 7 *His confidence in Gods ſuccour.*

¶ To the chief muſician, A pſalme of David.

THe LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the ſanctuary, and ſtrengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt ſacrifice. Selah.

4 Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfill all thy counſel.

5 We will rejoyce in thy ſalvation, and in the name of our God we will ſet up our banners: the LORD fulfill all thy petitions.

6 Now know I, that the LORD ſaveth his anointed: he will hear him from his holy heaven, with the ſaving ſtrength of his right hand.

7 Some *truſt* in chariots, and ſome in horſes: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen, but we are riſen and ſtand upright.

9 Save LORD, let the king hear us when we call.

PSAL. XXI.

1 *A thanksgiving for victory.* 7 *Confidence of further successe.*

¶ To the chief musician, A psalme of David.

THe king shall joy in thy strength, O LORD: and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoyce!

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire, and hast not witholden the request of his lips. Selah.

3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodnesse: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, *and* thou gavest *it* him, *even* length of dayes for ever and ever.

5 His glory *is* great in thy salvation, honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast made him most blessed for ever: thou hadst made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercie of the most high, he shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall finde out all thine enemies, thy right hand shall finde out those that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devoure them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evill against thee: they imagined a mischievous device, *which* they are not able *to perform.*

12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, *when* thou shalt make ready *thine arrows* upon thy strings, against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: *so* will we sing and praise thy power.

PSAL. XXII.

1 *David complaineth in great discouragement.* 9 *He prayeth in great distresse,* 22 *He praiseth God.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Aijeleth Shahar, A psalme of David.

MY God, my God why hast thou forsaken me? *why art thou so* far from helping me, *and from* the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not; and in the night *season,* and am not silent.

3 But thou *art* holy, *O thou* that inhabitest the praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee and were not confounded.

6 But I *am* a worm, and no man; a reproch of men, and dispised of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, *saying.*

8 He trusted on the LORD, *that* he would deliver him: let him deliver him seeing he delighted in him.

9 But thou *art* he that took me out of the womb; thou didst make me hope, *when* I *was* upon my mothers breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou *art* my God from my mothers belly.

11 Be not far from me, for trouble *is* near; for *there is* none to help.

12 Many bulls have compassed me: strong *bulls* of Bashan have beset me round.

13 They gaped upon me *with* their mouths, *as* a ravening and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joynt: my heart is like wax, it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsheard: and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For dogs have compassed me, the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: they look *and* stare upon me.

18 They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O LORD; O my strength, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lions mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren; in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 Ye that fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Iacob, glorifie him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised, nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted: neither hath he hid his face from him, but when he cried unto him, he heard.

25 My praise *shall be* of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek him; your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 For the kingdome *is* the LORDS: & he *is* the governour among the nations.

29 All they that be fat upon earth, ſhall eat and worſhip: all they that go down to the duſt, ſhall bow before him, and none can keep alive his own ſoul.

30 A ſeed ſhall ſerve him, it ſhall be accounted to the LORD for a generation.

31 They ſhall come, and ſhall declare his righteouſneſſe unto a people that ſhall be born, that he hath done *this*.

PSAL. XXIII.

Davids confidence in Gods grace.

¶ A Pſalme of David.

THe LORD *is* my ſhepheard, I ſhall not want.

2 He maketh me to lie down in green paſtures: he leadeth me beſide the ſtill waters.

3 He reſtoreth my ſoul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteouſneſſe for his names ſake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the ſhadow of death, I will fear no evil; for thou *art* with me, thy rod and thy ſtaff they comfort me.

5 Thou prepareſt a table before me in the preſence of mine enemies: thou anointeſt my head with oyl, my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodneſſe and mercie ſhall follow me all the dayes of my life: and I will dwell in the houſe of the LORD for ever.

PSAL. XXIV.

1 *Gods lordſhip in the world.* 3 *The citizens of his ſpirituall kingdome.* 5 *An exhortation to receive him.*

¶ A Pſalme of David.

THe earth *is* the LORDS, and the fulneſſe thereof; the world and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the ſeas, and eſtabliſhed it upon the flouds.

3 Who ſhall aſcend into the hill of the LORD? and who ſhall ſtand in his holy place?

4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lift up his ſoul unto vanity, nor ſworn deceitfully.

5 He ſhall receive the bleſſing from the LORD, and righteouſneſſe from the God of his ſalvation.

6 This *is* the generation of them that ſeek him, that ſeek thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlaſting doors, and the king of glory ſhall come in.

8 Who is this king of glory? the LORD ſtrong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battell.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, even lift *them* up, ye everlaſting doors, and the king of glory ſhall come in.

10 Who is this king of glory? the LORD of hoſts, he *is* the king of glory. Selah.

PSAL. XXV.

1 *Davids confidence in prayer.* 7 *He prayeth for remiſſion of ſins,* 16 *and for help in affliction.*

¶ A Pſalme of David.

UNto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my ſoul.

2 O my God, I thruſt in thee, let me not be aſhamed: let not mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be aſhamed: let them be aſhamed which tranſgreſſe without cauſe.

4 Shew me thy wayes, O LORD; teach me thy paths.

5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou *art* the God of my ſalvation, on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies, and thy loving kindneſſe: for they *have been* ever of old.

7 Remember not the ſins of my youth, nor my tranſgreſſions: according to thy mercy remember thou me, for thy goodneſſe ſake, O LORD.

8 Good and upright *is* the LORD: therefore will he teach ſinners in the way.

9 The meek will he guide in judgement: and the meek will he teach his way.

10 All the paths of the LORD *are* mercy and truth, unto ſuch as keep his covenant, and his teſtimonies.

11 For thy names ſake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity: for it *is* great.

12 What man is he that feareth the Lord? him ſhall he teach in the way *that* he ſhall chooſe.

13 His ſoul ſhall dwell at eaſe; and his ſeed ſhall inherit the earth.

14 The ſecret of the LORD *is* with them that fear him: and he will ſhew them his covenant.

15 Mine eyes *are* ever towards the LORD: for he ſhall pluck my feet out of the net.

16 Turn thee unto me, and have mercie upon me: for I *am* deſolate and afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my diſtreſſes.

18 Look upon mine affliction, and my pain, and forgive all my ſins.

19 Conſider mine enemies, for they are many, and they hate me with cruel hatred.

20 O keep my ſoul and deliver me: let me not be aſhamed, for I put my truſt in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightneſſe preſerve me: for I wait on thee.

22 Redeeme Iſrael, O God, out all his troubles.

PSAL. XXVI.

David reſorteth unto God, in confidence of his integritie.

¶ A pſalme of David.

JUdge me, O LORD, for I have walked in mine integritie, I have truſted alſo in the LORD, *therefore* I ſhall not ſlide.

2 Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindneſſe *is* before mine eyes, and I have walked in thy truth.

4 I have not ſate with vain perſons, neither will I goin with diſſemblers.

5 I have hated the congregation of evill doers, and will not ſit with the wicked.

6 I will waſh mine hands in innocencie, ſo will I compaſſe thine altar, O LORD.

7 That I may publiſh with the voice of thankſgiving, and tell of all thy wonderous works.

8 LORD, I have loved the habitation of thy houſe, and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 Gather not my ſoul with ſinners, nor my life with bloudy men:

10 In whoſe hand *is* miſchief, and their right hand is full of bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integritie; redeem me, and be mercifull unto me.

12 My foot ſtandeth in an even place; in the congregations will I bleſſe the LORD.

PSAL. XXVII.

1 *David ſaithneth his faith by the power of God,* 4 *by his love to the ſervice of God,* 9 *by prayer.*

¶ A pſalme of David.

THe LORD *is* my light, and my ſalvation, whom ſhall I fear? the LORD *is* the ſtrength of my life, of whom ſhall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, *even* mine enemies and my foes came upon me to eat up my fleſh, they ſtumbled and fell.

3 Though an hoſt ſhould encamp againſt me, my heart ſhall not fear: though warr ſhould riſe up againſt me, in this *will I* be confident.

4 One thing have I deſired of the LORD, that will I ſeek after, that I may dwell in the houſe of the LORD all the daves of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he ſhall hide me in his pavilion: in the ſecret of his tabernacle ſhall he hide me, he ſhall ſet me up upon a rock.

6 And now ſhall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle ſacrifices of joy, I will ſing, yea, I will ſing praiſes unto the LORD.

7 Hear, O LORD, *when* I cry with my voice: have mercie alſo upon me, and anſwer me.

8 *When thou ſaideſt*, Seek ye my face, my heart ſaid unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I ſeek.

9 Hide not thy face far from me, put not thy ſervant away in anger: thou haſt been my help, leave me not, neither forſake me, O God of my ſalvation.

10 When my father and my mother forſake me, then the LORD will take me up.

11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in a plain path; becauſe of mine enemies.

12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for falſe witneſſes are riſen up againſt me, and ſuch as breathe out cruſity.

13 *I had fainted*, unleſſe I had beleeved to ſee the goodneſſe of the LORD in the land of the living.

14 Wait on the LORD, be of good courage, and he ſhall ſtrengthen thine heart; wait, I ſay, on the LORD.

PSAL. XXVIII.

1 *David prayeth earneſtly againſt his enemies.* 6 *He bleſſeth God.* 9 *He prayeth for the people.*

¶ A pſalme of David.

UNto thee will I cry, O LORD my rock, be not ſilent to me: leſt *if* thou be ſilent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my ſupplications, when I cry unto thee; when I lift up my hands toward the holy oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity; which ſpeak peace to their neighbours, but miſchief *is* in their hearts.

4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedneſſe of their endeavours; give them after the work of their hands, render to them their deſert.

5 Becauſe they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he ſhall deſtroy them, and not build them up.

6 Bleſſed *be* the LORD, becauſe he hath heard the voice of my ſupplications.

7 The Lord *is* my ſtrength, and my ſhield; my heart truſted in him, and I am helped; therefore my heart greatly rejoyceth, and with my ſong will I praiſe him.

8 The LORD *is* their ſtrength, and he *is* the ſaving ſtrength of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bleſſe thine inheritance: feed them alſo, and lift them up for ever.

PSAL. XXIX.

1 David exhorteth princes to give glory to God, by reason of his power, 11 and protection of his people.

¶ A Psalme of David.

GIve unto the LORD (O ye mighty) give unto the LORD glory and strength.

2 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name, worship the LORD in the beautie of holinesse.

3 The voice of the LORD *is* upon the waters: the God of glorie thundereth, the LORD *is* upon many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD *is* powerfull; the voice of the LORD *is* full of majestie.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars: yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a Calf: Lebanon, and Sirion like a young Unicorn.

7 The voice of the LORD divideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wildernesse: the LORD shaketh the wildernesse of Kadesh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh the Hindes to calve, and discovereth the forrests: and in his temple doth every one speak of *his* glory.

10 The LORD sitteth upon the floud: yea, the LORD sitteth King for ever.

11 The LORD will give strength unto his people, the LORD will blesse his people with peace.

PSAL. XXX.

1 David exalteth God for his deliverance. 4 He exhorteth others to praise him by example of Gods dealing with him.

¶ A Psalme *and* Song, *at* the dedication of the house of David.

I Will extoll thee, O LORD, for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoyce over me.

2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

3 O LORD thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive that I should not go down to the pit.

4 Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the remembrance of his holinesse.

5 For his anger *endureth* but a moment; in his favour *is* life: weeping may endure for a night, but joy *cometh* in the morning.

6 And in my prosperitie I said, I shall never be moved.

7 LORD, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: thou didst hide thy face, *and* I was troubled.

8 I cried, O LORD, and unto the LORD I made supplication.

9 What profit *is there* in my bloud, when I go down to the pit? shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O LORD, and have mercie upon me: LORD be thou my helper.

11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladnesse;

12 To the end that *my* glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent: O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

PSAL. XXXI.

1 David shewing his confidence in God, craveth his help. 7 He rejoyceth in his mercy. 9 He prayeth in his calamitie. 19 He praiseth God for his goodnesse.

¶ To the chiefe musician, A psalme of David.

IN thee, O LORD, do I put my trust, let me never be ashamed, deliver me in thy righteousnesse.

2 Bow down thine ear to me, deliver me speedily; be thou my strong rock, *for* an house of defence to save me.

3 For thou *art* my rock and my fortresse: therefore for thy names sake lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net, that they have laid privily for me: for thou *art* my strength.

5 Into thine hand I commit my spirit; thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.

6 I have hated them that regard lying vanities, but I trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad, and rejoyce in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemie, thou hast set my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercie upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble; mine eye is consumed with grief, *yea*, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed.

11 I was a reproch among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me.

12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.

13 For I have heard the slander of many, fear *was* on every side, while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD; I said, Thou *art* my God.

15 My times *are* in thy hand, deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for they mercies sake.

17 Let me not be ashamed, O LORD, for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be shamed, *and* let them be silent in the grave.

18 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 O how great is thy goodnesse, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; *which* thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee, before the sons of men!

20 Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed *be* the LORD; for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindnesse, in a strong city.

22 For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou hearedst the voice of my supplications, when I cried unto thee.

23 O love the LORD, all ye his saints: *for* the LORD preserveth the faithfull, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

PSAL. XXXII.

1 *Blessednesse consisteth in remission of sins.* 3 *Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.* 8 *Gods promises bring joy.*

¶ A Psalme of David, Maschil.

BLessed *is he whose* transgression is forgiven, *whose* sin *is* covered.

2 Blessed *is* the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquitie, & in whose spirit *there is* no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old; through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy hand was heavie upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquitie have I not hid: I said I will confesse my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquitie of my sin. Selah.

6 For this shall every one that is godly, pray unto thee, in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the flouds of great waters, they shall not comenigh unto him.

7 Thou *art* my hiding place, thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compasse me about with songs of deliverance. Selah.

8 I will instruct thee, and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide the with mine eye.

9 Be ye not as the horse, *or* as the mule *which* have no understanding, whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 Many sorrows *shall be* to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the LORD, mercie shall compasse him about.

11 Be glad in the LORD, and rejoyce ye righteous, and shout for joy all ye that are upright in heart.

PSAL. XXXIII.

1 *God is to be praised for his goodnesse,* 6 *for his power,* 12 *and for his providence.* 20 *Confidence is to be placed in God.*

REjoyce in the LORD, O ye righteous, *for* praise is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the Psalterie, *and* an instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto him a new song, play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the LORD *is* right: and all his works *are done* in truth.

5 He loveth righteousnesse and judgement: the earth is full of the goodnesse of the LORD.

6 By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them, by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as an heap, he layeth up the depth in store-houses.

8 Let all the earth fear the LORD, let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For he spake, and it was *done*, he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The LORD bringeth the counsell of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 The counsell of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.

12 Blessed *is* the nation, whose God *is* the LORD, *and* the people *whom* he hath chosen for his own inheritance.

13 The LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike; he considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 An horse *is* a vain thing for safety; neither shall he deliver *any* by his great strength.

18 Behold, the eye of the LORD *is* upon them that fear him; upon them that hope in his mercie:

19 To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

20 Our soul waiteth for the LORD, he *is* our help and our shield.

21 For

21 For our heart shall rejoyce in him; because we have trusted in his holy name.
22 Let thy mercy (O LORD) be upon us according as we hope in thee.

PSAL. XXXIV.

1 David praiseth God, and exhorteth others thereto by his experience. 8 They are blessed that trust in God. He exhorteth to the fear of God. 15 The priviledges of the righteous.

¶ A Psalme of David, when he changed his behaviour before Abimelech, who drove him away, and he departed

I Will blesse the LORD at all times: his praise *shall* continuall *be* in my mouth.
2 My soul shall make her boast in the LORD: the humble shall hear *thereof*, and be glad.
3 O magnifie the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.
4 I sought the LORD: and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.
5 They looked unto him, and were lightened, and their faces were not ashamed.
6 His poore man cried, and the LORD heard *him*; and saved him out of all his troubles.
7 The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.
8 O taste and see that the LORD *is* good: blessed *is* the man *that* trusteth in him.
9 O fear the LORD ye his saints: for *there is* no want to them that fear him.
10 The young Lions do lack, and suffer hunger, but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.
11 Come ye children, hearken unto me; I will teach you the fear of the Lord.
12 What man is he that desireth life; *and* loveth *many* dayes, that he may see good?
13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.
14 Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace and pursue it.
15 The eyes of the LORD *are* upon the righteous, and his ears *are open* unto their cry.
16 The face of the LORD *is* against them that do evil; to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.
17 The *righteous* cry, and the Lord heareth; and delivereth thou out of all their troubles.
18 The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart, and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.
19 Many *are* the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.
20 He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.
21 Evil shall slay the wicked, and they that hate righteous shall be desolate.
22 The LORD redeemeth the soul of his servants; and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

PSAL. XXXV.

1 David prayeth for his own safety, and his enemies confusion. 11 He complaineth of their wrongfull dealing. 22 There by he inciteth God against them.

¶ A Psalme of David.

PLead *my cause* (O LORD) with them that strive with me: fight against them that fight against me.
2 Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.
3 Draw out also the spear, and stop *the way* against them that persecute me; say unto my soul, I *am* thy salvation.
4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.
5 Let them be as chaff before the winde; and let the angel of the LORD chase *them*.
6 Let their way be dark and slippery, and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.
7 For without cause have they hid for me their net, *in* a pit, *which* without cause they have digged for my soul.
8 Let destruction come upon him at unawares, and let his net that he hath hid, catch himself, into that very destruction let him fall.
9 And my soul shall be joyfull in the LORD: it shall rejoyce in his salvation.
10 All my bones shall say, LORD, who *is* like unto thee, which deliverest the poore from him that is too strong for him, yea, thee poore and the needy, from him that spoileth him?
11 False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.
12 They rewarded me evil for good, to the spoiling of my soul.
13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing *was* sackcloth: I humbled my soul with fasting, and my prayer returned into mine own bosome.
14 I behaved my self as though *he had been* my friend, *or* brother; I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth *for his* mother.
15 But in mine adversity they rejoyced, and gathered themselves together: *yea*, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew *it* not; they did tear *me*, and ceased not.
16 With hypocritical! mockers in feasts: they gnashed upon me with their teeth.
17 LORD, how long wilt thou look on?

rescue

rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.

18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoyce over me: *neither* let them wink with the eye, that hate me without a cause.

20 For they speak not peace, but they devise deceitfull matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me, *and* said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen *it*.

22 *This* thou hast seen (O LORD) keep not silence: O LORD be not far from me.

23 Stir up thy self, and awake to my judgement, *even* unto my cause, my God and my LORD.

24 Iudge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousnesse, and let them not rejoyce over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together, that rejoyce at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnifie *themselves* against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousnesse, *and* of thy praise all the day long.

PSAL. XXXVI.

1 The grievous estate of the wicked. 5 The excellencie of Gods mercie. 10 David prayeth for favour to Gods children.

¶ To the chief musician, A Psalme of David, the servant of the Lord.

THe transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, *that there is* no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, until his iniquitie be found to be hatefull.

3 The words of his mouth *are* iniquity and deceit: he hath left off to be wise, *and* to do good.

4 He deviseth mischief upon his bed, he setteth himself in a way *that is* not good, he abhorreth not evil.

5 Thy mercy (O LORD) *is* in the heavens; *and* thy faithfulnesse *reacheth* unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousnesse *is* like the great mountains; thy judgements *are* a great deep; O LORD, thou preservest man and beast.

7 How excellent *is* thy loving kindnesse, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatnesse of thy house: and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures.

9 For with thee *is* the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue thy loving kindnesse unto them that know thee; and thy righteousnesse to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

PSAL. XXXVII.

David perswadeth to patience, and confidence in God by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.

¶ A Psalme of David.

FRet not thy self because of evil doers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grasse, and wither as the green herb.

3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; *so* shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thy self also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him, and he shall bring *it* to passe.

6 And he shall bring forth thy righteousnesse as the light, and thy judgement as the noon-day.

7 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thy self because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to passe.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thy self in any wise to do evil.

9 For evil doers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

10 For yet a little while and the wicked shall not *be*: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it *shall* not *be*.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The LORD shall laugh at him, for he seeth that his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawen out the sword, and have bent their bow to cast down the poore and needy, *and* to slay such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own

own heart, and their bows shall bee broken.

16 A little that a righteous man hath *is* better then the riches of many wicked.

17 For the arms of the wicked shall bee broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous.

18 The LORD knoweth the dayes of the upright: and their inheritance shall bee for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evill time: and in the dayes of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD *shall be* as the fat of lambes: they shall consume: into smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercie and giveth.

22 For such as bee blessed of him, shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 The steps of *a good* man are ordered by the Lord: and he delighteth in his way.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth *him* with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now *am* old: yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

26 He *is* ever mercifull, and lendeth: and his seed *is* blessed.

27 Depart from evil, and do good: and dwell for evermore.

28 For the LORD loveth judgement, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisedome, and his tongue talketh of judgement.

31 The law of his God *is* in his heart, none of his steps shall slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The LORD will not leave him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is judged.

34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and hee shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see *it*.

35 I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay-tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and lo, hee *was* not: yea, I sought him, but hee could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of *that* man *is* peace.

38 But the transgressours shall bee destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But the salvation of the righteous *is* of the LORD, *hee is* their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And the LORD shall helpe them, and deliver them: hee shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them because they trust in him.

PSAL. XXXVIII.

David moveth God to take compassion of his pitifull case.

¶ A Psalme of David to bring to remembrance.

O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten mee in thy hot displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 *There is* no soundnesse in my flesh, because of thine anger: neither *is there* any rest in my bones, because of my sin.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavie burden they are too heavie for me.

5 My wounds stink, *and* are corrupt: because of my foolishnesse.

6 I am troubled, I am bowed down greatly: I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a loathsome *disease*: and *there is* no soundnesse in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the disquietnesse of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire *is* before thee: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth mee: as for the light of mine eyes, *it* also is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life, lay snares *for me*; and they that seek my hurt, speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But I, as a deaf man heard not: and *I was* as a dumb man *that* openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth *are* no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O LORD, do I hope; thou wilt hear, O LORD my God.

16 For I said, *Hear mee*, lest *otherwise* they should rejoyce over me, when my foot slippeth, they magnifie *themselves* against me.

17 For I *am* ready to halt, and my sorrow *is* continually before me.

18 For I will declare mine iniquitie; I will be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies *are* lively, *and* they are strong, and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render evil for good, are mine adversaries : because I follow the thing that good is:

21 Forsake me not, O LORD : O my God be not far from me.

22 Make haste to help me, O LORD my salvation.

PSAL. XXXIX.

1 *Davids care of his thoughts.* 4 *The consideration of the brevitie and vanitie of life.* 7 *The reverence of Gods judgements* 10 *and prayer, are his bridles of impatiencey.*

¶ To the chief musician, *even* to Jeduthun, A Psalme of David.

I Said I will take heed to my wayes, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, *even* from good, and my sorrow was stirred.

3 My heart was hot within mee, while I was musing the fire burned : *then* spake I with my tongue.

4 LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my dayes, what it *is* : *that* I may know how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my dayes *as* an hand-breadth, & mine age *is* as nothing before thee : verily every man at his best state *is* altogether vanity. Selah.

6 Surely every man walketh in a vain shew : surely they are disquiered in vain: he heapeth up *riches*, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, Lord what wait I for? my hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgessions, make me not the reproch of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth, because thou didst *it*.

10 Remove thy stroke away from mee: I am consumed by the blow of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes doest correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beautie to consume away like a moth : surely every man *is* vanitie. Selah.

12 Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry, hold not thy peace at my tears : for I *am* a stranger with thee, *and* a sojourner, as all my fathers *were*.

13 O spare mee, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and bee no more.

PSAL. XL.

1 *The benefit of confidence in God.* 6 *Obedience is the best sacrefice.* 11 *The sense of Davids evils inflameth his prayer.*

¶ To the chief musician, A Psalme of David.

I Waited patiently for the LORD, and he enclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 He brought mee up also out of an horrible pit, out of the mirie clay, & set my feet upon a rock. *and* established my goings.

3 And hee hath put a new song in my mouth, *even* praise unto our God, many shall see it, and fear, and shall thrust in the LORD.

4 Blessed *is* that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O Lord my God, *are* thy wonderfull works, *which* thou hast done, and thy thoughts *which are* to us-ward; they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee, *if* I would declare and speak *of them*, they are moe then can be numbred.

6 Sacrifie and offering thou didst not desire, mine ears hast thou opened; burnt offering and sin-offering hast thou noh required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come : in the volume of thee book, *it is* written of mee :

8 I delight to do thy will, O my God, yea, thy law *is* within my heart.

9 I have preached righteousnesse in the great congregation : lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righteousnesse within my heart, I have declared thy faithfullnesse and thy salvation, I have not concealed thy loving kindnesse, and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord, let thy loving kindnesse, and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about, mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are moe then the hairs of mine head, therefore my heart faileth me.

13 Bee pleased, O LORD, to deliver me; O LORD, make haste to helpe me.

14 Let them be ashamed, and confounded together, that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward, and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 Let them bee desolate for a reward of their shame, that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 Let all those that seek thee, rejoyce and be glad in thee; let such as love thy salvation, say continually, The LORD be magnified,

17 But I *am* poore and needly, yet the LORD thinketh upon me; thou art my help and my deliverer, make no tarrying, O my God.

PSAL. XLI.

1 *Gods care of the poore.* 4 *David complaineth of his enemies treachery.* 10 *He fleeth* 12 *God for succour.*

¶ To the chief musician, A Psalme of David.

B Lessed is he that considereth the poore : the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble.

2 The Lord will preserve him, and keep him alive, and he shall bee blessed upon the earth; and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sickneſſe.

4 I said, LORD bee mercifull unto mee, heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evill of mee, when shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see *me*, he speaketh vanitie: his heart gathereth iniquitie to it self, *when* he goeth abroad, he telleth *it*.

7 All that hate mee whisper together against mee: against mee do they devise my hurt.

8 An evil disease, *say they*, cleaveth fast unto him: and *now* that hee lieth, hee shall rise up no more,

9 Yea, mine own familiar friend in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lift up *his* heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, be mercifull unto mee, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest mee because mine enemie doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest mee in mine integritie: and settest mee before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel: from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen and Amen.

PSAL. XLII.

1 *Davids zeal to serve God in the temple.* 5 *He incourageth his soul to trust in God.*

¶ To the chief musician Maschil, for the sons of Korah.

AS the Hart panteth after the water-brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?

3 My teares have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where *is* thy God?

4 When I remember these things, I poure out my soul in me, for I had gone with the multitude, I went with them to the house of God; with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holy-day.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul, and *why* art thou disquieted within mee? hope thou in God, for I shall yet praise him for the help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of Iordan, and of the Hermonites from the hill Mizar.

7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy water-spouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 *Yet* the LORD will command his loving kindneſſe in the day time, and in the night his song *shall bee* with mee, *and* my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God, my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go I mourning, because of the oppression of the enemie?

10 *As* with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproch mee: while they say daily unto me, Where *is* thy God?

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within mee? hope thou in God, for I shall yet praise him, *who is* the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSAL. XLIII.

1 *David praying to be restored to the temple, promiseth to serve God joyfully.* 5 *He courageth his soul to trust in God.*

IVdge mee, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation; O deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou *are* the God of my strength, why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning, because of the oppression of the enemie?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth; let them lead me, let him bring mee unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy; yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within mee? hope in God for I shall yet praise him, *who is* the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSAL. XLIIII.

1 *The church, in memory of former favours,* 7 *complaineth of her present evils.* 17 *Professing her integritie.* 24 *She fervently prayeth for succour.*

¶ To the chief musician for the sons of Korah, Maschil.

WE have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, *what* work thou didst in their dayes, in the times of old.

2 *How* thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, & plantedst them; *how* thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own

arm save them, but the right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 Thou art my king, O God, command deliverances for Jacob.

5 Through thee will we push down our enemies: through thy name will wee tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us.

8 In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Selah.

9 But thou hast cast off; and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to turn back from the enemie, and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us like sheep *appointed* for meat, and hast scattered us among the heathen.

12 Thou sellest thy people for nought, and dost not increase *thy wealth* by their price.

13 Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us a by-word among the heathen, a shaking of the head among the people.

15 My confusion *is* continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me.

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth, by reason of the enemie, and avenger.

17 All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsly in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, neither have our steps declined from from thy way.

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or stretched out our hands to a strange God.

21 Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long, we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.

23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast *us* not off for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face? *and* forgettest our affliction, and our oppression?

25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust, our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies sake.

PSAL. XLV.

The majestie and peace of Christs kingdome. 10 *The dutie of the church, and the benefits thereof.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Shoshannim. for the sons of Korah, Maschil. A song of loves.

MY heart is enditing a good matter, I speak of the things which I have made touching the king, my tongue *is* the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer then the children of men, grace is poured into thy lips; therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy sword upon *thy* thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majestie.

4 And in thy majestie ride prosperously, because of truth and meekness, *and* righteousnesse, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows *are* sharp in the heart of the kings enemies; *whereby* the people fall under thee.

6 Thy throne (O God) *is* for ever and ever, the sceptre of thy kingdome *is* a right sceptre.

7 Thou lovest righteousnesse, and hatest wickednesse, therefore God, thy God hath anointed thee with the oyl of gladnesse above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments *smell* of myrrhe, and aloes, and cassia; out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 Kings daughters *were* among thy honourable women, upon thy right hand did stand the Queen in gold of Ophir.

10 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, and encline thine ear, forget also thine own people and thy fathers house.

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beautie, for hee *is* thy LORD, and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre *shall be there* with a gift, *even* the rich among the people shall intreat thy favour.

13 The kings daughter *is* all glorious within; her clothing *is* of wrought gold.

14 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needle-work, the virgins her companions that follow her shall bee brought unto thee.

15 With gladnesse and rejoycing shall they *be* brought, they shall enter into the kings palace.

16 In stead of thy fathers shall bee thy children, whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to bee remembred in all generations, therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

PSAL. XLVI.

1 The confidence which the church hath in God. 8 An exhortation to behold it.

¶ To the chief musician for the sons of Korah, A song upon Alamoth.

GOD *is* our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth bee removed: and though the mountains bee carried into the midst of the sea.

3 *Though* the waters thereof roar, *and* be troubled, *though* the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 *There is* a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the citie of God: the holy place of the tabernacles of the most high.

5 God *is* in the midst of her: she shall not be moved; God shall help her, *and that* right early.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdomes were moved; hee uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7 The LORD of hosts *is* with us: the God of Iacob *is* our refuge. Selah.

8 Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations hee hath made in the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; hee breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder, he burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I *am* God; I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The LORD of hosts *is* with us; the God of Iacob *is* our refuge. Selah.

PSAL. XLVII.

1 The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain the kingdome of Christ.

¶ To the chief musician; A psalme for the sons of Korah.

O Clap your hands (all ye people) shout unto God with the voice of triumph;

2 For the LORD most high *is* terrible; *he is* a great king over all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the excellencie of Iacob whom hee loved. Selah.

5 God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our king, sing praises.

7 For God *is* the king of all the earth, sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holinesse.

9 The princes of the people are gathered together, *even* the people of the God of Abraham; for the shields of the earth *belong* unto God, he is greatly exalted.

PSAL. XLVIII.

The ornaments and priviledges of the church.

¶ A song, *and* Psalme for the sons of Korah.

GReat *is* the LORD, and greatly to bee praised in the citie of our God, in the mountain of his holinesse.

2 Beautifull for situation, the joy of the whole earth *is* mount Sion, *on* the sides of the north, the citie of the great king.

3 God is know in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For lo, the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw *it*, *and* so they marvelled; they were troubled *and* hasted away.

6 Fear took hold upon them there, *and* pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou breakest the ships of Tarshish with an east winde.

8 As wee have heard, so have we seen in the citie of the LORD of hosts, in the citie of our God, God will establish it for ever. Selah.

9 Wee have thought of thy loving kindnesse, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to thy name, O God, so *is* thy praise unto the ends of the earth; thy right hand is full of righteousnesse.

11 Let mount Sion rejoyce, let the daughters of Iudah be glad, because of thy judgements.

12 Walk about Sion, and go round about her, tell the towers thereof.

13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her palaces; that yee may tell *it* to the generations following.

14 For this God *is* our God for ever and ever, hee will be our guide *even* unto death.

PSAL. XLIX.

1 An earnest perswasion to build the faith of resurrection, not on worldly power, but on God. 16 Worldly prosperitie is not to bee admired.

¶ To the chief musician, A psalme for the sons of Korah.

HEar this, all *ye* people, give ear all *ye* inhabitants of the world;

2 Both low and high, rich and poore together.

3 My

3 My mouth shall speak of wisedome: and the meditation of my heart *shall be* of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to a parable; I will open my darke saying upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in thy dayes of evil, *when* the iniquitie of my heels shall compasse me about?

6 They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches:

7 None *of them* can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransome for him:

8 (For the redemption of their soul *is* precious, and it ceaseth for ever)

9 That he should still live for ever, *and* not see corruption.

10 For he seeth *that* wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought *is*, *that* their houses *shall continue* for ever, *and* their dwelling places to all generations, they call *their* lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man *being* in honour, abideth not: he is like the beasts *that* perish.

13 This their way *is* their folly; yet their posteritie approve their sayings. Selah.

14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave, death shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning, and their beautie shall consume in the grave, from their dwelling.

15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave; for he shall receive me. Selah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glorie of his house is increased.

17 For when hee dieth, hee shall carrie nothing away: his glorie shall not descend after him.

18 Though whiles hee lived, hee blessed his soul: and *men* will praise thee, when thou dost well to thy self.

19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers, they shall never see light.

20 Man *that is* in honour and understandeth not, is like the beasts *that* perish.

PSAL. L.

1 The majestie of God in the church. 5 His order to gather saints. 17 The pleasure of God is not in ceremonies. 14 but in sinceritie of obedience.

¶ A Psalme of Asaph.

THe mighty God, *even* the LORD hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of sun, unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Sion the perfection of beautie, God hath shined.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devoure before him, and it shall bee very tempestuous round about him.

4 Hee shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that hee may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto mee: those that have made a covenant with mee by sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousnesse: for God *is* judge himself. Selah.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testifie against thee: I *am* God, *even* thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices, or thy burnt-offerings, *to have been* continually before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, *nor* he-goats out of thy folds.

10 For every beast of the forrest *is* mine, *and* the cattell upon a thousand hils.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wilde beasts of the field *are* mine.

12 If I were hungrie, I would not tell thee, for the world *is* mine, and the fulnesse thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of buls, or drink the bloud of goats?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving, and pay thy vows unto the most high.

15 And call upon mee in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorifie me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or *that* thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Seing thou hatest instruction, and castest my words behinde thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.

19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest *and* speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mothers son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I kept silence: thou thoughtest that I was altogether such a one as thy self: *but* I will reprove thee, *and* set them in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this ye that forget God, lest I tear *you* in pieces, and *there be* none to deliver.

23 Whoso offereth praise, glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth *his* conversation *aright*, will I shew the salvation of God.

PSAL. LI.

1 David prayeth for remission of sins, whereof he maketh a deep confession. 6 Hee prayeth for sanctification. 16 God delighteth not in sacrifice, but in sinceritie, 18 He prayeth for the church.

¶ To the chief musician, A psalme of David, when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone into Bath-sheba.

HAve mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving kindnesse: according unto the multitude of tender mercies, blot out my transgressions.

2 Wash me throughly from mine iniquitie, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin *is* ever before me.

4 Against thee, thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest bee justified when thou speakest, *and* be clear when thou judgest.

5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquitie: and in sin did my mother conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: & in the hidden *part* thou shalt make me to know wisedome.

7 Purge me with hyssope, and I shall bee clean: wash mee, and I shall bee whiter then snow.

8 Make mee to hear joy and gladnesse: *that* the bones *which* thou hast broken may rejoyce.

9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

10 Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast mee not away from thy presence; and take not thy holy spirit from me.

12 Restore unto mee the joy of thy salvation: and uphold me *with thy* free spirit.

13 *Then* will I teach transgressours thy wayes, and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from bloud guiltinesse, O God, thou God of my salvation: and my tongue shal sing aloud of thy righteousnesse.

15 O Lord, open thou my lips, and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

16 For thou desirest not sacrifice, else would I give *it*: thou delightest not in burnt-offering.

17 The sacrifices of God *are* a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Sion: build thou the walls of Ierusalem.

19 Then shalt thou bee pleased with the sacrifices of righteousnesse, with burnt-offering & whole burnt-offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

PSAL. LII.

1 David condemning the spitefulnesse of Doeg, propheseth his destruction. 6 The righteous shall rejoyce at it. 8 David upon his confidence in Gods mercy, giveth thanks.

¶ To the chief musician Maschil, A psalme of David, when Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.

WHy boastest thou thy self in mischief, O mighty man? the goodnesse of God *endureth* continually.

2 Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs: like a sharp rasour, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more then good: *and* lying rather then to speak righteousnesse. Selah.

4 Thou lovest all devouring words, O *thou* deceitfull tongue.

5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, hee shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of *thy* dwelling place, and root thee out of the land of the living. Selah.

6 The righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him.

7 Lo, *this is* the man *that* made not God his strength: but trusted in the abundance of his riches, *and* strengthened himself in his wickednesse.

8 But I *am* like a green olive-tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercie of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done *it*: and I will wait on thy name, for *it is* good before thy saints.

PAL. LIII.

1 David describeth the corruption of a naturall man. 4 He convinceth the wicked by the light of their own conscience. 6 Hee glorieth in the salvation of God.

¶ To the chief musician upon Mahalath, Maschil, A Psalme of David.

THe fool hath said in his heart, *There is* no God; corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquitie: *there is* none that doth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back, they are altogether become filthie; *there is* none that doth good, no not one.

4 Have the workers of iniquitie no knowledge? who eat up my people, *as* they eat bread; they have not called upon God.

5 There were they in great fear, *where* no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth *against* thee, thou hast

hast put *them* to shame, because God hath despised them.

6 O that the salvation of Israel *were come* out of Sion! when God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Iacob shall rejoyce, *and* Israel shall be glad.

PSAL. LIIII.

1 *David complaining of the Ziphims, prayeth for salvation.* 4 *Upon his confidence in Gods help, hee promiseth sacrifice.*

¶ To the chief musician on Neginoth, Maschil, *A psalme* of David, when the Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us?

SAve me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers have risen up against mee, and oppressours seek after my soul; they have not set God before them. Selah.

4 Behold, God *is* mine helper: the Lord *is* with them that uphold my soul.

5 Hee shall reward evil unto mine enemies; cut them off in thy truth.

6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee; I will praise thy name, (O LORD) for *it is* good.

7 For he hath delivered mee out of all trouble: and mine eye hath seen *his desire* upon mine enemies.

PSAL. LV.

1 *David in his prayer complaineth of his fearfull case.* 9 *Hee prayeth against his enemies, of whose wickednesse and treacherie complaineth.* 16 *Hee comforteth himself in Gods preservation of him, and confusion of his enemies.*

¶ To the chief musician on Neginoth, Maschil, A Psalme of David.

GIve ear to my prayer, O God: and hide not thy self from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise,

3 Because of the voice of the enemie, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquitie upon mee, and in wrath they hate me.

4 My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrours of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulnesse and trembling are come upon mee: and horrour hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, O that I had wings like a dove, *for then* would I flie away, and bee at rest.

7 Lo *then* would I wander far off, *and* remain in the wildernesse. Selah.

8 I would hasten my escape, from the windy storm *and* tempest.

9 Destroy, O LORD, *and* divide their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the citie:

10 Day and night they go about it upon the wals thereof: mischief also and sorrow *are* in the midst of it.

11 Wickednesse *is* in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

12 For it *was* not an enemie *that* reproched me, then I could have born *it*; neither *was* it hee that hated me, *that did* magnifie *himself* against mee, then I would have hid my self from him.

13 But *it was* thou, a man, mine equall, my guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 Wee took sweet counsel together, *and* walked unto the house of God in companie.

15 Let death seise upon them, *and* let them go down quick into hell: for wickednesse *is* in their dwellings, *and* among them.

16 As for mee, I will call upon God: and the LORD shall save me.

17 Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and hee shall hear my voice.

18 Hee hath delivered my soul in peace from the battell *that was* against mee: for there were many with me.

19 God shall hear and afflict them, even hee that abideth of old. Selah: because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 Hee hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him: he hath broken his covenant.

21 *The words* of his mouth were smoother then butter, but warr *was* in his heart: his words were softer then oyl, yet *were* they drawn swords.

22 Cast thy burthen upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee: hee shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloudy and deceitfull men shall not live out half their dayes, but I will trust in thee.

PSAL. LVI.

1 *David praying to God in confidence of his word, complaineth of his enemies.* 9 *He professeth his confidence in Gods [illegible] and promiseth to praise him.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Ionath-elem-rechokim, Michtam of David, when the Philistines took him in Gath.

BE mercifull unto mee, O God, for man would swallow mee up: hee fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up; for they *be* many that fight against mee, O thou most high.

3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have

I have put my trust, I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts *are* against me for evill.

6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, thy mark my steps when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquitie? in *thine* anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou tellest my wandrings, put thou my tears into thy bottle: *are they* not in thy book?

9 When I cry *unto thee*, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know, for God *is* for me.

10 In God will I praise *his* word: in the LORD will I praise *his* word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Thy vows *are* upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: *wilt* not *thou deliver* my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

PSAL. LVII.

1 *David in prayer fleeing unto God, complaineth of his dangerous case.* 7 *He encourageth himself to praise God.*

¶ To the chief musician Al-taschith, Michtam of David, when he fled from Saul in the cave.

BE merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee: yea in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, untill *these* calamites be over-past.

2 I will cry unto God most high: unto God that performeth *all things* for me.

3 He shall send from heaven and save me *from* the reproch of him that would swallow me up; Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul *is* among lions, *and* I lie *even among them* that are set on fire, *even* the sons of men, whose teeth *are* spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

5 Be thou exalted O God, above the heavens: let thy glory *be* above all the earth.

6 They have prepared a net for my steps, my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen *themselves*. Selah.

7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 Awake up my glory, awake psaltery and harp, I *myself* will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 For thy mercy *is* great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: *let* thy glory *be* above all the earth.

PSAL. LVIII.

1 *David reproveth wicked judges.* 3 *describeth the nature of the wicked,* 6 *devoteth them to Gods judgements,* 10 *whereat the righteous shall rejoyce.*

¶ To the chief musician Al-taschith, Michtam of David.

DO ye indeed speak righteousnesse, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart you work wickednesse, you weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged from the womb, they go astray, assoon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 Their poyson *is* like the poyson of a serpent: *they are* like the deaf adder *that* stoppeth her ear:

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

7 Let them melt away *as* waters, *which* run continually: *when* he bendeth *his bow to shoot* his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail *which* melteth, let every one of them passe away: *like* the untimely birth of a woman, *that* they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwinde, both living, and in *his* wrath.

10 The righteous shall rejoyce when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the bloud of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily *there is* a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

PSAL. LIX.

1 *David prayeth to be delivered from his enemies.* 6 *He complaineth of their cruelty.* 8 *He trusteth in God.* 11 *He prayeth against them.* 16 *He praiseth God.*

¶ To the chief musician Al-taschith, Michtam of David, when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DEliver me from mine enemies, O my God, defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloudy men.

3 For lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; not *for* my transgression, not *for* my sin, O LORD

4 Thy run and prepare themselves

without

without my fault: awake to help mee, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: bee not mercifull to any wicked transgressours. Selah.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the citie.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: swords *are* in their lips, for who, *say they*, doth hear?

8 But thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 *Because of* his strength will I wait upon thee: for God *is* my defence.

10 The God of my mercie shall prevent me: God shall let mee see *my desire* upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power, and bring them down, O LORD our shield.

12 *For* the sin of their mouth, *and* the words of their lips, let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying *which* they speak.

13 Consume *them* in wrath, consume *them*, that they *may* not *be*: and let them know that God ruleth in Iacob, unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And at evening let them return: and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the citie.

15 Let them wander up and down for meat, and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Vnto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God *is* my defence, *and* the God of my mercy.

PSAL. LX.

1 *David complaining to God of former judgement. 4 now upon better hope prayeth for deliverance. 6 Comforting himself in Gods promises. hee craveth that help whereon he trusteth.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Shushaneduth Michtam of David, to teach, when hee strove with Aram Naharaim & with Aram Zobah, *when* Ioab returned, and smote of Edom in the valley of salt, twelve thousand.

O God, thou hast cast us off; thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased, O turn thy selfe to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee: that it may bee displayed because of the truth. Selah.

5 That thy beloved may bee delivered; save *with* thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse, I will rejoyce: I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead *is* mine, and Manasseh *is* mine, Ephraim also *is* the strength of mine head; Iudah *is* my law-giver.

8 Moab *is* my washpot, over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia, triumph thou because of me.

9 Who will bring mee *into* the strong citie? Who will lead me into Edom?

10 Wilt not thou, O God, *which* hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, *which* didst not go out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble, for vain *is* the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do valiantly; for hee *it is that* shal tread down our enemies.

PSAL. LXI.

1 *David fleeth to God upon his former experience. 4 He voweth perpetuall service unto him, because of his promises.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Neginah. A psalme of David.

HEar my cry, O God, attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock *that* is higher then I.

3 For thou hast been a shelter for mee, *and* a strong tower from the enemie.

4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I wilt trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heart my vows: thou hast given *mee* the heritage of those that fear thy name.

6 Thou wilt prolong the kings life: *and* his years as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth *which* may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever that I may daily perform my vows.

PSAL. LXII.

1 *David professing his confidence in God, discourageth his enemies. 5 In the same confidence he encourageth the godly. 9 No trust is to bee put in worldly things. 11 Power and mercy belong to God.*

¶ To the chief musician, to Ieduthun. A psalme of David.

TRuly my soul waiteth upon God: from him *cometh* my salvation.

2 He

2 He only *is* my rock and my salvation, *he is* my defence, I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all of you, as a bowing wall *shall ye be*, *and as* a tottering fence.

4 Thy only consult to cast *him* down from his excellency, they delight in lies: they blesse with their mout, but they curse inwardly. Selah.

5 My soul, wait thou only upon God: for my expectation is from him.

6 He only *is* my rock and my salvation; *he is* my defence; I shall not be moved.

7 In God *is* my salvation and my glory: the rck of my strength, *and* my refuge *is* in God.

8 Trust in him at all times, ye people, poure out your heart before him: God *is* a refuge for us. Selah.

9 Surely men of low degree *are* vanity, *and* men of high degree *are* a lie to be laid in the balance, they *are* altogether *lighter* then vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart *upon them*.

11 God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this, that power *belongeth* unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, *belongeth* mercie: for thou rendrest to every man according to his work.

PSAL. LXIII.

1 *Davids thirst for God.* 4 *His manner of blessing God.* 9 *His confidence of his enemies destruction, and his own safety.*

¶ A Psalme of David, when he was in the wilderneſse of Iudah.

O God, thou *art* my God, early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is:

2 To see thy power and thy glory, so *as* I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

3 Because thy loving kindneſse *is* better then life, my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I blesse thee, while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul shall be satisfied as *with* marrow and fatneſse, and my mouth shal praise *thee* with joyfull lips:

6 When I remember thee upon my bed, *and* meditate on thee in thee *night* watches.

7 Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings wil I rejoyce.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those *that* seek my soul to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 They shall fall by the sword, they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoyce in God, every one that sweareth by him shall glory, but the mouth of them that speak lies, shal be stopped.

PSAL. LXIV.

1 *David prayeth for deliverance, complaining of his enemie.* 7 *He promiseth himself to see such an evident destruction of his enemies, as the righteous shall rejoyce at it.*

¶ To the chief musician, A Psalme of David.

HEar my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemie.

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity;

3 Who whet their tongue like a sword, *and* bend *their bows to shoot* their arrows, *even* bitter words;

4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect; suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves *in* an evil matter; they commune of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?

6 Thy search out iniquities, they accomplish a diligent search; both the inward *thought* of every one of them, and the heart *is* deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them *with* an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves; all that see them, shall flee away.

9 And all men shall fear, and shal declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him, and all the upright in heart shall glory.

PSAL. LXV.

1 *David praiseth God for his grace.* 4 *The blessednesse of Gods chosen by reason of benefits.*

¶ To the chief musician, A Psalme *and* song of David.

PRaise waiteth for thee, O God in Zion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O thou that heares prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 Iniquities prevail against me; as for our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away.

4 Blessed *is the man whom* thou chooseſt and cauſeſt to approach *unto thee, that* he may dwell in thy courts: we ſhal be ſatiſfied with the goodneſſe of thy houſe, *even* of thy holy temple.

5 *By* terrible things in righteouſneſſe, wilt thou anſwer us, O God of our ſalvation: *who art* the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off *upon* the ſea.

6 Which by his ſtrength ſetteth faſt the mountains; being girded with power.

7 Which ſtilleth the noiſe of the ſeas, the noiſe of their waves, and the tumult of the people.

8 They alſo that dwell in the uttermoſt parts are afraid at thy tokens, thou makeſt the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoyce.

9 Thou viſiteſt the earth and watereſt it: thou greatly enricheſt it with the river of God *which* is full of water: thou prepareſt them corn, when thou haſt ſo provided for it.

10 Thou watereſt the ridges thereof abundantly: thou ſetleſt the furrows thereof, thou makeſt it ſoft with ſhowers, thou bleſſeſt the ſpringing thereof.

11 Thou crowneſt the year with thy goodneſſe, and thy paths drop fatneſſe.

12 They drop *upon* the paſtures of the wilderneſſe: and the little hils rejoyce on every ſide.

13 The paſtures are clothed with flocks; the valleys alſo are covered over with corn, they ſhout for joy, they alſo ſing.

PSAL. LXVI.

1 *David exhorteth to praiſe God. 5 to obſerve his great works. 8 to bleſſe him for his gracious benefits. 12 He voweth for himſelf religious ſervice to God. 16 He declareth Gods ſpeciall goodneſſe to him-ſelf.*

¶ To the chief muſician, A ſong *or* Pſalme.

MAke a joyfull noiſe unto God, all ye lands.

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praiſe glorious.

3 Say unto God, How terrible *art thou in* thy works, through the greatneſſe of thy power ſhall thine enemies ſubmit themſelves unto thee.

4 All the earth ſhall worſhip thee, and ſhall ſing unto thee, they ſhall ſing to thy name. Selah.

5 Come and ſee the works of God: he is terrible *in his* doing toward the children of men.

6 He turned the ſea into dry land: they went through the flood on foot, there did we rejoyce in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever, his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themſelves. Selah.

8 O bleſſe our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praiſe to be heard.

9 Which holdeth our ſoul in life, and ſuffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For thou, O God, haſt proved us; thou haſt tried us, as ſilver is tried.

11 Thou broughteſt us into the net, thou laidſt affliction upon our loins.

12 Thou haſt cauſed men to ride over our heads, we went through fire and through water: but thou broughteſt us out into a wealthy *place*.

13 I will go into thy houſe with burnt-offerings: I will pay thee my vows.

14 Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath ſpoken when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt ſacrifices of fatlings, with the incenſe of rams, I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

16 Come *and* hear all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my ſoul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 If I regarded iniquity in my heart: the LORD will not hear me.

19 But verily God hath heard *me*: he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Bleſſed *be* God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercie from me.

PSAL. LXVII.

1 *A prayer for the enlargement of Gods kingdome, 3 to the joy of the people, 6 and the increaſe of Gods bleſſings.*

¶ To the chief muſician on Neginoth, A Pſalme *or* ſong.

GOd be mercifull unto us, and bleſſe us: *and* cauſe his face to ſhine upon us. Selah.

2 That thy way may be known upon earth, thy ſaving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praiſe thee, O God: let all the people praiſe thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and ſing for joy: for thou ſhalt judge the people righteouſly: and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praiſe thee, O God, let all the people praiſe thee.

6 *Then* ſhall the earth yeeld her increaſe, *and* God, *even* our own God ſhall bleſſe us.

7 God ſhall bleſſe us, and all the ends of the earth ſhall fear him.

PSAL. LXVIII.

1 *A prayer at the removing of the ark.* 4 *an exhortation to praise God for his mercies.* 7 *for his care of the church.* 19 *for his great works.*

¶ To the chief musician, A Psalme or song of David.

LEt God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 As smoke is driven away, *so* drive *them* away, as wax melteth before the fire, *so* let the wicked perish at the presense of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad, let them rejoyce before God, yea let them exceedingly rejoyce.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name, extoll him that rideth upon the heavens by his name I A H, and rejoyce before him.

5 A father of the fatherlesse, and a judge of the widows, *is* God in his holy habitation.

6 God setteth the solitary in families, he bringeth out those which are bound with chains, but the rebellious dwell in a drie *land*.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people: when thou didst march through the wildernesse. Selah.

8 The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God, *even* Senai it self *was moved* at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, didst send a plentifull rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodnesse for the poore.

11 The Lord gave the word, great *was* the company of those that published *it*.

12 Kings of armies did flee apace: and she that tarried at home, divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, *yet shall ye be* as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 When the Almightie scattered kings in it, it was *white* as snow in Salmon.

15 The hill of God *is as* the hill of Bashan, an high hill *as* the hill of Bashan.

16 Why leap ye, ye high hils? *this is* the hill *which* God desireth to dwel in, yea the LORD will dwell *in it* for ever.

17 The chariots of God *are* twenty thousand, *even* thousands of angels: the Lord *is* among them *as* in Sinai, in the holy place.

18 Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, *for* thy rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell *among them*.

19 Blessed *be* the Lord, *who* daily loadeth us *with benefits*, *even* the God of our salvation. Selah.

20 He that is our God, *is* the God of salvation, and unto God the LORD *belong* the issues from death.

21 But God shall wound the head of his enemies: *and* the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will bring *my people* again from the depths of the sea:

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the bloud of *thine* enemies, *and* the tongue of thy dogs in the same.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God, *even* the goings of my God, my king, in the sanctuary.

25 The singers went before, the players on instruments *followed* after, amongst *them were* the damsels playing with timbrels.

26 Blesse ye God in the congregations, *even* the Lord, from the fountain of Israel.

27 There *is* little Benjamin *with* their ruler, the princes of Iudah, *and* their councel, the princes of Zebulun, *and* the princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Ierusalem, shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 Rebuke the company of spear men, the multitude of the buls, with the calves of the people, *till every one* submit himself with pieces of silver, scatter thou the people *that* delight in war.

31 Princes shall come out of Egypt, Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdomes of the earth: O sing praise *unto* the Lord. Selah.

33 To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, *which were* of old, Lo, he doth send out his voice, *and that* a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellencie *is* over Israel, and his strength *is* in the clouds.

35 O God, *thou art* terrible out of thy holy places, he God of Israel *is* he that giveth strength and power unto *his* people: blessed *be* God.

PSAL. LXIX.

1 *David complaineth of his affliction.* 13 *He prayeth for deliverance.* 22 *He devoteth his enemies to destruction.* 30 *He praiseth God with thanksgiving.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Shoshannim, *A Psalme* of David.

SAve me, O God, for the waters are come in unto *my* soul.

2 I sink in deep mire, where *there is* no standing; I am come into deep waters, where the flouds overflow me.

3 I am weary of my crying, my throat is dried; mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are moe then the haires of mine head: they that would destroy me being mine enemies wroughfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishnesse, and my sins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O LORD God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee, be confounded for my sake, O God of Israel.

7 Because for thy sake I have born reproch: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up, and the reproches of them that reproched thee, are fallen upon me.

10 When I wept, *and chastened* my soul with fasting, that was to my reproch.

11 *I* made sackcloth also my garment: and I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate, speak against me: and *I was* the song of the drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer *is* unto thee O Lord *in* an acceptable time: O God in the multitude of thy mercie hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me: and out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the water-floud overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving kindnesse *is* good, turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble, hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, *and* redeem it; deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known my reproch, and my shame, and my dishonour, mine adversaries *are* all before thee.

20 Reproch hath broken my heart, and I am full of heavinesse: and I looked *for some* to take pity, but *there was* none, and for comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat, and in my thirst they gave me vineger to drink.

22 Let their table become a snare before them; and *that which should have been for their* welfare, *let it become* a trap.

23 Let their eyes be darkened that they see not, and make their loyns continually to shake.

24 Poure out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 Let their habitation be desolate, *and* let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute *him* whom thou hast smitten, and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 Adde iniquity to their iniquity, and let them not come into thy righteousnesse.

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.

29 But I *am* poore, and sorrowfull, let thy salvation (O God) set me upon high.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnifie him with thanksgiving.

31 *This* also shall please the Lord better then an ox *or* bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 The humble shall see this, and be glad, and your heart shal live that seek God.

33 For the Lord heareth the poore, and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein.

35 For God will save Sion, and wil build the cities of Iudah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 The seed also of his servants shal inherit it, and they that love his name shal dwell therein.

PSAL. LXX.

David soliciteth God to thee speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly.

¶ To the chief musician, A Psalme of David, to bring to remembrance.

MAke haste, O God, to deliver me, make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul, let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame, that say, Aha, Aha.

4 Let all those that seek thee, rejoyce, and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

5 But I *am* poore and needy, make haste unto me, O God, thou *art* my help and my deliverer, O Lord make no tarrying.

PSAL. LXXI.

1 *David in confidence of faith and experience of Gods favour, prayeth both for himself, and against the enemies of his soul.* 14 *He promiseth constance.* 17 *He prayeth for perseverance.* 19 *He praiseth God, and promiseth to do it cheerfully.*

IN thee, O Lord, do I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion.

2 Deliver

2 Deliver me in thy righteousnesse, and cause me to escape; incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me, for thou *art* my rock and my fortresse.

4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou *art* my hope, O LORD God; thou *art* my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been holden up from womb: thou art he that took me out of my mothers bowels, my praise *shall be* continually of thee.

7 I am as a wonder unto many; but thou *art* my strong refuge.

8 Let my mouth be filled *with* thy praise, *and with* thy honour all the day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age, forsake me not when my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they that lay wait for my soul, take counsel together,

11 Saying, God hath forsaken him; persecute and take him, for *there is* none to deliver *him*.

12 O God, be not far from me; O my God, make haste for my help.

13 Let them be confounded *and* consumed, that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered *with* reproch and dishonour, that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousnesse, *and* thy salvation all the day; for I know not the numbers *thereof*.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord GOD; I will make mention of thy righteousnesse, *even* of thine only.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth; and hither to have I declared thy wondrous works.

18 Now also when I am old and gray-headed, O God, forsake me not; untill I have shewed thy strength unto *this* generation, *and* thy power to every one *that* is to come.

19 Thy righteousnesse also, O God, *is* very high, who hast done great things; O God, who *is* like unto thee?

20 *Thou* which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatnesse, and comfort me on every side.

22 I will also praise thee with the psaltery, *even* thy truth, O my God; unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou holy one of Israel.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoyce when I sing unto thee; and my soul which thou hast redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousnesse all the day long; for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

PSAL. LXXII.

1 *David praying for Solomon, sheweth the goodnesse and glory of his in type, and in truth of Christs kingdome.* 18 *He blesseth God.*

¶ *A psalme* for Solomon.

GIve the king thy judgements, O God, and thy righteousnesse unto the kings son.

2 He shall judge thy people with righteousnesse, and thy poore with judgement.

3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hils, by righteousnesse.

4 He shall judge the poore of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressour.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain upon the mowen grasse, as showers *that* water the earth.

7 In his dayes shall the righteous flourish, and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.

8 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.

9 They that dwell in the wildernesse shall bow before him, and his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents, the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.

11 Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth, the poore also, and *him* that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poore and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence, and precious shall their bloud be in his sight.

15 And he shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba, prayer also shall be made for him continually, *and* daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an hand full of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains, the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon, and *they* of the citie shall flourish like grasse of the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever, his name shall be continued as long as the sun, and *men* shall be blessed in him, all nations shall call him blessed.

18 Blessed *be* the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doth wondrous things.

19 And blessed *be* his glorious name for ever, and let the whole earth be filled *with* his glory. Amen, and amen.

20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

PSAL. LXXIII.

1 *The prophet prevailing in a temptation,* 2 *sheweth the occasion thereof, the prosperitie of the wicked.* 13 *The wound given thereby, diffidence.* 15 *The victorie over it, knowledge of Gods purpose, in destroying of the wicked, and sustaining the righteous.*

¶ A psalme of Asaph.

TRuly God *is* good to Israel, *even* to such as are of a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone: my steps had wel-nigh slipt:

3 For I was envious at the foolish, *when* I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For *there are* no bands in their death: but their strength *is* firm.

5 They *are* not in trouble *as other* men: neither are they plagued like *other* men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain: violence covereth them *as* a garment.

7 Their eyes stand out with fatnesse: they have more then heart could wish.

8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly *concerning* oppression: they speak loftily.

9 They set their mouth against the heavens; and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full *cup* are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most high?

12 Behold, these *are* the ungodly, who prosper in the world, they increase *in* riches.

13 Verily, I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocencie.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus: behold, I should offend *against* the generation of thy children.

16 When I thought to know this, it *was* too painful for me.

17 Untill I went into the sanctuarie of God, *then* understood I their end.

18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

19 How are they *brought* into desolation, as in a moment? they are utterly consumed with terrours.

20 As a dream when *one* awaketh; *so*, O Lord, when thou awakest thou shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 So foolish *was* I, and ignorant: I was *as* a beast before thee.

23 Nevertheless, I *am* continually with thee: thou hast holden *me* by my right hand.

24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me *to* glory.

25 Whom have I in heaven *but thee?* and *there is* none upon earth *that* I desire besides thee.

26 My flesh and my heart faileth: *but* God *is* the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

27 For lo, they that are far from thee, shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee.

28 But it is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the LORD GOD, that I may declare all thy works.

PSAL. LXXIV.

1 *The prophet complaineth of the desolation of the sanctuary.* 10 *He moveth God to help, in consideration of his power,* 18 *of his reproachfull enemies, of his children, and of his covenant.*

¶ Maschil of Asaph.

O God, why hast thou cast *us* off for ever? *why* doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 Remember thy congregation *which* thou hast purchased of old: the rod of thine inheritance *which* thou hast redeemed, this mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations: *even* all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations: they set up their ensignes *for* signes.

5 *A man* was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

6 But now they break down the carved work thereof at once, with axes and hammers.

7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary: they have defiled *by casting down* the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.

8 They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burnt up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signes, *there is* no more any prophet, neither *is there* among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproch? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?

11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even

even thy right hand ? pluck *it* out of thy bosome.

11 For God *is* my king of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of Leviathan in pieces, *and* gavest him *to be* meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst up mighty rivers.

16 The day *is* thine, the night also *is* thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

18 Remember this, *that* the enemy hath reproched, O LORD, and *that* the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtledove unto the multitude *of the wicked*, forget not the congregation of thy poore for ever.

20 Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poore and needy praise thy name.

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee, increaseth continually.

PSAL. LXXV.

1 *The prophet praiseth God.* 2 *He promiseth to judge uprightly.* 4 *He exhorteth the proud by consideration of Gods providence.* 9 *He praiseth God, and promiseth to execute justice.*

¶ To the chief musician Al-taschith, A psalme *or* song of Asaph.

UNto thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for *that* thy name *is* near, thy wondrous works declare.

2 When I shall receive the congregation, I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it. Selah.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly; and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn.

5 Lift not up your horn on high: speak not with a stiff neck.

6 For promotion *cometh* neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.

7 But God *is* the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For in the hand of the LORD *there is* a cup, and the wine is red: it is full of mixture, and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof all the wicked of the earth shall wring *them* out, *and* drink *them*.

9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Iacob.

10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off, *but* the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSAL. LXXVI.

1 *A declaration of Gods majesty in the church.* 11 *An exhortation to serve him reverently.*

¶ To the chief musician on Neginoth, A psalme *or* song of Asaph.

IN Iudah is God known: his name *is* great in Israel.

2 In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battell. Selah.

4 Thou *art* more glorious *and* excellent than the mountains of prey.

5 The stout-hearted are spoiled, they have slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Iacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, *even* thou *art* to be feared, and who may stand in thy sight, when once thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause judgement to be heard from heaven; the earth feared, and was still,

9 When God arose to judgement to save all the meek of the earth. Selah.

10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.

11 Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God; let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: he *is* terrible to the kings of the earth.

PSAL. LXXVII.

1 *The psalmist sheweth what fierce combat he had with diffidence.* 10 *The victorie which he had by consideration of Gods great and gracious works.*

¶ To the chief musician, to Ieduthun, A psalme of Asaph.

I Cried unto God with my voice: *even* unto God with my voice, and he gave ear unto me.

2 In the day of my trouble I sought the

Lord; my sore ran in the night, and ceased not; my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembred God, and was troubled; I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking; I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the dayes of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance my song in the night; I commune with mine own heart, and my spirit made deligent search.

7 Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever; doth *his* promise fail for evermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious? hath he in angershut up his tender mercies? Selah.

10 And I said, This *is* my infirmitie; *but I will remember* the years of the right hand of the most High.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord; surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate alsoo of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, *is* in the sanctuary, who *is so* great a God as *our* God?

14 Thou *art* the God that doest wonders, thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 Thou hast with *thine* arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid; the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water, the skies sent out a shound; thine arrows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy tunder *was* in the heaven; the lightnings lightned the world, the earth trembled and shook.

19 Thy way *is* in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy foot-steps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock, by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

PSAL. LXXVIII.

1 *An exhortation both to learn and to preach the law of God.* 9 *The storie of Gods wrath against the incredulous and disobedient.* 67 *The Israelites being rejected, God chose Judah, Sion and David.*

¶ Maschil of Asaph.

GIve ear, O my people, to my law; encline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable; I will utterdark sayings of old;

3 Which we have heard and known; and our fathers have told us.

4 We will not hide *them* from their children, shewing to the generation to come, the praises of the Lord: and his strength and his wonderfull works that he hath done.

5 For he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children.

6 That the generation to come might know *them*, *even* the children *which* should be born, *who* should arise and declare *them* to their children,

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments.

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generations, a generation *that* set not their heart a right, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of Ephraim being armed *and* carrying bows, turned back in the day of battell.

10 Thy kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law,

11 And forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, in the field of Zoan.

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to passe through, and he made the waters to stand as an heap.

14 In the day time also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave *them* drink as out of the great depths.

16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him, by provoking the most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart, by asking meat for their lust.

19 Yea, they spake against God, they said, Can God furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed, can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore the Lord heard *this*, and was wroth, so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel.

22 Because they beleeved not in God and trusted not in his salvation,

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven,

24 And had rained down Manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 Man did eat angels food, he sent them meat to the full.

26 He caused an east-winde to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south-winde.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust: and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

28 And he let *it* fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 So they did eat, and were wel filled, for he gave them their own desire.

30 They were not estranged from their lust: but while their meat *was* yet in their mouthes,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel.

32 For all this they sinned still: and beleeved not for his wonderous works.

33 Therefore their dayes did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, then they sought him; and they returned and enquired early after God.

35 And they remembred that God *was* their rock, and the high God their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless, they did flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him: neither were they stedfast his covenant.

38 But he *being* full of compassion, forgave *their* iniquity, and destroyed *them* not; yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he remembred that they *were* but flesh; a winde that passeth away and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness: and grieve him in the desert?

41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the holy one of Israel.

42 They remembred not his hand: nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy.

43 How he had wrought his signes in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan:

44 And had turned their rivers into blud, and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them, and frogs which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.

47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycomore-trees with frost.

48 He gave up their cattell also to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the fiercenesse of his anger, wrath and indignation and trouble, by sending evil angels *among them*.

50 He made a way to his anger, he spared not their soul from death: but gave their life over to the pestilence.

51 And smote all the first-born in Egypt: the chief of *their* strength in the tabernacles of Ham.

52 But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wildernesse like a flock.

53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary, *even* to this mountain, *which* his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:

57 But turned back and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like a deceitfull bow.

58 For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousie with their graven images.

59 When God heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel.

60 So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent *which* he placed among men:

61 And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemies hand.

62 He gave his people over also unto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men: and their maidens were not given to marriage.

64 Their priests fell by the sword: and their widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord awaked as one out of sleep, *and* like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a perpetuall reproch.

67 Moreover, he refused the tabernacle of Ioseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

68 But chose the tribe of Iudah, the mount Sion which he loved.

69 And he built his sanctuary like high *palace*, like the earth which he hath established for ever.

70 He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds.

71 From following the ewes great with young, he brought him to feed Iacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

72 So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart: and guided them by the skilfulnesse of his hands.

PSAL LXXIX.

1 *The psalmist complaineth of the desolation of Jerusalem.* 8 *He prayeth for deliverance,* 13 *and promiseth thankfulnesse.*

¶ A Psalme of Asaph.

O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance; thy holy temple have they defiled, they have laid Jerusalem in heaps.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given *to be* meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their bloud have they shed like water round about Jerusalem: and *there was* none to bury *them.*

4 We are become a reproch to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

5 How long LORD, wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy jealousie burn like fire?

6 Poure out thy wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee, and upon the kingdomes that have not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not against us former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us, for we are brought very low.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins for thy names sake.

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God? let him be known among the heathen in our sight *by* the revenging of the bloud of thy servants which is shed.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee, according to the greatnesse of thy power: preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

12 And render unto our neighbours seven-fold into their bosome, the reproch wherewith they have reproched thee, O LORD.

13 So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture, will give thee thanks for ever: we will shew forth thy praise to all generations.

PSAL. LXXX.

The psalmist in his prayer complaineth of the miseries of the church. 8 *Gods former favours are turned into judgements.* 14 *He prayeth for deliverance.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Shoshannim Eduth, A psalme of Asaph.

GIve ear, O shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock, thou that dwellest *between* the Cherubims, shine forth.

2 Before Ephraim and Benjamin, and Manasseh, stir up thy strength, and come *and* save us.

3 Turn us again, O God: and cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

4 O LORD God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears: and givest them tears to drink in great measure.

6 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: & our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou preparedst *room* before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

10 The hils were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof *were like* the goodly cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches unto the river.

12 Why hast thou *then* broken down her hedges, so that all they which passe by the way, do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it: and the wilde beast of the field hath devoure it.

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: look down from heaven, and behold and visit this vine:

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted: and the branch *that* thou madest strong for thy self.

16 It *is* burnt with fire, it *is* cut down: they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: upon the son of man *whom* thou madest strong for thy self.

18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

PSAL. LXXXI.

1 *An exhortation to a solemn praising of God.* 4 *God challengeth that duty by reason of his benefits.* 8 *God exhorteth to obedience, complaineth of their disobedience, which proveth their own hurt.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Gittith, A Psalme of Asaph.

SIng aloud unto God our strength: make a joyfull noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take

2 Take a psalme, and bring hither the timbrel: the pleasant harp with the psalterie.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed on our solemn feast day.

4 For this *was* a statute for Israel, *and* a law of the God of Iacob.

5 This he ordained in Ioseph *for* a testimonie, when he went out through the land of Egypt, *where* I heard a language, *that* I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered from the pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble and I delivered thee; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder, I proved thee at the waters of Meribah. Selah.

8 Hear, O my people, and I will testifie unto thee: O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto me:

9 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any strange God.

10 I *am* the LORD thy God which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice: and Israel would none of me.

12 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lust, *and* they walked in their own counsels.

13 O that my people had hearkened unto me: *and* Israel had walked in my wayes!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the LORD should have submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat: and with hony out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

PSAL. LXXXII.

1 *The Psalmist having exhorted the judges,* 5 *and reproved their negligence,* 8 *prayeth God to judge.*

¶ A Psalme of Asaph.

GOd standeth in the congregation of the mighty, he judgeth among the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly: and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 Defend the poore and fatherlesse: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 Deliver the poore and needy: rid *them* out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darknesse: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 I have said: Ye *are* gods: and all of you *are* children of the most High.

7 But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

PSAL. LXXXIII.

1 *A complaint to God of the enemies conspiracies.* 9 *A prayer against them that oppresse the church.*

¶ A song or Psalme of Asaph.

KEep not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee, have lift up the head.

3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from *being* a nation: that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one consent: they are confederate against thee.

6 The tabernacles of Edom, and the Ismaelites: of Moab, and the Hagarens.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek, the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre.

8 Ashur also is joyned with them: they have holpen the children of Lot. Selah.

9 Do unto them as *unto* the Midianites: as *to* Sisera, as *to* Iabin, at the brook of Kison:

10 *Which* perished at En-dor, they became *as* dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like Oreb, and like Zeeb, yea all their princes as Zebah, and as Zalmunna.

12 Who said, Let us take to our selves the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the winde.

14 As the fire burneth the wood; and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire;

15 So persecute them with thy tempest; and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame, that they may seek thy name, O LORD.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea let them be put to shame and perish.

18 That *men* may know, that thou whose name alone *is* JEHOVAH, *art* the most High over all the earth.

PSAL. LXXXIV.

1 *The Prophet longing for the communion of the sanctuary,* 4 *sheweth how blessed they are that dwell therein.* 8 *He prayeth to be restored unto it.*

¶ To the chief musician upon Gittith, A Psalme for the sons of Korah.

HOw amiable *are* thy Tabernacles, O LORD of hosts.

2 My soul longeth, yea: even fainteth for the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 Yea the Sparrow hath found an house, and the Swallow a nest for her self, where she may lay her young, *even* thine altars, O Lord of hosts, my king and my God.

4 Blessed *are* they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah.

5 Blessed *is* the man whose strength *is* in thee in whose heart *are* the wayes *of them.*

6 *Who* passing through the valley of Bake make it a well: the rain also filleth the pools.

7 They go from strength to strength, *every one* of them in Zion appeareth before God.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer, give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.

9 Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts, *is* better then a thousand: I had rather be a doore-keeper in the house of my God, then to dwell in the tents of wickednesse.

11 For the Lord God *is* a sun and shield: the Lord will give grace and glory, no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O Lord of hosts, blessed *is* the man that trusteth in thee.

PSAL. LXXXV.

1 *The Psalmist out of the experience of former mercies, prayeth for the continuance thereof. 8 He promiseth to wait thereon, out of confidence of Gods goodnesse.*

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalme for the sons of Korah.

LORD, thou hast been favourable unto thy land: thou hast brought back the captivitie of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquitie of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. Selah.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: thou hast turned *thy self* from the fiercenesse of thine anger.

4 Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger towards us to cease.

5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?

6 Wilt thou not revive us again, that thy people may rejoyce in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord, and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hear what God the Lord will speak: for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints; but let him not turn again to folly.

9 Surely his salvation *is* nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercie and truth are met *together*: righteousnesse and peace have kissed *each other.*

11 Truth shall spring out of the earth: and righteousnesse shall look down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall give that which is good: and our land shall yeeld her increase.

13 Righteousnesse shall go before him; and shall set *us* in the way of his steps.

PSAL. LXXXVI.

1 *David strengtheneth his prayer by the conscience of his religion. 5 by the goodnesse and power of God. 11 He desireth the continuance of former grace. 14 Complaining of the proud, he craveth some token of Gods goodnesse.*

¶ A prayer of David.

BOw down thine ear, O Lord, hear me: for I *am* poore and needy.

2 Preserve my soul, for I *am* holy: O, thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.

3 Be mercifull unto me, O Lord, for I cry unto thee daily.

4 Rejoyce the soul of thy servant; for unto thee (O Lord) do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou Lord *art* good, and ready to forgive, and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer, and attend to the voice of my supplications.

7 In the day of my trouble I wil call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

8 Among the gods *there is* none like unto thee (O Lord) neither *are there any works* like unto thy works.

9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord, and shall glorifie thy name.

10 For thou *art* great and dost wondrous things: thou *art* God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God with all my heart, and I will glorifie thy name for evermore.

13 For great *is* thy mercie toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have sought after my soul, and have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O Lord, *art* a God full of compassion, and gracious, long suffering, and plenteous in mercie and truth.

15 O turn

16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me, give thy ſtrength unto thy ſervant, and ſave the ſon of thine handmaid,

17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may ſee it, and be aſhamed: becauſe thou, Lord, haſt holpen me, and comforted me.

PSAL. LXXXVII.

1 The nature and glory of the church. 4 The increaſe, honour, and comfort of the members thereof.

¶ A Pſalme or ſong for the ſons of Korah.

HIs foundation *is* in the holy mountains.

2 The Lord loveth the gates of Zion more then all the dwellings of Jacob.

3 Glorious things are ſpoken of thee, O city of God Selah.

4 I will make mention of Rahab, and Babylon, to them that know me; behold Philiſtia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia, this *man* was born there.

5 And of Zion it ſhall be ſaid, This and that man was born in her: and the Higheſt himſelf ſhall eſtabliſh her.

6 The Lord ſhall count when he writeth up the people, *that* this *man* was born there. Selah.

7 As wel the ſingers, as the players on inſtruments, *ſhall be there:* all my ſprings *are* in thee.

PSAL. LXXXVIII.

A prayer containing a grievous complaint.

¶ A ſong or Pſalme for the ſons of Korah, to the chief muſician upon Mahalath Leannoth, Maſchil of Heman the Ezrahite.

O Lord God of my ſalvation, I have cried day *and* night before thee.

2 Let my prayer come before thee, encline thine ear unto my cry.

3 For my ſoul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man *that hath* no ſtrength.

5 Free among the dead like the ſlain that lie in the grave, whom thou remembreſt no more; and they are cut off from thy hand.

6 Thou haſt laid me in the loweſt pit, in darkneſſe, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou haſt afflicted *me* with all thy waves. Selah.

8 Thou haſt put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou haſt made me an abomination unto them; *I am* ſhut up, and I cannot come forth.

9 Mine eye mourneth by reaſon of affliction, Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have ſtretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou ſhew wonders to the dead? ſhall the dead ariſe *and* praiſe thee? Selah.

11 Shal thy loving kindneſſe be declared in the grave? *or* thy faithfulneſſe in deſtruction?

12 Shall thy wonders be know in the dark? and thy righteouſneſſe in the land of forgetfulneſſe?

13 But unto thee have I cried, O Lord, and in the morning ſhal my prayer prevent thee.

14 Lord, why caſteſt thou off my ſoul? why hideſt thou thy face from me?

15 I *am* afflicted and ready to die, from *my* youth up: *while* I ſuffer thy terrours, I am diſtracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrours have cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water; thy compaſſed me about together.

18 Lover and friend haſt thou put far from me, *and* mine acquaintance into darkneſſe.

PSAL. LXXXIX.

1 The Pſalmiſt praiſeth God for his covenant. 5 for his wonderfull power, 15 for the care of his church, 19 for his favour to the kingdome of David. 38 Then complaining of contrary events, 46 he expoſtulateth, prayeth, and bleſſeth God.

¶ Maſchil of Ethan the Ezrahite.

I Will ſing of the mercies of the Lord for ever; with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulneſſe to all generations.

2 For I have ſaid, mercie ſhall be built up for ever: thy faithfulneſſe ſhalt thou eſtabliſh in the very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my choſen; I have ſworn unto David my ſervant.

4 Thy ſeed will I eſtabliſh for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah.

5 And the heavens ſhall praiſe thy wonders, O Lord, thy faithfulneſſe alſo in the congregation of the ſaints.

6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the Lord? *who* among the ſons of the mighty can be likened unto the Lord?

7 God is greatly to be feared in the aſſembly of the ſaints, and to be had in reverence of all *them that are* about him.

8 O Lord God of hoſts, who *is* a ſtrong Lord like unto thee? or to thy faithfulneſſe round about thee?

9 Thou ruleſt the raging of the ſea: when the waves thereof ariſe, thou ſtilleſt them.

10 Thou haſt broken Rahab in pieces, as one

one that is slain, thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

11 The heavens *are* thine, the earth also *is* thine: as for the world, and the fulnesse thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 The North and the South thou hast created them, Tabor and Hermon shall rejoyce in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm, strong is thy hand, *and* high is thy right hand.

14 Justice and judgement *are* the habitation of thy throne, mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed *is* the people that know the joyfull sound they shall walk, O LORD in the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoyce all the day, and in thy righteousnesse shall they be exalted.

17 For thou *art* the glory of their strength, and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.

18 For the LORD *is* our defence, and the holy one of Israel *is* our king.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mightie, I have exealted one chosen out of the people.

20 I have found David my servant, with my holy oyl have I anointed him.

21 With whom my hand shall be established, mine arm also shall strengthen him.

22 The enemie shall not exact upon him, nor the son of wickednesse afflict him.

23 And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.

24 But my faithfulnesse and my mercie *shall be* with him, and in my name shall his horn be exalted.

25 I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou *art* my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation.

27 Also I will make him *my* first-born, higher then the kings of the earth.

28 My mercie will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

29 His seed also will I make *to endure* for ever, and his throne as the dayes of heaven.

30 If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgements.

31 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments.

32 Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquitie with stripes.

33 Nevertheless, my loving kindnesse will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulnesse to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn by my holinesse, that I will not lie unto David.

36 His seed shall endure for ever; and his throne as the sun before me.

37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithfull witnesse in heaven. Selah.

38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant, thou hast profaned his crown, *by casting it* to the ground.

40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges, thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

41 All that passe by the way spoil him, he is a reproch to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries, thou hast made all his enemies to rejoyce.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battell.

44 Thou hast made his glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.

45 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened, thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.

46 How long Lord, wilt thou hide thy self for ever? shal thy wrath burn like fire?

47 Remember how short my time is, wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?

48 What man *is he that* liveth, and shall not see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah.

49 LORD, where *are* thy former loving kindnesses, *which* thou swarest unto David in thy truth?

50 Remember (Lord) the reproch of thy servants, *how* I do bear in my bosome *the reproch of* all the mighty people;

51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproched, O LORD, wherewith they have reproched the footsteps of thine anointed.

52 Blessed *be* the LORD for evermore, Amen and amen.

PSAL. XC.

1 *Moses setting forth Gods providence,*
3 *complaineth of humane fragilitie.*
7 *divin chastisements,* 10 *and brevitie of life.*
12 *He prayeth for the knowledge and sensible experience of Gods good providence.*

¶ A prayer of Moses the man of God.

LOrd, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou *art* God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction, and sayest, Return ye children of men.

4 For a thousand year, in thy sight *are*

eur as yesterday when it is past, and *as* a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood, they are *as* a sleep, in the morning *they are* like grasse *which* groweth up.

6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up, in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret *sins* in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our dayes are passed away in thy wrath; we spend our years as a tale *that is told*.

10 The dayes of our years *are* threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength, *they be* fourscore years, yet *is* their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we flie away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, *so is* thy wrath.

12 So teach *us* to number our dayes, that we may apply *our* hearts unto wisedome.

13 Return (O Lord) how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O satisfie us early with thy mercie; that we may rejoyce, and be glad all our dayes.

15 Make us glad according to the dayes *wherein* thou hast afflicted us, & the years *wherein* we have seen evill.

16 Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17 And let the beauty of the Lord our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our hands upon us, yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

PSAL. XCI.

1 *The state of the godly.* 3 *Their safetie.* 9 *Their habitation.* 11 *Their servants.* 14 *Their friends, with the effects of them all.*

HE that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High, shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the LORD, *He is* my refuge, and my fortresse, my God, in him will I trust.

3 Surely, he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, *and* from the noysome pestilence.

4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust; his truth *shall be* thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terrour by night; *nor* for the arrow *that* flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence *that* walketh in darknesse; *nor* for the destruction *that* wasteth at noon-day.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand, *but* it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold, and see the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the LORD *which is* my refuge, *even* the most High, thy habitation,

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall bear thee up in *their* hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the Lion, and Adder; the young Lion and the Dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him, I *will be* with him in trouble, I will deliver him, and honour him.

16 With long life will I satisfie him, and shew him my salvation.

PSAL. XCII.

1 *The prophet exhorteth to praise God,* 4 *for his great works,* 6 *for his judgements on the wicked,* 10 *and for his goodnesse to the godly.*

¶ A Psalme *or* song for the Sabbath-day.

IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing *praises* unto thy name, O most High:

2 To shew forth thy loving kindnesse in the morning, and thy faithfulnesse every night;

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the Psaltery, upon the Harp with a solemn sound.

4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O LORD, how great are thy works! *and* thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutish man knoweth not, neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When the wicked spring as the grasse, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; *it is* that they shall be destroyed for ever.

8 But thou, LORD, *art most* high for evermore.

9 For lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for lo, thine enemies shall perish, all the workers of iniquitie shall be scattered.

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like *the horn of* an Unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oyl.

11 Mine eye also shall see *my desire* on mine enemies, *and* mine ears shall hear

my

my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the Lord, shall flourish in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age: they shall be fat, and flourishing.

15 To shew that the Lord *is* upright: he *is* my rock, and *there is* no unrighteousnesse in him.

PSAL. XCIII.

The majestie, power, and holinesse of Christs kingdome.

THe Lord reigneth, he is clothed with majestie, the Lord is clothed with strength *wherewith* he hath girded himself, the world also is established, that it cannot be moved.

2 Thy throne is established of old: thou *art* from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice, the floods lift up their waves.

4 The Lord on high *is* mightier then the noise of many waters, *yea then* the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holinesse becometh thine house, O Lord for ever.

PSAL. XCIV.

1 *The prophet calling for iustice, complaineth of tyranny and impiety.* 8 *He teacheth Gods providence.* 12 *He sheweth the blessednesse of affliction.* 16 *God is the defender of the afflicted.*

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: O God to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy self.

2 Lift up thy self thou judge of the earth, render a reward to the proud.

3 Lord, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triump?

4 *How long* shall they utter *and* speak hard things? *and* all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O Lord, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherlesse.

7 Yet they say, The Lord shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard *it*.

8 Vnderstand, ye brutish among the people: and *ye* fools, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the ear, shal he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall hee not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, *shall not he know*?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man, that they *are* vanity.

12 Blessed *is* the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teachest him out of thy law:

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the daves of adversitie, untill the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the Lord will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgement shall return unto righteousnesse, and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evil doers? *or* who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Vnlesse the Lord *had been* my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, My foot slippeth: thy mercie, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me, thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?

21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent bloud.

22 But the Lord is my defence: and my God *is* the rock of my refuge.

23 And he shall bring upon them their own iniquitie, and shall cut them off in their own wickednesse: *yea*, the Lord our God shall cut them off.

PSAL. XCV.

1 *An exhortation to praise God,* 3 *for his greatnesse, and for his goodnesse;* 8 *and not to tempt him.*

O Come let us sing unto the Lord: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presense with thanksgiving, and make a joyfull noise unto him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord *is* a great God, and a great King above all goods.

4 In his hand *are* the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hils *is* his also.

5 The sea *is* his, and he made it: and his hands formed the drie land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the Lord our maker.

7 For he *is* our God, and we *are* the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand: to day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, *and* as in the day of temptation in the wildernesse:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.

10 Fourtie years long was I grieved with

this generation, and ſaid, *It is* a people that do erre in their heart, and they have not known my wayes.

11 Unto whom I ſware in my wrath, that they ſhould not enter into my reſt.

PSAL. XCVI.

1 *An exhortation to praiſe God,* 4 *for his greatneſſe,* 8 *for his kingdome,* 11 *for his generall judgement.*

O Sing unto the Lord a new ſong: ſing unto the Lord all the earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, bleſſe his name: ſhew forth his ſalvation from day to day.

3 Declare his glorie among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

4 For the LORD *is* great, and greatly to be praiſed: he *is* to be feared above all gods.

5 For all the gods of the nations *are* idols: but the LORD made the heavens.

6 Honour and majeſtie *are* before him: ſtrength and beautie *are* in his ſanctuarie.

7 Give unto the Lord (O ye kindreds of the people) give unto the Lord glorie and ſtrength.

8 Give unto the LORD the glorie *due* unto his name: bring an offering and come into his courts.

9 O worſhip the LORD in the beautie of holineſſe: fear before him all the earth.

10 Say among the heathen, *that* the Lord reigneth: the world alſo ſhall be eſtabliſhed that it ſhal not be moved, he ſhall judge the people righteouſly.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the earth be glad: let the ſea roar, and the fulneſſe thereof.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that *is* therein: then ſhall all the trees of the wood rejoyce,

13 Before the LORD, for he cometh for he cometh to judge the earth: he ſhall judge the world with righteouſneſſe, and the people with his truth.

PSAL. XCVII.

1 *The majeſtie of Gods kingdome.* 7 *The church rejoyceth at Gods judgements upon idolaters.* 10 *An exhortation to godlineſſe and gladneſſe.*

THe LORD reigneth, let the earth rejoyce: let the multitude of iſles be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkneſſe *are* round about him: righteouſneſſe and judgement *are* the habitation of his trone.

3 A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

4 His lightnings enlightned the world: the earth ſaw and trembled.

5 The hils melted like wax at the preſence of the Lord, at the preſence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens declare his righteouſneſſe: and all the people ſee his glorie.

7 Confounded be all they that ſerve graven images, that boaſt themſelves of idols, worſhip him all *ye* gods.

8 Sion heard, and was glad, and the daughters of Iudah rejoyced, becauſe of thy judgements, O LORD.

9 For thou, O Lord, *art* high above all the earth; thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 Ye that love the Lord, hate evil, he preſerveth the ſouls of his ſaints, he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

11 Light *is* ſown for the righteous, and gladneſſe for the upright in heart.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord, ye righteous, and give thanks at the remembrance of his holineſſe.

PSAL. XCVIII.

1 *The Pſalmiſt exhorteth the Iews,* 4 *The Gentiles,* 7 *and all the creatures to praiſe God.*

A Pſalme.

O Sing unto the LORD a new ſong, for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm hath gotten him the victorie.

2 The Lord hath made know his ſalvation, his righteouſneſſe hath he openly ſhewed in the ſight of the heathen.

3 He hath remembred his mercie and his truth toward the houſe of Iſrael, all the ends of the earth have ſeen the ſalvation of our God.

4 Make a joyfull noiſe unto the Lord, al the earth: make a loud noiſe, and rejoyce, and ſing praiſe.

5 Sing unto the LORD with the Harp: with the Harp, and the voice of a Pſalme.

6 With trumpets and ſound of Cornet: make a joyfull noiſe before the Lord, the King.

7 Let the ſea roar, and the fulneſſe thereof, the world and they that dwelt therein.

8 Let the flouds clap *their* hands, let the hils be joyfull together.

9 Before the Lord, for he cometh to judge the earth with the righteouſneſſe ſhall he judge the world, and the people with equitie.

PSAL. XCIX.

1 *The propheth ſetting forth the kingdome of God in Zion,* 5 *exhorteth all, by the example of forefathers, to worſhip God at his holy hill.*

THe LORD reigneth, let the people tremble, he ſitteth *between* the cherubims, let the earth be moved.

2 The Lord *is* great in Zion, and he *is* high above all people,

3 Let them praiſe thy great and terrible name, *for it is* holy.

4 The

4 The kings strength also loveth judgement, thou doest establish equitie, thou executest judgement and righteousnesse in Iacob.

5 Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool: *for* he *is* holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name, they called upon the Lord, and he answered them.

7 He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar, they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance *that* he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill: for the L O R D our God *is* holy.

P S A L. C.

1 *An exhortation to praise God cheerfully,* 3 *for his greatnesse,* 4 *and for his power.*

¶ A Psalme of praise.

MAke a joyfull noise unto the L O R D, all ye lands.

2 Serve the LORD with gladnesse come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the Lord he *is* God, *it is* he *that* hath made us, and not we our selves, *we are* his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, *and* into his courts with praise: be thankfull unto him, *and* blesse his name.

5 For the L O R D *is* good, his mercie *is* everlasting, and his truth *endureth* to all generations.

P S A L. C I.

1 *David maketh a vow and profession of godlinesse.*

¶ A Psalme of David.

I Will sing of mercie and judgement: unto thee, O L O R D, will I sing.

2 I will behave my self wisely in a perfect way, O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes; I hate the work of them that turn aside, *it* shall not cleave to me.

4 A froward heart shal depart from me, I will not know a wicked person.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath an high look, and a proud heart, will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes *shall be* upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me.

7 He that worketh deceit, shall not dwel within my house: he that telleth lies, shal not tarry in my sight.

8 I will early destroy all the wicked of the land: that I may cut off all wicked doers from the citie of the L O R D.

P S A L. C II.

1 *The Prophet in his prayer maketh a grievous complaint.* 12 *He taketh comfort in the eternity and mercie of God.* 18 *The mercies of God are to be recorded.* 23 *He sustaineth his weaknesse by the unchangeablenesse of God.*

¶ A prayer of the afflicted when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the L O R D.

HEar my prayer, O L O R D, and let my crie come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the day *when* I am in trouble, encline thine eare unto me, in the day *when* I call, answer me speedily.

3 For my dayes are consumed like smoke: and my bones are burnt as an hearth.

4 My heart is smitten, and withered like grasse: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning, my bones cleave to my skin.

6 I am like a Pelican of the wildernesse: I am like an Owl of the desert.

7 I watch, and am as a Sparrow alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reproch me all the day: *and* they that are made against me, are sworn against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

11 My dayes *are* like a shadow, that declineth, and I am whithered like grasse.

12 But thou O LORD, shalt endure for ever, and thy remembrance unto all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, *and* have mercie upon Zion: for the time to favour her: yea the set time is come.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shal fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glorie.

16 When the Lord shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glorie.

17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute: and not despise their prayer.

18 This shall be written for the generation to come, and the people which shall be created, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuarie: from heaven did the L O R D behold the earth.

20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner, to loose those that are appointed to death.

21 To declare the name of the Lord in Zion, and his praise in Ierusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdomes to serve te LORD.

23 He weakened my strength in the way: he shortned my dayes.

24 I said, O my God take me not away in the midst of my dayes, thy years *are* throughout all generations.

25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth, and the heavens *are* the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure, yea all of them shall wax old like a garment, as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed.

27 But thou *art* the same, thy years shall have no end.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

PSAL. CIII.

1 *An exhortation to praise God for his mercie.* 15 *and for the constancie thereof.*

A Psalme of David.

BLesse the LORD, O my soul, and all that is within me, *blesse* his holy name:

2 Blesse the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits.

3 Who forgiveth all their iniquities, who healeth all thy diseases.

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction: who crowneth thee with loving kindnesse and tender mercies.

5 Who satisfieth thy youth with good things, *so that* thy youth is renewed like the eagles.

6 The LORD executeth righteousnesse and judgement for all that are oppressed.

7 He made known his wayes unto Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel.

8 The LORD *is* mercifull and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercie.

9 He will not alwayes chide: neither will he keep *his anger* for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins, nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For as the heaven is high above the earth: *so* great is his mercie toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, *so* far hath he removed our transgressions from us.

13 Like as a father pitieth *his* children: *so* the Lord pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame, he remembreth that we *are* dust.

15 As for man his dayes *are* as grasse, as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For the winde passeth over it, and it is gone, and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercie of the LORD *is* from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousnesse unto childrens children.

18 To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

19 The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens, and his kingdome ruleth overall.

20 Blesse the LORD ye his angels that excell in strength, that do his commandments hearkning unto the voice of his word.

21 Blesse ye the LORD all ye his hosts, ye ministers of his that do his pleasure.

22 Blesse the Lord all his works in all places of his dominion, blesse the Lord, O my soul.

PSAL. CIV.

1 *A meditation upon the mightie power,* 7 *and wonderfull providence of God.* 31 *Gods glorie is eternall.* 33 *The prophet voweth perpetually to praise God.*

BLesse the LORD, O my soul, O Lord my God, thou art very great, thou art clothed with honour and majestie.

2 Who coverest *thy self* with light, as *with* a garment, who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters, who maketh the clouds his chariot, who walketh upon the wings of his winde.

4 Who maketh his angels spirits, his ministers a flaming fire.

5 *Who* laid the foundations of the earth, *that* it should not be removed for ever.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as *with* a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

7 At they rebuke they fled: at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.

8 They go up by the mountains: they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

9 Thou hast set a bound that they may not passe over: that they turn not again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, *which* run among the hils.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wilde asses quench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, *which* sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hils from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.

14 He

14 He causeth the grasse to grow for the cattell, and herb for the service of man that he may bring forth food out of the earth.

15 And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oyl to make *his* face to shine, and bread *which* strengtheneth mans heart.

16 The trees of the LORD are full *of sap*: the cedars of Lebanon which he hath planted.

17 Where the birds make their nest: as for the stork, the fir-trees *are* her house.

18 The high hils *are* a refuge for the wilde goats: *and* the rocks for the conies.

19 He appointeth the moon for seasons, the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkenesse, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forrest do creep *forth*.

21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour untill the evening.

24 O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisedome hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25 *So is* this great and wide sea, where in *are* things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships; *there is* that Leviathan, *whom* thou hast made to play therein.

27 These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give *them* their meat in due season.

28 *That* thou givest them, they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled, thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust.

30 Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created, and thou renewest the face of the earth.

31 The glorie of the Lord shall endure for ever: the LORD shall rejoyce in his works.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth: he toucheth the hils, and they smoke:

33 I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise unto my God, while I have my being.

34 My meditation of him shal be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

35 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more: blesse thou the Lord, O my soul, Praise ye the LORD.

PSAL. CV.

1 *An exhortation to praise God, and to seek out his works.* 7 *The store of Gods providence over Abraham.* 16 *over Ioseph.* 23 *over Iacob in Egypt,* 26 *over Moses delivering the Israelites,* 37 *over the Israelites brought out of Egypt, fed in the wildernesse, and planted in Canaan.*

O Give thanks unto the LORD: call upon his name: make known his deeds among the people.

2 Sing unto him, sing psalmes unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.

3 Glorie ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the LORD.

4 Seek the Lord, and his strength: seek his face evermore.

5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgements of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant: ye children of Iacob his chosen.

7 He *is* the LORD our God, his judgements *are* in all the earth.

8 He hath remembred his covenant for ever: the word *which* he commanded to a thousands generations.

9 Which *covenant* he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac:

10 And confirmed the same unto Iacob for a law, *and* to Israel *for* an everlasting covenant:

11 Saying, Vnto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance.

12 When they were *but* a few men in number, yea, very few, and strangers in it.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from *one* kingdome to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong, yea, he reproved kings for their sakes,

15 *Saying*, touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover, he called for a famine upon the land, he brake the whole staf of bread.

17 He sent a man before them, *even* Ioseph *who* was sold for a servant.

18 Whose feet they hurt with fetters: he was laid in iron.

19 Vntill the time that his word came, the word of the LORD tried him.

20 The king sent and loosed him, *even* the ruler of the people, and let him go free.

21 He made him Lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance.

22 To binde his princes at his pleasure, and teach his senatours wisedome.

23 Israel also came into Egypt, and Iacob sojourned in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people greatly,

and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants.

26 He sent Moses his servant, *and* Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 They shewed his signes among them, and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkneſſe, and made it dark: and they rebelled not against his word.

29 He turned their waters into bloud, and slew their fish.

30 The land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.

31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, *and* lice in all their coasts.

32 He gave them hail for rain: *and* flaming fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and their fig-trees: and brake the trees of their coasts.

34 He spake, and the locust came: and caterpillars, and that without number.

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 He smote also all the first-born in their land: the chief of all their strength.

37 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and *there was* not one feeble person among their tribes.

38 Egypt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them.

39 He spread a cloud for a covering: and fire to give light in the night.

40 *The people* asked, and he brought Quails: and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.

41 He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out, they ran in the drie places *like* a river.

42 For he remembred his holy promise, *and* Abraham his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, *and* his chosen with gladneſſe.

44 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people,

45 That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CVI.

1 *The psalmist exhorteth to praise God.* 4 *He prayeth for pardon of sin, as God did to the fathers.* 7 *The story of the peoples rebellion, and Gods mercie.* 47 *He concludeth with prayer and praise.*

PRaise ye the LORD, O give thanks unto the LORD, for he *is* good, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

2 Who can utter the mightie acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed *are* they that keep judgement, *and* he that doth righteousneſſe at all times.

4 Remember me, O LORD, with the favour *that thou bearest unto* thy people: O visit me with salvation:

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoyce in the gladneſſe of thy nation: that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquitie: we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt, they remembred not the multitude of thy mercie, but provoked *him* at the sea, *even* at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheleſſe, he saved them for his names sake, that he might make his mightie power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up, so he led them throug the depths as through the wilderneſſe.

10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated *them*, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemie.

11 And the waters covered their enemies, there was not one of them left.

12 Then beleeved they his words, they sang his praise.

13 They soon forgat his works, they waited not for his counsel:

14 But lusted exceedingly in the wilderneſſe, and tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their requeſt, but sent leanneſſe into their soul.

16 They envied Moses also in the camp *and* Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the companie of Abiram.

18 And a fire was kindled in their companie, the flame burnt up the wicked.

19 They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grasse.

21 They forgat God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt,

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham, *and* terrible things by the Red sea.

23 Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them*.

24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land, they beleeved not his word,

25 But murmured in their tents, *and* hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them to overthrow them in the wilderneſſe:

27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joyned themselves also unto Baalpeor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead

29 Thus thy provoked *him* to ange.

with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgement: and so the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousnesse, unto all generations for evermore.

32 They angred *him* also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom the LORD commanded them:

35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 And they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.

37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils.

38 And shed innocent bloud, *even* the bloud of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with bloud.

39 Thus were they defiled with their owne works: and went a whoring with their owne inventions.

40 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

41 And he gave them into the hand of the heathen, and they that hated them, ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 Many times did he deliver them, but they provoked *him* with their counsell, and were brought low for their iniquitie.

44 Nevertheless, he regarded their affliction, when he heard their crie.

45 And he remembred for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 Save us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, *and* to triumph in thy praise.

48 Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CVII.

1 The psalmist exhorteth the redeemed to praising God, to observe his manifold providence, 4 over travellers, 10 over captives, 17 over sicke men, 23 over sea men, 33 and in divers varieties of life.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for *he is* good, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the Lord say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemie.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east and from the west, from the north and from the south.

4 They wandered in the wildernesse in a solitarie way, they found no citie to dwell in.

5 Hungrie and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

6 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, *and* he delivered them out of their distresses.

7 And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a citie of habitation.

8 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodnesse, and for his wonderfull works to the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungrie soul with goodnesse.

10 Such as sit in darknesse and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron:

11 Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemned the counsell of the most High.

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour, they fel down, and *there was* none to help.

13 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, *and* he saved them out of their distresses.

14 He brought them out of darknesse, and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.

15 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodnesse, and for his wonderfull works to the children of men,

16 For he hath broken the gates of brasse, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Fools, because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat, and they draw near unto the gates of death.

19 Then they crie unto the LORD in their trouble, he saveth them out of their distresses.

20 He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered *them* from their destructions.

21 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodnesse, and for his wonderfull works to the children of men.

22 And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoycing.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do businesse in great waters,

24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and raiseth the storme

stormie winde, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths, their soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wits end.

28 Then they crie unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet, so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 Oh that *men* would praise the Lord for his goodnesse, and for his wonderfull works to the children of men.

32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He turneth rivers into a wildernesse, and the water-springs into dry ground;

34 A fruitfull land into barrennesse, for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 He turneth the wildernesse into a standingwater, and dry ground into waterstreams.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a citie for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plaint vineyards, which may yeeld fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly, and suffereth not their cattel to decrease.

39 Again they are minished and brought low through oppression, affliction and sorrow.

40 He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the wildernesse, *where there is* no way.

41 Yet setteth he the poore on high from affliction, and maketh *him* families like a flock.

42 The righteous shall see *it*, and rejoyce, and all iniquitie shall stop her mouth.

43 Whose is wise, and will observe those things, even they shal understand the loving kindnesse of the Lord.

PSAL. CVIII.

1 *David encourageth himself to praise God.* 5 *He prayeth for gods assistance according to his promise.* 11 *His confidence in Gods help.*

¶ A song or Psalme of David.

O God my heart is fixed, I will sing and give praise, even with my glorie.

2 Awake psalterie and harp: I *my self* will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercie *is* great above the heavens: and thy truth *reacheth* unto the clouds.

5 Be thou exalted, O God above the heavens, and thy glorie above all the earth:

6 That thy beloved may be delivered; save *with* thy right hand and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holinesse, I will rejoyce, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead *is* mine, Manasseh *is* mine, Ephraim also *is* the strength of mine head, Iudah *is* my lawgiver.

9 Moab *is* my washpot, over Edom will I cast out my shoe? over Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong citie? who will lead me into Edom?

11 *Wilt* not *thou*, O God, *who* hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble, for vaine *is* the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he *it is that* shall tread down our enemies.

PSAL. CIX.

1 *David complaining of his slanderous enemies, under the person of Iudas, devoteth them.* 16 *He sheweth their sin.* 21 *Complaining of his owne miserie, he prayeth for help.* 30 *He promiseth thankfulnesse.*

¶ To the chief musician, A Psalme of David.

HOld not thy peace, O God of my praise.

2 For the mouth of the wicked, and the mouth of the deceitfull are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred, and sought against me without a cause.

4 For my love, they are my adversaries: but *I give my self unto* prayer.

5 And they have rewarded me evill for good, and hatred for my love.

6 Set thou a wicked man over him, and let Satan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned, and let his prayer become sin.

8 Let his dayes be few, *and* let another take his office.

9 Let his children be fatherlesse, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg, let them seek *their bread* also out of their desolate places.

11 Let the extortioner catch all that he hath: and let the stranger spoil his labour.

12 Let

12 Let there be none to extend mercie unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherlesse children.

13 Let his posteritie be cut off, *and* in the generation following let their name be blotted out.

14 Let the iniquitie of his fathers be remembred with the Lord: and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the Lord continually, that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembred not to shew mercie, but persecuted the poore and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.

17 As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from me.

18 As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oyl into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment *which* covereth *him*, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 *Let* this *be* the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evill against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, for thy names sake: because thy mercy *is* good, deliver thou me.

22 For I *am* poore and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone like the shadow, when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.

24 My knees are weak through fasting: and my flesh faileth of fatnesse.

25 I became also a reproch unto them: *when* they looked upon me, they shaked their heads.

26 Help me, O Lord my God: O save me according to thy mercie.

27 That they may know, that this *is* thy hand: *that* thou Lord hast done it.

28 Let them curse, but blesse thou, when they arise, let them be ashamed: but let thy servant rejoyce.

29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame: and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the Lord with my mouth: yea, I wil praise him among the multitude.

31 For he shal stand at the right hand of the poore: to save *him* from those that condemn his soul.

PSAL. CX.

1 The kingdome, 4 The priesthood. 5 the conquest, 7 and the passion of Christ.

¶ A Psalme of David.

THE LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, untill I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The LORD shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

3 Thy people *shall be* willing in the day of the power, in the beauties of holinesse from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

4 The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent, thou *art* a priest for ever, after the order of Melchizedek.

5 The Lord at thy right hand shal strike through kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill *the places* with the dead bodies: he shall wound the heads over many countreys.

7 He shal drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up the head.

PSAL. CXI.

1 The psalmist by his example inciteth others to praise God for his glorious, 5 and gracious works. 10 The fear of God breedeth true wisedome.

PRaise ye the Lord, I will praise the LORD with *my* whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and *in* the congregation.

2 The works of the LORD *are* great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work *is* honourable and glorious, and his righteousnesse endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderfull works to be remembred: the LORD *is* gracious and full of compassion.

5 He hath give meat unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindfull of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works: that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hand *are* verity and judgement; all his commandements are sure.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever, *and are* done in truth and uprightnesse.

9 He sent redemption unto his people, he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend *is* his name.

10 The fear of the Lord *is* the beginning of wisedome, a good understanding have all they that do *his commandements*: his praise endureth for ever.

PSAL. CXII.

1 Godlinesse hath the promises of this life, 4 and of the life to come. 10 The prosperitie of the godly shall be an ere-sore to the wicked.

PRaise ye the LORD, Blessed *is* the man *that* feareth the LORD, that delighteth greatly in his commandements,

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 Wealth and riches *shall be* in his house, and his righteousnesse endureth for ever.

4 Vnto the upright there ariseth light in the darknesse; *he is* gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

5 A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth; he will guide his affairs with discretion.

6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.

7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings, his heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.

8 His heart *is* established, he shall not be afraid, untill he see *his desire* upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poore; his righteousnesse endureth for ever: his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The wicked shall see *it*, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

PSAL. CXIII.

1 *An exhortation to praise God for his excellencie, 6 for his mercie.*

PRaise ye the LORD, praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.

2 Blessed be the name of the Lord, from this time forth and for evermore.

3 From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same, the Lords name *is* to be praised.

4 The LORD *is* high above all nations, *and* his glory above the heavens.

5 Who *is* like unto the LORD our God, who dwelleth on high?

6 Who humbleth *himself* to behold *the things that are* in heaven, and in the earth?

7 He raiseth up the poore out of the dust, *and* lifteth the needy out of the dunghill:

8 That he may set *him* with princes, *even* with the princes of his people.

9 He maketh the barren woman to keep house; *and to be* a joyfull mother of children: praise ye the LORD.

PSAL. CXIV.

1 *An exhortation by the example of the deliverance of Israel, to fear God in his church.*

WHen Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Iacob, from a people of strange language,

2 Iudah was his sanctuary, *and* Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw *it*, and fled; Iordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams, *and* the little hils like lambs.

5 What *ailed* thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Iordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, *that* ye skipped like rams, *and* ye little hils like lambs?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the God of Iacob:

8 Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

PSAL. CXV.

1 *Because God is truly glorious, 4 and idols are vanitie, 9 he exhorteth to confidence in God. 12 God is to be blessed for his blessings.*

NOt unto us O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercie, *and* for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore should the heathen say, where *is* now their God?

3 But our God *is* in the heavens, he hath done whatsoever he pleased.

4 Their idols *are* silver and gold, the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not, eyes have they, but they see not.

6 They have ears, but they hear not, noses have they, but they smell not.

7 They have hands, but they handle not, feet have they, but they walk not, neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them, are like unto them, *so is* every one that trusteth in them.

9 O Israel trust thou in the Lord, he *is* their help and their shield.

10 O house of Aaron trust in the LORD, he *is* their help and their shield.

11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD; he *is* their help and their shield.

12 The LORD hath been mindfull of us, he will blesse *us*, he will blesse the house of Israel, he will blesse the house of Aaron.

13 He will blesse them that fear the LORD, *both* small and great.

14 The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.

15 You *are* blessed of the LORD, which made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, *even* the heavens *are* the Lords; but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

18 But we will blesse the LORD, from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

PSAL. CXVI.

1 *The Psalmist professeth his love and duty to God for his deliverance. 12 He studieth to be thankfull.*

I Love the LORD, because he hath heard my voice, *and* my supplications.

2 Because he hath enclined his ear unto

me, therefore will I call upon *him* as long as I live.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O Lord I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious *is* the Lord, and righteous: yea, our God *is* mercifull.

6 The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.

7 Return unto thy rest: O my soul, for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.

8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, *and* my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the LORD in the land of the living.

10 I beleeved, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted.

11 I said in my haste, All men *are* liars.

12 What shall I render unto the LORD, *for* all his benefits towards me?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.

14 I will pay my vows unto the LORD, now in the presence of all his people.

15 Precious in the sight of the LORD, *is* the death of his saints.

16 Oh Lord, truly I *am* thy servant, I *am* thy servant, *and* the son of thy handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

18 I will pay my vows unto the LORD, now in the presence of all his people:

19 In the courts of the LORDS house, in the midst of thee, O Ierusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

PSAL. CXVII.

An exhortation to praise God for his mercy and truth.

O Praise the Lord, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.

2 For his mercifull kindnesse is great towards us: and the truth of the Lord *endureth* for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

PSAL. CXVIII.

An exhortation to praise God for his mercie. 5 The psalmist by his experience sheweth how good it is to trust in God. 19 Under the type of the psalmist, the raigning of Christ in his kingdome is expressed.

O Give thanks unto the LORD, for *he is* good: because his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 Let Israel now say, that his mercie *endureth* for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 Let them now that fear the Lord say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

5 I called upon the LORD in distresse: the LORD answered me, *and set me* in a large place.

6 The LORD *is* on my side, I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see *my desire* upon them that hate me.

8 *It is* better to trust in the Lord, than to put confidence in man.

9 *It is* better to trust in the LORD, than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD will I destroy them.

11 They compassed me about, yea, they compassed me about; but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about like bees, they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.

14 The Lord *is* my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoycing and salvation *is* in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doth valiantly.

16 The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doth valiantly.

17 I shall not die but live, and declare the works of the LORD.

18 The LORD hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open to me the gates of righteousnesse: I will go in to them, *and* I will praise the LORD:

20 This gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter.

21 I will praise thee, for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.

22 The stone *which* the builders refused, is become the head *stone* of the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing, it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This *is* the day *which* the LORD hath made, we will rejoyce and be glad in it.

25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

26 Blessed *be* he that cometh in the name of the LORD, we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

27 God *is* the Lord, which hath shewed us light, binde the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou *art* my God, and I will praise thee; *thou art* my God, I will exalt thee.

29 O give thanks unto the LORD, for *he is* good, for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

PSAL. CXIX.

This psalme containeth sundry prayers, praises, and professions of obedience.

ALEPH.

BLessed *are* the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the LORD.

2 Blessed *are* they that keep his testimonies, *and that* seek him with the whole heart.

3 They also do no iniquity, they walk in his wayes.

4 Thou hast commanded *us* to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 O that my wayes were directed to keep thy statutes.

6 Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will praise thee with uprightnesse of heart, when I shall have learned thy righteous judgements.

8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

BETH.

9 Wherewithall shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed *thereto* according to thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

11 Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

12 Blessed *art* thou, O Lord, teach me thy statutes.

13 With my lips have I declared all the judgements of thy mouth.

14 I have rejoyced in the way of thy testimonies, as *much as* in all riches.

15 I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy wayes.

16 I will delight my self in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

GIMEL.

17 Deal bountifully with thy servant, *that* I may live, and keep thy word.

18 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wonderous things out of thy law.

19 I *am* a stranger in the earth, hide not thy commandments from me.

20 My soul breaketh for the longing *that is hath* unto thy judgements at all times.

21 Thou hast rebuked the proud *that are* cursed, which do erre from thy commandments.

22 Remove from me reproch and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies.

23 Princes also did sit *and* speak against me: *but* thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also *are* my delight, *and* my counsellours.

DALETH.

25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust, quicken thou me according to thy word.

26 I have declared my wayes, and thou heardest me: teach me thy statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

28 My soul melteth for heavinesse: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.

29 Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously.

30 I have chosen the way of truth, thy judgements have I laid *before me*.

31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies, O LORD, put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart.

HE.

33 Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes, and I shall keep it *unto* the end.

34 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law: yea, I shall observe it with *my* whole heart.

35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments, for therein do I delight.

36 Encline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousnesse.

37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity, *and* quicken thou me in thy way.

38 Stablish thy word unto thy servant: who *is devoted* to thy fear.

39 Turn away my reproch which I fear: for thy judgements *are good*.

40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts, quicken me in thy righteousnesse.

VAV.

41 Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD: *even* thy salvation according to thy word.

42 So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reprocheth me: for I trust in thy word.

43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judgements.

44 So shall I keep thy law continually: for ever and ever.

45 And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

46 I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed.

47 And I will delight my self in thy commandments which I have loved.

48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved: and I will meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN.

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope.

50 This *is* my comfort in my affliction, for thy word hath quickned me.

51 The proud have had me greatly in derision, *yet* have I not declined from thy law.

52 I remembred thy judgements of old, O LORD, and have comforted my self.

53 Horrour hath taken hold upon me: because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 I have remembred thy name, O Lord, in the night, and have kept thy law.

56 This I had: because I kept thy precepts.

CHETH.

57 Thou *art* my portion, O LORD, I have said, that I would keep thy words.

58 I intreated thy favour with *my* whole heart; be mercifull unto me according to thy word.

59 I thought on my wayes; and turned my feet unto my testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep the commandments.

61 The bands of the wicked have robbed me; *but* I have not forgotten thy law.

62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee; because of thy righteous judgements.

63 I *am* a companion of all them that fear thee; and of them that keep thy precepts.

64 The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercie; teach me thy statutes.

TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good judgement, and knowledge, for I have beleeved thy commandments.

67 Before I was afflicted, I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou *art* good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have forged a lie against me; *but* I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.

70 Their heart is as fat as grease, *but* I delight in thy law.

71 It *is* good for me that I have been afflicted, that I might learn thy statutes.

72 The law of thy mouth *is* better unto me, then thousands of gold and silver.

JOD.

73 Thy hands have made me and fashioned me, give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

74 They that fear thee, will be glad when they see me, because I have hoped in thy word.

75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgements *are* right, and *that* thou in faithfulnesse hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy mercifull kindnesse be for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live, for thy law *is* my delight.

78 Let the proud be ashamed, for they dealt perversly with me without a cause *but* I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee, turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes, that I be not ashamed.

CAPH.

81 My soul fainteth for thy salvation, *but* I hope in thy word.

82 Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke; *yet* do I not forget thy statutes.

84 How many are the dayes of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgement on them that persecute me?

85 The proud have digged pits for me, which *are* not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments *are* faithfull, they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth, but I forsook not thy precepts.

88 Quicken me after thy loving kindnesse, so shall I keep the testimonie of thy mouth.

LAMED.

89 For ever, O Lord, thy word is setled in heaven.

90 Thy faithfulnesse is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth.

91 They continue this day according to thine ordinances: for all *are* thy servants.

92 Unlesse thy law *had been* my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.

93 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.

94 I *am* thine, say me: for I have sought thy precepts.

95 The wicked had waited for me to destroy me: *but* I will consider thy testimonies.

96 I have seen an end of all perfection: *but* thy commandment *is* exceeding broad.

MEM.

97 O how love I thy law! it *is* my meditation all the day.

98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser then mine enemies; for they *are* ever with me.

99 I have more understanding then all my teachers: for thy testimonies *are* my meditation.

100 I understand more then the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I may keep thy word.

102 I have not departed from thy judgements: for thou hast taught me.

103 How sweet are thy words unto my taste, *yea*, *sweeter* then honey to my mouth.

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

NUN.

105 Thy word *is* a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

106 I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep thy righteous judgements.

107 I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee the free-will-offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and teach me thy judgements.

109 My soul *is* continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.

111 Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they *are* the rejoycing of my heart.

112 I have enclined mine heart to perform thy statutes alway *even* unto the end.

SAMECH.

113 I hate *vain* thoughts: but thy law do I love.

114 Thou *art* my hiding place, and my shield: I hope in thy word.

115 Depart from me, ye evil doers, for I will keep the commandments of my God.

116 Vphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be ashamed of my hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.

118 Thou hast troden down all them that erre from thy statutes: for their deceit *is* falshood.

119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth *like* drosse: therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee, and I am afraid of thy judgements.

AIN.

121 I have done judgement and justice: leave me not to mine oppressours.

122 Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppresse me.

123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousnesse.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercie, and teach me thy statutes.

125 I *am* thy servant, give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

126 *It is* time for *thee*, Lord, to work: for they have made void thy law.

127 Therefore I love thy commandment, above gold, yea above fine gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all *thy* precepts concerning all things *to be* right, *and* I hate every false way.

PE.

129 Thy testimonies *are* wonderfull: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The entrance of thy word giveth light: it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I longeth for thy commandments.

132 Look thou upon me, and be mercifull unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquitie have dominion over me.

134 Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

135 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: and teach me thy statutes.

136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes: because they keep not thy law.

TSADDI.

137 Righteous *art* thou, O LORD, and upright *are* thy judgements.

138 Thy testimonies *that* thou hast commanded, *are* righteous, and very faithfull.

139 My zeal hath consumed me: because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

140 Thy word *is* very pure, therefore thy servant loveth it.

141 I *am* small and despised, *yet* do not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousnesse *is* an everlasting righteousnesse, and thy law *is* the truth.

143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me, *yet* thy commandments *are* my delights.

144 The righteousnesse of thy testimonies *is* everlasting: give me understanding and I shall live.

KOPH.

145 I cried with *my* whole heart, hear me, O LORD, I will keep thy statutes.

146 I cried unto thee, save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

147 I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word.

148 Mine eyes prevent the *night* watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

149 Hear my voice according unto thy loving kindnesse: O LORD quicken me according to thy judgement.

150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief, they are far from thy law.

151 Thou *art* near, O Lord, and all thy commandments *are* truth.

152 Concerning thy testimonies; I have known of old, that thou hast founded them for ever.

RESH.

153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

154 Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.

155 Salvation *is* far from the wicked, for they seek not thy statutes.

156 Great *are* thy tender mercies, O LORD, quicken me according to thy judgements.

157 Many *are* my persecutors, and mine enemies: *yet* do I not decline from thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the transgressours, and was grieved: because they kept not thy word.

159 Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy loving kindnesse.

160 Thy word *is* true *from* the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgements *endureth* for ever.

SCHIN.

161 Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in aw of thy word.

162 I rejoyce at thy word, as one that findeth great spoile.

163 I hate and abhor lying: *but* thy law do I love.

164 Seven times a day do praise thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

165 Great peace have they which love thy law, and nothing shall offend them.

166 LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies: and I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my wayes *are* before thee.

TAU.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD: give me understanding according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee, deliver me according to thy word.

171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments *are* righteousnesse.

173 Let thine hand help me: for I have chosen thy precepts.

174 I have longed for thy salvation, O LORD: and thy law *is* my delight.

175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee: and let thy judgements help me.

176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep, seek thy servant: for I do not forget thy commandments.

PSAL. CXX.

1 *David prayeth against Doeg, 3 reproveth his tongue. 5 complaineth of his necessary conversation with the wicked.*

¶ A song of degrees.

IN my distresse I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, *and* from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?

4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

5 Wo is me, that I sojourn in Mesech, *that* I dwell in the tents of Kedar.

6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

7 I *am for* peace, but when I speak, they *are* for war.

PSAL. CXXI.

1 *The great safetie of the godly, who put their trust in Gods protection.*

¶ A song of degrees.

I Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills from whence cometh my help.

2 My help *cometh* from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved; he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The LORD *is* thy keeper; the LORD *is* thy shade upon thy right hand.

6 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

7 The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil; he shall preserve thy soul.

8 The LORD shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in, from this time forth and even for evermore.

PSAL. CXXII.

1 *David professeth his joy for the church, 6 and prayeth for the peace thereof.*

¶ A song of degrees of David.

I Was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the LORD.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city, that is compact together:

4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the LORD, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

5 For there are set thrones of judgement, the thrones of the house of David.

6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem; they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls, *and* prosperitie within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes, I will now say, Peace *be* within thee.

9 Because of the house of the LORD our God, I will seek thy good.

PSAL. CXXIII.

1 *The godly professe their confidence in God: 3 and pray to be delivered from contempt.*

¶ A song of degrees.

UNto thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold,

2 Behold, as the eyes of ſervants *look* unto the hand of their maſters, *and* as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her miſtreſſe: ſo our eyes *wait* upon the LORD our God, until that he have mercie upon us.

3 Have mercie upon us, O LORD, have mercie upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our ſoul is exceedingly filled with the ſcorning of thoſe that are at eaſe, *and* with the contempt of the proud.

PSAL. CXXIV.

The church bleſſeth God for a miraculous deliverance.

¶ A ſong of degrees of David.

IF *it had not been* the LORD, who was on our ſide, now may Iſrael ſay:

2 If *it had not been* the LORD who was on our ſide, when men roſe up againſt us:

3 Then they had ſwallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled againſt us:

4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the ſtream had gone over our ſoul.

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our ſoul.

6 Bleſſed *be* the Lord, who hath not given us *as a* prey to their teeth.

7 Our ſoul is eſcaped as a bird out of the ſnare of the fowlers, the ſnare is broken, and we are eſcaped.

8 Our help *is* in the name of the LORD, who made heaven and earth.

PSAL. CXXV.

1 *The ſafetie of ſuch as truſt in God.* 4 *A prayer for the godly, and againſt the wicked.*

¶ A ſong of degrees.

THey that truſt in the LORD *ſhall be* as mount Zion, *which* can not be removed, *but* abideth for ever.

2 *As* the mountains *are* round about Jeruſalem; ſo the LORD *is* round about his people, from henceforth even for ever.

3 For the rod of the wicked ſhall not reſt upon the lot of the righteous: leſt the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquitie.

4 Do good, O LORD, unto thoſe that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

5 As for ſuch as turn aſide unto their crooked wayes, the Lord ſhall lead them forth with the workers of iniquitie: *but* peace *ſhall be* upon Iſrael.

PSAL. CXXVI.

1 *The church celebrating her incredible returne out of captivitie,* 4 *prayeth for, and proſpereth the good ſucceſſe thereof.*

¶ A ſong of degrees.

WHen the LORD turned again the captivitie of Zion: we were like them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with ſinging, then ſaid they among the heathen, The LORD hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for us: *whereof* we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivitie, O LORD, as the ſtreams in the ſouth.

5 They that ſow in tears, *ſhall* reap in joy.

6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious ſeed, ſhall doubtleſſe come again with rejoycing, bringing his ſheaves *with him.*

PSAL. CXXVII.

1 *The vertue of Gods bleſſing.* 3 *Good children are his gift.*

¶ A ſong of degrees for Solomon.

EXcept the LORD build the houſe, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.

2 *It is* vain for you to riſe up early, to ſit up late, to eat the bread of ſorrows: *for* ſo he giveth his beloved ſleep.

3 Lo, children *are* an heritage of the LORD: *and* the fruit of the womb *is his* reward.

4 As arrows *are* in the hand of a mighty man: ſo *are* children of the youth.

5 Happy *is* the man that hath his quiver full of them, they ſhall not be aſhamed, but they ſhall ſpeak with the enemies in the gate.

PSAL. CXXVIII.

The ſundry bleſſings which ſhew them that fear God.

¶ A ſong of degrees.

BLeſſed *is* every one that feareth the LORD, that walketh in his wayes.

2 For thou ſhalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy *ſhalt* thou *be*, and *it ſhall be* well with thee.

3 Thy wife *ſhall be* as a fruitfull vine by the ſides of thine houſe: thy children like olive plants, round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus ſhall the man be bleſſed that feareth the LORD.

5 The LORD ſhall bleſſe thee out of Zion: and thou ſhalt ſee the good of Jeruſalem, all the dayes of thy life.

6 Yea, thou ſhalt ſee thy childrens children, *and* peace upon Iſrael.

PSAL. CXXIX.

1 *An exhortation to praiſe God for ſaving Iſrael in their great afflictions,* 5 *The haters of the church are curſed.*

¶ A ſong of degrees.

MAny a time have they afflicted me from my youth, may Iſrael now ſay:

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.

4 The LORD *is* righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion.

6 Let them be as the grasse *upon* the house tops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

7 Where with the mower filleth not his hand: nor he that bindeth sheaves, his bosome.

8 Neither do they which go by, say, The blessing of the Lord *be* upon you: we blesse you in the name of the LORD.

PSAL. CXXX.

1 *The psalmist professeth his hope in prayer, 5 and his patience in hope. 7 He exhorteth Israel to hope in God.*

¶ A song of degrees.

OVt of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

2 Lord hear my voice, let thine eares be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities: O LORD, who shall stand?

4 But *there is* forgivenesse with thee: that thou mayest be feared.

5 I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul *waiteth* for the LORD, more then they that watch for the morning: *I say, more then* they that watch for the morning.

7 Let Israel hope in the Lord, for with the Lord *there is* mercie, and with him *is* plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities,

PSAL. CXXXI.

1 *David professing his humilitie, 3 exhorteth Israel to hope in God.*

¶ A song of degrees of David.

LORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: neither do I exercise my self in great matters, or in things too high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted my self as a childe that is weaned of his mother: my soul *is* even as a weaned childe.

3 Let Israel hope in the Lord, from henceforth, and for ever.

PSAL. CXXXII.

1 *David in his prayer commendeth unto God the religious care he had for the ark. 8 His prayer at the removing of the ark. 11 with a repetion of Gods promises.*

¶ A song of degrees.

LORD remember David, *and* all his afflictions:

2 How he sware unto the LORD, and vowed unto the mighty *God* of Iacob.

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed:

4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eye-lids.

5 Vntill I finde out a place for the LORD: an habitation for the mighty God of Iacob.

6 Lo, we heard of it a Ephratah: we found it in the fields of the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy rest: thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousnesse: and let thy saints shout for joy.

10 For thy servant Davids sake, turn not away the face of thine anointed.

11 The LORD hath sworn *in* truth unto David, he will not turn from it, of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimonie, that I shall teach them; their children also shall sit upon thy throne for evermore.

13 For the LORD hath chosen Zion: he hath desired *it* for his habitation.

14 This *is* my rest for ever: here will I dwell, for I have desired it.

15 I will abundantly blesse her provision: I will satisfie her poore with bread.

16 I will also clothe her priests with salvation, and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

17 There will I make the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.

18 His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

PSAL. CXXXIII.

1 *The benefits of the communion of saints.*

¶ A song of degrees, of David.

BEhold, how good and how pleasant *is*, for brethren to dwell together in unity.

2 *It is* like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, *even* Aarons beard, that went down to the skirts of his garments.

3 As the dew of Hermon, *and as the dew* that descended upon the mountains of Zion, for there the LORD commanded the blessing, *even* life for evermore.

PSAL. CXXXIV.

1 *An exhortation to blesse God.*

¶ A song of degrees.

BEhold, blesse ye the Lord, all ye servants of the LORD, which by night stand in the house of the LORD.

2 Lift

2 Lift up your hands *in* the sanctuarie: and blesse the LORD.

3 The LORD that made heaven and earth, blesse thee out of Zion.

PSAL. CXXXV.

1 *An exhortation to praise God for his mercie.* 5 *for his power,* 8 *for his judgements.* 15 *The vanitie of idols.* 19 *An exhortation to blesse God.*

PRaise ye the LORD, praise ye the name of the LORD, praise *him*, O ye servants of the LORD.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord, in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Praise ye the LORD, for the LORD *is* good; sing praises unto his name, for *it is* pleasant.

4 For the Lord hath chosen Iacob, unto himself, *and* Israel for his peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that the LORD *is* great, and *that* our LORD *is* above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the LORD pleased, *that* did he in heaven and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

7 He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the winde out of his treasuries.

8 Who smote the first-born of Egypt, both of man and beast.

9 *Who* sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, unto Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.

10 Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings:

11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdomes of Canaan:

12 And gave their land *for* an heritage, an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy name, O Lord, *endureth* for ever, *and* thy memoriall, O LORD, throughout all generations.

14 For the Lord will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.

15 The idols of the heathen *are* silver and gold, the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have ears, but they hear not, neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them, *yea* every one that trusteth in them.

19 Blesse the LORD, O house of Israel: blesse the LORD, O house of Aaron.

20 Blesse the LORD, O house of Levi, ye that fear the LORD, blesse the LORD.

21 Blessed be the LORD out of Zion, which dwelleth at Ierusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

PSAL. CXXXVI.

An exhortation to give thanks to God for particular mercies.

O Give thanks unto the LORD, for he *is* good, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the god of gods: for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

3 O give thanks to the LORD of lords, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

4 To him who alone doth great wonders, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

5 To him that by wisedome made the heavens, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

6 To him that stretched out the earth above the waters, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

7 To him that made great lights, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

8 The sun to rule by day, for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

9 The moon and stars to rule by night, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

10 To him that smote Egypt in their first born, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

11 And brought out Israel from among them, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

12 With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

13 To him which divided the Red sea into parts, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

14 And made Israel to passe through the midst of it, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

15 But overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red sea, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

16 To him which led his people through the wildernesse, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

17 To him which smote great kings, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

18 And slew famous kings, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

19 Sihon king of the Amorites, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

20 And Og the king of Bashan, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

21 And gave their land for an heritage, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

22 *Even* an heritage unto Israel his servant, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

23 Who remembred us in our low estate, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

25 Who giveth food to all flesh, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven, for his mercie *endureth* for ever.

PSAL. CXXXVII.

The conſtancie of the Iews in captivitie.
7 The prophet curſeth Edom and Babel.

BY the rivers of Babylon, there we ſate down, yea we wept, when we remembred Zion,

2 We hanged our harps upon the willows, in the midſt thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive, required of us a ſong, and they that waſted us, *required of us* mirth, *ſaying*, Sing us *one* of the ſongs of Zion.

4 How ſhall we ſing the Lords ſong in a ſtrange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jeruſalem, let my right hand forget *her cunning*.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jeruſalem above my chief joy.

7 Remember, O LORD, the children of Edom in the day of Jeruſalem; who ſaid, Raſe it, raſe *it*, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Babylon, who art to be deſtroyed: happy *ſhall he be* that rewardeth thee, as thou haſt ſerved us.

9 Happy *ſhall he be* that taketh and daſheth thy little ones againſt the ſtones.

PSAL. CXXXVIII.

1 David praiſeth God for the truth of his word. 2 He propheſieth that the kings of the earth ſhall praiſe God. 7 He profeſſeth his confidence in God.

¶ A Pſalme of David.

I Will praiſe thee with my whole heart, before thee gods will I ſing praiſe unto thee.

2 I will worſhip towards thy holy temple, and praiſe thy name, for thy loving kindneſſe, and for thy truth: for thou haſt magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried, thou anſwereddſt me: *and* ſtrengtheneſt me *with* ſtrength in my ſoul.

4 All the kings of the earth ſhall praiſe thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea they ſhall ſing in the wayes of the LORD: for great *is* the glory of the LORD.

6 Though the Lord be high, yet hath he reſpect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midſt of trouble, thou wilt revive me, thou ſhalt ſtretch forth thine hand againſt the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand ſhall ſave me.

8 The LORD will perfect *that which* concerneth me: thy mercie, O LORD, *endureth* for ever, forſake not the works of thine own hands.

PSAL. CXXXIX.

1 David praiſeth God for his all ſeeing providence, 17 and for his infinite mercies. 19 He deteſteth the wicked. 23 He prayeth for ſincerite.

¶ To the chief muſician, A Pſalme of David.

O LORD thou haſt ſearched me, and known *me*.

2 Thou knoweſt my down-ſitting, and mine uprifing, thou underſtandeſt my thought afar off.

3 Thou compaſſeſt my path, and my lying down; and art acquainted *with* all my wayes.

4 For *there is* not a word in my tongue, *but* lo, O LORD, thou knoweſt it altogether.

5 Thou haſt beſet me behinde and before, and thine hand upon me.

6 *Such* knowledge *is* too wonderfull for me; it is high, I cannot *attain* unto it.

7 Whither ſhall I go from thy ſpirit? or whither ſhall I flee from thy preſence?

8 If I aſcend up into heaven, thou *art* there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou *art there*.

9 *If* I take the wings of the morning, *and* dwell in the uttermoſt parts of the ſea;

10 Even there ſhall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand ſhall hold me.

11 If I ſay, Surely the darkneſſe ſhall cover me: even the night ſhall be light about me.

12 Yea, the darkneſſe hideth not from thee, but the night ſhineth as the day: the darkneſſe and the light *are* both alike to *thee*.

13 For thou haſt poſſeſſed my reins: thou haſt covered me in my mothers womb.

14 I will praiſe thee, for I am fearfully *and* wonderfully made, marvellous *are* thy works, and *that* my ſoul knoweth right well.

15 My ſubſtance was not hid from thee when I was made in ſecret; *and* curiouſly wrought in the loweſt parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did ſee my ſubſtance yet being unperfect, and in thy book all my *members* were written, *which* in continuance were faſhioned, when *as yet there was* none of them.

17 How precious alſo are thy thoughts unto me, O God? how great is the ſum of them?

18 *If* I ſhould count them, they are more in number then the ſand: when I wake, I am ſtill with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt ſlay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore ye bloudy men.

20 For they ſpeak againſt thee wickedly, *and* thine enemies take *thy name* in vain.

21 Do

21 Do not I hate them, O LORD that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred, I count them mine enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart, trie me, and know my thoughts.

24 And see if *there be* any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

PSAL. CXL.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg. 8 He prayeth against them. 12 He comforteth himself by confidence in God.

¶ To the chief musician, A psalme of David.

DEliver me, O LORD, from ỹ evil man: preserve me from the violent man.

2 Which imagine mischiefs in *their* heart, continually are they gathered together *for* warr.

3 Thy have sharpened their tongues like a serpent, adders poyson *is* under their lips. Selah.

4 Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked, preserve me from the violent man, who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords, they have spread a net by the way side; they have set grins for me. Selah.

6 I said unto the LORD, Thou *art* my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

7 O GOD the LORD, the strength of my salvation; thou hast covered my head in the day of battell.

8 Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked, further not his wicked device, *lest* they exalt themselves. Selah.

9 As for the head of those that compasse me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 Let burning coals fall upon them, let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits that they rise up again.

11 Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth; evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow *him*.

12 I know that the LORD will maintain the cause of the afflicted, *and* the right of the poore.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name, the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

PSAL. CXLI.

1 David prayeth that his suyt may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere. 7 and his life safe from snares.

¶ A Psalme of David.

LORD I cry unto thee, make haste unto me, give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee *as* incense; *and* the lifting up of my hands *as* the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O LORD) before my mouth, keep the doore of my lips.

4 Encline not my heart to any evil thing, to praictise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 Let the righteous smite me, *it shall be* a kindnesse, and let him reprove me, *it shall be* an excellent oyl, *which* shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also *shall be* in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words, for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered at the graves mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth *wood* upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes *are* unto thee, O GOD the LORD, in thee is my trust, leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from the snare *which* they have laid for me, and the grins of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilest that I withall escape.

PSAL. CXLII.

David sheweth that in his trouble, all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

¶ Maschil of David, a prayer when he was in the cave.

I Cried unto the LORD with my voice, with my voice unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path; in the way wherein I walked, have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked on *my* right hand, and beheld, but *there was* no man that would know me; refuge failed me: no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O Lord, I said, Thou *art* my refuge, *and* my portion in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my crie, for I am brought very low, deliver me from my persecutors: for they are stronger then I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: thy righteous shall compasse me about: for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

PSAL. CXLIII.

1 David prayeth for favour in judgement. 3 He complaineth of his griefs. 5 He strengtheneth his faith by meditation and prayer. 7 He prayeth for grace, 9 for deliverance, 10 for sanctification. 12 for destruction of his enemies.

¶ A Psalme of David.

HEar my prayer, O LORD, give eare to my supplications: in thy faithfulnesse

neſſe anſwer me, *and* in thy righteouſneſſe.

2 And enter not into judgement with thy ſervant: for in thy ſight ſhall no man living be juſtified.

3 For the enemie hath perſecuted my ſoul, he hath ſmitten my life down to the ground: he hath made me to dwell in darkneſſe, as thoſe that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my ſpirit overwhelmed within me, my heart within me is deſolate.

5 I remember the dayes of old, I meditate on all thy works: I muſe on the work of thy hands.

6 I ſtretch forth my hands unto thee, my ſoul *thirſteth* after thee, as a thirſtie land. Selah.

7 Hear me ſpeedily, O LORD, my ſpirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, leſt I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cauſe me to hear thy loving kindneſſe in the morning, for in thee do I truſt: cauſe me to know the way wherein I ſhould walk, for I lift up my ſoul unto thee.

9 Deliver me O LORD, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do thy will, for thou *art* my God, thy ſpirit *is* good, lead me into the land of uprightneſſe.

11 Quicken me O LORD, for thy names ſake: for thy righteouſneſſe ſake bring my ſoul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercie cut of mine enemies, and deſtroy all them that afflict my ſoul: for I *am* thy ſervant,

PSAL. CXLIV.

1 *David bleſſeth God for his mercie both to him and to man,* 5 *He prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies.* 9 *He proyſeth to praiſe God.* 11 *He prayeth for the happy eſtate of the kingdome,*

¶ A Pſalme of David.

BLeſſed *be* the LORD my ſtrength, which teacheth my hands to war, *and* my fingers to fight.

2 My goodneſſe and my fortreſſe, my high tower and my deliverer, my ſhield, and *he* in whom I truſt; who ſubdueth my people under me.

3 LORD, what *is* man, that thou takeſt knowledge of him? *or* the ſon of man, that thou makeſt account of him?

4 Man is like to vanitie: his dayes *are* as a ſhadow that paſſeth away,

5 Bow thy heavens O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they ſhall ſmoke.

6 Caſt forth lightning, and ſcatter them: ſhoot out thine arrows and deſtroy them.

7 Send thine hand from above, rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of ſtrange children,

8 Whoſe mouth ſpeaketh vanitie, and their right hand *is a* right hand of falſhood.

9 I will ſing a new ſong unto thee, O God: upon a pſaltery, *and* an inſtrument of ten ſtrings will I ſing praiſes unto thee.

10 *It is he* that giveth ſalvation unto kings, who delivereth David his ſervant from the hurtfull ſword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of ſtrange children, whoſe mouth ſpeaketh vanitie, and their right hand *is a* right hand of falſhood.

12 That our ſons *may be* as plants grown up in their youth, *that* our daughters *may be* as corner ſtones, poliſhed *after* the ſimilitude of a palace:

13 *That* our garners *may be* full affording all manner of ſtore, *that* our ſheep may bring forth thouſands, and ten thouſands in our ſtreets.

14 *That* our oxen *may be* ſtrong to labour, *that there be* no breaking in, nor going out; that *there be* no complaining in our ſtreets.

15 Happie *is* that people that is in ſuch a caſe: *yea*, happy *is* that people, whoſe God *is* the LORD.

PSAL. CXLV.

1 *David praiſeth God for his fame,* 8 *for his goodneſſe,* 11 *for his kingdome.* 14 *for his providence.* 17 *for his ſaving mercie.*

¶ Davids Pſalme of praiſe.

I Will extoll thee, my God, O king, and I will bleſſe thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bleſſe thee, and I will praiſe thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praiſed, and his greatneſſe *is* unſearchable.

4 One generation ſhall praiſe thy works to another, and ſhall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will ſpeak of the glorious honour of thy majeſtie, and of thy wondrous works.

6 And *men* ſhall ſpeak of the might of thy terrible acts: And I will declare thy greatneſſe.

7 They ſhall abundantly utter the memorie of thy great goodneſſe, and ſhall ſing of thy righteouſneſſe.

8 The LORD *is* gracious, and full of compaſſion, ſlow to anger, and of great mercie;

9 The LORD *is* good to all, and his tender mercies *are* over all his works.

10 All thy works ſhall praiſe thee, O LORD, and thy ſaints ſhall bleſſe thee.

11 They ſhall ſpeak of the glory of thy kingdome, and talk of thy power.

12 To make known to the ſons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majeſtie of his kingdome.

13 Thy kingdome *is* an everlaſting kingdome, and thy dominion *endureth* throughout all generations.

14 The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and raiſeth up all thoſe that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, and thou giveſt them their meat in due ſeaſon.

16 Thou openeſt thine hand, and ſatisfieſt the deſire of every living thing.

17 The LORD *is* righteous in all his waies, and holy in all his works.

18 The LORD *is* nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.

19 He will fulfill the deſire of them that fear him: he alſo will hear their crie, and will ſave them.

20 The LORD preſerveth all them that love him, but all the wicked will he deſtroy.

21 My mouth ſhall ſpeak the praiſe of the LORD, and let all fleſh bleſſe his holy name for ever and ever.

PSAL. CXLVI.

1 *The Pſalmiſt voweth perpetuall praiſes to God.* 3 *He exhorteth, not to truſt in man.* 4 *God for his power, juſtice mercie and kingdome, is only worthy to be truſted.*

PRaiſe ye the LORD, praiſe the LORD, O my ſoul.

2 While I live will I praiſe the LORD, I will ſing praiſes unto my God, while I have any being.

3 Put not your truſt in princes, *nor* in the ſonne of man, in whom *there is* no help.

4 His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth: in that very day his thoughts periſh.

5 Happy *is* he that *hath* the God of Iacob for his help, whoſe hope *is* in the LORD his God.

6 Which made heaven and earth, the ſea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever.

7 Which executeth judgement for the oppreſſed, which giveth food to the hungry, the LORD looſeth the priſoners.

8 The LORD openeth *the eyes of* the blinde, the LORD raiſeth them that are bowed down, the LORD loveth the righteous.

9 The LORD preſerveth the ſtrangers; he relieveth the fatherleſſe and widow, but the way of the wicked turneth upſide down.

10 The LORD ſhall reigne for ever, *even* thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praiſe ye the LORD.

PSAL. CXLVII.

1 *The prophet exhorteth to praiſe God, for his care of the church,* 4 *his power,* 6 *and his mercie,* 7 *to praiſe him for his providence,* 12 *to praiſe him for his bleſſings upon the kingdome,* 15 *for his power over the meteors,* 19 *and for his ordinances in the church.*

PRaiſe ye the LORD: for *it is* good to ſing praiſes unto our God; for *it is* pleaſant, *and* praiſe is comely.

2 The LORD doth build up Ieruſalem: he gathereth together the outcaſts of Iſrael.

3 He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.

4 He telleth the number of the ſtars: he calleth them by all *their* names.

5 Great *is* our LORD, and of great power; his underſtanding *is* infinite.

6 The LORD lifteth up the meek: he caſteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the Lord with thankſgiving, ſing praiſe upon the harp unto our God:

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds: who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh graſſe to grow upon the mountains.

9 He giveth to the beaſt, his food, *and* to the young ravens which cry.

10 He delighteth not in the ſtrength of the horſe; he taketh not pleaſure in the legs of a man.

11 The LORD taketh pleaſure in them that fear him, in thoſe that hope in his mercy.

12 Praiſe the LORD, O Ieruſalem; praiſe thy God, O Zion.

13 For he hath ſtrengthened the bars of thy gates: he hath bleſſed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace *in* thy borders, *and* filleth thee with the fineſt of the wheat.

15 He ſendeth forth his commandment *upon* earth: his word runneth very ſwiftly.

16 He giveth ſnow like wooll; he ſcattereth the hoar froſt like aſhes.

17 He caſteth forth his yce like morſels: who can ſtand before his cold:

18 He ſendeth out his word, and melteth them: he cauſeth his winde to blow, *and* the waters flow.

19 He ſheweth his word unto Iacob, his ſtatutes and his judgements unto Iſrael.

20 He hath not dealt ſo with any nation; and as for *his* judgements, they have not known them. Praiſe ye the LORD.

PSAL. CXLVIII.

1 *The pſalmiſt exhorteth the celeſtiall,* 7 *the terreſtiall,* 11 *and the rationall creatures to praiſe God.*

PRaiſe ye the LORD, Praiſe ye the LORD from the heavens? praiſe him in the heights.

2 Praiſe

2 Praise ye him all his angels: praise ye him all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him sun and moon: praise him all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that *be* above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the Lord, for he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath also established them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not passe.

7 Praise the LORD from the earth, ye dragons and all deeps.

8 Fire and hail; snow and vapour, stormy winde fulfilling his word.

9 Mountains and all hils, fruitfull trees and all cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattell, creeping things, and flying fowl.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people: princes, and all judges of the earth.

12 Both young men and maidens, old men and children.

13 Let them praise the name of the Lord: for his name alone is excellent, his glory *is* above the earth and heaven.

14 He also exalted the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints, *even* of the children of Israel, a people near unto him. Praise ye the LORD.

PSAL. CXLIX.

1 *The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love to the church,* 5 *and for that power, which he hath given to the church to rule the consciences of men.*

PRaise ye the LORD, sing unto the LORD a new song, *and* his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Israel rejoyce in him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyfull in their king.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance, let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.

4 For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautifie the meek with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyfull in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

6 *Let* the high praises of God *be* in their mouth, and a two edged sword in their hand.

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, *and* punishment upon the people.

8 To binde their kings with chaines, and their nobles with fetters of iron.

9 To execute upon them the judgement written: this honour have all his saints Praise ye the LORD.

PSAL. CL.

1 *An exhortation to praise God,* 3 *with all kinde of instruments.*

PRaise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts; praise him according to his excellent greatnesse.

3 Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.

4 Praise him with the timbrel and dance, praise him with stringed instruments, and organs.

5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath, praise the LORD. praise ye the LORD.

THE PROVERBS.

CHAP. I.

1 *The use of the proverbs.* 7 *An exhortation to fear God, and beleeve his word.* 10 *To avoid the inticings of sinners.* 20 *Wisdome complaineth of her contempt.* 24 *She threatneth her contemners.*

THe Proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel;

2 To know wisedome and instruction, to preceive the words of understanding;

3 To receive the instruction of wisedome, justice, and judgement, and equity;

4 To give subtility to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.

5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning: and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels.

6 To understand a Proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.

7 ¶ The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge, *but* fools despise wisedome and instruction.

8 My son hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother.

9 For they *shall be* an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chaines about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for bloud, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause.

12 Let us swallow them up alive as the grave, and whole, as those that go down into the pit.

13 We ſhall finde all precious ſubſtance, we ſhall fill our houſes with ſpoil:
14 Caſt in thy lot among us, let us all have one purſe:
15 My ſon, walk not thou in the way with them, refrain thy foot from their path.
16 For their feet run to evill, and make haſte to ſhed bloud.
17 Surely in vain the net is ſpread in the ſight of any bird.
18 And they lay wait for their *own* bloud, they lurk privily for their *own* lives.
19 So *are* the wayes of every one that is greedy of gain: *which* taketh away the life of the owners thereof.
20 ¶ Wiſedome cryeth without, ſhe uttereth her voice in the ſtreets:
21 She cryeth in the chief place of concourſe, in the openings of the gates: in the city ſhe uttereth her words, *ſaying*,
22 How long, ye ſimple ones, will ye love ſimplicity? and the ſcorners delight in their ſcorning, & fools hate knowledge?
23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will poure out my ſpirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.
24 ¶ Becauſe I have called, and ye refuſed, I have ſtretched out my hand, and no man regarded.
25 But ye have ſet at nought all my counſel, and would none of my reproof:
26 I alſo will laugh at your calamity, I will mock when your fear cometh;
27 When your fear cometh as deſolation, and your deſtruction cometh as a whirlwinde; when diſtreſſe and anguiſh cometh upon you.
28 Then ſhall they call upon me; but I will not anſwer; they ſhall ſeek me early, but they ſhall not finde me.
29 For that they hated knowledge, and did not chooſe the fear of the LORD.
30 They would none of my counſel: they deſpiſed all my reproof.
31 Therefore ſhall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.
32 For the turning away of the ſimple ſhall ſlay them, and the proſperity of fools ſhall deſtroy them.
33 But whoſo hearkeneth unto me, ſhall dwell ſafely, and ſhall be quiet from fear of evill.

CHAP. II,

1 *Wiſedome promiſeth goodlineſſe to her children,* 10 *and ſafetie from evill company,* 20 *and direction in good wayes.*

MY ſon, if thou wilt receive my words and hide my commandments with thee;
2 So that thou encline thine ear unto wiſedome, *and* apply thine heart to underſtanding;
3 Yea, if thou crieſt after knowledge, *and* lifteſt up thy voice for underſtanding:
4 If thou ſeekeſt her as ſilver, and ſearcheſt for her, as *for* hid treaſures.
5 Then ſhalt thou underſtand the fear of the LORD, and finde the knowledge of God.
6 For the LORD giveth wiſedome: out of his mouth *cometh* knowledge and underſtanding.
7 He layeth up ſound wiſedome for the righteous: *he is* a buckler to them that walk uprightly.
8 He keepeth the paths of judgement, and preſerveth the way of his ſaints.
9 Then ſhalt thou underſtand righteouſneſſe, and judgement, and equity; *yea*, every good path.
10 ¶ When wiſedome entreth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleaſant unto thy ſoul,
11 Diſcretion ſhall preſerve thee, underſtanding ſhall keep thee:
12 To deliver thee from the way of the evill man, from the man that ſpeaketh froward things.
13 Who leave the paths of uprightneſſe, to walk in the wayes of darkneſſe.
14 Who rejoyce to do evil, *and* delight in the frowardneſſe of the wicked.
15 Whoſe wayes *are* crooked, and *they* froward in their paths.
16 To deliver thee from the ſtrange woman, *even* from the ſtranger *which* flattereth with her words:
17 Which forſaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God.
18 For her houſe enclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.
19 None that go unto her, return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.
20 That thou mayeſt walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous.
21 For the upright ſhall dwell in the land, and the perfect ſhall remain in it.
22 But the wicked ſhall be cut off from the earth, and the tranſgreſſours ſhall be rooted out of it.

CHAP. III.

1 *An exhortation to obedience,* 5 *to faith,* 7 *to mortification,* 9 *to devotion,* 11 *to patience.* 13 *The happy gain of wiſedome.* 19 *The power.* 21 *and the benefits of wiſedome.* 27 *An exhortation to charitableneſſe,* 30 *peaceableneſſe,* 31 *and contentedneſſe.* 33 *The curſed ſtate of the wicked.*

MY ſon, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments:
2 For length of dayes, and long life, and peace ſhall they adde to thee.
3 Let not mercy and truth forſake thee: binde them about thy neck, write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 So shalt thou finde favour, and good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 ¶ Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.

6 In all thy wayes acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

7 ¶ Be not wise in thine own eyes, fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

8 It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones.

9 Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase.

10 So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 ¶ My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD, neither be weary of his correction.

12 For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth, even as a father the son *in whom* he delighteth.

13 ¶ Happy *is* the man *that* findeth wisedome, and the man *that* getteth understanding.

14 For the merchandise of it *is* better then the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof, then fine gold.

15 She *is* more precious then rubies, and all the things thou canst desire, are not to be compared unto her.

16 Length of daves *is* in her right hand, *and* in her left hand riches and honour.

17 Her wayes *are* wayes of pleasantnesse, and all her paths *are* peace.

18 Shee *is* a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her; and happy *is* every one that retaineth her.

19 The LORD by wisedome hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens.

20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew.

21 ¶ My son, let not *them* depart from thine eyes, keep sound wisedome and discretion.

22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.

23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.

24 When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid, yea thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

25 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.

26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.

27 ¶ Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do *it*.

28 Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give, when thou hast it by thee.

29 Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

30 ¶ Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

31 ¶ Envy thou not the oppressour, and choose none of his wayes.

32 For the froward *is* abomination to the LORD, but his secret *is* with the righteous.

33 ¶ The curse of the LORD *is* in the house of the wicked, but he blesseth the habitation of the just.

34 ¶ Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 The wise shall inherit glory, but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Solomon to perswade obedience,* 3 *sheweth what instruction he had of his parents.* 5 *To study wisedome,* 14 *and to shun the path of the wicked.* 20 *He exhorteth to faith,* 23 *and sanctification.*

HEar, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake you not my law.

3 For I was my fathers son, tender and only *beloved* in the sight of my mother.

4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words, keep my commandments and live.

5 Get wisedome, get understanding, forget *it* not, neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee, love her, and she shall keep thee.

7 Wisedome *is* the principall thing, *therefore* get wisedome, and with all thy getting get understanding.

8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings, and the years of thy life shall be many.

11 I have taught thee in the way of wisedome, I have led thee in right paths.

12 When thou goest, thy steps shall not be straitned, and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction, let her not go; keep her, for she *is* thy life.

14 ¶ Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of the evil men.

15 Avoid it, passe not by it, turn from it, and passe away.

16 For they sleep not except they have done mischief, and their sleep is taken away unlesse they cause *some* to fall.

17

17 For they eat the bread of wickedneſſe, and drink the wine of violence.

18 But the path of the juſt *is* as the ſhining light, that ſhineth more and more unto the perfect day.

19 The way of the wicked *is* as darkneſſe: they knouw not at what they ſtumble.

20 ¶ My ſon, attend to my words, encline thine ear unto my ſayings.

21 *Let* them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midſt of thine heart.

22 For thy *are* life unto thoſe that finde them, and health to all their fleſh.

23 ¶ Keep thy hearth with all diligence: for out of it *are* the iſſues of life.

24 Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverſe lips put far from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eye-lids look ſtraight before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy wayes be eſtabliſhed.

27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left; remove thy foot from evil.

CHAP. V.

1 *Salomon exhorteth to the ſtudy of wiſedome.* 3 *He ſhewth the miſchief of whoredome and riot.* 15 *He exhorteth to contentedneſſe, liberality, and chaſtity.* 22 *The wicked are overtaken with their own ſins.*

MY ſon attend unto my wiſedome, and bow thine ear to my underſtanding,

2 That thou mayeſt regard diſcretion, and *that* thy lips may keep knowledge.

3 ¶ For the lips of a ſtrange *woman* drop *as* an hony comb, and her mouth *is* ſmoother then oyl.

4 But her end is bitter as wormwood, ſharp as a two-edged ſword.

5 Her feet go down to death: her ſteps take hold on hell.

6 Leſt thou ſhouldeſt ponder the path of life, her wayes are moveable, *that* thou canſt not know *them*.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh thee doore of her houſe:

9 Leſt thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruell,

10 Leſt ſtrangers be filled with thy wealth, and thy labours *be* in the houſe of a ſtranger,

11 And thou mourn at the laſt when thy fleſh and thy body are conſumed,

12 And ſay, How have I hated inſtruction, and my heart diſpiſed reproof?

13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers nor enclined mine ear to them that inſtructed me!

14 I was almoſt in all evill, in the midſt of the congregation and aſſembly.

15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own ciſtern; and running waters out of thine own well.

16 Let thy fountains be diſperſed abroad, *and* rivers of waters in the ſtreets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not ſtrangers with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be bleſſed: and rejoyce with the wife of thy youth.

19 *Let her be as* the loving hinde, and pleaſant roe, let her breaſts ſatisfie thee at all times, and be thou raviſht alwayes with her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my ſon, be raviſht with a ſtrange woman, and embrace the boſome of a ſtranger?

21 For the wayes of man *are* before the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings.

22 ¶ His own iniquities ſhall take the wicked himſelf, and he ſhall be holden with the cords of his ſins.

23 He ſhall die without inſtruction, and in he greatneſſe of his folly he ſhall goaſtray.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Againſt ſuretiſhip, & idleneſſe.* 12 *& miſchievouſneſſe.* 16 *Seven things hateful to God.* 20 *The bleſſings of obedience.* 25 *The miſchiefs of whoredome.*

MY ſonne, if thou be ſurety for thy friend, *if* thou haſt ſtricken thy hand with a ſtranger.

2 Thou art ſnared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my ſon, and deliver thy ſelf, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend: go, humble thy ſelf, and make ſure thy friend.

4 Give not ſleep to thine eyes, nor ſlumber to thine eye-lids.

5 Deliver thy ſelf as a roe from the hand *of the hunter*, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 ¶ Go to the ant, thou ſluggard, conſider her wayes, and be wiſe:

7 Which having no guide, overſeer, or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat in the ſummer, *and* gathereth her food in the harveſt.

9 How long wilt thou ſleep, O ſluggard? when wilt thou ariſe out of thy ſleep?

10 *Yet* a little ſleep, a little ſlumber, a little folding of the hands to ſleep.

11 So ſhall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

12 ¶ A naughtie perſon, a wicked man walked with a froward mouth.

13 He winketh with his eyes, he ſpeaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers.

14 Frowardneſſe *is* in his heart, he deviſeth miſchief continually, he ſoweth diſcord.

15 Therefore ſhall his calamity come ſuddenly:

suddenly: suddenly shall he be broken without remedie.

16 ¶ These six things doth the LORD hate, yea, seven *are* an abomination unto him.

17 A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent bloud.

18 An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief.

19 A false witnesse *that* speaketh lies, and him that soweth discord among brethren.

20 ¶ My son, keep thy fathers commandment, & forsake not the law of thy mother.

21 Binde them continually upon thine heart, *and* tie them about thy neck.

22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and *when* thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 For the commandment *is* a lamp, and the law *is* light, and reproofs of instruction *are* the way of life.

24 To keep thee from the evill woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

25 Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eye-lids.

26 For by means of a whorish woman *a man is brought* to a piece of a bread, and the adultéresse will hunt for the precious life.

27 Can a man take fire in his bosome, and his clothes not be burnt?

28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burnt?

29 So he that goeth in to his neighbours wife: whosoever toucheth her, shall not be innocent.

30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfie his soul, when he is hungry.

31 But *if* he be found he shall restore sevenfold, he shall give all the substance of his house.

32 *But* whoso committeth adultery with a woman, lacketh understanding: he *that* doth it, destroyeth his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonour shall be get, and his reproch shall not be wiped away.

34 For jealousie *is* the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 He will not regard any ransome, neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

CHAP. VII.

1 *Solomon perswadeth to a sincere and kinde familiaritie with wisedome.* 6 *In an example of his own experience, he sheweth.* 10 *the cunning of an whore,* 22 *and the desperate simplicitie of a young wanton.* 24 *He dehorteth from such wickednesse.*

MY son keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.

2 Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.

3 Binde them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisedome, Thou *art* my sister, and call understanding *thy* kinswoman.

5 That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words.

6 ¶ For at the window of my house I looked through my casement.

7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her corner, and he went the way to her house,

9 In the twilight in the evening, in the black and dark night.

10 And behold, there met him a woman *with* the attire of an harlot, and subtill of heart.

11 (She is loud and stubborn, her feet abide not in her house.

12 Now *is she* without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)

13 So she caught him and kissed him, *and* with an impudent face said unto him,

14 I *have* peace-offerings with me, this day have I payed my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, & I have found thee.

16 I have deckt my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved *works*, *with* fine linen of Egypt.

17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrhe, aloes, and cinamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love untill the morning, let us solace our selves with loves.

19 For the good man *is* not at home, he is gone a long journey,

20 He hath taken a bag of money with him, *and* will come home at the day appointed.

21 With much fair speech she caused him to yeeld, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.

22 He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks,

23 Till a dart strike through his liver, as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that *it is* for his life.

24 ¶ Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her wayes, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, many strong men have been slain by her.

27 Her house *is* the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death.

CHAP

CHAP. VIII.

: The fame, 6 and evidence of wisdome. 10 The excellencie, 12 the nature, 15 The power, 18 the riches, 22 and the eternitie of wisedome. 32 Wisedome is to be desired for the blessednesse it bringeth.

DOt not wisedome cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.

She cryeth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.

4 Vnto your, O men, I call, and my voice is to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisedome; and ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear, for I will speak of excellent things: and the opening of my lips *shall be* right things.

7 For my mouth shall speak truth, and wickednesse is an abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth *are* in righteousnesse; *there is* nothing froward or perverse in them.

9 They *are* all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that finde knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather then choice gold.

11 For wisedome *is* better then rubies; and all the things that may be desired, are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisedome dwell with prudence, and finde out knowledge of witty inventions.

13 The fear of the LORD *is* to hate evill; pride and arrogancie, and the evill way, and the froward mouth do I hate.

14 Counsel *is* mine, and sound wisedome: I *am* understanding, I have strength.

15 By me kings reigne, and princes decree iustice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, *even* all the iudges of the earth.

17 I love them that love me, and those that seek me early shall finde me.

18 Riches and honour *are* with me; *yea*, durable riches and righteousnesse.

19 My fruit *is* better then gold, yea, then fine gold, & my revenue then choice silver.

20 I lead in the way of righteousnesse, in the midst of the paths of iudgement.

21 That I may cause those that love me, to inherit substance, and I will fill their treasures.

22 The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way before his works of old.

23 I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

24 When *there* were no depths, I was brought forth: when *there were* no fountains abounding with water.

25 Before the mountains were setled; before the hils was I brought forth;

26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.

27 When he prepared the heavens, I *was* there: when he set a compasse upon the face of the depth.

28 When he established the clouds above, when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:

29 When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not passe his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth.

30 Then I was by him, *as* one brought up *with him*: and I was daily *his* delight, rejoycing alwayes before him:

31 Rejoycing in the habitable part of his earth, and my delights *were* with the sons of men.

32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children, for blessed *are they that* keep my wayes.

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34 Blessed *is* the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.

35 For whoso findeth me, findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD.

36 But he that sinneth against me, wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

CHAP. IX.

1 The discipline, and doctrine of wisedome. 13 The custome, 16 an errour of folly.

WIsedome hath builded the house, she hath hewen out her seven pillars.

2 She hath killed her beasts, she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.

3 She hath sent forth her maidens, she crieth upon the highest places of the city.

4 Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him.

5 Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine *which* I have mingled.

6 Forsake the foolish and live; and go in the way of understanding.

7 He that reproveth a scorner, getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked man *getteth* himself a blot.

8 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

9 Give *instruction* to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.

10 The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of wisedome, and the knowledge of the holy *is* understanding.

11 For by me thy daves shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

12 If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thy self, but *if* thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

13 ¶ A foolish woman *is* clamorous; *she is* simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she sitteth at the doore of her house, on a seat in the high places of the citie.

15 To call passengers who go right on their wayes.

16 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

17 Stolen waters are sweet, and bread *eaten* in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that the dead *are* there; *and that* her guests *are* in the depths of hell.

CHAP. X.

¶ *From this chapter to the five and twentieth, are sundry observations of morall vertues, and their contrary vices.*

THe proverbs of Solomon: A wise son maketh a glad father; but a foolish son *is* the heavinesse of his mother.

2 Treasures of wickednesse profit nothing: but righteousnesse delivereth from death.

3 The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish, but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4 He becometh poore that dealeth *with* a slack hand, but the hand of the deligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer, is a wise son: *but* he that sleepeth in harvest, *is* a son that causeth shame.

6 Blessings *are* upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

7 The memory of the just *is* blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall.

9 He that walketh uprightly, walketh surely: but he that perverteth his wayes, shall be known.

10 He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but a prating fooll shall fall.

11 The mouth of the righteous man *is* a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

13 In the lips of him that hath understanding, wisedome is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

15 The rich mans wealth *is* his strong city: the destruction of the poore is their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous *tendeth* to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

17 He *is in* the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.

18 He that hideth hatred *with* lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips, *is* wise.

20 The tongue of the just *is as* choise silver: the heart of the wicked *is* little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisedome.

22 The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it.

23 *It is* a sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisedome.

24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

25 As the whirlwinde passeth, so *is* the wicked no more, but the righteous *is* the everlasting foundation.

26 As vineger to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so *is* the sluggard to them that send him.

27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth dayes, but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

28 The hope of the righteous *shall be* gladnesse, but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the LORD *is* strength to the upright; but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquitie.

30 The righteous shall never be removed, but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisedome: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable; but the mouth of the wicked *speaketh* frowardnesse.

CHAP. XI.

A False balance *is* abomination to the LORD; but a just weight *is* his delight.

2 *When* pride come, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisedome.

3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perversnesse of transgressours shall destroy them.

4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousnesse delivereth from death.

5 The righteousnesse of the perfect shall direct his way, but the wicked shall fall by his own wickednesse.

6 The righteousnesse of the upright shall deliver them, but transgressours shall be taken in *their own* naughtinesse.

7 When a wicked man dieth, *his* expectation shall perish; and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

8 The

8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

9 An hypocrite with *his* mouth destroyeth his neighbour, but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

10 When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoyceth, and when the wicked perish, *there is* shouting.

11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is void of wisedome, despiseth his neighbour, but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 A tale-bearer revealeth secrets, but he that is of a faithfull spirit concealeth the matter.

14 Where no counsell *is*, the people fall; but in the multitude of counsellours *there is* safety.

15 He that is surety for a stranger, shall smart for it: and he that hateth suretiship, is sure.

16 A gracious woman retaineth honour; and strong men retain riches.

17 The mercifull man doth good to his own soul; but he that is cruell, troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitfull work, but to him that soweth righteousneese, *shall be* a sure reward.

19 As righteousneese *tendeth* to life: so he that pursueth evil, *pursueth it* to his own death.

20 They that are of a froward heart *are* abomination to the LORD, but such as are upright in *their* way, *are* his delight.

21 *Though* hand *joyn* in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished, but he seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

22 *As* a jewel of gold in a swines snout, *so is* a fair woman which is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous *is* only good, *but* the expectation of the wicked *is* wrath.

24 There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and *there is* that withholdeth more then is meet, but *it tendeth* to poverty.

25 The liberall soul shall be made fat, and he that watereth, shall be watered also himself.

26 He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him, but blessing *shall be* upon the head of him that selleth *it*.

27 He that diligently seeketh good, procureth favour, but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

28 He that trusteth in his riches, shall fall, but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

29 He that troubleth his own house, shall inherit the winde, and the fool *shall be* servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous *is* a tree of life; and he that winneth souls, *is* wise.

31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth, much more the wicked and the sinner.

CHAP. XII.

WHoso loveth instruction, loveth knowledge, but he that hateth reproof, is brutish

2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

3 A man shall not be established by wickednesse: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

4 A vertuous woman *is* a crown to her husband; but she that maketh ashamed, *is* as rottennesse in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the richteous *are* right, *but* the counsels of the wicked *are* deceit.

6 The words of the wicked *are* to lie in wait for bloud, but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 The wicked are overthrown, and *are* not; but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisedome: but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 He that is despised and hath a servant, *is* better then he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast, but the tender mercies of the wicked *are* cruell.

11 He that tilleth his land, shall be satisfied with bread, but he that followeth vain persons *is* void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth the net of evill men: but the root of the righteous yeeldeth *fruit*.

13 The wicked is snared by the transgressions of *his* lips, but the just shall come out of trouble.

14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of *his* mouth, and the recompense of a mans hands shall be rendred unto him.

15 The way of a fool *is* right in his own eyes; but he that hearkeneth unto counsel, *is* wise.

16 A fools wrath is presently known; but a prudent man covereth shame.

17 He *that* speaketh truth, sheweth forth righteousneese; but a false witneese, deceit.

18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword; but the tongue of the wise *is* health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever, but a lying tongue *is* but for a moment.

20 Deceit *is* in the heart of them that imagine evill, but to the counsellours of peace, *is* joy.

21 There

21 There ſhall no evil happen to the juſt, but the wicked ſhal be filled with miſchief.

22 Lying lips *are* abomination to the LORD, but they that deal truly *are* his delight.

23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge, but the heart of fools proclaimeth fooliſhneſſe.

24 The hand of the diligent ſhall bear rule, but the ſlothfull ſhal be under tribute.

25 Heavineſſe in the heart of man maketh it ſtoop, but a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous *is* more excellent then his neighbour: but the way of the wicked ſeduceth them.

27 The ſlothfull *man* roſteth not that which he took in hunting: but the ſubſtance of a deligent man *is* precious.

28 In the way of righteouſneſſe *is* life, and in the path way *thereof there is* no death.

CHAP. XIII.

A Wiſe ſon *heareth* his fathers inſtruction: but a ſcorner heareth not rebuke.

2 A man ſhall eat good by the fruit of *his* mouth, but the ſoul of the tranſgreſſours *ſhall eat* violence.

3 He that keepeth his mouth, keepeth his life, *but* he that openeth wide his lips, ſhall have deſtruction.

4 The ſoul of the ſluggard deſireth, and *hath* nothing: but the ſoul of the deligent ſhall be made fat.

5 A righteous man hateth lying; but a wicked man is loathſome, and cometh to ſhame.

6 Righteouſneſſe keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedneſſe overthroweth the ſinner.

7 There is that maketh himſelf rich, yet *hath* nothing, there is that maketh himſelf poore, yeth *hath* great riches.

8 The ranſome of a mans life *are* his riches, but the poore heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoyceth, but the lamp of the wicked ſhall be put out.

10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the will adviſed *is* wiſedome.

11 Wealth *gotten* by vanity, ſhall be diminiſhed: but he that gathereth by labour, ſhall increaſe.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart ſick, but *when* the deſire cometh, *it is* a tree of life.

13 Whoſo deſpiſeth the word, ſhall be deſtroyed, but he that feareth the commandment, ſhall be rewarded.

14 The law of the wiſe is a fountain of life, to depart of the ſnares of death.

15 Good underſtanding giveth favour: but the way of tranſgreſſours *is* hard.

16 Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge, but a fool layeth open *his* folly.

17 A wicked meſſenger falleth into miſchief, but a faithfull ambaſſadour *is* health.

18 Poverty and ſhame *ſhall be* to him that refuſeth inſtruction: but he that regardeth reproof, ſhall be honoured.

19 The deſire accompliſhed is ſweet to the ſoul: but *it is* abomination to fools to depart from evill.

20 He that walketh with wiſemen, ſhall be wiſe: but a companion of fools ſhall be deſtroyed.

21 Evill purſueth ſinners: but to the righteous, good ſhall be repayed.

22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to his childrens children: and the wealth of the ſinner *is* laid up for the juſt.

23 Much food *is in* the tillage of the poore: but there is that is deſtroyed for want of judgement.

24 He that ſpareth his rod, hateth his ſon: but he that loveth him chaſteneth him betimes.

25 The righteous eateth to the ſatisfying of his ſoul: but the belly of the wicked ſhall want.

CHAP. XIV.

EVery wiſe woman buildeth her houſe, but the fooliſh plucketh it down with her hands.

2 He that walketh in his uprightneſſe, feareth the LORD: but he that is perverſe in his wayes, deſpiſeth him.

3 In the mouth of the fooliſh *is a* rod of pride: but the lips of the wiſe ſhall preſerve them.

4 Where no oxen *are*, the crib *is* clean, but much increaſe *is* by the ſtrength of the ox.

5 A faithfull witneſſe will not lie, but a falſe witneſſe will utter lies.

6 A ſcorner ſeeketh wiſedome, and findeth *it* not, but knowledge is eaſie unto him that underſtandeth.

7 Go from the preſence of a fooliſh man, when thou preceiveſt not *in him* the lips of knowledge.

8 The wiſedome of the prudent *is* to underſtand his way: but the folly of fools *is* deceit.

9 Fools make a mock at ſin, but among the righteous *there is* favour.

10 The heart knoweth his own bitterneſſe; and a ſtranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 The houſe of the wicked ſhall be overthrowen, but the tabernacle of the upright ſhall flouriſh.

12 There is a way which ſeemeth right unto a man; but the end thereof *are* the wayes of death.

13 Even in laughter the heart is ſorrowfull; and the end of that mirth *is* heavineſſe.

14 The backſlider in heart ſhall be filled with

with his own wayes: and a good man *shall be satisfied* from himself.

15 The simple beleeveth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth and is confident.

17 He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The evil bow before the good: and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 The poore is hated even of his own neighbour: but the rich *hath* many friends.

21 He that despiseth his neighbour, sinneth: but he that hath mercie on the poore, happy *is* he.

22 Do they not erre that devise evill? but mercie and truth *shall be* to them that devise good.

23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips *tendeth* only to penury.

24 The crown of the wise *is* their riches: but the foolishnesse of fools *is* folly.

25 A true witnesse delivereth soules, but a deceitfull *witnesse* speaketh lies.

26 In the fear of the LORD *is* strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

27 The fear of the LORD *is* a fountain of life, to depart the snares of death.

28 In the multitude of people *is* the kings honour: but in the want of people *is* the destruction of the prince.

29 He that is slow to wrath *is* of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

30 A sound heart *is* the life of the flesh: but envie the rottennesse of the bones.

31 He that oppresseth the poore, reproacheth his maker: but he that honoureth him, hath mercie on the poore:

32 The wicked is driven away in his wickednesse: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

33 Wisedome resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but *that which is* in the midst of fools is made known.

34 Righteousnesse exalteth a nation: but sin *is* a reproch to any people.

35 The kings favour *is* toward a wise servant: but his wrath is *against* him that causeth shame.

CHAP. XV.

A Soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishnesse.

3 The eyes of the LORD *are* in every place, beholding the evill and the good.

4 A wholesome tongue *is* a tree of life but perversnesse therein is a breach in the spirit.

5 A fool despiseth his fathers instruction: but he that regardeth reproof, is prudent.

6 In the house of the righteous *is* much treasure: but in the revennes of the wicked is trouble.

7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish *doth* not so.

8 The sacrifice of the wicked *is* an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright *is* his delight.

9 The way of the wicked *is* an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousnesse.

10 Correction *is* grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: *and* he that hateth reproof, shall die.

11 Hell and destruction *are* before the LORD: how much more then the hearts of the children of men?

12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise

13 A merry heart maketh a cheerfull countenance: but by sorrow of the heart, the spirit is broken.

14 The heart of him that hath understanding, seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishnesse.

15 All the dayes of the afflicted *are* evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continuall feast.

16 Better is little with the fear of the LORD, then great treasure, and trouble therewith.

17 Better *is* a dinner of herbs where love is, then a stalled ox, and hatred therewith.

18 A wrathfull man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.

19 The way of the slothfull man *is* as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous *is* made plain.

20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

21 Folly *is* joy to him that is destitute of wisedome: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 Without counsel, purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellours they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word *spoken* in due season, how good *is it*?

24 The way of life *is* above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.

25 The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow.

26 The thoughts of the wicked *are* an abomination to the LORD: but the *words* of the pure, *are* pleasant words.

27 He

27 He that is greedy of gain, troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

29 The LORD *is* far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 The light of the eyes rejoyceth the heart: *and* a good report maketh the bones fat.

31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life, abideth among the wise.

32 He that refuseth instruction, despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof, getteth understanding.

33 The fear of the LORD *is* the instruction of wisedome: and before honour *is* humilitie.

CHAP. XVI.

THe preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue *is* from the LORD.

2 All the wayes of a man *are* clean in his own eyes: but the LORD weigheth the spirits.

3 Commit thy works unto the LORD; and thy thoughts shall be established.

4 The LORD hath made all things for himself: yea even the wicked for the day of evill.

5 Every one that is proud in heart, *is* an abomination to the LORD: *though* hand *joyn* in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

6 By mercie and truth iniquitie is purged; and by the fear of the LORD, men depart from evill.

7 When a mans wayes please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8 Better *is* a little with righteousnesse, then great revenues without right.

9 A mans heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

10 A divine sentence *is* in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgement.

11 A just weight and balance *are* the LORDS: all the weights of the bag *are* his work.

12 *It is* an abomination to kings to commit wickednesse: for the throne is established by righteousnesse.

13 Righteous lips *are* the delight of kings: and they love him that speaketh right.

14 The wrath of a king *is as* messengers of death, but a wise man will pacifie it.

15 In the light of the kings countenance *is* life, and his favour *is* as a cloud of the latter rain.

16 How much better is it to get wisedome, then gold? and to get understanding, rether to be chosen then silver?

17 The high way of the upright *is* to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way, preserveth his soul.

18 Pride *goeth* before destruction: and an haughtie spirit before a fall.

19 Better *it is to be* of an humble spirit with the lowly, then to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 He that handleth a matter wisely, shall finde good: and whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy *is* he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent, and the sweetnesse of the lips increaseth learning.

22 Vnderstanding *is* a wel-spring of life unto him thath hath it: but the instruction of fools *is* folly.

23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleasant words *are as* an hony comb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 There is way that seemeth right unto a man: but the end thereof *are* the wayes of death.

26 He that laboureth, laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth it of him.

27 An ungodly man diggeth up evill: and in his lips *there is* as a burning fire.

28 A froward man soweth strife, and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way *that is* not good.

30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evill to passe.

31 The hoary head *is* a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousnesse.

32 He that is slow to anger, *is* better then the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit, then he that taketh a city.

33 The lot is cast into the lap: but the whole disposing thereof *is* of the LORD.

CHAP. XVII.

BEtter *is* a dry morsel, and quietnesse therewith, then a house full of sacrifices *with* strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame: and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 The fining pot *is* for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips: *and* a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

5 Whoso mocketh the poore, reproacheth his maker, *and* he that is glad at calamities, shall not be unpunished.

6 Childrens children *are* the crown of old men; and the glory of children *are* their fathers.

7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much lesse do lyings lips a prince.

8 A gift *is as* a precious ſtone in the eyes of him that hath it: whitherſoever it turneth, it proſpereth.

9 He that covereth a tranſgreſſion, ſeeketh love, but he that repeateth a matter, ſeparateth *very* friends.

10 A reproof entreth more into a wiſe man, then an hundred ſtripes into a foole.

11 An evil man ſeeketh only rebellion, therefore a cruell meſſenger ſhall be ſent againſt him.

12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather then a foole in his folly.

13 Whoſe rewardeth evil for good, evil ſhall not depart from his houſe.

14 The beginning of ſtrife *is as* when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be medled with.

15 He that juſtified the wicked, and he that condemneth the juſt: even they both *are* abomination to the LORD.

16 Wherefore *is there* a price in the hand of a foole to get wiſedome: ſeeing *he hath* no heart *to it*?

17 A friend loveth at all times, & a brother is born for adverſity.

18 A man void of underſtanding ſtriketh hands, *and* becometh ſuretie in the preſence of his friend.

19 He loveth tranſgreſſion, that loveth ſtrife: *and* he that exalteth his gate, ſeeketh deſtruction.

20 He that hath a froward heart, findeth no good, and he that hath a perverſe tongue falleth into miſchief.

21 He that begetteth a fool, *doth it* to his ſorrow, and the father of a fool hath no joy.

22 A merry heart doth good *like* a medicine: but a broken ſpirit drieth the bones.

23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the boſome, to pervert the wayes of judgement.

24 Wiſedome *is* before him that hath underſtanding: but the eyes of a fool *are* in the ends of the earth.

25 A fooliſh ſon *is* a grief to his father, and bitterneſſe to her that bare him.

26 Alſo to puniſh the juſt *is* not good, nor to ſtrike princes for equity.

27 He that hath knowledge ſpareth his words: and a man of underſtanding is of an excellent ſpirit.

28 Even a foole, when he holdeth his peace is counted wiſe: *and* he that ſhutteth his lips, *is eſteemed* a man of underſtanding.

CHAP. XVIII.

THrough deſire a man having ſeparated himſelf, ſeeketh *and* intermedleth with all wiſedome.

2 A fool hath not delight in underſtanding, but that his heart may diſcover it ſelf.

3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh alſo contempt, and with igominy reproch.

4 The words of a mans mouth *are as* deep waters, *and* the wel-ſpring of wiſedome *as* a flowing brook.

5 It is not good to accept the perſon of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgement.

6 A fools lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for ſtrokes.

7 A fools mouth *is* his deſtruction, and his lips are the ſnare of his ſoul.

8 The words of a tale-bearer *are* as wounds, and they go down into the innermoſt parts of the belly.

9 He alſo that is ſlothfull in his work, is brother to him that is a great waſter.

10 The name of the LORD *is* a ſtrong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is ſafe.

11 The rich mans wealth *is* his ſtrong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.

12 Before deſtruction the heart of man is haughtie, and before honour *is* humilitie.

13 He that anſwereth a matter before he heareth *it*, it *is* folly and ſhame unto him.

14 The ſpirit of a man will ſuſtain his infirmitie; but a wounded ſpirit who can bear?

15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wiſe ſeeketh knowledge.

16 A mans gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

17 He that *is* firſt in his own cauſe *ſeemeth* juſt, but his neighbour cometh and ſearcheth him.

18 The lot cauſeth contentions to ceaſe, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended; *is harder to be won* then a ſtrong city: and *their* contentions *are* like the bars of a caſtle.

20 A mans belly ſhall be ſatisfied with the fruit of his mouth; *and* with the increaſe of his lips ſhall he be filled.

21 Death and life *are* in the power of the tongue; and they that love it ſhall eat the fruit thereof.

22 *Whoſo* findeth a wife, findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

23 The poore uſeth intreaties; but the rich anſwereth roughly.

24 A man *that hath* friends, muſt ſhew himſelf friendly: and there is a friend *that* ſticketh cloſer then a brother.

CHAP. XIX.

BEtter *is* the poore that walketh in his integrity, then he that is perverſe in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Alſo, *that* the ſoul *be* without knowledge, it is not good; and he that haſteth with his feet, ſinneth.

3 The foolishnesse of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poore is separated from his neighbour.

5 A false witnesse shall not be unpunished, and *he that* speaketh lies shall not escape.

6 Many will intreat the favour of the prince; and every man *is* a friend to him that giveth gifts.

7 All the brethren of the poore do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him: he pursueth *them with* words, *yet* they are wanting to him.

8 He that getteth wisedome, loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding, shall finde good.

9 A false witnesse shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies, shall perish.

10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much lesse for a servant to have rule over princes.

11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger, and *it* is his glory to passe over a transgression.

12 The kings wrath *is* as the roaring of a Lion, but his favour *is* as dew upon the grasse.

13 A foolish son *is* the calamity of his father, and the contentions of a wife *are* a countinuall dropping.

14 House and riches *are* the inheritance of fathers, and a prudent wife *is* from the LORD.

15 Slothfulnesse casteth into a deep sleep, and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

16 He that keepeth the commandment, keepeth his own soul; *but* he that despiseth his wayes, shall die.

17 He that hath pity upon the poore, lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given, will he pay him again.

18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.

19 A man of great wath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver *him*, yet thou must *do* it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

21 *There are* many devices in a mans heart; nevertheless the counsel of the Lord, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man *is* his kindnesse: and a poore man *is* better then a lyar.

23 The fear of the LORD *tendeth* to life, and *he that hath it* shall abide satisfied: he shall not be visited with evil.

24 A slothfull man hideth his hand in *his* bosome, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware; and reprove one that hath understanding, *and* he will understand knowledge.

26 He that wasteth *his* father, *and* chaseth away *his* mother, *is* a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproch.

27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction *that causeth* to erre from the words of knowledge.

28 An ungodly witnesse scorneth judgement: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

29 Judgements are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

CHAP. XX.

WIne *is* a mocker, strong drink *is* raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

2 The fear of a king *is as* the roaring of a lion: *whoso* provoketh him to anger sinneth *against* his own soul.

3 *It is* an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be medling.

4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and *have* nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man *is like* deep water, but a man of understanding will draw it out.

6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodnesse: but a faithfull man who can finde?

7 The just man walketh in his integrity: his children *are* blessed after him.

8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgement, scatereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

10 Divers weights, *and* divers measures, both of them *are* alike abomination to the LORD.

11 Even a childe is known by his doings, whether his work *be* pure, and whether it *be* right.

12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.

13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, *and* thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 *It is* nought, *it is* nought (saith the buyer) but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge *are* a precious jewel.

16 Take his garment that is surety *for a* stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 Bread of deceit *is* sweet to a man but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

18 Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.

19 He that goeth about *as a* tale-bearer, reveal-

revealeth secrets: therefore medle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shal be put out in obscure darknesse.

21 An inheritance *may be* gotten hastily at the beginning: but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil: but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

23 Divers weights *are* an abomination unto the LORD: and a false balance *is* not good.

24 Mans goings *are* of the LORD, how can a man then understand his own way?

25 *It is* a snare to the man *who* devoureth that which is holy: and after vows to make enquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of man *is* the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men *is* their strength: and the beauty of old men *is* the gray head.

30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

CHAP. XXI.

THE kings heart *is* in the hand of the LORD, *as* the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man *is* right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

3 To do justice and judgement, is more acceptable to the LORD then sacrifice.

4 An high look, and a proud heart, *and* the plowing of the wicked, *is* sin.

5 The thoughts of the diligent *tend* only to plenteousnesse: but of every one that is hasty, only to want.

6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue, *is* a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgement.

8 The way of man *is* froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work *is* right.

9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, then with a brawling woman in a wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: *but* God overthroweth the wicked for *their* wickednes.

13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poore, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosome: strong wrath.

15 *It is* joy to the just to do judgement: but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquitie.

16 The man that wandreth out of the way of understanding, shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

17 He that loveth pleasure *shall be* a poore man: he that loveth wine and oyle shall not be rich.

18 The wicked *shall be* a ransome for the righteous; and the transgressour for the upright.

19 It is better to dwell in the wildernesse, then with a contentious and an angry woman.

20 There is a treasure to be desired, and oyl in the dwelling of the wise: but a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 He that followeth after righteousnesse and mercie, findeth life, righteousnesse and honour.

22 A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue, keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud *and* haughty scorner *is* his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.

25 The desire of the slothfull killeth him: for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He covereth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and sparteth not.

27 The sacrifice of the wicked *is* abomination: how much more, *when* he bringeth it with a wicked minde?

28 A false witnesse shall perish; but the man that heareth, speaketh constantly.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

30 *There is* no wisedome nor understanding, nor counsel against the LORD.

31 The horse is prepared against the day of battell: but safety *is* of the LORD.

CHAP. XXII.

A *Good* name is rather to be chosen then great riches, *and* loving favour rather then silver and gold.

2 The rich and poore meet together: the LORD *is* the maker of them all.

3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple passe on, and are punished.

4 By humility *and* the feare of the Lord, *are* riches, and honour, and life.

5 Thorns *and* snares *are* in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

6 Train up a childe in the way he

should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

7 The rich ruleth over the poore, and the borrower *is* servant to the lender.

8 He that soweth iniquitie, shall reap vanity: all the rod of his anger shall fail.

9 He that hath a bountifull eye shall be blessed: for he giveth of his bread to the poore.

10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproch shall cease.

11 He that loveth pureness of heart, *for* the grace of his lips, the king *shall be* his friend.

12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and the overthroweth the words of the transgressour.

13 The slothfull man saith, *There is* a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

14 The mouth of strange women *is* a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD, shall fall therein.

15 Foolishnesse *is* bound in the heart of a childe, *but* the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poore to increase his *riches*, *and* he that giveth to the rich, *shall* surely *come* to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

18 For *it is* a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withall be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge?

21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth, that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

22 Rob not the poore, because he *is* poore: neither oppresse the afflicted in the gate.

23 For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man: and with a furious man thou shalt not go:

25 Lest thou learn his wayes, and get a snare to thy soul.

26 Be not thou *one* of them that striken hands, *or* of them that are sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

28 Remove not the ancient land-mark, which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man diligent in his businesse? he shall stand before kings, he shall not stand before mean men.

CHAP. XXIII.

WHen thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what *is* before thee.

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his dainties, for they *are* deceitfull meat.

4 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisedome.

5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for *riches* certainly make themselves wings, they flie away as an eagle towards heaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of *him that hath* an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats.

7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so *is* he. Eat and drink saith he to thee, but his heart *is* not with thee.

8 The morsell *which* thou hast eaten, shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

9 Speak not in the ears of a fool; for he will despise the wisedome of thy words.

10 Remove not the old land-mark, and enter not into the fields of the fatherlesse.

11 For their redeemer is mighty, he shall plead their cause with thee.

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

13 Withhold not correction from the childe: for *if* thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoyce, even mine.

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoyce, when thy lips speak right things.

17 Let not thine heart envie sinners: but *be thou* in the fear of the LORD all the day long.

18 For surely there is an end, and thine expectation shall not be cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

20 Be not amongst wine-bibbers, amongst riotous eaters of flesh.

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to povertie: and drowsinesse shall clothe *a man* with rags.

22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.

23 Buy the truth, and sel *it* not, *also* wisedome, and instruction, and understanding.

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoyce, and he that begetteth a wise *childe*, shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and they mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoyce.

26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my wayes.

27 For

27 For an whore *is* a deep ditch; and a ſtrange woman *is* a narrow pit.

28 She alſo lieth in wait as *for* a prey, and increaſeth the tranſgreſſours among men.

29 Who hath wo? who hath ſorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babling? who hath wounds without cauſe? who hath redneſſe of eyes?

30 They that tarry long at the wine, they that go to ſeek mixt wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, *when* it moveth it ſelf aright.

32 At the laſt it biteth like a ſerpent, and ſtingeth like an adder.

33 Thine eye ſhall behold ſtrange women, and thine heart ſhall utter perverſe things.

34 Yea, thou ſhalt be as he that lieth down in the midſt of the ſea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a maſt.

35 They have ſtricken me, *ſhall thou ſay, and* I was not ſick; they have beaten me, *and* I felt *it* not: when ſhall I awake? I will ſeek it yet again.

CHAP. XXIV.

BE not thou envious againſt evill men, neither deſire to be with them.

2 For their heart ſtudieth deſtruction, and their lips talk of miſchief.

3 Through wiſedome is an houſe builded, and by underſtanding it is eſtabliſhed.

4 And by knowledge ſhall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleaſant riches.

5 A wiſe man *is* ſtrong, yea, a man of knowledge increaſeth ſtrength.

6 For by wiſe counſel thou ſhalt make thy war: and in multitude of counſellours *there is* ſafety.

7 Wiſedome *is* too high for a fool; he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He that deviſeth to do evil, ſhall be called a miſchevous perſon.

9 The thought of fooliſhneſſe *is* ſin: and the ſcorner *is* an abomination to men.

10 *If* thou faint in the day of adverſity, thy ſtrength *is* ſmall.

11 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and thoſe that are ready to be ſlain:

12 If thou ſayeſt, Behold, we knew it not: doth not he that pondereth the heart conſider *it*? and he that keepeth thy ſoul, doth *not* he know *it*? and ſhall *not* he render to every man according to his works?

13 My ſon, eat thou hony, becauſe *it is* good, and the hony comb, *which is* ſweet to thy taſte.

14 So *ſhall* the knowledge of wiſedome *be* unto thy ſoul, when thou haſt found *it*, then there ſhall be a reward, and thy expectation ſhall not be cut off.

15 Lay not wait (O wicked man) againſt the dwelling of the righteous; ſpoil not his reſting place:

16 For a juſt man falleth ſeven times, and riſeth up *again*: but the wicked ſhall fall into miſchief.

17 Rejoyce not when thine enemie falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he ſtumbleth:

18 Leſt the LORD ſee *it*, and it diſpleaſe him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 Fret not thy ſelf becauſe of evill men, neither be thou envious at the wicked.

20 For there ſhall be no reward to the evill man, the candle of the wicked ſhall be put out.

21 My ſon, fear thou the LORD, and the King: *and* meddle not with them that are give to change.

22 For their calamity ſhall riſe ſuddenly, and who knoweth the ruine of them both?

23 Theſe things alſo *belong* to the wiſe. *It is* not good to have reſpect of perſons in judgement.

24 He that ſaith unto the wicked, Thou *art* righteous; him ſhall the people curſe, nations ſhall abhor him.

25 But to them that rebuke *him* ſhall be delight, and a good bleſſing ſhall come upon them.

26 *Every man* ſhall kiſſe *his* lips that giveth a right anſwer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thy ſelf in the field; and afterwards build thine houſe.

28 Be not a witneſſe againſt they neighbour without cauſe: and deceive *not* with thy lips.

29 Say not, I will do ſo to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the ſlothfull, and by the vineyard of the man void of underſtanding.

31 And lo, it was all grown over with thorns, *and* nettles had covered the face thereof, and the ſtone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I ſaw, *and* conſidered it well: I looked upon *it*, *and* received inſtruction.

33 *Yet* a little ſleep: a little ſlumber, a little folding of the hands to ſleep:

34 So ſhall thy poverty come, *as* one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *Obſervations about kings,* 8 *and about avoiding cauſes of quarrels, and ſundry cauſes thereof.*

THeſe *are* alſo proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah King of Judah cupied out.

2 *It is* the glory of God to conceal a

thing: but the honour of kings *is* to search out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings *is* unsearchable.

4 Take away the drosse from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked *from* before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousnesse.

6 Put not forth thy self in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men.

7 For better *it is* that it be said unto thee, Come up hither: then that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

8 Go no forth hastily to strive, lest *thou know not* what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put the to shame.

9 Debate thy cause with they neighbour *himself*, and discover not a secret to another:

10 Lest that heareth *it*, put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

11 A word fitly spoken *is like* apples of gold in pictures of silver.

12 *As* an ear-ring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, *so is* a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, *so is* a faithfull messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his master.

14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift, *is like* clouds and wind, without rain.

15 By long forbearing is a prince perswaded, and a soft tongue braketh the bone.

16 Hast thou found hony? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbours house: lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.

18 A man that beareth false witnesse against his neighbour, *is* a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithfull man in time of trouble, *is like* a broken tooth, and a foot out of joynt.

20 *As* he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, *and as* vineger upon nitre: so *is* he that singeth sons to an heavie heart.

21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat: and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall reward thee.

23 The north winde driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

24 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house top, then with a brawling woman and in a wide house.

25 *As* cold waters to a thirsty soul: so *is* good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked, *is as* a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 *It is* not good to eat much hony: so *for men* to search their own glory, *is not* glory.

28 He that *hath* no rule over his own spirit, *is like* a city that is broken down, and without walls.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Observations about fools.* 13 *about sluggards,* 17 *and about contentious busie bodies.*

AS snow in summer, and as rain in harvest; so honour is not seemly for a fool.

2 As the bird by wandring, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causelesse shall not come.

3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the asse, and a rod for the fools back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool, cutteth off the feet, *and* drinketh damage.

7 The legs of the lame are not equall; so *is* a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling: so *is* he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 *As* a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so *is* a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 The great *God* that formed all things, both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressours.

11 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? *there is* more hope of a fool then of him.

13 The slothfull man saith, *There is* a lion in the way, a lion *is* in the streets.

14 *As* the doore turneth upon his hinges, so *doth* the slothfull upon his bed.

15 The slothfull hideth his hand in his bosome, it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard *is* wiser in his own conceit, then seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, *and* medleth with strife *belonging* not to him, *is like* one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man who casteth fire-brands, arrows, and death:

19 So *is* the man *that* deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

20 Where

10 Where no wood is, *there* the fire goeth out: so where *there is* no tale-bearer, the strife ceaseth.

21 *As* coals *are* to burning coals, and wood to fire; so *is* a contentious man to kindle strife.

22 The words of a tale-bearer *are* as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips, and a wicked heart, *are like* a potsheard covereth with silver drosse.

24 He that hateth, dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him.

25 When he speaketh fair, beleeve him not: for *there are* seven abominations in his heart.

26 *Whose* hatred is covered by deceit, his wickednesse shall be shewed before the *whole* congregation.

27 Whoso diggeth a pit, shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it, and a flattering mouth worketh ruine.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Observations of self-love, 5 of true love. 11 of care to avoid offences. 23 and of the houshold care.

BOast not thy self of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth, a stranger, and not thine own lips.

3 A stone *is* heavie, and the sand weighty: but a fools wrath is heavier then them both.

4 Wrath *is* cruel, and anger *is* outragious; but who is able to stand before envy?

5 Open rebuke *is* better then secret love,

6 Faithfull *are* the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy *are* deceitfull.

7 The full soul loatheth an hony-comb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

8 As a bird that wandreth from her nest: so *is* a man that wandreth from his place.

9 Ointment and pursume rejoyce the heart, so doth the sweetnesse of a mans friend by hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend and thy fathers friend forsake not; neither go into thy brothers house in the day of thy calamity, *for* better *is* a neighbour that is near, then a brother far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

12 *A* prudent man foreseeth the evil, *and* hideth himself, *but* the simple passe on, *and* are punished.

13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

15 A continuall dropping in a very rainy day, and a contentious woman are alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her, hideth the winde, and the ointment of his right hand *which* bewrayeth *it self*.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron, so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

18 Whoso keepeth the fig-tree, shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face *answereth* to face, so the heart of a man to man.

20 Hell and destruction are never full, so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

21 *As* the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so *is* a man to his praise.

22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a morter among wheat with a pestill, *yet* will not his foolishnesse depart from him.

23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, *and* look well to thy herds.

24 For riches *are* not for ever, and doth the crown *endure* to every generation?

25 The hay appeareth, and the tender grasse sheweth it self, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

26 The lambs *are* for thy clothing, and the goats *are* the price of thy field.

27 And *thou shalt have* goats milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and *for* maintenance for thy maidens.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Generall observations of impiety and vitious integrity.

THe wicked flee when no man pursueth, but the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land, many *are* the princes thereof, but by a man of understanding *and* knowledge the state *thereof* shall be prolonged.

3 A poore man that oppresseth the poore, *is like* a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law, praise the wicked; but such as keep the law, contend with them.

5 Evil men understand not judgement: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.

6 Better *is* the poore that walketh in his uprightnesse, then he that is perverse *in his* wayes, though he *be* rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law, *is* a wise son, but he that is a companion of riotous *men*, shameth his father.

8 Hee that by usury and unjust gaine

increaeth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poore.

9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer *shall be* abomination.

10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

11 The rich man *is* wise in his own conceit: but the poore that hath understanding searcheth him out.

12 When righteous men do rejoyce, *there is* great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.

13 He that covereth his sins, shall not prosper: but whose confesseth and forsaketh *them*, shall have mercie.

14 Happy *is* the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart, shall fall into mischief.

15 *As* a roaring Lion, and a ranging Bear; *so is* a wicked ruler over the poore people.

16 The prince that wanteth understanding, *is* also a great oppressour: *but* he that hateth covetousnesse, shall prolong *his* dayes.

17 A man that doth violence to the bloud of *any* person, shall flee to the pit, let no man stay him.

18 Whoso walketh uprightly, shall be saved: but he that is perverse *in his* wayes, shall fall at once.

19 He that tilleth his land, shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons, shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithfull man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich, shall not be innocent.

21 To have respect of persons, *is* not good: for, for a piece of bread *that* man will transgresse.

22 He that hasteth to be rich, *hath* an evil eye, and considereth not that povertie shall come upon him.

23 He that rebuketh a man, afterwards shall finde more favour then he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, *It is* no transgression; the same *is* the companion of a destroyer.

25 He that is of a proud heart, stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD, shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart, is a fool, but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 He that giveth unto the poore, shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes, shall have many a curse.

28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves, but when they perish, the righteous increase.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *Observations of publique government,* 15 *and of private.* 22 *Of anger, pride, theevery, cowardise, and corruption.*

HE that being often reproved, hardeneth *his* neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoyce: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

3 Whoso loveth wisedome, rejoyceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots, spendeth *his* substance.

4 The king by judgement stablisheth the land: but he that receiveth gifts, overthroweth it.

5 A man that flattereth his neighbour, spreadeth a net for his feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man *there is* a snare, but the righteous doth sing and rejoyce.

7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poore: *but* the wicked regardeth not to know *it*.

8 Scornfull men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.

9 *If* a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, *there is* no rest.

10 The bloud-thirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

11 A fool uttereth all his minde: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants *are* wicked.

13 The poore and the deceitfull man meet together: The LORD lightneth both their eyes.

14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poore, his throne shall be established for ever.

15 The rod and reproof give wisedome: but a childe left *to himself*, bringeth his mother to shame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall.

17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest: yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

18 Where *there is* no vision, the people perish, but he that keepeth the law, happy *is* he.

19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for *though* he understand he will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words: *there is* more hope of a fool, then of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a childe, shall have him become *his* son at the length.

22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 A mans pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief, hateth his own soul; he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

25 The fear of man bringeth a snare but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD, shall be safe.

26 Many seek the rulers of favour, but every mans judgment *cometh* from the Lord.

27 An unjust man *is* an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way, *is* abomination to the wicked.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *Agurs confession of his faith.* 7 *The two points of his prayer.* 10 *The meanest are not to be wronged.* 11 *Foure wicked generations.* 15 *Foure things insatiable.* 17 *Parents are not to be despised,* 18 *Foure things hard to be known.* 21 *Foure things unsufferable.* 24 *Foure things exceeding wise.* 29 *Foure things stately.* 32 *Wrath is to be prevented.*

THe words of Agur the son of Jakeh, *even* the prophesie: the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel, and Ucal.

2 Surely I *am* more brutish then *any* man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wisedome, nor have the knowledge of the holy.

4 Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the winde in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what *is* his name, and what *is* his sons name, if thou canst tell?

5 Every word of God *is* pure: he *is* a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 Adde thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

7 Two things have I required of thee, deny me *them* not before I die.

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies; give me neither poverty nor riches, feed me with food convenient for me:

9 Lest I be full, and deny *thee*, and say, Who *is* the LORD? or lest I be poore, and steal, and take the name of my God *in vain*.

10 Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11 *There is* a generation *that* curseth their father, and doth not blesse their mother.

12 *There is* a generation *that are* pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthinesse.

13 *There is* a generation. O how lofty are their eyes! and their eye-lids are lifted up.

14 *There is* a generation, whose teeth *are as* swords, and their jaw-teeth *as* knives, to devoure the poore from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

15 The horse-leach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. There are three things *that* are never satisfied, *yea*, foure things say not, *It is* enough:

16 The grave, and the barren womb, the earth *that* is not filled with water, and the fire *that* saith not, *It is* enough.

17 The eye *that* mocketh at *his* father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the Ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young Eagles shall eat it.

18 There be three things *which* are too wonderfull for me, yea, foure, which I know not.

19 The way of an Eagle in the aire, the way of a Serpent upon a rock, the way of a ship in the midst of the sea, and the way of a man with a maid.

20 Such *is* the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickednesse.

21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and for foure *which* it cannot bear:

22 For a servant when he reigneth, and a fool when he is filled with meat.

23 For an odious *woman* when she is married, and an handmaid that is heir to her mistresse.

24 There be foure things which are little upon the earth, but they *are* exceeding wise.

25 The ants *are* a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

26 The conies *are but* a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

27 The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands.

28 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings palaces.

29 There be three things which go well, yea foure are comely in going.

30 A Lion, *which is* strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any.

31 A grey-hound, and he-goat also, and a king against whom *there is* no rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thy self, or if thou hast thought evil, *lay* thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth bloud: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Lemuels lesson of chastity, and temperance.* 6 *The afflicted are to be comforted and fended.* 10 *The praise and properties of a good wife.*

THe words of king Lemuel, the prophesie that his mother taught him.

2 What my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

3 Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy waves to that which destroyeth kings.

4 *It is* not for kings, O Lemuel, *it is* not

for kings to drink wine, nor for princes, strong drink.

5 Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgement of any of the afflicted.

6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine to those that be of heavie hearts.

7 Let him drink and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 Open my mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poore and needy.

10 ¶ Who can finde a vertuous woman? for her price *is* far above rubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12 She will do him good and not evill, all the dayes of her life.

13 She seeketh wool and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the merchants ships, she bringeth her food from afar.

15 She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her houshold, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She considereth a field, and buyeth it, with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loyns with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

18 She perceiveth that her merchandise *is* good, her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaffe.

20 She stretched out her hand to the poore, yea she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her houshold, for all her houshold *are* cloathed with scarlet.

22 She maketh her self coverings of tapestry, her clothing *is* silk and purple.

23 Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24 She maketh fine linen, and selleth *it*, and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25 Strength and honour *are* her clothing, and she shall rejoyce in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdome, and in her tongue *is* the law of kindnesse.

27 She looketh well to the waves of her houshold, and eateth not the bread of idlenesse.

28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband *also*, and he praiseth her.

29 Many daughters have done vertuously, but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour *is* deceitfull, and beauty *is* vain, *but* a woman *that* feareth the Lord, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hands, and let her own works praise her in the gates.

ECCLESIASTES, or the PREACHER.

CHAP. I.

1 *The preacher sheweth that all humane courses are vain.* 4 *because the creatures are restlesse in their courses.* 9 *They bring forth nothing new, and all old things are forgotten,* 12 *and because he hath found it so in the studies of wisdome.*

THe words of the Preacher, the son of David, king of Jerusalem.

2 Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher, vanity of vanities, all *is* vanity.

3 What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

4 *One* generation passeth away and *another* generation cometh, but the earth abideth for ever.

5 The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to the place where he arose.

6 The winde goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north, it whirleth about continually, and the winde returneth again according to his circuits.

7 All the rivers run into the sea, yet the sea *is* not full, unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.

8 All things *are* full of labour, man cannot utter *it*: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 The thing that hath been, it *is* that which shall be, and that which is done, it *is* that which shall be done; and *there is* no new thing under the sun.

10 Is there any thing, whereof it may be said, See, this *is* new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.

11 *There is* no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come, with those that shall come after.

12 ¶ I the preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem.

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisedome, concerning all things

things that are done under heaven: this sore travell hath God given to the sons of man, to be exercised there with.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun, and behold, all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting, cannot be numbred.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisedome then all they that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had great experience of wisedome and knowledge.

17 And I gave my heart to know wisedome, and to know madnesse and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For in much wisedome is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge, increaseth sorrow.

CHAP. II.

1 *The vanitie of humane courses in the works of pleasure.* 12 *Though the wise be better then the fool, yet both have one event.* 18 *The vanitie of humane labour, in leaving it they know not to whom.* 24 *Nothing better then joy in our labour, but that is Gods gift.*

I Said in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and behold, this also *is* vanitie.

2 I said of laughter, *It is* mad: and of mirth, What doth it?

3 I sought in mine heart to give my self unto wine (yet acquainting mine heart with wisedome) and to lay hold of folly, till I might see what *was* that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven, all the dayes of their life.

4 I made me great works, I builded me houses, I planted me vineyards.

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all *kinde of* fruits.

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees.

7 I got *me* servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattel, above all that were in Jerusalem before me.

8 I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings, and of the provinces: I got me men-singers, and women singers and the delights of the sons of men, *as* musicall instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So I was great, and increased more then all that were before me in Jerusalem; also my wisedome remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired, I kept not from them, I with-hold not my heart from any joy: for my heart rejoyced in all my labour, and this was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and behold, all *was* vanity and vexation of spirit, & *there was* no profit under the sun.

12 And I turned my self to behold wisedome, & madnesse and folly: for what *can* the man *do*, that cometh after the king? *even* that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw that wisedome excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darknesse.

14 The wise mans eyes *are* in his head, but the fool walketh in darknesse; and I my self perceived also, that one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool: so it happeneth even to me, and why was I then *more* wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also *is* vanity.

16 For *there is* no remembrance of the wise more then of the fool for ever; seeing that which now *is*, in the dayes to come shall all be forgotten; and how dieth the wise man? as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life, because the work that is wrought under the sun, is grievous unto me: for all *is* vanitie and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the sun: because I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed my self wise under the sun. This *is* also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour *is* in wisedome and in knowledge, and in equity: yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shal he leave it *for* his portion. This also *is* vanity, and a great evil.

22 For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart wherein he hath laboured under the sun?

23 For all his dayes *are* sorrows, and his travell grief: yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 ¶ *There is* nothing better for a man, *then* that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it *was* from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat? or who else can hasten *hereunto* more then I?

26 For *God* giveth to a man that *is* good in his sight, wisedome and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travell, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to him that *is* good before God. This also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAP. III.

1 *By the necessary change of times, vanity is added to humani travell.* 11 *There is an excellencie in Gods works.* 16 *But as for man God shall judge his works there, and here he shall be like a beast.*

TO every thing *there is* a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven.

2 A time to be born, and a time to die, a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted.

3 A time to kill, and a time to heal: a time to break down, and a time to build up.

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh: a time to mourn, and a time to dance.

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together: a time to embrace, and a time torefrain from embracing.

6 A time to get, and a time to lose: a time to keep, and a time to cast away.

7 A time to rent, and a time to sew: a time to keep silence, and a time to speak,

8 A time to love, and a time to hate: a time of war, and a time of peace.

9 What profit hath he that worketh, in that wherein he labcureth?

10 I have seen the travell which God hath given to the sons of men, to be exercised in it.

11 He hath made every thing beautifull in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can finde out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that *there is* no good in them, out for *a man* to rejoyce, and to do good in his life.

13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it *is* the gift of God,

14 I know that whatsoever God doth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doth *it*, that *men* should fear before him.

15 That which hath been, is now; and that which is to be, hath already been, and God requireth that which is past.

16 ¶ And moreover, I saw under the sun the place of judgement, *that* wickednesse *was* there; and the place of righteousnesse, *that* iniquity *was* there.

17 I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for *there is* a time there, for every purpose, and for every work.

18 I said in my heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

19 For that which befalleth the sons of men, befalleth beasts, even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other, yea, they have all one breath, so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all is vanity.

20 All go unto one place, all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

22 Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, then that *a man* should rejoyce in his own works: for that is his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

CHAP. IV.

1 *Vanitie is increased unto men by oppression,* 4 *by envie.* 5 *by idlenesse,* 7 *by covetousnesse,* 9 *by solitarinesse,* 13 *by wilfulnesse.*

SO I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun, and behold, the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter: and on the side of their oppressours *there was* power, but they had no comforter.

2 Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead, more then the living which are yet alive.

3 Yea, better is he then both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again I considered all travell, and every right work, that for this man is envied of his neighbour: this *is* also vanity, and vexation of spirit.

5 The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 Better is an handfull *with* quietnesse, then both the hands full, *with* travell and vexation of spirit.

7 ¶ Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one *alone*, and *there is* not a second; yea, he hath neither childe nor brother: yet *is there* no end of all his labour, neither is his eye satisfied with riches, neither *saith he*, For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? this *is* also vanitie, yea, it *is* a sore travell.

9 ¶ Two *are* better then one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow; but wo to him that is alone, when he falleth: for *he hath* not another to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm *alone*?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better *is* a poore and a wise childe, then an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh to reigne, whereas also he that is born in his kingdome *becometh* poore.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second childe that shall stand up in his stead.

16 *There is* no end of all the people, *even* of all that have been before them: they also that come after, shall not rejoice in him: surely, this also *is* vanity, and vexation of spirit.

CHAP. V.

1 *Vanities in divine service, 8 in murmuring against oppression, 9 and in riches.*
18 *Joy in riches is the gift of God.*

KEep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, then to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God, for God *is* in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of businesse, and a fools voice *is known* by multitude of words.

4 When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it: for *he hath* no pleasure in fools; pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 Better *is it* that thou shouldest not vow, then that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin, neither say thou before the angel, that it *was* an errour: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words: *there are* also divers vanities: but fear thou God.

8 ¶ If thou seest the oppression of the poore, and violent perverting of judgement and justice in a province, marvell not at the matter: for he that is higher then the highest, regardeth, and *there be* higher then they.

9 ¶ Moreover, the profit of the earth is for all: the king *himself* is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver, shall not be satisfied with silver, nor he that loveth abundance, with increase: this *is* also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what God *is there* to the owners thereof, saving the beholding *of them* with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man *is* sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 There is a sore evil *which* I have seen under the sun, *namely* riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil travell: and he begetteth a son, and *there is* nothing in his hand.

15 As he came forth of his mothers womb naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also *is* a sore evill, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit hath he that hath laboured for the winde?

17 All his dayes also he eateth in darkenesse, and *he hath* much sorrow, and wrath with his sickenesse.

18 ¶ Behold that which I have seen: it is good and comely *for* one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun, all the dayes of his life: which God giveth him: for it *is* his portion.

19 Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoyce in his labour; this *is* the gift of God.

20 For he shall not much remember the dayes of his life: because God answereth *him* in the joy of his heart.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The vanity of riches without use, 3 of children, 6 and old age without riches.*
9 *The vanity of sight, and wandring desires.* 11 *The conclusion of vanities.*

THere is an evill which I have seen under the sun, and *it is* common among men.

2 A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this *is* vanity, and it *is* an evill disease.

3 ¶ If a man beget an hundred *children*, and live many years, so that the dayes of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, & also that he have no buriall, I say, *that* an untimely birt *is* better then he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkenesse, and his name shall be covered with darkenesse.

5 Moreover, he hath not seen the sun, nor known *any thing*: this hath more rest then the other.

6 ¶ Yea, though he live a thousand years twice *told*, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

7 All the labour of man *is* for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled.

8 For what hath the wise more then the fool? what hath the poore, that knoweth to walk before the living?

9 ¶ Better *is* the sight of the eyes, then the wandring of the desire, this *is* also vanity and vexation of spirit.

10 That which hath been, is named already, and it is known that *it is* man: neither may he contend with him that *is* mightier then he.

11 ¶ Seeing

11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what *is* man the better?

12 For who knoweth what *is* good for man in *this* life, all the dayes of his vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

CHAP. VII.

1 *Remedies against vanity, are a good name* 2 *mortification.* 7 *patience.* 11 *wisedome.* 23 *The difficulty of wisedome.*

A Good name *is* better then precious ointment: and the day of death, then the day of ones birth.

2 ¶ *It is* better to go to the house of mourning, then to go to the house of feasting: for that *is* the end of all men, and the living will lay *it* to his heart.

3 Sorrow *is* better then laughter: for by the sadnesse of the countenance, the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise *is* in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools *is* in the house of mirth.

5 *It is* better to hear the rebuke of the wise, then for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For as the crakling of thorns under a pot; so *is* the laughter of the fool: this also *is* vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad, and a gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better *is* the end of a thing, then the beginning thereof; *and* the patient in spirit *is* better then the proud in spirit.

9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosome of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is *the cause* that the former dayes were better then these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this.

11 ¶ Wisedome is good with an inheritance: and *by it there is* profit to them that see the sun.

12 For wisedome *is* a defence, *and* money *is* a defence: but the excellency of knowledge *is*, *that* wisedome giveth life to them that have it.

13 Consider the work of God: for who can make that straight which he hath made crooked?

14 In the day of prosperitie be joyfull, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should finde nothing after him.

15 All things have I seen in the dayes of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousnesse, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth *his life* in his wickednesse.

16 Be not righteous overmuch, neither make thy self over-wise: why shouldest thou destroy thy self?

17 Be not overmuch wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time?

18 *It is* good that thou shouldest take hold of this, yea also from this withdraw not thy hand: for he that feareth God, shall come forth of them all.

19 Wisedome strengtheneth the wise, more then ten mighty men which are in the city.

20 For *there is* not a just man upon earth that doth good, and sinneth not.

21 Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken, lest thou hear thy servant curse thee.

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thy self likewise hast cursed others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisedome: I said, I will be wise, but it *was* far from me,

24 That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can finde it out?

25 I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisedome, and the reason *of things*, and to know the wickednesse of folly, even of foolishnesse *and* madnesse.

26 And I finde more bitter then death, the woman whose heart *is* snares and nets, *and* her hands *as* bands: whoso pleaseth God, shall escape from her, but the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found (saith the preacher) *counting* one by one, to finde out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I finde not: one man among a thousand have I found, but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Kings are greatly to be respected.* 5 *The divine providence is to be observed.* 12 *It is better with the godly in adversitie, then with the wicked in prosperity.* 16 *The work of God is unsearchable.*

WHo *is* as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a mans wisedome maketh his face to shine, and the boldnesse of his face shall be changed.

2 I *counsell thee* to keep the kings commandment, and that in regard of the oath of God.

3 Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evill thing, for he doth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king *is*, *there is* power: and who may say unto him, What dost thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the commandment shall

shall feel no evill thing ; and a wise mans heart discerneth both time and judgement.

6 ¶ Because to every purpose there is time, and judgement ; therefore the misery of man *is* great upon him.

7 For he knoweth not that which shall be, for who can tell him when it shall be ?

8 *There* is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit ; neither *hath he* power in the day of death , and *there is* no discharge in the war , neither shall wickednesse deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen , and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun , *there is* a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried , who had come and gone from the place of the holy , and they were forgotten in the citie where they had so done , this *is* also vanity.

11 Because sentence *against* an evill work is not executed speedily ; therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evill.

12 ¶ Tough a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his *dayes* be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him.

13 But it shal not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong *his* dayes *which are* as a shadow , because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth , that there be just men unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked : again, there be wicked men, to the whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous , I said, that this also *is* vanity.

15 Then I commanded mirth, because a man hath no better things under the sun, then to eat, and to drink, and to be merry : for that shall abide with him of his labour, the dayes of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

16 ¶ When I applied mine heart to know wisedome , and to see the businesse that is done upon the earth, (for also *there is that* neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes.)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot finde out the work that is done under the sun , because though a man labour to seek *it* out, yet he shall not finde *it* ; yea further , though a wise man think to know *it*, yet shall he not be able to finde *it*.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Like things happen to good and bad.*
4 *There is a necessity of death unto men.*
7 *Comfort in all their portion in this life.*
11 *Gods providence ruleth over all.* 13 *Wisedome is better then strength.*

FOr all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this that the righteous, and the wise , and their works *are* in the hand of God, no man knoweth either love, or hatred *by* all *that is* before them.

2 All things *come* alike to all, *there is* one even to the righteous and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean , and to the unclean ; to him that sacrificeth , and to him that sacrificeth not, *as is* the good, so *is* the sinner; *and* he that sweareth as the that feareth on oath.

3 This *is* an evill among all things that are done under the sun , that *there is* one event unto all : yea , also the heart of the sons of men *is* full of evill , and madnesse *is* in their heart, while they live, and after that *they go* to the dead.

4 ¶ For to him that is joyned to all the living , there is hope ; for a living dog is better then a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die , but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward , for the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love , and their hatred , and their envie is now perished ; neither have thy any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

7 ¶ Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a mercy heart ; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be alwayes white ; and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest , all the dayes of thy life of thy vanity , which he hath given thee under the sun , all the dayes of the vanity : for that *is* thy portion in this life , and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do *it* with thy night, for *there is* no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisedome in the grave whither thou goest.

11 ¶ I returned , and saw under the sun that the race *is* not the swift , nor the battell to the strong , neither yet bread to the wise , nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill, but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For man also knoweth not his time, as the fishes that are taken in an evill net, & as the birds that are caught in the snare ; so *are* the sons of men snared in an evill time , when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 ¶ This wisedome have I seen also under the sunne , and it *seemed* great unto me:

14 *There was* a little citie, and few men within it : and there came a great king against it , and besieged it , and built great bulwarks against it :

15 Now there was found in it a poore wise man and he by his wisedome delivered the city ; yet no man remembred that same poore man.

16 Then

16 Then said I, Wisedome *is* better then strength: nevertheless, the poore mans wisedome *is* despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wise men *are* heard in quiet, more then the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 Wisedome is better then weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

CHAP. X.

1 *Observations of Wisedome and folly.* 16 *Of riot,* 18 *slothfulnesse,* 19 *and money.* 20 *Mens thoughts of kings ought to be reverend.*

DEad flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: *so doth* a little folly him that is in reputation for wisedome *and* honour.

2 A wise mans heart *is* at his right hand; but a fools heart *is* at his left.

3 Yea also when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisedome faileth *him*, and he saith to every one *that* he *is* a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place; for yeelding pacifieth great offences.

5 There is an evill *which* I have seen under the sun, as an errour *which* proceedeth from the ruler.

6 Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 He that diggeth a pit, shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shal bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith: and he that cleaveth wood, shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength; but wisedome *is* profitable to direct.

11 Surely, the serpent will bite without enchantment; and a babler is no better.

12 The words of a wise mans mouth *are* gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth *is* foolishnesse; and the end of his talk *is* mischievous madnesse.

14 A fool also is full of words, a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him.

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the citie.

16 ¶ Wo to thee, O land, when thy king *is* a childe, and thy princes eat in the morning.

17 Blessed *art* thou, O land, when thy king *is* the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength and not for drunkennesse.

18 ¶ By much slothfulnesse the building decayeth, and through idlenesse of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 ¶ A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh mercie, but money answereth all things.

20 ¶ Curse not the king, no not in thy thought, and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber; for a bird of the aire shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Directions of charitie.* 7 *Death in life,* 9 *and the day of judgement in the dayes of youth are to be thought on.*

CAst thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt finde it after many dayes.

2 Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty *themselves* upon the earth; and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north; in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the winde, shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds, shall not reap.

5 As thou knowest not what *is* the way of the spirit, *nor* how the bones *do grow* in the womb of her that is with childe: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand; for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both *shall be* alike good.

7 ¶ Truly the light *is* sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun.

8 But if a man live many years, *and* rejoyce in them all, yet let him remember the dayes of darknesse, for they shall be many. All that cometh *is* vanity.

9 ¶ Rejoyce, O young man, in thy youth, and let thy heart cheer thee in the dayes of thy youth, and walk in the wayes of thy heart, and in the sight of thine eyes; but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgement.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evill from thy flesh; for childhood and youth *are* vanity.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The Creatour is to be remembred in our time.* 8 *The preachers care to write.* 13 *The fear of God is the chief antidote of vanity.*

REmember now thy Creatour in the dayes of thy youth, while the evill dayes come not, nor the years draw nigh, when

when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the starsbe not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bowe themselves, and the grinders cease, because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened:

4 And the doores shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of musik shall be brought low.

5 Also *when* they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears *shall be* in the way, and the almond-tree shall flourish, and the grashopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets.

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

8 ¶ Vanitie of vanities (saith the preacher) all *is* vanity.

9 And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge: yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, *and* set in order many proverbs.

10 The preacher sought to finde out acceptable words, and that which was written, *was* upright, *even* words of truth.

11 The words of the wise *are* as goads, and as nails fastened *by* the masters of assemblies, *which* are given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books *there is* no end, and much study *is* a wearinesse of the flesh.

13 ¶ Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter, Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this *is* the whole *duty* of man.

14 For GOD shall bring every work into judgement, with every secret thing, whether *it be* good, or whether *it be* evill.

THE SONG OF SOLOMON.

CHAP. I.

1 *The churches love unto Christ.* 5 *She confesseth her deformitie,* 7 *and prayeth to be directed to his flock.* 8 *Christ directeth her to shepherds tents.* 9 *and shewing his love to her,* 11 *giveth her gracious promises.* 12 *The church and Christ congratulate one another.*

THE song of songs, which *is* Solomons.

2 Let him kisse me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love *is* better then wine

3 Because of the savour of thy good ointments, thy name *is as* ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee.

4 Draw me, we will run after thee: the king hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoyce in thee, we will remember thy love more then wine: the upright love thee.

5 I *am* black, but comely (O ye daughters of Jerusalem) as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

6 Look not upon me, because I *am* black, because the sun hath looketh upon me: my mothers children were angry with me, they made me the keeper of the vineyards, *but* mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me (O thou whom my soul loveth) were thoufeedest, where thou makest *thy flock* to rest at noon: for why should I be as one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

8 If thou know not, (O thou fairest among women) go thy way forth by the foortsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds tents.

9 I have compared thee, O my love, to a company of horses in Pharaohs chariots.

10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows *of jewels*, thy neck with chains *of gold*.

11 We will make the borders of gold with studs of silver.

12 ¶ While the king sitteth at his table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smel thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrhe *is* my welbeloved unto me, he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved *is* unto me *as* a cluster of camphire in the vineyards of En-gedi.

15 Behold, thou *art* fair, my love; behold, thou *art* fair, thou hast doves eyes;

16 Behold, thou *art* fair, my beloved, yea pleasant: also our bed *is* green.

17 The beams of our house *are* cedar, *and* our rafters of fir.

CHAP

CHAP. II.

1 *The mutuall love of Christ and his church.* 8 *The hope,* 10 *and calling of the church.* 14 *Christs care of the church.* 16 *The profession of the church, her faith and hope.*

I *Am* the rose of Sharon, *and* the lilie of the valleys.

2 As the lilie among thorns, so *is* my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so *is* my beloved among the sons I sate down under his shadow with great delight, & his fruit *was* sweet to my taste.

4 He brought me to the banquetting house, and his banner over me *was* love.

5 Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples; for I *am* sick of love.

6 His left hand *is* under me head, and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hindes of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, till he please.

8 ¶ The voice of my beloved: behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.

9 My beloved *is* like a roe, or a young hart: behold, he standeth behinde our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, shewing himself through the latteſſe.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up my love, my fair one, and come away.

11 For lo, the winter is past, the rain is over *and* gone.

12 The flowers appear on the earth, the time of the singing of *birds* is come, and the voice of the turtle is hear in our land.

13 The fig-tree putteth forth her green figs; and the vines *with* the tender grape give a *good* smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

14 ¶ O my dove *that art* in the clefts of the rock, in the secret *places* of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice, for sweet *is* thy voice and thy countenance *is* comely.

15 Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines *have* tender grapes.

16 ¶ My beloved *is* mine, and I *am* his, he feedeth among the lilies.

17 Untill the day break, and the shadows flee away: turn my beloved, and be thou like a roe, or a young hart upon the mountains of Bether.

CHAP. III.

1 *The church her fight and victory in temptation.* 5 *The church glorieth in Christ.*

BY night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth; I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad wayes I will seek him whom my soul loveth; I sought him, but I found him not.

3 The watchmen that go about the city found me; *to whom I said,* Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

4 It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth; I held him, and would not let him go, untill I had brought him into my mothers house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hindes of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

6 ¶ Who *is* this that cometh out of the wilderneſſe like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrhe and frankincense, with all pouders of the merchant?

7 Behold, his bed which *is* Solomons, threescore valiant men *are* about it, of the valiant of Israel.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man *hath* his sword upon his thigh, because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself a chariot of the wood of Lebanon.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottome thereof of gold, the covering of it of purple; the midst thereof being payed *with* love, for the daughters of Jerusalem.

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladneſſe of his heart.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Christ setteth forth the graces of the church.* 8 *He sheweth his love to her.* 16 *The church prayeth to be made fit for his presence.*

BEhold, thou *art* fair, my love, behold, thou *art* fair, thou *hast* doves eyes within thy locks; thy hair *is* a flock of goats that appear from mount Gilead.

2 Thy teeth *are* like a flock *of sheep* that are even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none *is* barren among them.

3 Thy lips *are* like a threed of scarlet, and thy speech *is* comely: thy temples *are* like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

4 Thy neck *is* like the tower of David builded for an armory, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

5 Thy two breasts, *are* like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

6 Untill the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrhe, and to the hill of frankincense.

7 Thou *art* all fair, my love, *there is* no spot in thee.

8 ¶ Come

8 ¶ Come with me from Lebanon (*my* spouse) with me from Lebanon: look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the Lions dens, from the mountains of the Leopards.

9 Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, *my* spouse, how much better is thy love then wine! and the smell of thine ointments then all spices.

11 Thy lips, O *my* spouse, drop *as* the hony comb, hony and milk *are* under thy tongue, & the smell of thy garments *is* like the smell of Lebanon.

12 A garden enclosed *is* my sister, *my* spouse, a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants *are* an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits, camphire, with spikenard.

14 Spikenard an Saffron, Calamus and Cinamon, with all trees of frankincense, Myrrhe and Aloes, with all the chief spices.

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams for Lebanon.

16 ¶ Awake, O North-winde, and come thou South, blow upon my garden, *that* he spices thereof may flow out, let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

CHAP. V.

1 *Christ awaketh the church with his calling.* 2 *The church having a taste of Christs love, is sick of love.* 9 *A description of Christ by his graces.*

I Am come into my garden, my sister, *my* spouse; I have gathered my myrrhe with my spice, I have eaten my hony comb with my hony, I have drunk my wine with my milk, eat, O friends, drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

2 ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh, *it is* the voice of my beloved that knocketh, *saying*, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled, but my head is filled with dew, *and* my locks with the drops of the night.

3 I have put off my coat, how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet, how shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole *of the door*, and my bowels were moved for him.

5 I rose up to open to my beloved, and my hands dropped *with* mirrhe, and my fingers *with* sweet smelling myrrhe, upon the handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my beloved, but my beloved hath withdrawn himself, *and* was gone: my soul failed when he spake, I sought him, but I could not finde him, I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 The watchman that went about the city, found me, they smote me, they wounded me, the keepers of the wals took away my vail from me.

8 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye finde my beloved, that ye tell him, that I *am* sick of love.

9 ¶ What *is* thy beloved more then *another* beloved, O thou faireſt among women? What *is* thy beloved more then *another* beloved, that thou doest so charge us?

10 My beloved *is* white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand.

11 His head *is as* the most fine gold, his locks *are* bushy, *and* black as a Raven.

12 His eyes *are* as *the eyes* of doves by the rivers of waters, washeth with milk, and fitly set.

13 His cheeks *are* as a bed of spices, *as* sweet flowers, his lips *like* Lelies, dropping sweet smelling mirrhe.

14 His hands *are as* gold-rings set with the beryl: his belly *is as* bright ivory overlaid *with* saphires.

15 His legs *are as* pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance *is* as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars.

16 His mouth *is* most sweet, yea, he is altogether lovely. This *is* my beloved, and this *is* my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The church professeth her faith in Christ.* 4 *Christ sheweth the graces of the church,* 10 *and his love toward her.*

WHither is thy beloved gone? O thou faireſt among women, whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather Lilies.

3 I *am* my beloveds, and my beloved *is* mine: he feedeth among the Lilies.

4 ¶ Thou *art* beautifull, O my love, as Tirzah, comely as Jerusalem, terrible as *an army with* banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for they have overcome me: thy hair is as a flock of goats that appear from Gilead.

6 Thy teeth *are* as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and *there is* not one barren among them.

7 As a piece of a pomegranate *are* thy temples within thy locks.

8 There are threescore queens, and fourescore concubines, and virgins without number.

9 My dove, my undefiled is *but* one: she *is* the *only* one of her mother: she *is* the choice one of her that bare her: the daughters saw her, and blessed her: yea, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 ¶ Who *is* she that looketh forth as the

the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, *and* terrible, as *an army* with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, *and* to see whether the vine flourished, *and* the pomegranates budded.

12 Or ever I was aware, my soul made me *like* the chariots of Ammi-nadib.

13 Return, return, O Shulamite, return return, that we may look upon thee: what will ye see in the Shulamite? as it were the company of two armies.

CHAP. VII.

1 *A further description of the church her graces.* 10 *The church professeth her faith and desire.*

HOw beautifull are thy feet with shoes, O princes daughter! the joynts of thy thighs *are* like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.

2 Thy navel *is like* a round goblet, *which* wanteth not liquor: thy belly *is like* an heap of wheat, set about with Lilies.

3 Thy two breasts *are* like two young roes that are twins.

4 Thy neck *is* as a tower of ivory, thine eyes *like* the fish-pools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy nose *is* as the tower of Lebanon, which looketh toward Damascus.

5 Thine head upon thee *is* like Carmel, and the hair of thine head like purple, the king *is* held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasent art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like to a palm-tree, and thy breasts to clusters *of grapes*.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm-tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof; now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples.

9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine, for my beloved, that goeth *down* sweetly, causing the lips of those that are a sleep, to speak.

10 ¶ I *am* my beloveds, and his desire *is* toward me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field: let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vineyards, let us see if the vine flourish, *whether* the render grape appear, *and* the pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves.

13 The mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates *are* all manner of pleasant *fruits*, new and old, *which* I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The love of the church to Christ.* 6 *The vehemencie of love.* 8 *The calling of the Gentiles.* 14 *The church prayeth for Christs coming.*

OThat thou *were* as my brother that sucked the breasts of my mother; when I should finde thee without, I would kisse thee, yet I should not be despised.

2 I would lead thee, *and* bring thee into my mothers house, *who* would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced wine of the juyce of my pomegranate.

3 His left hand *should be* under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.

4 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, until he please.

5 (Who *is* this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved?) I raised thee up under the apple-tree: there thy mother brought thee forth, there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

6 ¶ Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love *is* strong as death, jealousie *is* cruell as the grave: the coals thereof *are* coals of fire, *which* hath a most vehement flame.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the flouds drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.

8 ¶ We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts, what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she *be* a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if she *be* a doore, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.

10 I *am* a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes, as one that found favour.

11 Solomon had a vineyard at Baal-hamon, he let out the vineyard unto keepers: every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand *pieces* of silver.

12 My vineyard which *is* mine, *is before* me: thou (O Solomon) *must have* a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: cause me to hear *it*.

14 ¶ Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe, or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

The Book of the PROPHET ISAIAH.

CHAP. I.

Isaiahs complaint of Iudah. 10 *He upbraideth their service.* 16 *He exhorteth to repentance with promises and threatnings.*

THE vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem, in the dayes of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz; *and* Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

2 Hear, O heavens: and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the asse his masters crib: *but* Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider.

4 Ah sinfull nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evil doers, children that are corrupters, they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the holy one of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.

5 ¶ Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head *there is* no soundnesse in it; *but* wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

7 Your country *is* desolate, your cities are burnt with fire: your land, strangers devoure it in your presence, and *it is* desolate as overthrown by strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of Cucumbers, as a besieged city.

9 Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, *and* we should have been like unto Gomorrah.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of Sodom, give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah.

11 To what purpose *is* the multitude of your sacrifices unto me, saith the LORD? I am full of the burnt-offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts, and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats.

12 When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand to tread my courts?

13 Bring no more vain oblations, incense, is an abomination unto me, the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies I cannot away with, *it is* iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your new moons, and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me, I am weary to bear *them*.

15 And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

16 ¶ Wash ye, make you clean, put away the evill of your doings from before mine eyes, cease to do evill.

17 Learn to do well, seek judgement, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherlesse, plead for the widow.

18 Come now and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow, though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land.

20 But if ye refuse and rebell, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

21 ¶ How is the faithfull city become an harlot? it was full of judgement, righteousnesse lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become drosse, thy wine mixt with water.

23 Thy princes *are* rebellious, and companions of theeves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards; they judge not the fatherlesse, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts, the mighty one of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies.

25 ¶ And I will turn my hand upon thee and purely purge away thy drosse, and take away all thy tin.

26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellers as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousnesse, the faithfull city.

27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgement, and her converts with righteousnesse.

28 ¶ And the destruction of the transgressours and of the sinners *shall be* together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

29 For

29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.

30 For ye shall be as an oak, whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench *them*.

CHAP. II.

1 Isaiah propheseith the coming of Christs kingdome. 6 Wickednesse is the cause of Gods forsaking. 10 He exhorteth to fear, because of the powerfull effects of Gods majestie.

THE word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw, concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

2 And it shall come to passe in the last dayes, *that* the mountain of the LORDS house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hils, and all nations shall flow unto it.

3 And maney people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob, and he will teach us of his wayes, and we will walk in his paths, for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

4 And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plow-shares, and their spears into pruning-hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in the light of the LORD.

6 ¶ Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from the East, and *are* sooth-sayers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers.

7 Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither *is there* any end of their treasures: their land is also full of horses, neither *is there* any end of their chariots.

8 Their land also is full of idols: they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made.

9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great men humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not.

10 ¶ Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtinesse of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

12 For the day of the LORD of hosts *shall be* upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up, and he shall be brought low;

13 And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan,

14 And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hils that are lifted up,

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures.

17 And the loftinesse of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtinesse of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

18 And the idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

20 In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made, *each one* for himself to worship, to the moles, and to the bats:

21 To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 Cease ye from man whose breath *is* in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

CHAP. III.

1 The great confusion which cometh by sin. 9 The impudencie of the people. 12 The oppression and covetousnesse of the rulers. 16 The judgements which shall be for the pride of the women.

FOr behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts doth take away from Jerusalem, and from Judah, the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water.

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counseller, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent orator.

4 And I will give children *to be* their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the childe shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, *saying*, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and *let* this ruine *be* under thy hand:

7 In that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be an healer: for in my house *is* neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings *are* against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 ¶ The

9 ¶ The shew of their countenance doth witnesse against them, and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide *it* not: wo unto their soul, for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 Say ye to the righteous, that it *shall be* well *with him*: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 Wo unto the wicked, *it shall be* ill *with him*: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

12 ¶ As for my people, children *are* their oppressours, and women rule over them: O my people, they which lead thee, cause *thee* to erre, and destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 The LORD will enter into judgement with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of the poore *is* in your houses.

15 What mean ye *that* ye beat my people to pieces, and grinde the faces of the poore, saith the Lord GOD of hosts?

16 ¶ Moreover, the LORD saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks, and wanton eyes, walking, and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore the LORD will smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the LORD will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments *about their feet*, and their cauls, and their round tires like the moon,

19 The chains, and the bracelets, and the mufflers.

20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the tablets, and the ear-rings,

21 The rings, and nose-jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparell, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins,

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the vails.

24 And it shall come to passe, *that* in stead of sweet smell, there shall be stink, and in stead of a girdle, a rent; and in stead of well set hair, baldnesse; and in stead of a stomacher, a girding of sackcloth; *and* burning in stead of beauty.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war.

26 And her gates shal lament & mourn, & she being desolate shal sit upon the ground.

CHAP. IV.

In the extremity of evils, Christs kingdome shall be a sanctuary.

AND in that day seven woman shall take hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel, only let us be called by thy name, to take away our reproch.

2 In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautifull and glorious, and the fruit of the earth *shall be* excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel.

3 And it shall come to passe, *that* he that is left in Zion, and he that remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, *even* every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem:

4 When the LORD shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the bloud of Jerusalem from the midst thereof, by the spirit of judgement, and by the spirit of burning.

5 And the LORD will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies a cloud, and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory *shall be* a defence.

6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the day time from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

CHAP. V.

1 The parable of the vineyard. 8 Gods judgements on covetousnesse. 11 lasciviousnesse, 13 impiety, 20 and injustice.

NOw will I sing to my welbeloved, a song of my beloved touching his vineyard: my welbeloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitfull hill.

2 And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a wine-presse therein: and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wilde grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wilde grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard, I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up: *and* break down the wall thereof, and it shall be troden down.

6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged, but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts *is* the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgement, but behold oppression; for righteousnesse, but behold a cry.

8 ¶ Wo unto them that joyn house to house,

house, *that* lay field to field, till *there be* no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth.

9 In mine ears *said* the LORD of hosts, Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, *even* great and fair without inhabitant.

10 Yea ten acres of vineyard shall yeeld one hath, and the seed of an homer shall yeeld an ephah.

11 ¶ Wo unto them that rise up early in the morning, *that* they may follow strong drink, that continue untill night, *till* wine enflame them.

12 And the harp, and the viol, the tabret and pipe, and wine are in their feasts: but they regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

13 ¶ Therefore my people are gone into captivity, because *they have* no knowledge: and their honourable men *are* famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore hell hath enlarged her self, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoyceth shall descend into it.

15 And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled.

16 But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgement, and God that is holy, shal be sanctified in righteousnesse.

17 Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste place of the fat ones shall strangers eat.

18 Wo unto them that draw iniquitie with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart-rope:

19 That say, Let him make speed, *and* hasten his work, that we may see *it*: and let the counsel of the holy one of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know *it*.

20 ¶ Wo unto them that call evill good, and good evill; that put darknesse for light, and light for darknesse; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter.

21 Wo *unto them that are* wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight.

22 Wo *unto them that are* mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink.

23 Which justifie the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousnesse of the righteous from him.

24 Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, *and* the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be rottennesse, and their blossome shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the holy one of Israel.

25 Therefore is the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and the hils did tremble, and their carcases were torn in the midst of the streets: For all this, his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

26 ¶ And he will lift up an ensigne to the nations from far, & will hisse unto them from the end of the earth: and behold they shall come with speed swiftly.

27 None shall be weary nor stumble amongst them: none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loyns be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken.

28 Whose arrows *are* sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwinde.

29 Their roaring *shall be* like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry *it* away safe, and none shall deliver *it*.

30 And in that day they shall roar against them, like the roaring of the sea: and if *one* look unto the land, behold darknesse *and* sorrow, and the light is darkned in the heavens thereof.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Isaiahs vision.* 9 *The obstinacy of the people unto their desolation.* 13 *A remnant shall be saved.*

IN the year that king Vzziah died, I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

2 Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings: with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did flie.

3 And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy *is* the LORD of hosts, the whole earth *is* full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the doore moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

5 ¶ Then said I, Wo *is* me, for I am undone, because I *am* a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King the LORD of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his hand, *which* he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:

7 And he laid *it* upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips, & thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the LORD, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? then said I, Here *am* I, send me.

9 ¶ And he said, Go and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not: and see ye indeed, but perceive not.

10 Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavie, and shut their eyes;

lest

leſt they ſee with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and underſtand with their heart, and convert and be healed.

11 Then ſaid I, Lord, how long? And he anſwered, Until the cities be waſhed without inhabitant, and the houſes without man, and the land be utterly deſolate.

12 And the LORD have removed men far away, and *there be* a great forſaking in the midſt of the land.

13 ¶ *But* yet in it *ſhall be* a tenth, and it ſhall return, and ſhall be eaten, as a teyl-tree, and as an oak whoſe ſubſtance *is* in them, when they caſt *their leaves*: *ſo* the holy ſeed *ſhall be* the ſubſtance thereof.

CHAP. VII.

1 *Ahaz is comforted by Iſaiah.* 10 *Chriſt is promiſed.* 17 *Ahaz judgement propheſied to come by Aſſyria.*

AND it came to paſſe in ỹ dayes of Ahaz the ſon of Jotham, the ſon of Uzziah king of Judah, *that* Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the ſon of Remaliah, king of Iſrael, went up toward Jeruſalem to war againſt it, but could not prevail againſt it.

2 And it was told the houſe of David, ſaying, Syria is confederate with Ephraim: and his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the winde.

3 Then ſaid the Lord unto Iſaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and Shear-jaſhub thy ſon, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool in the high way of the fullers field.

4 And ſay unto him, Take heed, and bee quiet; fear not, neither be faint hearted for the two tails of theſe ſmoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the ſon of Remaliah.

5 Becauſe Syria, Ephraim, and the ſon of Remaliah, have taken evil counſel againſt thee, ſaying,

6 Let us go up againſt Judah, and vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and ſet a king in the midſt of it, *even* the ſon of Tabeal.

7 Thus ſaith the Lord GOD, It ſhall not ſtand, neither ſhall it come to paſſe.

8 For the head of Syria *is* Damaſcus, and the head of Damaſcus *is* Rezin, and within threeſcore and five years ſhall Ephraim bee broken, that it be not a people.

9 And the head of Ephraim *is* Samaria, and the head of Samaria *is* Remaliahs ſon, If ye will not beleeve, ſurely ye ſhall not bee eſtabliſhed.

10 ¶ Moreover, the LORD ſpake again unto Ahaz, ſaying.

11 Aſke thee a ſigne of the Lord thy God, aſk it either in the depth, or in the neight above.

12 But Ahaz ſaid, I will not aſk, neither will I tempt the LORD.

13 And he ſaid, Hear ye now, O houſe of David, *Is it* a ſmal thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God alſo?

14 Therefore the Lord himſelf ſhall give you a ſigne, Behold, a virgin ſhall conceive, and bear a ſon, and ſhall call his name Immanuel.

15 Butter and hony ſhall hee eat, that hee may know to refuſe the evil, and chooſe the good.

16 For before the childe ſhall know to refuſe the evil, and chooſe the good, the land that thou abhorreſt ſhall be forſaken of both her kings.

17 ¶ The LORD ſhall bring upon thee and upon thy people, and upon thy fathers houſe, dayes that have not come, from the day that Ephraim departed from Judah; *even* the king of Aſſyria.

18 And it ſhall come to paſſe in that day, *that* the LORD ſhall hiſſe for the flie, that *is* in the uttermoſt part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that *is* in the land of Aſſyria.

19 And they ſhall come, and ſhall reſt all of them in the deſolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all buſhes.

20 In the ſame day ſhall the LORD ſhave with a raſour that is hired, namely by them beyond the river, by the king of Aſſyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it ſhall alſo conſume the beard.

21 And it ſhall come to paſſe in that day, *that* a man ſhall nouriſh a young cow, and two ſheep:

22 And it ſhall come to paſſe for the abundance of milk *that* they ſhall give, hee ſhall eat butter: for butter and hony ſhall every one eat, that is left in the land.

23 And it ſhall come to paſſe in that day, *that* every place ſhalbe, where there were a thouſand vines, at a thouſand ſilverlings, it ſhall *even* be for briers and thorns.

24 With arrows, and with bows ſhall *men* come thither: becauſe all the land ſhall become briers and thorns.

25 And *on* all hills that ſhall be digged with the mattock, there ſhall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it ſhall be for the ſending forth of oxen, and for the treading of leſſer cattell.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *A propheſie againſt Syria & Iſrael, and Judea.* 9 *Gods judgements unreſiſtable.* 11 *Comforts to them that love God.* 19 *Great afflictions to idolaters.*

MOreover, the Lord ſaid unto me, Take thee a great roll, and write in it with a mans pẽ, concerning Maher-ſhalal-haſh-baz.

2 And I took unto me faithfull witneſſes to record, Uriah the prieſt, and Zechariah the ſon of Jeberichiah.

3 And I went unto the propheteſſe, and ſhe conceived and bare a ſon; then ſaid the Lord to mee, Call his name Maher-ſhalal-haſh-baz.

4 For before the childe shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother; the riches of Damascus, and the spoil of Samarie shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 ¶ The LORD spake also unto me again, saying.

6 Forsomuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoyce in Rezin, and Remaliahs son:

7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, *even* the king of Assyria, and all his glorie: and he shall come up over all his chanels, and go over all his banks.

8 And hee shall passe through Judah, hee shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck, and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

9 ¶ Associate your selves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces, and give ear all ye of far countreys: gird your selves and ye shall be broken in pieces, gird your selves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought: speak the word, and it shall not stand: for God *is* with us.

11 ¶ For the LORD spake thus to mee with a strong hand, and instructed mee that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacie to all them to whom this people shall say, A confederacie; neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 Sanctifie the Lord of hosts himself, and *let* him *be* your fear, and *let* him *be* your dread.

14 And he shall bee for a sanctuary, but for a stone of stumbling, and for a rock of offence to both the house of Israel, for a gin, and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

15 And many among them shall stumble and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 Binde up the testimony, seal the law among my desciples.

17 And I will wait upon the Lord that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.

18 Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me, *are* for signes, and for wonders in Israel; from the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 ¶ And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living, to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, *it is* because *there is* no light in them.

21 And they shall passe through it, hardly bestead and hungrie, and it shall come to passe, that when they shall be hungrie, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward.

22 And they shall look unto the earth and behold, trouble & darknesse, dimnesse of anguish, and *they shalbe* driven to darknesse.

CHAP. IX.

1 *What joy shall be in the midst of afflictions by the kingdome and birth of Christ.*
8 *The judgements upon Israel.*

NEvertheless, the dimnesse *shall* not *bee* such as *was* in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict *her* by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan in Galilee of the nations.

2 The people that walked in darknesse, have seen a great light, they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, *and* not increased the joy: the joy before thee, according to the joy in harvest, *and* as men rejoyce when they divide the spoil.

4 For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressour, as in the day of Midian.

5 For every battel of the warriour is with confused noise, and garments rolled in bloud, but *this* shall bee with burning *and* fewell of fire.

6 For unto us a childe is born, unto us a son is given, & the government shall be upon his shoulder, and his name shalbe called, Wonderfull, Counseller, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The prince of peace.

7 Of the increase of *his* government and peace *there shalbe* no end, upon the throne of David and upon his kingdome, to order it, & to establish it with judgement & with justice, from henceforth even for ever: the zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this.

8 ¶ The LORD sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.

9 And all the people shall know, *even* Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutnesse of heart;

10 The bricks are fallen down, but wee will build with hewen stones: the sycomores are cut down, but we will change *them* into cedars.

11 Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and joyn his enemies together.

12 The Syrians before, and the Philistines behind, and they shall devoure Israel with open mouth: for all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

13 ¶ For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.

14 Therefore the Lord will cut off from Israel head & tail, branch & rush in one day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he *is* the

the head: and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is tail.

16 For the leaders of this people cause them to erre, and they that are lead of them, are destroyed.

17 Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherlesse and widows; for every one is an hypocrite, and an evil doer, and every mouth speaketh folly: for all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

18 ¶ For wickednesse burneth as the fire, it shall devoure the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forrest, and they shall mount up *like* the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the fewel of the fire: no man shall spare his brother.

20 And he shall snatch on the right hand, and bee hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm.

21 Manasseh Ephraim, and Ephraim Manasseh: & they together *shall be* against Judah: for all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

CHAP. X.

1 The woe of tyrants. 5 Assyria for his pride shall be broken. 20 A remnant of Israel shall be saved.

WO unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousnesse *which* they have prescribed:

2 To turn aside the needy from judgement, and to take away the right from the poore of my people, that widows may bee their prey, and *that* they may rob the fatherlesse.

3 And what will yee do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation *which* shall come from far? to whom will yee flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain: for all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

5 ¶ O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against an hypocritical nation, and against a people of my wrath will I give him a charge to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 Howbeit, hee meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so, but *it is* in his heart to destroy, and cut off nations not a few.

8 For he saith, *Are* not my princes altogether kings?

9 *Is* not Calno, as Carchemish? *is* not Hamath as Arpad? *is* not Samaria, as Damascus?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdomes of the idols, and whose graven images did excell them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to passe, *that* when the LORD hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion, and on Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glorie of his high looks.

13 For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done *it*, and by my wisedome: for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant man.

14 And my hand hath found as a nest, the riches of the people: and as one gathereth egges that are left: have I gathered all the earth, and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shal the axe boast it self against him that heweth therewith? *or* shal the saw magnifie it self against him that shaketh it? as if the rod should shake *it self* against them that lift it up, *or* as if the staff should lift up *it self*, *as if it were* no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the LORD of hosts, send among his fat ones leanesse, and under his glorie he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

17 And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his holy one for a flame, and it shall burn and devoure his thorns and his briers in one day:

18 And shall consume the glorie of his forrest, of his fruitfull field, both soul and body, and they shall bee as when a standard bearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forrest shall be few, that a childe may write them.

20 ¶ And it shall come to passe in that day, *that* the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them, but shall stay upon the LORD, the holy one of Israel in truth.

21 The remnant shall return, *even* the remnant of Jacob unto the mighty God.

22 For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, *yet* a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousnesse.

23 For the LORD GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined in the midst of all the land.

24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

25 For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

26 And the LORD of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him, according to the slaughter

of Midian, at the rock of Oreb: and *as* his rod *was* upon the sea, so shall hee lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

27 And it shall come to passe in that day, *that* his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall bee destroyed because of the anointing.

28 He is come to Aiath, hee is passed to Migron: at Michmash hee hath laid up his carriages.

29 They are gone over the passage: they have taken up their lodging at Geba, Ramath is afraid, Gibeah of Saul is fled.

30 Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim: cause it to be heard unto Laish, O poore Anathoth.

31 Madmenah is removed, the inhabitants of Gebim gater themselves to flee.

32 As yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shal shake his hand *against* the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

33 Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts shall lop the bough with terrour: and the high ones of stature *shall bee* hewen down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

34 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forrests with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

CHAP. XI.

1 *The peaceable kingdome of the branch out of the root of Jesse,* 10 *The restauration of Israel and vocation of Gentiles.*

AND there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a branch shall grow out of his roots.

2 And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisedome and understanding, the spirit of counsel & might, the spirit of knowledge, and of the fear of the LORD:

3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD, and hee shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his eyes.

4 But with righteousse shall hee judge the poore, and reprove with equitie, for the meek of the earth: & he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, & with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

5 And righteousnesse shall be the girdle of his loins, & faithfulnes ỳ girdle of his reins.

6 The wolf also shall dwel with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid: and the calf, & the young lion, & the fatling together, & a little childe shall lead them.

7 And the cow & the bear shall feed, their young ones shall lie down together: & the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking childe shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned childe shall put his hand on the cockatrice den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

10 ¶ And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensigne of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek, and his rest shall be glorious.

11 And it shall come to passe in that day, *that* ỳ LORD shall set his hand against the second time, to recover the remnant of his people which shall be left from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, & from the Islands of ỳ sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensigne for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah, from the foure corners of the earth.

13 The envie also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall bee cut off: Ephraim shall not envie Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

14 But they shall flie upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west, they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab, and the children of Ammon shall obey them.

15 And the LORD shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea, and with his mightie winde shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make *men* go over dry-shod.

16 And there shall be an high way for the remnant of his people, which shall bee left from Assyria, like as it was to Israel in the day ỳ he came up out of the land of Egypt.

CHAP. XII.

A joyfull thanksgiving of the faithfull for the mercies of God.

AND in that day thou shalt say, O LORD I will praise thee: though thou wast angrie with mee, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

2 Behold, God *is* my salvation: I will trust, and not bee afraid; for the LORD JEHOVAH *is* my strength and my song, he also is become my salvation.

3 Therefore with joy shall yee draw water out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall yee say, Praise the LORD, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted.

5 Sing unto ỳ LORD, for he hath done excellent things: this *is* known in all the earth.

6 Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for great *is* the holy one of Israel in the midst of thee.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *God mustreth the armies of his wrath,* 6 *He threatneth to destroy Babylon by the Medes.* 19 *The desolation of Babylon.*

THE burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amos did see.

2 Lift ye up a banner upon ỳ high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand that they may go into ỳ gates of the nobles.

3 I have

3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mightie ones for mine anger, *even* them that rejoyce in my highnes.

4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people, a tumultuous noise of the kingdomes of nations gathered together, the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battel.

5 They come from a far countrey, from the end of heaven, *even* the LORD and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 ¶ Howl ye, for the day of the Lord *is* at hand, it shall come for a destruction from the Almightie.

7 Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every mans heart shall melt.

8 And they shall be afraid, pangs and sorrows shall take hold of *them*, they shall bee in pain as a woman that travaileth, they shall be amazed one at another, their faces *shall be as* flames.

9 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruell both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate; and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven, and the constellations thereof shal not give their light, the sun shall be darkned in his going forth, & the moon shal not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will punish the world for *their* evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtinesse of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more precious then fine gold; even a man then the golden wedge of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up, they shal every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through, and every one that is joyned *unto them*, shall fall by the sword.

16 Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes, their houses shall bespoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver, and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 *Their* bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pitie on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

19 ¶ And Babylon the glorie of kingdomes, the beauty of the Caldees excellencie, shall bee as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.

20 It shall never bee inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation, neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there, neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

21 But wilde beasts of the desert shall lie there, and their houses shall be full of dolefull creatures, and owls shall dwell there, and satyres shall dance there.

22 And the wilde beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces, & her time *is* near to come, and her dayes shall not be prolonged.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *Gods mercifull restauration of Israel.* 4 *Their triumphant insultation over Babel.* 24 *Gods purpose against Assyria.* 29 *Palestina is threatned.*

FOr the LORD will have mercie on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land, and the stranger shall be joyned with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place, and the house of Israel shall possesse them in the land of the LORD, for servants and handmaids; and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were, and they shall rule over their oppressours.

3 And it shall come to passe in the day that the Lord shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, & from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve.

4 ¶ That thou shall take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressour ceased? the golden citie ceased?

5 The Lord hath broken the staffe of the wicked, *and* the scepter of the rulers.

6 He who smote the people in wrath with a continuall stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, *and* none hindreth.

7 The whole earth is at rest, *and* is quiet, they break forth into singing.

8 Yea, the fir-trees rejoyce at thee, *and* the cedars of Lebanon, *saying*, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet *thee* at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, *even* all the chief one of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones, all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, *and* the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, & the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning? *how* art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations?

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God, I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north.

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds, I will be like the most high.

15 Yet thou shalt bee brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee, shall narrowly look upon thee, *and* consider thee, *saying*, *Is* this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdomes?

17 *That* made the world as a wilderneſſe, and destroyed the cities thereof, *that* opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, *even* all of them lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave, like an abominable branch: *and as* the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit, as a carcase troden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not bee joyned with them in buriall, because thou hast destroyed thy land, *and* slain thy people: the seed of evil doers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquitie of their fathers; that they do not rise nor possesse the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a possession for the Bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besome of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 ¶ The Lord of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to passe, and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This *is* the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this *is* the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the Lord of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disanull it? and his hand *is* stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that king Ahaz died, was this burden.

29 ¶ Rejoyce not thou whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpents root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit *shall be* a fiery flying serpent.

30 And the first-born of the poore shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety, and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O citie, thou whole Palestina *art* dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and none *shall be* alone in his appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zion, and the poore of his people shall trust in it.

CHAP. XV.

The lamentable state of Moab.

THe burden of Moab. Because in the night Ar of Moab is laid waste *and* brought to silence; because in the night Kir of Moab is laid waste, & brought to silence.

2 He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over Medeba, on all their heads *shall be* baldnesse, *and* every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their streets every one shall howl, weeping abundantly.

4 And Heshbon shall cry, and Elealeh: their voice shall be heard *even* unto Jahaz: therefore the armed souldiers of Moab shall cry out, his life shall be grievous unto him.

5 My heart shall cry out for Moab, his fugitives *shall flee* unto Zoar, and heifer of three years old: for by the mounting up of Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Horonaim, they shall raise up a cry of destruction.

6 For the waters of Nimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grasse faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the willows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab: the howling thereof unto Eglaim, & the howling thereof unto Beer-elim.

9 For the waters of Dimon shall bee full of bloud: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Moab is exhorted to yeeld to Christs kingdome.* 6 *Moab is threatned for her pride.* 12 *Her judgement.*

SEnd ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela to the wildernesse, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion.

2 For it shall bee that as a wandring bird cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of Arnon.

3 Take counsel, execute judgement, make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noon-day, hide the out-casts, bewray not him that wandreth.

4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab, bee thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressours are consumed out of the land.

5 And in mercy shal the throne be established, and hee shall sit upon it in truth, in the tabernacle of David, judging and seeking judgement, and hasting righteousnesse.

6 ¶ We have heard of the pride of Moab (he is very proud) even of his haughtinesse, and his pride, & his wrath: *but* his lies *shall* not *be* so.

7 Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the foundations of Kir-hareseth shall ye mourn, surely *they are* stricken.

8 For the fields Heshbon languish, *and* the vine of Sibmah, the lords of the heathen have broken down ý principal plants thereof, they are come even unto Jazer, they wandered *through* the wildernesse, her branches are stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 ¶ Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer, the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for the shouting for thy summer fruits, and for thy harvest is fallen.

10 And gladnesse is taken away, and joy out of the plentifull field, and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there bee shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in *their* presses; I have made *their* vintage-shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore my bowels shall sound like an harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-haresh.

12 ¶ And it shall come to passe, when it is seen that Moab is weary on ý high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray, but he shall not prevail.

13 This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Moab since that time.

14 But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three years, as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant *shall be* very small *and* feeble.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Syria and Israel are threatned. 6 A remnant shall forsake idolatrie, 9 The rest shall be plagued for their impiety. 12 The woe of Israels enemies.

THe burden of Damascus. Behold, Damascus is taken away from *being* a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Aroer *are* forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and none shall make *them* afraid.

3 The fortresse also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdome from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall bee as the glory of the children of Israel, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to passe, that the glorie of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatnesse of his flesh shall wax lean.

5 And it shall be as when harvest-man gathereth the corn, and reapeth the eares with his arm: and it shall bee as hee that gathereth eares in the valley of Rephaim.

6 ¶ Yet gleaning grapes shall bee left in it, as the shaking of an olive-tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough: foure *or* five in the outmost fruitfull branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Israel.

7 At that day shall a man look to his maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the holy one of Israel.

8 And hee shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect that which his fingers have made, either groves or the images.)

9 ¶ In that day shal his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left, because of the children of Israel: and there shall be desolation.

10 Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindfull of the rock of thy strength: therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips.

11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, & in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: *but* ý harvest *shall be* a heap in the day of grief, and of desperate sorrow.

12 ¶ Wo to the multitude of many people, *which* make a noise like ý noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, *that* make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters.

13 The nations shal rush like the rushing of many waters: but *God* shall rebuke them, & they shal flee far off, & shal be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the winde; & like a rolling thing before the whirle-winde.

14 And behold, at evening tide trouble, & before the morning he *is* not: this *is* the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 God in care of his people will destroy the Ethiopians. 7 Access thereby [illegible] vant the church.

WO to the land shadowing with wings which *is* beyond ý rivers of Ethiopia,

2 That sendeth ambassadours by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, *saying*, Go ye swift messengers to a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto, a nation meted out and troden down, whose land the rivers have spoiled.

3 All yee inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye when he lifteth up an ensigne on the mountains, and when he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in my dwelling place like a clear heat upon herbs, *and* like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest when the bud is perfect, & the sowre grape is ripening in the flower; he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, & take away *and* cut down the branches.

6 They shall bee left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summe[r]

upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 ¶ In that time shall the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts, of a people scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and troden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zion.

CHAP. XIX.

The confusion of Egypt. 11 The foolishnesse of their princes. 18 The calling of Egypt to the church. 23 The covenant of Egypt, Assyria and Israel.

THe burden of Egypt: behold, the LORD rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt, and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it.

2 And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians, and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; citie against citie, *and* kingdome against kingdome.

3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof, and I will destroy the counsell thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to charmers, and to them that have familiar spirit, and to the wizards.

4 And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruell lord, and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the LORD, the Lord of hosts.

5 And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up.

6 And they shall turn the rivers far away, *and* the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up, the reeds and flags shall wither.

7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sowen by the brooks shall whither, be driven away, and be no *more*.

8 The fishes also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

9 Moreover, they that work in fine flax, and they that weave net-works shall bee confounded.

10 And they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that make fluces, and ponds for fish.

11 ¶ Surely the princes of Zoan *are* fools, the counsel of the wise counsellours of Pharaoh is become brutish: how say yee unto Pharaoh, I *am* the son of the wise, son of ancient kings?

12 Where *are* they? where *are* thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon Egypt.

13 The princes of Zoan *are* become fools, the princes of Noph are deceived, they have also seduced Egypt, *even* they that are the stay of the tribes thereof.

14 The LORD hath mingled a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to erre in every work thereof, as a drunken man staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be any work for Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush may do.

16 In that day shall Egypt be like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear, because of the shaking of the hand of the Lord of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Judah shall be a terrour unto Egypt, every one that maketh mention thereof, shalbe afraid in himself; because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 ¶ In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and swear to the Lord of hosts: one shall be called the city of destruction.

19 In that day shall there be an altar to the Lord in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the Lord.

20 And it shall be for a signe, and for a witnesse unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt, for they shall cry unto the LORD; because of the oppressours, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

21 And the LORD shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the Lord in that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation, yea, they shall vow a vow unto the Lord, and perform *it*.

22 And the Lord shall smite Egypt, hee shall smite and heal *it*, and they shall return even to the Lord, and he shall be intreated of them, and shall heal them.

23 ¶ In that day shall there be an high way out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria, and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians.

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt, and with Assyria, *even* a blessing in the midst of the land.

25 Whom the Lord of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed *be* Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance.

CHAP. XX.

A type prefiguring the shamefull captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.

IN the year that Tartan came to Ashdod (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him) & fought against Ashdod, and took it.

2 At the same time spake the Lord by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go, and loose the sackcloth from off thy loyns, and put off thy shoe from thy foot: and he did so, walking naked and bare-foot.

3 And the Lord said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and bare-foot

three

three years *for* a signe and wonder upon Egypt, and upon Ethiopia.

4 So shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, even with *their* buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.

5 And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their glory.

6 And the inhabitant of this isle shall say in that day, Behold, such *is* our expectation whither wee flee for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and how shall we escape?

CHAP. XXI.

1 *The fall of Babylon. Edom scorning the prophet, is moved to repentance.*

THE burden of the desert of the sea. As whirle-windes in the south passe through: *so* it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.

2 A grievous vision is declared unto me, the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth: go up, O Elam: besiege, O Media: all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my loyns filled with pain; pangs have taken hold upon me as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing *of it*, I was dismayed at the seeing *of it*.

4 My heart panted, fearfulnesse affrighted me: the night of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me.

5 Prepare the table, watch in the watch-tower, eat, drink, arise ye princes, *and* anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 And he saw a chariot *with* a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, *and* a chariot of camels; and he hearked diligently with much heed.

8 And he cried, a lion: my lord, I stand continually upon the watch-tower, in the day time, & I am set in my ward whole nights.

9 And behold, here cometh a chariot of men, *with* a couple of horsemen: and he answered & said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 O my threshing, & ỳ corn of my floore: that which I have heard of the Lord of hosts the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.

11 ¶ The burden of Dumah, He calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, what of the night? watchman, what of the night?

12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night, if ye will enquire: enquire ye; return, come.

13 ¶ The burden upon Arabia. In the forrest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies of Dedanim.

14 The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

15 For they fled from the swords, from the draw sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousnesse of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of Keder shall fail.

17 And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar shall be diminished: for the LORD God of Israel hath spoken *it*.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *The invasion of Iury by the Persians.*
8 *Their humane wisedome reproved.*

THE burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the house tops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous citie, a joyous city, thy slain men *are* not slain with the sword, nor dead in battell.

3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, *which* have fled from far.

4 Therefore said I, Look away from me, I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me; because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 For *it is* a day of trouble, & of treading down, and of perplexity by the Lord God of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the wals, and of crying to the mountains.

6 And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men *and* horsemen, and Kir uncovered the shield.

7 And it shall come to passe *that* thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsmẽ shal set themselves in aray at ỳ gate.

8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour of the house of the forrest.

9 Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: & ye gathered together the waters of the lowers pool.

10 And ye have numbred the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortifie the wall.

11 Ye made also a ditch between the two walls, for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day did the Lord God of hosts call to weeping and to mourning, and to baldnesse, and to girding with sackcloth.

13 And behold, joy and gladnesse, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drink wine; let us eat and drink, for to morrow we shall die.

14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you, till ye die, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasure, *even* unto Shebna which *is* over the house, *and* say,
16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, as hee that heweth him out a sepulchre on high: *and* that graveth habitation for himself in a rock?
17 Behold, the LORD will carry thee away with a mightie captivitie, and will surely cover thee.
18 He will surely violenty turn and tosse thee *like* a ball into a large countrey: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glorie *shall be* the shame of thy lords house.
19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down.
20 ¶ And it shall come to passe in that day, that I will call my servant Eliakim the son of Hilkiah:
21 And I will cloth him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand, and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.
22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder, so he shall open & none shall shut, and hee shall shut, and none shall open.
23 And I will fasten him *as* a nail in a sure place; and hee shall bee for a glorious throne to his fathers house.
24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his fathers house, and offspring & the issue, all vessels of small quantitie: from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.
25 In that day saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place, be removed, and be cut down & fall; & the burden that *was* upon it shall be cut off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *The miserable overthrow of Tyre.* 17 *Their unhappy return.*

THe burden of Tyre. Howl yee ships of Tarshish, for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entring in: from the land of Chittim it is revealed to them.
2 Be still ye inhabitants of the isle, thou whom the merchants of Zidon, that passe over the sea, have replenished.
3 And by great waters the seed of Shor, the harvest of the river *is* her revenue, and she is a mart of nations.
4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon; for the sea hath spoken, *even* the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, *nor* bring up virgins.
5 As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.
6 Passe ye over to Tarshish, howl yee inhabitants of the isle.
7 *Is* this your joyous *citie*, whose antiquitie *is* of ancient dayes? her own feet shall carrie her a far off to sojourn.
8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre the crowning *citie*, whose merchants *are* princes, whose traffiquers *are* the honourable of the earth.
9 The Lord of hosts hath purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory, & to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.
10 Passe through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tarshish: *there is* no more strength.
11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, hee shook the kingdomes: the LORD hath given a commandment against ý merchant *citie*, to destroy the strong holds thereof.
12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoyce, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, passe over to Chittim, there also shalt thou have no rest.
13 Behold, the land of the Caldeans, this people was not *till* the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wildernesse: they set up ý towers thereof, they raised up ý palaces thereof, & he brought it to ruine.
14 Howl ye ships of Tarshish: for your strength is laid waste.
15 And it shall come to passe in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventie years, according to the dayes of one king; after the end of seventie years shall Tyre sing as an harlot.
16 Take an harp, go about the citie, thou harlot that hast been forgotten, make sweet melodie, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembred.
17 ¶ And it shall come to passe after ý end of seventie years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and shall commit fornication with all the kingdomes of the world upon the face of the earth.
18 And her merchandise, and her hire shall be holinesse to the Lord: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the Lord, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Gods judgements on the land.* 13 *A remnant shall praise him.* 16 *God in his judgements shall advance his kingdome.*

BEhold, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.
2 And it shall bee, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistresse; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usurie, so with the giver of usurie to him.
3 The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.
4 The earth mourneth, *and* fadeth away

the world languisheth, *and* fadeth away, the haughtie people of ỹ earth do languish.

5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof: because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

7 The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merrie hearted do sigh.

8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoyce endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine with a song, strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

11 *There is* a crying for wine in the streets, all joy is darkned, the mirth of the land is gone.

12 In the citie is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people; *there shall be* as the shaking of an olive tree, *and* as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing, for the majestie of the Lord, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore, glorifie ye the LORD in the fires, *even* the name of the LORD God of Israel in the isles of the sea.

16 ¶ From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, *even* glorie to the righteous: but I said, My leanness, my leanness, wo unto me: the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 Fear and the pit, and the snare *are* upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to passe, *that* he who fleeth from the noise of the fear, shall fall into the pit; & he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit, shall be taken in the snare; for the windows from on high are open, & the foundation of the earth do shake.

19 The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shal reel to & fro like a drunkard, & shall be removed like a cottage, and the transgression thereof shall be heavie upon it, and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to passe in that day, that the LORD shall punish the host of the high ones *that are* on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together *as* prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many dayes shall they be visited.

23 Then the moon shal be confounded, & the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reigne in mount Zion and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *The prophet praiseth God for his judgements,* 6 *for his saving benefits.* 9 *and for his victorious salvation.*

O LORD thou *art* my God, I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name, for thou hast done wonderfull things, *thy* counsels of old *are* faithfulnesse *and* truth.

2 For thou hast made of a citie, an heap; of a defenced city, a ruine: a palace of strangers, to be no citie, it shall never be built.

3 Therefore shall the strong people glorifie thee, the citie of the terrible nations shall fear thee.

4 For thou hast been a strength to the poore, a strength to the needy in his distresse, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones *is* as a storm *against* the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; *even* ỹ heat with the shadow of a cloud, the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 ¶ And in the mountain shall the Lord of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

7 And he wil destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, & the vail that is spread over all nations.

8 He will swallow up death in victory, and the LORD GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces, and the rebuke of his people shall be take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken *it.*

9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this *is* our God, we have waited for him, and he will save us; this *is* the LORD, we have waited for him, we will be glad, and rejoyce in his salvation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Moab shall be troden down under him, even as straw is troden down for the dunghill.

11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth *his hands* to swim: and he shal bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

12 And the fortresse of the high forte of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, *and* bring to the ground, *even* to the dust.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *A song inviting to confidence in God.*
20 *An exhortation to patience.*

IN that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah, We have a strong citie, salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks.

2 Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in.

3 Thou wilt keep *him* in perfect peace; *whose* minde *is* stayed on *thee*, because hee trusteth in thee.

4 Trust ye in the Lord for ever, for in the Lord IEHOVAH *is* everlasting strength.

5 For he bringeth down them that dwell on high, the lofty citie he layeth it low, he layeth it low, even to the ground, he bringeth it even to the dust.

6 The foot shall tread it down, *even* the feet of the poore & the steps of the needy.

7 The way of the just *is* uprightnesse, thou most upright, dost weigh ý path of the just.

8 Yea in the way of thy judgements, O LORD, have we waited for thee; the desire of our soul *is* to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee.

9 With my soul have I desire thee in the night, yea with my spirit within mee will I seek thee early, for when thy judgements *are* in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousnesse.

10 Let favour bee shewed to the wicked, *yet* will he not learn righteousnesse, in the land of uprightnesse will hee deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

11 Lord, *when* thy hand lifted up, they will not see, *but* they shall see, and bee ashamed for *their* envie at the people; yea the fire of thine enemies shal devoure them

12 ¶ Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us, for thou also hast wrought all our works in us.

13 O Lord our God, *other* lords besides thee have had dominion over us, *but* by thee only will we make mention of thy name.

14 *They are* dead, they shall not live; *they are* deceased, they shall not rise, therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memorie to perish.

15 Thou hast increased the nation, O Lord, thou hast increased the nation, thou art glorified; thou hast removed *it* far *unto* all the ends of the earth.

16 LORD, in trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a prayer *when* thy chastening *was* upon them.

17 Like as a woman with childe *that* draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, *and* cryeth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O LORD.

18 We have been with childe, wee have been in pain, wee have as it were brought forth winde, wee have not wrought any deliverance in the earth, neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 Thy dead men shall live, *together with* my dead body shall they arise, awake and sing ye that dwell in dust, for thy dew *is as* the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.

20 ¶ Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee, hide thy self as it were for a little moment, untill the indignation be over past.

21 For behold, the Lord cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity, the earth also shall disclose her bloud, and shall no more cover her slain.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *The care of God over his vineyard.* 6 *his chastisements differ from judgements.* 12 *The church of Iews and Gentiles.*

IN that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish Leviathan the piercing serpent, even Leviathan that crooked serpent, and hee shal slay the Dragon that *is* in the sea.

2 In that day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine.

3 I the Lord do keep it, I will water it every moment; lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

4 Fury *is* not in mee, who would set the briers *and* thorns against mee in battel? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, *that* hee may make peace with mee, *and* hee shall make peace with mee.

6 He shall cause them that come of Iacob to take root: Israel shall blossome and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 ¶ Hath he smitten him, as he smote those that smote him? *or* is hee slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 In measure when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it; hee stayeth his rough winde in the day of the east winde.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquitie of Jacob be purged, and this *is* all the fruit to take away his sin, when hee maketh all the stones of the altar as chalk-stones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and images shall not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced citie *shall be* desolate, *and* the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness, there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered they shall bee broken off, the women come *and* set them on fire, for it *is* a people of no understanding; therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and hee that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to passe in that day, *that* the LORD shall beat off from the chanel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and yee shall bee gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 And it shall come to passe in that day, *that* the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *Ephraim is threatned.* 16 *Christ the sure foundation is promised.* 18 *The securitie shall be tried.*

WO to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beautie *is* a fading flower, which *are* on the head of the fat vallies of them that are overcome with wine.

2 Behold, the LORD hath a mightie and strong one, *which* as a tempest of hail *and* a destroying storm, as a flood of mightie waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim shall be troden under feet.

4 And the glorious beauty which *is* on the head of the valley, shal be a fading flower, *and* as the hastie fruit before the summer: which *when* hee that looked upon it, seeth it, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up.

5 ¶ In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glorie, and for diademe of beautie unto the residue of his people:

6 And for a spirit of judgement to him that sitteth in judgement, and for strength to them that turn the battel to the gate.

7 ¶ But they also have erred throug wine, and through strong drink are out of the way, the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink, they erre in vision, they stumble in judgement.

8 For all tables are full of vomit *and* filthinesse, *so that there is* no place *clean.*

9 ¶ Whom shall hee teach knowledge? and whom shall hee make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, *and* drawn from the breasts.

10 For precept *must be* upon precept, precept upon precept, line upon line, line upon line, here a little, *and* there a little.

11 For with stammering lips and another tongue will hee speak to this people.

12 To whom he said, This *is* the rest *wherewith* ye may cause the weary to rest, & this *is* the refreshing, yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them, precept upon precept, precept upon precept, line upon line, line upon line, here a little *and* there a little; that they might go and fall backward, and be broken, and snared and taken.

14 ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornfull men, that rule this people which *is* in Jerusalem.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are wee at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall passe through, it shall not come unto us; for we have made lies our refuge, and under falshood have wee hid our selves;

16 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation, a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner-*stone*, a sure foundation, he that beleeveth, shall not make haste.

17 Iudgement also will I lay to the line, and righteousnesse to the plummet, and the hail shal sweep away the refuge of lies, and the water shall overflow the hiding place.

18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disanulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall passe through, then ye shall be troden down by it.

19 From the time that it goeth forth, it shall take you, for morning by morning shall it passe over, by day and by night, and it shall be a vexation, only *to* understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter, then that *a man* can stretch himself on *it*, and the covering narrower, then ý he can wrap himself in *it*.

21 For the Lord shall rise up as in mount Perazim, he shall bee wroth as *in* the valley of Gibeon, that hee may do his work, his strange work, and bring to passe his act, his strange act.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong, for I have heard from the Lord God of hosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth.

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my voice, hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth hee open and break the clods of his ground?

25 When hee hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in the principall wheat, and the appointed barley, and the rie in their place?

26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, *and* doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel turned about upon the cummin, but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread-*corn* is bruised; because he will not ever bee threshing it, nor break *it* with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise with his horsmen.

29 This also cometh forth from the Lord of hosts, *which* is wonderfull in counsel, *and* excellent in working.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *Gods judgement on Ierusalem.* 9 *Their senselesnesse,* 13 *and deep hypocrisie.* 18 *A promise of sanctification to the godly.*

WO to Ariel, to Ariel the citie *where* David dwelt, adde ye year to year, let them kill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distresse Ariel, and there shal be heavinesse and sorrow, and it shall bee unto me as Ariel.

3 And I will camp against thee round about, & lay siege against theo with a mount,

and

and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, *and* shalt speak out of the ground, & thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be as of one that hath a familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover, the multitude of strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shal be as chaff that passeth away: yea it shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest and the flame of devouring fire.

7 ¶ And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her & her munition, & that distresse her, shall be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and behold he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, & behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and behold *he is* faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

9 ¶ Stay your selves and wonder, cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you, as the words of a book that is sealed, which *men* deliver to one that is learned, saying, Reade this, I pray thee; and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed.

12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Reade this, I pray thee; and he saith, I am not learned.

13 ¶ Wherefore the LORD said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precept of men:

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisedome of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 Wo unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potters clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

17 *Is it* not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitfull field, & the fruitfull field shall be esteemed as a forrest?

18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blinde shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 The meek also shall increase *their* joy in the LORD, and the poore among men shall rejoyce in the holy one of Israel.

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off.

21 That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Iacob, Iacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands in the midst of him, they shall sanctifie my name, and sanctifie the holy one of Iacob, and shall fear the God of Israel.

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *The people threatned for their confidence in Egypt,* 8 *and contempt of Gods word.*

WO to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsell, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may adde sin to sin:

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt.

3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadours came to Hanes.

5 They were all ashamed of a people *that* could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame and also a reproch.

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence *come* the young and old lion, the viper and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people *that* shall not profit *them.*

7 For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose; therefore have I cried concerning this, Their strength *is* to sit still.

8 ¶ Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever:

9 That this *is* a rebellious people, lying children, children *that* will not hear the law of the LORD:

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to

to the prophets, Prophesie not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesie deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the holy one of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the holy one of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potters vessel, that is broken in pieces, he shall not spare, of that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sheard to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withall out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the holy one of Israel, In returning and rest shall ye be saved, in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength; and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No, for we will flee upon horses, therefore shall ye flee: and we will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you, be swift.

17 One thousand *shall flee* at the rebuke of one, at the rebuke of five shall ye flee, till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensigne on an hill.

18 ¶ And therefore, will the Lord wait that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD *is* a God of judgement: blessed *are* all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more; he will be very gracious unto thee, at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And *though* the LORD give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behinde thee, saying, This *is* the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth, thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

23 Then shall he give the rain of thy seed that thou shalt sow the ground withall, & bread of the increase of the earth, & it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattel feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the yong asses, that eare the ground, shall eat clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers *and* streams of waters, in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover, the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven dayes, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 ¶ Behold, the name of the Lord cometh from far burning with his anger, and the burden *thereof* is heavie: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire.

28 And his breath as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sive of vanity: and *there shall be* a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing *them* to erre.

29 Ye shall have a song as in the night, *when* a holy solemnity is kept, & gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the mighty one of Israel.

30 And the LORD shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of *his* anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, *with* scattering, and tempest, and hail-stones.

31 For through the voice of the LORD shall the Assyrian be beaten down, *which* smote with a rod.

32 And in every place where the grounded staff shall passe, which the LORD shall lay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battels of shaking will he fight with it.

33 For Tophet *is* ordained of old: yea for the king it is prepared, he hath made *it* deep *and* large: the pile thereof *is* fire and much wood, the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 The prophet shewing the folly in trusting to Egypt, and forsaking God. 5 Exhorteth to conversion. 8 The fall of Assyria.

WO to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because *they are* many, and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the holy one of Israel, neither seek the LORD.

2 Yet he also *is* wise, & will bring evil, & will not call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evill doers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians *are* men & not God, and their horses flesh and not spirit: when the Lord shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, & he that is holpen shal fall down, & they all shal fail together.

4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion & the young lion roaring

ring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him he wil not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the Lords of hosts defend Jerusalem, defending also he will deliver it, *and* passing over he wil preserve *it*.

6 ¶ Turn ye unto him from whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin.

8 ¶ Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man shall devoure him, but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

9 And he shall passe over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensigne, saith the LORD, whose fire *is* in Zion, and his furnace in Jerusalem.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 *The blessing of Christs kingdome.* 9 *Desolation is fore-shown.* 15 *Restauration is promised to succeed.*

BEhold, a king shall reigne in righteousnes, and princes shall rule in judgement.

2 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the winde, and a covert from the tempest: as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

3 And the eyes of them that see, shall not be dim; and the ears of them that hear, shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly.

5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churle said to be bountifull.

6 For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisie, and to utter errour against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churle *are* evill: he deviseth wicked devises to destroy the poore with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberall deviseth liberal things, and by liberall things shall he stand.

9 ¶ Rise up ye women that are at ease, hear my voice ye careless daughters, give ear unto my speech.

10 Many dayes and years shall ye be troubled: ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

11 Tremble ye women that are at ease: be troubled ye careless ones: strip ye and make ye bare, and gird *sackcloth* upon your loins.

12 They shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitfull vine.

13 Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns *and* briers, yea upon all the houses of joy in the joyous city:

14 Because the palaces shall be forsaken, the multitude of thy city shall be left, the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wilde asses, a pasture of flocks.

15 Vntill the spirit be poured upon us from on high, & the wilderness be a fruitfull field, and the fruitfull field be counted for a forrest.

16 Then judgement shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitfull field.

17 And the work of righteousness shall be peace, and the effect of righteousness, quietness and assurance for ever.

18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places:

19 When it shall hail, coming down on the forrest; and the city shall be low in a low place.

20 Blessed *are* ye the sow beside all waters, that send forth *thither* the feet of the ox and the asse.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *Gods judgements against the enemies of the church.* 13 *The priviledges of the godly.*

WO to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled: and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee: when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; *and* when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O LORD, be gracious unto us, we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult the people fled, at the lifting up of thy self the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered *like* the gathering of the caterpiller: as the running to and fro of locust shall he run upon them.

5 The LORD is exalted: for he dwelleth on high, he hath fil'ed Zion with judgement and righteousness.

6 And wisedome and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, *and* strength of salvation: the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

7 Behold, their valiant ones shall cry without: the ambassadours of peace shall weep bitterly.

8 The high wayes lie waste, the way faring man ceaseth, he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 The earth mourneth *and* languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed *and* hewen down; Sharon is like a wildernesse, and Bashan

and Carmel shake off *their fruits*.

10 Now will I rise, saith the LORD, now will I be exalted, now will I lift up my self.

11 Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble, your breath *as* fire shall devoure you.

12 And the people shall be *as* the burnings of lime, *as* thorns cut up shall they be burnt in the fire.

13 ¶ Hear ye that are far off, what I have done, and ye that are near, acknowledge my might.

14 The sinners in Zion are afraid, fearfulnesse hath surprised the hypocrites, who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who amongst us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?

15 He that walketh righteously, & speaketh uprightly, he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of bloud, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evill;

16 He shall dwell on high, his place of defence *shall be* the munitions of rocks, bread shall be given him, his waters *shall be* sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see the king in his beautie, they shall behold the land that is very far off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate terrour, Where *is* the scribe? where *is* the receiver? where *is* he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of a deeper speech then thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, *that thou* canst not understand.

20 Look upon Zion the city of our solemnities; thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle *that* shall not be taken down, not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But there the glorious LORD *will be* unto us a place of broad rivers *and* streams, wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship passe thereby.

22 For the LORD *is* our judge, the LORD *is* our lawgiver, the LORD *is* our king, he will save us.

23 They tacklings are loosed, they could not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided, the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitants shall not say, I am sick, the people that dwell therein *shall be* forgiven *their* iniquity.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 *The judgements where with God revengeth his church.* 11 *The desolation of her enemies.* 16 *The certainty of the prophesie.*

COme near ye nations to hear, and hearken ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD *is* upon all nations, and *his* fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them: he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their bloud.

4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scrole: and all their host shall fall down as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling *fig* from the fig-tree.

5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse to judgement.

6 The sword of the Lord is filled with bloud, it is made fat with fatnesse, *and* with the bloud of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with bloud, and their dust made fat with fatnesse.

8 For *it is* the day of the LORDS vengeance, *and* the year of recompentes for the controversie of Zion.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day, the smoke thereof shall go up for ever, from generation to generation it shall lie waste, none shall passe through it for ever and ever.

11 ¶ But the cormorant and the bittern shall possesse it, the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it, and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptinesse.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdome, but none *shall be* there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof, and it shall be an habitation of dragons, *and* a court for owls.

14 The wilde beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wilde beasts of the island, and the satyre shall cry to his fellow, the shrichowl also shall rest there, and finde for her self a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 ¶ Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and reade, no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his

his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possesse it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 The joyfull florishing of Christs kingdome. 3 The weak are encouraged by the vertues and privileges of the gospel.

THe wildernesse and the solitarie place shall be glad for them: and the desert shall rejoyce, and blossome as the rose.

2 It shall blossome abundantly, and rejoyce even with joy and singing, the glory of Lebanon shal be given unto it, the excellencie of Carmel and Sharon: they shall see the glory of the LORD, *and* the excellencie of our God.

3 ¶ Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them that are of a fearfull heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come *with* vengeance, *even* God *with* a recompense, he will come and save you.

5 Then the eyes of the blinde shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

6 Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wildernesse shall waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, *shall be* grasse with reeds and rushes.

8 And an high way *shall be* there, and a way, and it shall be called the way of holinesse, the unclean shal not passe over it, but it *shall be* for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not erre *therein*.

9 No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shal go up thereon, it shal not be found there: but the redeemed shall walk *there*.

10 And the ransomed of the LORD shall return and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladnesse, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Sennacherib invadeth Iudah. 4 Rabshakeh's blasphemous perswasions to the people. 22 His words are told to Hezekiah.

NOw it came to passe in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, *that* Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against all the defenced cities of Judah, and took them.

2 And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakeh, from Lachish to Jerusalem, unto king Hezekiah, with a great army: and he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the high way of the fullers field.

3 Then came forth unto him Eliakim Hilkiahs son which *was* over the house, & Shebna the scribe, and Joah Asaphs son the recorder.

4 ¶ And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence *is* this wherein thou trustest?

5 I say, *sayest thou* (but *they are* but vain words) *I have* counsel & strength for warre. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand and pierce it: so *is* Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is it* not he, whose high places, and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my masters servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

10 And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 ¶ Then said Eliakim and Shebna and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand it, and speak not to us in the Iews language, in the eares of the people that *are* on the wall.

12 ¶ But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he* not *sent me* to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own doung, and drink their own pisse with you?

13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Iews language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria,

14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you, for he shall not be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

16 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: and eat ye every one of his vine, & every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern:

17 Untill I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 *Beware* lest Hezekiah perswade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

19 Where *are* the gods of Hamath and Arphad?

Arphad? where *are* the gods Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

20 Who *are they* amongst all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the kings commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 ¶ Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, that *was* over the household, & Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah with *their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 Hezekiah mourning, sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. 6 Isaiah comforteth them. 36 An Angel slayeth the Assyrians. 37 Sennacherib is slain by his sons.

AND it came to passe when king Hezekiah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Eliakim, who *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemie: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproch the living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that is left.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, & return to his own land, and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rabshakeh returned, & found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee: and when he heard *it*, he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly, & shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, *as* Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, & the children of Eden which *were* in Telassar?

13 Where *is* the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, Hena and Ivah?

14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, & read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, saying,

16 O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest *between* ý cherubims, thou art the God, *even* thou alone, of all the kingdomes of the earth, thou hast made heavē & earth.

17 Encline thine ear, O LORD, & hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see and hear all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproch the living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations and their countreis,

19 And have cast their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but the work of mens hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdomes of the earth may know, that thou *art* the LORD *even* thou only.

21 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria:

22 This *is* the word which the LORD hath spokē concerning him, The virgin, the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn, the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproched and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against the holy one of Israel.

24 By thy servants hast thou reproched the LORD, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains to the sides of Lebanon, and I will cut down the tall cedars thereof, *and* the choice fir-trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border *and* the forrest of his Carmel.

25 I have digged and drunk water, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the besieged places.

26 Hast thou not heard long a go, *how* I have done it, *and* of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to passe, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants *were* of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were *as* the grasse of the field,

and

and *as* the green herb, *as* the grasse on the house tops, and *as corn* blasted before it be grown up.

28 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult is come up into mine ears: therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And this *shall be* a signe unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as groweth of it self, and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye and reap, and plant vine-yards, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah, shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35 For I will defend this city to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant Davids sake.

36 Then the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore & five thousand, and when they arose early in the morning, behold, thy *were* all dead corpses.

37 ¶ So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed and went, and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.

38 And it came to passe as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adramelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword, and they escaped into the land of Armenia, and Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 Hezekiah hath his life lengthened. 8 The sun goeth back ten degrees for a signe of that promise. 9 His thanksgiving.

IN those dayes was Hezekiah sick unto death: and Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came unto him, and said unto him. Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die and not live.

2 Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD.

3 And said, Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth, and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight, and Hezekiah wept sore.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears, behold, I will adde unto thy dayes fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee: and this city, out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will defend this city.

7 And this *shall be* a signe unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken.

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees which is gone down in the sun diall of Ahaz ten degrees backward: so the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 ¶ The writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness.

10 I said in the cutting off of my dayes, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see the LORD, *even* the LORD in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.

12 Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherds tent: I have cut off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off with pining sickness: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I reckoned till morning, *that as* a lion so will he break all my bones: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

14 Like a crane *or* a swallow, so did I chatter, I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fail *with looking* upward: O LORD, I am oppressed, undertake for me.

15 What shal I say? he hath both spoken unto me, & himself hath done *it*: I shal go softly all my years in the bitternesse of my soul.

16 O LORD, by these things *men* live, & in all these things *is* the life of my spirit, so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

17 Behold, for peace I had great bitternesse; but thou hast in love to my soul *delivered* it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behinde thy back.

18 For the grave cannot praise thee, death can *not* celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I *do* this day, the father to the children shall make known thy truth.

20 The LORD *was ready* to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments, all the dayes of our life in the house of the LORD.

21 For Isaiah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay *it* for a plaister upon the boil, and he shall recover.

22 Hezekiah also had said, What *is* the signe that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

CHAP.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 *Merodach-baladan sending the visit Hezekiah hath notice of his treasures.* 3 *Isaiah foretelleth the Babylonian captivity.*

AT that time Merodach-baladan the son of Baladan king of Babylon, sent letters and a present to Hezekiah, for hee had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

2 And Hezekiah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointmen, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

3 ¶ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far countrey unto me, *even* from Babylon.

4 Then said hee, What have they seen in thine house? and Hezekiah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts.

6 Behold, the dayes come, that all that *is* in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store untill this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shalbe left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away, and they shall bee eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

8 Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken: he said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my dayes.

CHAP. XL.

1 *The promulgacion of the gospel.* 3 *The preaching of Iohn Baptist.* 9 *The preaching of the Apostles.*

COmfort yee, comfort yee my people, saith your God.

2 Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquitie is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORDS hand double for all her sins.

3 ¶ The voice of him that crieth in the wilderneſſe, Prepare yee the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a high way for our God.

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain.

5 And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see *it* together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grasse, & al the goodlineſſe thereof *is* as the flower of the field.

7 The grasse withereth, thee flower fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people *is* grasse.

8 The grasse withereth the flower fadeth: but ý word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the hig mountain: O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings lift up thy voice with strength: lift *it* up, be not afraid, say unto ý cities of Judah, Behold your God.

10 Behold, the LORD GOD will come with strong *hand*, and his arms shall rule for him: behold, his reward *is* with him, and his work before him.

11 He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry *them* in his bosome, *and* shall gently lead those that are with young.

12 Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand? and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, & the hils in a balace?

13 Who hath directed the spirit of the Lord or *being* his counseller, hath taught him?

14 With whom took hee counsell, and *who* instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgement, and taught him knowledge and shewed to him the way of understanding?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the iſles as a very little thing.

16 And Lebanon *is* not sufficient to burn, nor the beast thereof sufficient for a burnt-offering,

17 All nations before him *are* as nothing, and they are counted to him lesse then nothing, and vanity.

18 ¶ To whom then will ye like God? or what likeneſſe will ye compare unto him?

19 The work-man melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 Hee that *is* so impoverished that hee hath no oblation, chooseth a tree *that* will not rot; hee seeketh unto him a cunning work-man to prepare a graven image *that* shall not be moved.

21 Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?

22 *It is* hee that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof *are* as the grashoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in.

23 That bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh ý judges of the earth as vanity.

24 Yea they shall not be planted, yea they shall not be sown, yea their stock shall not take

take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, & the whirlewinde shall take them away as stubble.

25 To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal, saith the holy one?

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, ỳ bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names, by the greatnesse of his might, for ỳ *he is* strong in power, not one faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Iacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from the Lord, and my judgement is passed over from my God.

28 Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, *that* the everlasting God, the LORD, the creatour of the ends of the earth fainteth not, neither is weary? *there is* no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to *them that have* no might, he increaseth strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall.

31 But they that wait upon the Lord shall renew *their* strength: they shall mount up with wings as eagles, they shall run, and not be weary, *and* they shall walk and not faint.

CHAP. XLI.

1 Gods expostulateth with his people, about his mercies to the church. 10 about his promises. 21 & about the vanitie of idols.

KEep silence before me, O ilands, and let the people renew *their* strength: let them come near, then let them speak: let us come near together to judgement.

2 Who raised up the righteous man from the east, called *him* to his foot, gave the nations before him, and made *him* rule over kings? he gave *them* as the dust to his sword, *and* as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He pursued them, & passed safely, *even* by the way *that* he had not gone with his feet.

4 Who hath wrought and done *it*, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD the first, and with the last, I *am* he.

5 The iles saw it, and feared, the ends of the earth were afraid drew near, and came.

6 They helped every one his neighbour, and *every one* said to his brother, Be of good courage.

7 So the carpenter encouraged the goldsmith, & he that smooth*eth* *with* the hammer, him that smote the anvil, saying, *It is* ready for the sodering: and he fastened it with nails *that* it should not be moved.

8 But thou Israel *art* my servant, Iacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my friend.

9 *Thou* whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou *art* my servant, I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

10 ¶ Fear thou not, for I *am* with thee: be not dismayed, for I *am* thy God: I will strengthen thee, yea I will help thee, yea I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousnesse.

11 Behold, all they that were incensed against thee, shall be ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing, and they that strive with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not finde them, *even* them that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

13 For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not, I will help thee.

14 Fear not, thou worm Iacob, *and* ye men of Israel: I will help thee: saith the LORD, and thy redeemer the holy one of Israel.

15 Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument, having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat *them* small, and shalt make the hils as chaff.

16 Thou shalt fan them, and the winde shall carry them away, and the whirlewinde shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoyce in the LORD, *and* shalt glory in the holy one of Israel.

17 *When* the poore and needy seek water and *there is* none, *and* their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, I the God of Israel will not forsake them.

18 I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wildernesse a pool of water, and the drie land springs of water.

19 I will plant in the wildernesse the cedar, the shittah-tree, and the myrtle, and the oly-tree; I will set in the desert the fir-tree, *and* the pine, and the box-tree together:

20 That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this: and the holy one of Israel hath created it.

21 Produce your cause saith the LORD, bring forth your strong *reasons*, saith the King of Iacob.

22 Let them bring *them* forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things what they *be*, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come.

23 Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea do good or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold *it* together.

24 Behold, ye *are* of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination *is he* that chooseth you.

25 I have raised up *one* from the north and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name, and he shall come *upon* princes as *upon* morter, and as the potter treadeth clay.

26 Who hath declared from the begin-

ning,

things, ý we may know? and before time, ý we may say, *He is* righteous? yea, *there is* none ý sheweth, yea, *there is* none that declareth, yea, *there is* none that heareth your words.

26 The first *shall say* to Zion, Behold, behold them, and I will give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings.

28 For I beheld, and *there was* no man, even amongst them, & *there was* no counseller, that when I asked of them, could answer a word.

29 Behold they *are* all vanity, their works *are* nothing: their molten images *are* winde and confusion.

CHAP. XLII.

1 The office of Christ. 5 Gods promise to him. 10 An exhortation praise God.

BEhold my servant whom I uphold, mine elect in *whom* my soul delighteth: I have put my spirit upon him, he shall bring forth judgement to the Gentiles.

2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street.

3 A bruised reed shall he not break: and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgement unto truth.

4 He shall not fail, nor be discouraged, till he have set judgement in the earth: and the iles shall wait for his law.

5 ¶ Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, & stretched them out, he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it, he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein.

6 I the LORD have called thee in righteousnesse, and will hold thine hand, & will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles:

7 To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, & them that sit in darknesse out of the prison-house.

8 I *am* the LORD, that *is* my name, and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Behold the former things are come to passe, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

10 Sing unto the LORD a new song, *and* his praise from the end of the earth: ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the iles & the inhabitants thereof.

11 Let the wildernesse, and the cities thereof lift up *their voice*, the villages *that* Kedar doth inhabite: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the ilands.

13 The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousie like a man of warre: he shall cry; yea, roar; he shall prevail against his enemies.

14 I have long time holden my peace, I have been still, *and* refrained my self: *now* will I cry like a travailing woman, I will destroy and devoure at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hils, and drie up all their herbs, and I will make the rivers ilands, & I will dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blinde by a way *that* they knew not, I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darknesse light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

17 ¶ They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye *are* our gods.

18 Hear ye deaf, and look ye blinde, that ye may see.

19 Who *is* blinde, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger *that* I sent? *who is* blinde, as he that *is* perfect, & blinde as the LORDS servant?

20 Seeing many things but thou observest not: opening ý ears, but he heareth not.

21 The LORD is wel pleased for his righteousnesse sake, he will mangnifie the law, and make *it* honourable.

22 But this *is* a people robbed and spoiled, they *are* all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who among you will give ear to this? *who* wil hearkē & hear for ý time to come?

24 Who gave Iacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD, he, against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his wayes, neither were they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battell: and it hath set him on fire round about, ye he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid *it* not to heart.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 The Lord comforteth the church with his promises. 14 He foretelleth Babylons destruction. 18 and his people s deliverance.

BUt now thus saith the LORD that created thee, O Iacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called *thee* by thy name, thou art mine.

2 When thou passest through the waters, I *will be* with thee? and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burnt, neither shal ý flame kindle upon thee.

3 For I *am* the LORD thy God, the holy one of Israel, thy saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransome, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.

4 Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life.

5 Fear not, for I *am* with thee: I will bring

bring thy seed, from the east, and gather thee from the west.

6 I will say to the north, Give up: and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

7 *Even* every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory; I have formed him, yea, I have made him.

8 ¶ Bring forth the blinde people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear and say, *It is* truth.

10 Ye *are* my witnesses, saith the LORD, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and beleeve me, and understand that I *am* he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

11 I, *even* I, *am* the LORD; and beside me there is no savour.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when *there was* no strange *god* among you: therefore ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, that I *am* God.

13 Yea, before the day *was*, I *am* he; and *there is* none that can deliver out of my hand, I will work, and who shall let it?

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD your redeemer, the holy one of Israel, for your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Caldeans, whose cry *is* in the ships.

15 I *am* the LORD, your holy one, the creatour of Israel, your king.

16 Thus saith the LORD, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters.

17 Which bringeth forth the chariot, and horse, the army and the power, they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct *they* are quenched as tow.

18 ¶ Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do a new thing: now it shall spring forth, shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, *and* rivers in desert.

20 The beasts of the field shall honour me, the dragons & the owls: because I give waters in the wildernes, & rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people my chosen.

21 This people have I formed for my self, they shall shew forth my praise.

22 ¶ But thou hast not called upō me, O Jacob, but thou hast beē weary of me, O Israel.

23 Thou hast not brought me the small cattell of thy burnt-offerings, neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices, I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, *even* I, *am* he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproches.

CHAP. XLIV.

1 *Gods church comforted.* 7 *The vanity of idols,* 9 *and of idol-makers.*

YEt now hear, O Jacob my servant, and Israel whom I have chosen.

2 Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, *which* wil help thee, Fear not, O Jacob, my servant and thou Jesurun whom I have chosen.

3 For I will poure water upon him that is thirsty, and flouds upon the day ground: I will poure my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine off-spring.

4 And they shall spring up *as* among the grasse, as willows by the water courses.

5 One shall say, I *am* the LORDS: and another shall call *himself* by the name of Jacob: and another shall subscribe *with* his hand unto the LORD, and surname *himself* by the name of Israel.

6 Thus saith the LORD the king of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts, I *am* the first, and I *am* the last, and beside me *there is* no God.

7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come? let them shew unto them.

8 Fear *ye* not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, & have declared *it*? ye *are* even my witnesses Is there a God beside me? yea *there is* no God, I know not *any*.

9 ¶ They that make a graven image *are* all of them vanity, and their delectable things shall not profit, and they *are* their own witnesses, they see not, nor know, that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image *that* is profitable for nothing.

11 Behold, all his fellows shal be ashamed: & the work-men they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up, *yet* they shall fear, & they shall be ashamed together.

12 The smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, & fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms, yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth; he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out *his* rule: he

he marketh it out with a line: hee fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compasse, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beautie of a man; that it may remain in the house.

14 He heweth him down Cedars, and taketh the Cypresse and the oak, which hee strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forrest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish *it*.

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn for he will take thereof and warm himself, yea he kindleth *it* and baketh bread: yea, hee maketh a god, and worshipped *it*, hee maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire, with part thereof he eateth flesh: he rosteth rost, and is satisfied yea, he warmeth *himself*, & saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire.

17 And the residue thereof hee maketh a god, *even* his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth *it*, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me, for thou *art* my God.

18 They have not known, nor understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see, *and* their hearts: that they cannot understand.

19 And none considereth in his heart, neither *is there* knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burnt part of it in the fire, yea also I have baked bread upō the coals thereof, I have rosted flesh and eaten *it*: and shal I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree?

20 Hee feedeth of ashes, a deceived heart hath turneth him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul; nor say, *Is there* not a lie in my right hand?

21 ¶ Remember these, (O Iacob and Israel) for thou *art* my servant, I have formed thee, thou *art* my servant, O Israel, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

22 I have blotted out as a thick cloud thy transgressions, and as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me, for I have redeemed thee.

23 Sing, Oye heavens: for the Lord hath done *it*: shout ye lower parts of the earth, break forth into singing yee mountains, O forrest, and every tree therein: for the Lord hath redeemed Iacob, and glorified himself in Israel.

24 ¶ Thus saith the LORD thy redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I *am* the LORD that maketh all things, that stretcheth forth the heavens alone, that spreadeth abroad the earth by my self.

25 That frustrateth the tokens of the liers, & maketh diviners mad, that turneth wisemen backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish:

26 That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsell of his messengers, that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Iudah, Ye shalt be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof.

27 That saith to the deep, Bee drie, and I will drie up thy rivers.

28 That saith of Cyrus, *He is* my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure, even saying to Ierusalem, Thou shalt bee built, and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

CHAP. XLV.

1 *God calleth Cyrus for his churches sake.* 5 *He challengeth obedience.* 20 *He convinceth the idols of vanitie.*

THus saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings to open before him the two leaved gates, and the gates shall not be shut.

2 I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brasse; and cut insunder the bars of iron.

3 And I will give thee the treasures of darknesse, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know, that I the LORD, which call *thee* by the name, *am* the God of Israel.

4 For Iacob my servants sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.

5 ¶ I *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else, *there is* no god besides mee: I girded thee, though thou hast not know me.

6 That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that *there is* none besides mee: I *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else.

7 I form the light, and create darknesse: I make peace, and create evill: I the Lord do all these things.

8 Drop down ye heavens from above, and let the skies poure down righteousnesse: let the earth open, and let him bring forth salvation, and let righteousnesse spring up together: I the LORD have created *it*.

9 Wo unto him that striveth with his maker: *let* the potsheard *strive* with the potsheards of the earth: shall the clay say unto him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

10 Wo unto him that saith to his father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the LORD, the holy one of Israel, and his maker, Ask mee of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me.

12 I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, *even* my hands have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded.

13 I have raised him up in righteousnes, and I will direct all his wayes: he shall

build my citie, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the Lord of hosts.

14 Thus saith the Lord, The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia, and of the Sabians, men of stature, shall come over unto thee and they shall be thine, they shall come after thee, in chains they shall come over: and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, *saying*, Surely God *is* in thee, and *there is* none else, *there is* no God.

15 Verily thou *art* a God that hidest thy self, O God of Israel the Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed and also confounded all of them: they shall go to confusion together that are makers of idols.

17 But Israel shal be saved in ỹ Lord with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the Lord ỹ created the heavens, God himself ỹ formed the earth, & made it, he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited, I *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else.

19 I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of ỹ earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain, I the Lord speak righteousnesse, I declare things ỹ are right.

20 ¶ Assemble your selves and come draw near together ye that are escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god *that* cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring *them* near, yea let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? *have* not I the LORD? and *there is* no God else beside mee, a just God, and a saviour, *there is* none beside me.

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved all the ends of the earth, for I *am* God, and *there is* none else.

23 I have sworn by my self, the word is gone out of my mouth *in* righteousnesse, & shall not return, that unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear.

24 Surely shall one say, In the LORD have I righteousnesse and strength, even to him shall *men* come, and all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed.

25 In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 *The idols of Babylon cannot save themselves.* 5 *Idols are not comparable to God for power,* 12 *or for present salvation.*

BEl boweth down, Nebo stoupeth, their idols *were* upon the beasts, and upon the cattell: your carriages *were* heavie loaden; *they are a* burden to the weary *beast.*

2 They stoupe, they bow down together, they could not deliver the burden, but themselves are gone into captivitie.

3 ¶ Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob and all the remnant of the house of Israel, which are borne *by me*, from the belly, which are carried from the womb.

4 And even to your old age I *am* he, & even to hoar haires will I carry *you*: I have made, and I will bear, even I will carry and will deliver *you*.

5 ¶ To whom will ye liken me, & make me equall, & compare me that we may be like?

6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, *and* hire a goldsmith, and he maketh it a god, they fall down, yea, they worship.

7 They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, & set him in his place, & he standeth: from his place shall he not remove: yea, *one* shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, & shew your selves men: bring *it* again to minde, O ye transgressors.

9 Remember the former things of old: for I *am* God, and *there is* none else, I *am* God, and *there is* none like me.

10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not *yet* done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

11 Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken *it*, I will also bring it to passe, I have purposed *it*, I will also do it.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, that *are* far from righteousnesse.

13 I bring near my righteousnesse, it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry, and I will place salvation in Zion for Israel my glory.

CHAP. XLVII.

Gods judgements upon Babylon and Chaldea for their wantonnesse in his [illegible] *overbilding in* [illegible] 11 *shall be unavoidable.*

COme down and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon, sit on the ground: *there is* no throne, O daughter of the Chaldeans, for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate.

2 Take the millstones and grind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, passe over the rivers.

3 Thy nakednesse shall be uncovered, yea thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not meet *thee as a* man.

4 As for our redeemer, the LORD of hosts is his name, the holy one of Israel.

5 Sit thou silent, and get thee into darknesse, O daughter of the Chaldeans, for thou shalt no more be called the lady of kingdoms.

6 I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, & given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy, upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke.

7 And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for ever, *so* that thou didst not lay these

to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end of it.

8 Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that savest in thine heart, I *am*, and none else beside me, I shall not sit *as* a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children.

9 But these two things shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widow-hood, they shall come upon thee in their perfection, for the multitude of thy sorceries, *and* for the great abundance of thine inchantments.

10 ¶ For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness, thou hast said, None seeth me, thy wisdom, and thy knowledge, it hath perverted thee, and thou hast said in thine heart, I *am*, and none else besides me.

11 ¶ Therefore shall evill come upon thee, thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee, thou shalt not be able to put it off, and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, *which* thou shalt not know.

12 Stand now with thine inchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth: if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels: let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monethly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be as stubble: the fire shall burn them: they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: *there shall be* a coal to warm at, *nor* fire to sit before it.

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, *even* thy merchants from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter, none shall save thee.

CHAP. XLVIII.

The rebellion of the people of their obstinacy. 16 And Christ's commandments.

1 Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah, which swear by the name of the LORD, *and* make mention of the God of Israel, *but* not in truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God of Israel; The LORD of hosts is his name.

3 I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did *them* suddenly, and they came to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou art obstinate, and thy neck *is* an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;

5 I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to pass I shewed it thee, lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare *it*? I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning, even before the day when thou heardest them not, lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea thou heardest not, yea thou knewest not, yea from that time that thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a transgressour from the womb.

9 ¶ For my names sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off.

10 Behold I have refined thee, but not with silver, I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

11 For mine owne sake, *even* for mine own sake will I do *it*: for how should *my name* be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another.

12 ¶ Hearken unto mee, O Jacob, and Israel my called, I *am* hee, I *am* the first, I also *am* the last.

13 Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: *when* I call unto them they stand up together.

14 All ye assemble your selves, and hear, which among them hath declared these things? the LORD hath loved him: hee will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm *shall be* on the Caldeans.

15 I, *even* I have spoken, yea I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this, I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord GOD hath sent me, and his spirit.

17 Thus saith the LORD thy redeemer, the holy one of Israel; I *am* the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way *that* thou shouldest go.

18 O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea.

19 Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof, his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ¶ Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Caldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth: say ye, The LORD hath redeemed his servant Jacob.

21 And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 *There is* no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 *Christ being sent to the Jews complaineth of them.* 5 *He is sent to the Gentiles.* 13 *Gods love to the church.*

LIsten, O isles unto me; and hearken yee people from far, The Lord hath called me from the womb, from the bowels of my mother hath hee made mentiō of my name

2 And hee hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made mee a polished shaft, in his quiver hath he hid me.

3 And said unto me, Thou *art* my servant, O Israel, *in* whom I will be glorified.

4 Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain, *yet* surely my judgement *is* with the LORD, and my work with my God.

5 ¶ And now saith the LORD that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shal I be glorious in ỹ eyes of the Lord, & my God shal be my strength.

6 And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel, I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation, unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD the redeemer of Israel, *and* his holy one, to him whom man despiseth to him whom the nations abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithfull, *and* the holy one of Israel, and he shall choose thee.

8 Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages.

9 That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth, to them that *are* in darkenesse, Shew your selves they shall feed in the wayes, and their pastures *shall be* in all high places.

10 They shall not hunger nor thirst, neither shall ỹ heat nor sun smite them: for he ỹ hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my high wayes shall be exalted.

12 Behold, these shall come from far, and lo, these from the north, and from the west, and these from the land of Sinim.

13 ¶ Sing, O heavens, and bee joyfull, O earth, and break forth into singing, O mountaines, For God hath comforted his people, and will have mercie upon his afflicted.

14 But Zion said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten mee.

15 Can a woman forget her sucking childe, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of *my* hands, they wals *are* continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste thy destroyers, & they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

18 Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold, all these gather themselves together *and* come to thee, *as* I live saith the Lord, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and binde them *on thee* as a bride *doth*.

19 For thy waste, & thy desolate places, & the land of the destruction shall even now bee narrow, by reason of ỹ inhabitants, & they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 The children which thou shalt have, after thou hast lost ỹ other, shall say againe in thine eares, The place is to strait for mee, give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone, these, where *had* they *been*?

22 Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in *their* arms, & thy daughters shall be carried upon *their* shoulders.

23 And kings shal be thy nursing fathers, & their queens thy nursing mothers, they shall bow down to thee with *their* face towards the earth, & lick up the dust of thy feet, & thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD, for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

24 ¶ Shall the prey be taken from the mightie, or the lawfull captive delivered?

25 But thus saith the LORD, even the captives of the mightie shall be taken away, & the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with *him* that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppresse thee, with their own flesh, and they shall bee drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the LORD *am* thy saviour and thy redeemer, the mightie one of Jacob.

CHAP. L.

1 *Christ sheweth the cause of the Jews derelict.* 10 *An exhortation to trust in God, and not in our selves.*

THus saith the LORD, Where is the bill of your mothers divorcement whom I have put away? or which of my creditors *is it* to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have you sold your selves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

2 Wherefore when I came, *was* there no man? when I called, *was* there none to answer?

ver? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? Behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because *there is* no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

4 The Lord GOD hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that *is* weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 ¶ The Lord GOD hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.

6 I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair, I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 ¶ For the Lord GOD will help me, therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

8 He *is* near that justifieth me, who will contend with me? let us stand together, who *is* mine adversary? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord GOD will help me, who *is he that* shall condemn me? lo, they all shall wax old as a garment, the moth shall eat them up.

10 ¶ Who *is* among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh *in* darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass *your selves* about with sparks, walk in ý light of your fire, & in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand, ye shall lie down in sorrow.

CHAP. LI.

An exhortation after the pattern of Abraham, to trust in Christ. 9 *Christ defendeth his from fear.*

HEarken to mee, yee that follow after righteousnesse, ye that seek the Lord: look unto the rock *whence* ye are hewen, & to the hole of the pit *whence* ye are digged.

2 Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah *that* bare you: for I called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him.

3 For the LORD shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places, and he will make her wilderness like Eden, & her desert like the garden of the LORD; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving and the voice of melodie.

4 ¶ Hearken unto me, my people, and give ear unto mee, O my nation: for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgement to rest for a light of the people.

5 My righteousnesse *is* near: my salvation is gone forth, and mine arm shall judge the people, the isles shall wait upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust.

6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon ý earth beneath for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shal be for ever, and my righteousnesse shall not be abolished.

7 ¶ Hearken unto me ye that know righteousnesse, the people in whose heart *is* my law, fear ye not the reproch of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

8 For the moth shal eat them up like a garment, and the worm shal eat them like wooll: but my righteousnesse shal bee for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 ¶ Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient dayes, in the generations of old. *Art* thou not it that hath cut Rahab, *and* wounded the dragon?

10 *Art* thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep, that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to passe over?

11 Therefore the redeemed of the Lord shall return, and come with singing unto Zion, & everlasting joy *shall be* upon their head, they shall obtain gladness and joy, *and* sorrow and mourning shal flee away.

12 I *even* I *am* hee that comforteth you: who *art* thou that thou shouldest bee afraid of a man that shal die, and of the son of man *which* shal be made *as* grasse?

13 And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth? and hast feared continually every day, because of the fury of the oppressor, as if hee were ready to destroy? and where *is* the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exile hasteneth that hee may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I *am* the LORD thy God that divided the sea, whose waves roared: the LORD of hosts *is* his name.

16 And I have put my words in thy mouth, and have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou *art* my people.

17 Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, *and* wrung *them* out.

18 *There is* none to guide her among all the sons *whom* she hath brought forth: neither *is there* any that taketh her by ý hand of all the sons *that* she hath brought up.

19 These two things are come unto thee; who shal be sory for thee? desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword: by whom shal I comfort thee?

20 Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the

head of all the streets as a wilde bull in a net; they are full of the furie of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God.

21 ¶ Therefore hear now this thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine.

22 Thus saith thy LORD the LORD, and thy God *that* pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, *even* the dregs of the cup of my furie, thou shalt no more drink it again.

23 But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee: which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street to them that went over.

CHAP. LII.

1 *Christ perswadeth the church to believe his free redemption.* 7 *to receive the ministers,* 9 *to joy in the power thereof.*

AWake, awake, put on thy strength, O Zion, put on thy beautifull garments, O Jerusalem the holy citie: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised, and the unclean.

2 Shake thy self from the dust, arise, *and* sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thy self from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold your selves for nought: and ye shall bee redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord GOD, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there, and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day is blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore *they shall know* in that day, that *I am* he that doth speak: behold, *it is* I.

7 ¶ How beautifull upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth!

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zion.

9 ¶ Break forth into joy, sing together ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

10 The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

11 ¶ Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the LORD.

12 For ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the LORD will go before you; and the God of Israel *will be* your reward.

13 ¶ Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.

14 As many were astonied at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:

15 So shall he sprinkle many nations, the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard, shall they consider.

CHAP. LIII.

1 *The prophet excuseth the infidelity of the Jews,* 4 *by the benefit of his passion,* 10 *and the good successe thereof.*

WHo hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?

2 For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, *there is no* beautie that we should desire him.

3 He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

4 ¶ Surely he hath born our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 But he *was* wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace *was* upon him, and with his stripes we are healed.

6 All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he opened not his mouth.

8 He was taken from prison, and from judgement: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken.

9 And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

10 ¶ Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him, he hath put *him* to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see *his* seed, he shall prolong *his* days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand.

11 He shall see of the travail of his soul, *and* shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justifie many; for he shall bear their iniquities.

12 Therefore

12 Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shal divide the spoil with the strong because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressours; & he bare the sin of many, & made intercession for the transgressours.

CHAP. LIV.

1 The enlargement of the Gentiles church. 4 Their safety and deliverance from affliction. 11 Their edification. 15 and confirmation.

1 Sing, O barren, thou didst not bear; break forth into singing, & cry aloud thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD.

2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes.

3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; & thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, & make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, & shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

5 For thy maker is thine husband; the LORD of hosts is his name; & thy redeemer the holy one of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

6 For the LORD hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, & a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

7 For a small moment have I forsaken thee, but with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy redeemer.

9 For this *is as* the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed, but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

11 ¶ O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children shall be taught of the LORD, and great *shall be* the peace of thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression, for thou shalt not fear; and from terrour, for it shall not come near thee.

15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, *but* not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee, shall fall for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, & that bringeth forth an instrument for his work, and I have created the waster to destroy.

17 ¶ No weapon that is formed against thee, shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgement, thou shalt condemne. This *is* the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness *is* of me, saith the LORD.

CHAP. LV.

1 The prophet with the promises of Christ, calleth to faith, 6 and to repentance. 8 The happie successe of them that believe.

1 HO, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he y hath no money; come ye, buy and eat, yea, come, buy wine and milk without money, & without price.

2 Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? & your labour for that which satisfied not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight it self in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, *even* the sure mercies of David.

4 Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

5 Behold, thou shalt call a nation *that* thou knowest not, and nations *that* knew not thee shall run unto thee, because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy one of Israel; for he hath glorified thee.

6 ¶ Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near.

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

8 ¶ For my thoughts *are* not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, & my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains & the hills shall break forth before you into

singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap *their* hands.

13 In stead of the thorn shall come up the fir-tree, and in stead of the brier shall come up the mirtle-tree: and it shall bee to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting signe *that* shall not be cut off.

CHAP. LVI.

1 *The prophet exhorteth to sanctification.* 3 *He promiseth it shall be generall.* 9 *He inveigheth against blinde watch-men.*

THus saith the LORD, keep yee judgement, and do justice: for my salvation *is* near to come, and my righteousnesse to bee revealed.

2 Blessed *is* the man *that* doth this, and the son of man *that* layeth hold on it: that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

3 ¶ Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joyned himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated mee from his people: neither let the Eunuch say, Behold, I *am* a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the LORD unto the Eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant:

5 Even unto them will I give in mine house, and within my walls, a place and a name better then of sons & of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 And the sons of the stranger that joyn themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, to bee his servants every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant:

7 Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyfull in my house of prayer: their burnt-offerings and their sacrifices *shall be* accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lord GOD, which gathereth the outcasts of Israel, saith, Yet will I gather *others*, to him, besides those that are gathered unto him.

9 ¶ All yee beasts of the field come to devoure, *yea* all yee beasts in the forrest:

10 His watchmen *are* blinde, they *are* all ignorant, they *are* all dumb dogs, they cannot bark, sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea they *are* greedy dogs *which* can never have enough, and they *are* shepherds *that* cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, *say they*, I will fetch wine, and we wil fil our selves with strong drink, and to morrow shall be as this day, *and* much more abundant.

CHAP. LVII.

1 *The blessed death of the righteous.* 3 *The Jews reproved for idolatrie.* 11 *Euangelicall promises to the penitent.*

THe righteous perisheth, and no man layeth *it* to heart: and mercifull men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

2 He shall enter *into* peace: they shall rest in their beds, each one walking in his uprightnesse.

3 ¶ But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceresse, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport your selves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, *and* draw out the tongue? *are* yee not children of transgression, a seed of falshood?

5 Enflaming your selves with idols, under every green-tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream *is* thy portion; they, they *are* thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink-offering, thou hast offered a meat-offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behinde the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered *thy self* to another then me, and art gone up: thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made a covenant with them; thou lovedst their bed where thou sawest *it*.

9 And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase *thy self* even unto hell.

10 Thou art wearied in the greatnesse of thy way; *yet* saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the life of thine hand; therefore thou was not grieved.

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared; that thou hast lied, and hast not remembred me, nor laid *it* to thine heart? have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousnesse, and thy works, for they shall not profit thee.

13 ¶ When thou cryest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the winde shall carrie them all away; vanitie shall take *them*: but he that putteth his trust in mee shall possesse the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumbling block out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty one that inhabiteth eternitie, whose name *is* Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite & humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, & to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 For I will not contend for ever, neither

neither will I bee alwayes wroth: for the spirit should fail before mee, and the souls *which* I have made.

17 For the iniquitie of his covetousnesse was I wroth, and smote him, I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his wayes and will heal him I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him, and to his mourners.

19 I create the fruit of the lips; peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the Lord, and I wil heal him.

20 But the wicked *are* like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 *There is* no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAP. LVIII.

1 *Hypocrisie is reproved.* 8 *The promises due to godlinesse.* 13 *and to the keeping of the Sabbath.*

CRie aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Iacob their sins.

2 Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my wayes, as a nation that did righteousnesse, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice: they take delight in approaching to God.

3 ¶ Wherefore have we fasted, *say they* and thou seest not? *wherefore* have wee afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast you finde pleasure, and exact all you labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickednesse; ye shall not fast as *ye do* this day, to make your voyce to be heard on high.

5 Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? *is it* to bow down his head as a bul-rush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickednesse, to undo the heavie burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

7 *Is it* not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poore that are cast out, to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him, and that thou hide not thy self from thine own flesh?

8 ¶ Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousnesse shall go before thee, the glory of the LORD shall be thy rereward.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I *am*: if thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanitie:

10 And *if* thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfie the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscuritie, and thy darknesse *be* as the noon-day.

11 And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfie thy soul in drought and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water whose waters fail not.

12 And *they that shall be* of thee, shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, the restorer of paths to dwell in.

13 ¶ If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, *from* doing thy pleasure on my holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honourable, and shalt honour him, not doing thine own wayes, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking *thine own* words:

14 Then shalt thou delight thy self in the Lord, and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father; for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken *it*.

CHAP. LIX.

1 *The damnable nature of sin.* 9 *Calamitie is for sin.* 16 *Salvation is only of God.* 20 *The covenant of the redeemer.*

BEhold, the LORDS hand is not shortned, that it cannot save: neither his ear heavie, that it cannot hear.

2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid *his* face from you, that he will not hear.

3 For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquitie, your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquitie.

5 They hatch cockatrice eggs, and weave the spiders web; he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper.

6 Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works *are* works of iniquitie, and the act of violence *is* in their hands.

7 Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts *are* thoughts of iniquitie, wasting and destruction *are* in their paths.

8 The way of peace they know not, and *there is* no judgement in their goings: they have made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein, shall not know peace.

9 ¶ Therefore is judgement far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: wee wait

for light, but behold obscuritie; for brightnesse, *but* we walk in darknesse.

10 We grope for the wall like the blinde, and we grope as if *we had* no eyes: we stumble at noon-day as in the night; *we are* in desolate places as dead men.

11 We roar all like beares, & mourn sore like doves: we look for judgement, but *there is* none: for salvation *but* it is far off from us.

12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testifie against us: for our transgressions *are* with us, and as for our iniquities we know them.

13 In transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falshood.

14 And judgement is turned away backward, and justice standeth a far off: for truth is fallen in the street, & equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth, and he that departeth from evil, maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw it, and it displeased him that *there was* no judgement.

16 ¶ And he saw that *there was* no man, and wondred that *there was* no intercessour: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him, and his righteousnesse it sustained him.

17 For hee put on righteousnesse as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head: and he put on the garments of vengeance *for* clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak.

18 According to *their* deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompense to his enemies, to the ilands hee will repay recompense.

19 So shal they fear the name of the LORD, from the west, and his glorie from the rising of the sun: when the enemie shal come in like a flood, the spirit of the Lord shal lift up a standard against him.

20 ¶ And the redeemer shal come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

21 As for me, this *is* my covenant with them, saith the LORD, My spirit that *is* upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shal not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seeds seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

CHAP. LX.

The glorie of the church in the abundant accesse of the Gentiles, 15 and the great blessings after a time of affliction.

1 ARise, shine, for thy light is come, and the glorie of the LORD is risen upon thee.

2 For behold, the darknesse shal cover the earth, and grosse darknesse the people, but the LORD shal arise upon thee, and his glorie shal be seen upon thee.

3 And the Gentiles shal come to thy light, and kings to the brightnesse of thy rising.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee, thy sons shal come from far, and thy daughters shal be nursed at *thy* side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shal fear and be enlarged, because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the forces of the Gentiles shal come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shal cover thee: the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah: all they from Sheba shal come: they shal bring gold and incense, and they shal shew forth the praises of the LORD.

7 All the flocks of Kedar shal be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee, they shal come up with acceptance on mine altar, & I will glorifie the house of my glorie.

8 Who *are* these *that* flie as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

9 Surely the ilses shal wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the LORD thy God: and to the holy one of Israel, because he hath glorified thee.

10 And the sons of strangers shal build up thy wals, and their kings shal minister unto thee, for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercie on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shal be open continually, they shall not be shut day nor night, that *men* may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For the nation and kingdome that will not serve thee, shall perish: yea those nations shal be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Lebanon shal come unto thee, the fir-tree, the pine-tree, and the box together, to beautifie the place of my sanctuarie, and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shal come bending unto thee, and all they that despised thee shal bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet, and they shall call thee, The citie of the LORD, The Zion of the holy one of Israel.

15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through *thee*, I will make thee an excellencie, a joy of many generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings, and thou shalt know that I the LORD *am* thy saviour and thy redeemer, the mighty one of Jacob.

17 For brasse I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, & for wood brasse, and for stones iron: I will also make thine officers peace, and thine exactors righteousnesse.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders, but thou shalt call

was Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

19 The sun shall be no more thy light by day, neither for brightnesse shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

20 Thy sun shall no more go down, neither shall thy moon withdraw it self; for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the dayes of thy mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also *shall be* all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

22 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the Lord will hasten it in his time.

CHAP. LXI.

1 *The office of Christ.* 4 *The forwardnesse and full Joy of the faithfull.*

THE spirit of the LORD God *is* upon me, because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek, he hath sent me to binde up the broken hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God, to comfort all that mourn;

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oyle of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heavinesse, that they might be called trees of righteousnesse, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

4 ¶ And they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen, and your vinedressers.

6 But ye shall be named the priests of the LORD: men shall call you the ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall you boast yourselves.

7 ¶ For your shame *you shall have* double: and for confusion they shall rejoyce in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possesse the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the LORD love judgement, I hate robbery for burnt-offering, and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they *are* the seed *which* the LORD hath blessed.

10 I will greatly rejoyce in the LORD, my soul shall be joyfull in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousnesse, as a bridegroom decketh *himself* with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth *her self* with her jewels.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth: so the Lord God will cause righteousnesse and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

CHAP. LXII.

1 *The prophet is vehement in desire to see the event in Gods promises.* 5 *The ministers office in preaching the gospel.*

FOr Zions sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalems sake I will not rest, untill the righteousnesse thereof go forth as brightnesse, and the salvation thereof as a lamp *that* burneth.

2 And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousnesse, and all kings thy glory, and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

4 Thou shalt no more be termed, Forsaken, neither shall thy land any more be termed, Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hephzi-bah, and thy land Beulah: for the LORD delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

5 For *as* a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee; and *as* the bridegroome rejoyceth over the bride, *so* shall thy God rejoyce over thee.

6 I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, *which* shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the LORD, keep not silence,

7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

8 The Lord hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely, I will no more give thy corn *to be* meat for thine enemies, and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine for the which thou hast laboured.

9 But they that have gathered it, shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together, shall drink it in the courts of my holinesse.

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates, prepare ye the way of the people, cast up, cast up the high way, gather out the stones, lift up a standard for the people.

11 Behold the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh, behold, his reward *is* with him, and his work before him.

12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not

CHAP. LXIII.

1 *Christ sheweth who he is, 2 what his victory over his enemies, 7 and what his mercie to his church. 15 The churches prayer, and professions of their faith.*

WHo *is* this that cometh from Edom, with died garments from Bozrah? this *that is* glorious in his apparell, travelling in the greatnesse of his strength? I *that* speak in righteousnesse, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore *art thou* red in thine apparell, and thy garment like him that treadeth in the wine-fat?

3 I have troden the wine-presse alone, and of the people *there was* none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury, and their bloud shal be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will staín all my raiment.

4 For the day of vengeance *is* in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

5 And I looked, and *there was* none to help; and I wondred that *there was* none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me, & my fury it upheld me

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 ¶ I will mention the loving kindnesses of the LORD, *and* the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodnesse towards the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them, according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving kindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they *are* my people, children *that* will not lie: so he was their saviour.

9 ¶ In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them, in his love and in his pity he redeemed them, and he bare them, and carried them all the dayes of old.

10 ¶ But they rebelled, and vexed his holy spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemie, *and* he fought against them.

11 Then he remembred the dayes of old, Moses *and* his people, *saying*, Where *is* he that brought them up out of the sea, with the shepherd of his flock? where *is* he that put his holy spirit within him?

12 That led *them* by the right hand of Moses, with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name?

13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wildernesse, *that* they should not stumble?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the spirit of the LORD caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thy self a glorious name.

15 ¶ Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holinesse and of thy glorie where *is* thy zeal, & thy strength the sounding of thy bowels, and of thy mercies towards me? are they restrained?

16 Doubtlesse thou *art* our father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou O LORD, art our father, our redeemer, thy name *is* from everlasting.

17 ¶ O LORD, why hast thou made us to erre from thy wayes? *and* hardened our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants sake, the tribes of thine inheritance.

18 The people of thy holinesse have possessed *it* but a little while: our adversaries have troden down thy sanctuarie.

19 We are *thine*, thou never barest rule over them, they were not called by thy name.

CHAP. LXIV.

1 *The church prayeth for the illustrating of Gods power, 9 & complaineth of affliction.*

OH that thou woldest rent the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence.

2 As *when* the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, *that* the nations may tremble at thy presence.

3 When thou didst terrible things *which* we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence.

4 For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God beside thee, *what* he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.

5 Thou meetest him that rejoyceth and worketh righteousnesse, *those that* remember thee in thy wayes: behold, thou art wroth, for we have sinned: in those is continuance, and we shall be saved.

6 But we are all as an unclean thing, & all our righteousnesses *are* as filthy rags, and we all do fade as a leaf, and our iniquities, like the winde, have taken us away.

7 And *there is* none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, & hast consumed us because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O Lord thou *art* our father, we *are* the clay, and thou our potter, and we all *are* the work of thy hand.

9 ¶ Be not wroth very sore, O Lord, neither remember iniquitie for ever: behold, see we beseech thee, we *are* all thy people.

10 Thy holy cities *are* a wildernesse, Zion is a wildernesse, Jerusalem a desolation.

11 Our holy and our beautifull house, where our fathers praised thee, is burnt up with fire: and all our pleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt thou refrain thy self for these things, O Lord? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

CHAP.

CHAP. LXV.

1 *The Gentiles called.* 2 *The Iews rejected* 17 *The blessed state of the new Ierusalem.*

I Am sought of *them that* asked not *for me*: I am found *them that* sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation *that* was not called by my name.

2 I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that *was* not good, after their own thoughts:

3 A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face, that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick:

4 Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which eat swines flesh, and broth of abominable things is in their vessels.

5 Which say, Stand by thy self, come not near to me, for I am holier then thou, these *are* a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

6 Behold, it is written before me, I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bosome,

7 Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together (saith the LORD) which have burnt incense upon the mountains and blasphemed upon the hils: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosome.

8 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, as the new wine is found in the cluster, and *one* saith, Destroy it not, for a blessing *is* in it: so will I do for my servants sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritour of my mountains: and mine elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

10 And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

11 ¶ But ye *are* they that forsake the Lord, that forget my holy mountain, that prepare a table for that troup, and that furnish the drink-offering unto that number.

12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear, but did evil before mine eyes, & did choose that wherein I delighted not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty, behold, my servants shall rejoyce, but ye shall be ashamed,

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord GOD shall slay thee, and call his servants by another name:

16 That he who blesseth himself in the earth, shall blesse himself in the God of truth, and he that sweareth in the earth, shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

17 ¶ For behold, I create new heavens, and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembred, nor come into minde.

18 But be you glad and rejoyce for ever *in that* which I create: for behold, I create Ierusalem a rejoycing, and her people a joy.

19 And I will rejoyce in Jerusalem, and joy in my people, and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of dayes, nor an old man that hath not filled his dayes: for the childe shall die an hundred years old, but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed.

21 And they shall build houses, and inhabit *them;* and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build and another inhabit: they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the dayes of a tree, are the dayes of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labour in vain, nor bring forth for trouble: for they *are* the seed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to passe, that before they call, I will answer, and whiles they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 The Wolf and the Lamb shall feed together, and the Lion shall eat straw like the Bullock, and dust *shall be* the Serpents meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the LORD.

CHAP. LXVI.

1 *God will be served in humble sincerity.* 5 *The humble comforted.* 15 *Gods judgements on the wicked.*

THus saith the LORD, The heaven *is* my throne, and the earth *is* my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD; but to this *man* will I look, *even* to him *that is* poore and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

3 He that killeth an ox, *is as if* he slew a man: he that sacrificeth a lamb, *as if* he cut off a dogs neck: he that offereth an oblation *as if he offered* swines bloud: he that burneth incense, *as if* he blessed an idol. yea, they have chosen their own wayes, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when

when I called, none did answer, when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes; and chose that in which I delighted not.

5 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word, Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my names sake, said, Let the LORD be glorified: but he shal appear to your joy, and they shal be ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the citie, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendreth recompense to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth: before her pain came, she was delivered of a man-childe.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? Who hath seen such things? shal the earth be made to bring forth in one day, or shal a nation be born at once? for assoon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shal I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth, saith the LORD? shal I cause to bring forth, and shut *the womb*, saith thy God?

10 Rejoyce ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her, rejoyce for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her.

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glorie.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, & the glorie of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shal ye suck, ye shal be born upon *her* sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you: and ye shal be comforted in Jerusalem.

14 And when ye see *this*, your heart shal rejoyce, and your bones shal flourish like an herb: and the hand of the LORD shal be known towards his servants, and *his* indignation towards his enemies.

15 For behold, the LORD will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlewinde, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

16 For by fire, and by his sword, will the LORD plead with all flesh, and the slain of the LORD shal be many.

17 They that sanctifie themselves, and purifie themselves in the gardens, behinde one *tree* in the midst, eating swines flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shal be consumed together, saith the LORD.

18 For *I know* their works and their thoughts: it shal come, that I will gather all nations and tongues, and they shal come and see my glorie.

19 And I will set a signe among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tarshish, Pul and Lud that draw the bow, to Tubal and Javan, to the ilses afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glorie; and they shal declare my glorie among the Gentiles.

20 And they shal bring all your brethren for an offering unto the LORD, out of all nations, upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel, into the house of the LORD.

21 And I will also take of them for priests, *and* for Levites, saith the LORD.

22 For as the new heavens, and the new earth which I will make, shal remain before me, saith the LORD, so shal your seed and your name remain.

23 And it shal come to passe, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shal all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

24 And they shal go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shal not die, neither shal their fire be quenched, and they shal be an abhorring unto all flesh.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET JEREMIAH.

CHAP. I.

1 *The title.* 3 *And calling of Jeremiah.* 11 *His visions of an almond-tree, and a seething pot.* 15 *His message against Judah.*

THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that were in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:

2 To whom the word of the LORD came in the dayes of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reigne.

3 It came also in the dayes of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth moneth.

4 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb, I sanctified thee, and ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, I cannot speak: for I *am* a childe.

7 ¶ But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I *am* a childe: for thou shalt go to all that I shal send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for I

with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

9 Then the Lord put forth his hand, and touched my mouth, and the Lord said unto me: Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the nations, and over the kingdomes, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build and to plant.

11 ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? & I said, I see a rod of an almond-tree.

12 Then said the Lord unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the Lord came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? and I said, I see a seething pot, & the face thereof *was* towards the north.

14 Then the Lord said unto me, Out of the north an evil shal break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For lo, I will call all the families of the kingdomes of the north, saith the Lord, and they shall come, & they shall set every one his throne at the entring of the gates of Jerusalem, & against all the wals thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.

16 And I will utter my judgements against them touching all their wickednesse, who have forsaken me, and have burnt incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 ¶ Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them.

18 For behold, I have made thee this day a defenced citie, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shal fight against thee, but they shal not prevail against thee: for I *am* with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

CHAP. II.

God expostulation with the Jews touching their causelesse revolt. 14 *They are the causes of their own calamities.*

MOreover, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Go & cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lord, I remember thee, the kindnesse of thy youth, the love of thine espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown.

3 Israel *was* holinesse unto the Lord, *and* the firstfruits of his increase: all that devour him, shal offend; evil shal come upon them, saith the Lord.

4 Hear ye the word of the Lord, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel.

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanitie and are become vain?

6 Neither said they, Where *is* the Lord, that brought us up out of the land of Egypt? that led us through the wilderneſſe, through a land of deserts, and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt.

7 And I brought you into a plentifull country, to eat the fruit thereof, and the goodnesse thereof; but when ye entred, ye defiled my land, & made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The priests said not, Where *is* the Lord? and they that handle the law, knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after *things that* do not profit.

9 ¶ Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the Lord, and with your childrens children will I plead.

10 For passe over the isles of Chittim, and see, and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently: and see if there be such a thing.

11 Hath a nation changed *their* gods, which *are* yet no gods? but my people have changed their glorie, for *that which* doth not profit.

12 Be astonished, O ye heavens at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the Lord.

13 For my people have committed two evils: they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, *and* hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns that can hold no water.

14 ¶ Is Israel a servant? is he a homeborn *slave*? why is he spoiled?

15 The young lions roared upon him, *and* yelled, & they made his land waste: his cities are burnt without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes, have broken the crown of thy head.

17 Hast thou not procured this unto thy self, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river?

19 Thine owne wickednesse shall correct thee, & thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that *it is* an evil thing & bitter that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, and that my fear *is* not in thee, saith the LORD God of hosts.

20 ¶ For of old time I have broken thy yoke, *and* burst thy bands, and thou saidst, I will not transgresse, when upon every high hill, and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot.

21 Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned

turned into the degenerate plant of a ſtrange vine unto me.

22 For though thou waſh thee with nitre, and take thee much ſope, *yet* thine iniquitie is marked before me, ſaith the LORD GOD.

23 How canſt thou ſay, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim? ſee the way in the valley, know what thou haſt done: *thou art* a ſwift dromedary traverſing her wayes.

24 A wilde aſſe uſed to the wilderneſſe, *that* ſnuffeth up the winde at her pleaſure, in her occaſion who can turn her away? all they that ſeek her, will not weary themſelves, in her moneth they ſhall finde her.

25 With hold thy foot from being unſhod, and thy throat from thirſt: but thou ſaidſt, There is no hope, No, for I have loved ſtrangers, and after them will I go.

26 As the thief is aſhamed when he is found: ſo is the houſe of Iſrael aſhamed; they, their Kings, their Princes, and their Prieſts, and their Prophets.

27 Saying to a ſtock, Thou *art* my father; and to a ſtone, Thou haſt brought me forth: for they have turned *their* back unto me, and not *their* face, but in time of their trouble, they will ſay, Ariſe, and ſave us.

28 But where *are* thy gods that thou haſt made thee? let them ariſe if they can ſave thee in the time of thy trouble: for *according* to the number of thy cities, are thy gods, O Iudah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have tranſgreſſed againſt me; ſaith the LORD.

30 In vain have I ſmitten your children, they received no correction: your own ſword hath devoured your prophets, like a deſtroying lion.

31 ¶ O generation, ſee ye the word of the LORD; have I been a wilderneſſe unto Iſrael? a land of darkneſſe? wherefore ſay my people, We are lords, we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maide forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people have forgotten me dayes without number.

33 Why trimmeſt thou thy way to ſeek love? therefore haſt thou alſo taught the wicked ones thy wayes.

34 Alſo in thy skirts is found the bloud of the ſouls of the poore innocents: I have not found it by ſecret ſearch, but upon all theſe.

35 Yet thou ſayeſt, Becauſe I am innocent, ſurely his anger ſhall turn from me: behold, I will plead with thee, becauſe thou ſayeſt, I have not ſinned.

36 Why gaddeſt thou about ſo much to change thy way? thou alſo ſhalt be aſhamed of Egypt, as thou waſt aſhamed of Aſſyria.

37 Yea, thou ſhalt go forth from him, and thine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidence, and thou ſhalt not proſper in them.

CHAP. III.

1 *Gods great mercy in Iudahs vile whoredome.* 12 *The promiſes of the goſpel to a penitent.* 20 *Iſrael confeſſion of their ſins.*

THey ſay, If a man put away his wife, and ſhe go from him, and become another mans, ſhall he return unto her again? ſhall not that land be greatly polluted? but thou haſt played the harlot with many lovers, yet return again unto me, ſaith ỹ Lord.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto the high places, and ſee where thou haſt not been lien with: in the wayes haſt thou ſate for them, as the Arabian in the wilderneſſe, and thou haſt polluted the land with thy whoredomes; and with thy wickedneſſe.

3 Therefore the ſhowers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain, and thou hadſt a whores forehead, thou refuſedſt to be aſhamed.

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou *art* the guide of my youth?

5 Will he reſerve his *anger* for ever? will he keep *it* to the end? Behold, thou haſt ſpoken and done evil things as thou couldeſt.

6 ¶ The LORD ſaid alſo unto me in the dayes of Ioſiah the king, Haſt thou ſeen that which backſliding Iſrael hath done? ſhe is gone up upon every high mountain, and under every greene tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 And I ſaid after ſhe had done all theſe things, Turn thou unto me, but ſhe returned not, and her treacherous ſiſter Iudah ſaw it.

8 And I ſaw when for all the cauſes whereby backſliding Iſrael committed adultery, I had put her away, & given her a bil of divorce: yet her treacherous ſiſter Iudah feared not, but went and played the harlot alſo.

9 And it came to paſſe through the lightneſſe of her whoredome, that ſhe defiled the land, and committed adultery with ſtones and with ſtocks.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous ſiſter Iudah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, ſaith the Lord.

11 And the LORD ſaid unto me, The backſliding Iſrael hath juſtified her ſelf more then treacherous Iudah.

12 ¶ Go, and proclaim theſe words toward the north, and ſay, Return thou backſliding Iſrael, ſaith the LORD, and I will not cauſe mine anger to fall upon you: for I *am* merciful, ſaith the LORD, *and* I will not keep *anger* for ever. ¶

13 Only acknowledge thine iniquitie that thou haſt tranſgreſſed againſt the Lord thy God, and haſt ſcattered thy wayes to the ſtrangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, ſaith the LORD.

14 Turn, O backſliding children, ſaith the LORD, for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a citie, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zi-

15 And

15 And I will give you pastours according to mine heart: which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

16 And it shall come to passe when ye be multiplied and increased in the land; in those dayes, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD, neither shall it come to minde, neither shall they remember it, neither shall they visit it, neither shall *that* be done any more.

17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the LORD to Jerusalem: neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evill hearts.

18 In those dayes the house of Iudah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of the north, to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a pleasant land? a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said, Thou shalt call me, My father and shalt not turn away from me.

20 ¶ Surely *as* a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have you dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.

21 A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping *and* supplication of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, *and* they have forgotten the LORD their God.

22 Return ye back-sliding children, and I will heal your back-slidings behold, we come unto thee: for thou art the Lord our God.

23 Truly in vain *is salvation hoped for* from the hils, *and from* the multitude of mountaines, truly in the LORD our God *is* the salvation of Israel.

24 For shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie downe in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for ye have sinned against the Lord our God, we & our fathers from our youth even unto this day, & have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God.

CHAP. IV.

1 God calleth Israel by his promise, 3 He exhorteth Judah to repentance.

IF thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the LORD, return unto me, and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

2 And thou shalt swear, The Lord liveth in truth, in judgement, and in righteousnesse, and the nations shall blesse themselves in him, and in him shall they glory.

3 ¶ For thus saith the LORD to the men of Iudah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow ground, and sow not amongs thorns.

4 Circumcise your selves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart ye men of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench *it*, because of the evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem, and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry gather together, and say, Assemble your selves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

6 Set up the standard towards Zions: retire, stay not: for I will bring evil from the north, and a great destruction.

7 The lion is come up from his thicker, and the destroyer, of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place, to make thy land desolate, *and* the city shal be laid waste, without and inhabitant.

8 For this gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to passe at that day, saith the LORD, *that* the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of thy princes: and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah LORD GOD, surely thou hast greatly deceived this people, and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace, whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, A drie winde of the high places in the wildernesse toward the daughter of my people, nor to fan, nor to cleanse.

12 *Even* a full winde from those *places* shall come unto me: now also will I give sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots *shall be* as a whirlewinde: his horses are swifter then eagles: wo unto us, for we are spoiled.

14 O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickednes that thou mayest be saved: how long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount Ephraim.

16 Make ye mention to the nation, behold, publish against Jerusalem, *that* watchers come from a far countrey, and give out their voice against the cities of Iudah.

17 As keepers of a field are they against her round about, because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

18 Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee, this *is* thy wickednesse because it is bitter, because reacheth unto thine heart.

19 ¶ My bowels, my bowels, I am pained at my very heart, my heart maketh a noise in me, I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

20 Destruction upon destruction is cryed, for

for the whole land is spoiled suddenly are my tents spoiled, *and* my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, *and* hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 For my people *is* foolish, they have not known me; *they are* sottish children, and they have none understanding: they *are* wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and lo, *it was* without form, and void: and the heavens, and they *had* no light.

24 I beheld the mountains, and lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

25 I beheld, and lo, *there was* no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled.

26 I beheld, and lo, *the* fruitful place *was* a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, *and* by his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a full end.

28 For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purposed *it*, and will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

29 The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen, they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And *when* thou *art* spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rentest thy face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; *thy* lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, *and* the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zion *that* bewaileth herself, *that* spreadeth her hands, *saying*, Woe *is* me now, for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

CHAP. V.

1 *The judgement of God upon the Jews for their manifold corruptions.*

RUn ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth judgement, that seeketh the truth, and I will pardon it.

2 And though they say, The LORD liveth, surely they swear falsely.

3 O LORD, *are* not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, *but* they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these *are* poor, they are foolish: for they know not the way of the LORD, *nor* the judgement of their God.

5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them, for they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgement of their God: but these have altogether broken the yoke, *and* burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall slay them, *and* a wolf of the evenings shall spoil them, a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, *and* their backslidings are increased.

7 ¶ How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and sworn by *them that are* no gods: when I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses.

8 They were *as* fed horses in the morning: every one neighed after his neighbour's wife.

9 Shall I not visit for these things, saith the LORD, and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 ¶ Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy, but make not a full end: take away her battlements, for they *are* not the LORD's.

11 For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD.

12 They have belied the LORD, and said, *It is* not he, neither shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor famine:

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word *is* not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it *is* a mighty nation, it *is* an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their quiver *is* as an open sepulchre, they *are* all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, *which* thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy figtrees: they shall impoverish with the sword thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you.

19 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when they shall say, Wherefore doth the LORD our God all these things unto us, then shalt thou answer them, Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so shall ye serve strangers in a land *that is* not yours.

20 Declare

20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,

21 Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding, which have eyes and see not, which have ears and hear not.

22 Fear ye not me, saith the Lord? will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea, by a perpetuall decree that it cannot passe it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail, though they roar, yet can they not passe over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God that giveth rain, both the former and the latter in his season: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

25 Your iniquities have turned away these things, & your sins have withholden good things from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpasse the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherlesse, yet they prosper: and the right of the needy do they not judge.

29 Shall I not visit for these things, saith the LORD? shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

30 ¶ A wonderfull and horrible thing is committed in the land;

31 The prophets prophesie falsly: and the priests bear rule by their means, & my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

CHAP. VI.

1 The enemies sent against Judah. 4 encourage themselves. 5 God foreteth them to ruine because of their sins.

O Ye children of Benjamin, gather your selves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Tekoa: and set up a signe of fire in Beth-haccerem: for evill appeareth out of the north, and great destruction.

2 I have likened the daughter of Zion, to a comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; they shall pitch their tents against her round about: they shall feed every one in his place.

4 Prepare ye war against her, arise, and let us go up at noon: wo unto us, for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

6 ¶ For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and cast a mount against Jerusalem, this is the citie to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickednesse: violence and spoil is heard in her, before me continually is grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, lest my soul depart from thee: lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, they shall throughly glean the remnant of Israel as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grape-gatherer into the baskets.

10 To whom shall I speak and give warning, that they may hear? behold, their ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold: the word of the LORD is unto them a reproch: they have no delight in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD: I am weary with holding in: I will poure it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with him that is full of dayes.

12 And their houses shall be turned unto other, with their fields, and wives together: for I will stretch out mine hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD.

13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them, every one is given to covetousnesse, and from the prophet even unto the priest, every one dealeth falsly.

14 They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace, when there is no peace.

15 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed: neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time that I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the wayes and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall finde rest for your soules: but they said, We will not walk therein.

17 Also I set watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound of the trumpet: but they said, We will not hearken.

18 ¶ Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them.

19 Hear, O earth, behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

20 To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba? and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt-offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will lay stumbling blocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them: the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, a people commeth from the north countrey, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear: they *are* cruell, and have no mercy: their voice roareth like the sea, and they ride upon horses, set in aray as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

24 We have heard the fame thereof, our hands was feeble, anguish hath taken hold of us, *and* pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemie, *and* fear *is* on every side.

26 ¶ O daughter of my people, gird *thee* with sackcloth, and wallow thy self in ashes, make thee mourning, *as* for an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee for a tower, *and* a fortresse among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.

28 They are all grievous revolters, walking with slandes: *they are* braste and iron, they are all corrupters.

29 The bellows are burnt, the lead is consumed of the fire, the founder melteth in vain; for the wicked are not plucked away.

30 Reprobate silver shall *men* call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The Jews are called to repentance, to prevent captivity.* 8 *Their vain confidence rejected.* 21 *Their idolatrie threatned.*

THe word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Stand in the gate of the LORDS house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the Lord.

3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, Amend your wayes, and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, the temple of the Lord, the temple of the Lord *are* these.

5 For if ye throughly amend your wayes, and your doings; if you throughly execute judgement between a man and his neighbour:

6 *If* ye oppresse not the stranger, the fatherlesse, and the widow, and shed not innocent bloud in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt:

7 Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 ¶ Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

9 Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsly, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not:

10 And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?

11 Is this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? behold, even I have seen *it*, saith the Lord.

12 But go ye now unto my place which *was* in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it, for the wickednesse of my people Israel.

13 And now because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, rising up early, and speaking, but ye heard not; and I called you, but ye answered not.

14 Therefore will I do unto this house which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you, and to your fathers, as I have done to Shiloh.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, *even* the whole seed of Ephraim.

16 Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me, for I will not hear thee.

17 ¶ Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to poure out drink-offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

19 Do they provoke me to anger, saith the LORD? *do they* not *provoke* themselves to the confusion of their own faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD. Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, Put your burnt-offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt-offerings or sacrifices.

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the wayes that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

24 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels and in the

the imagination of their evill heart, and went backward, and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day I have even sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early, and sending *them*.

26 Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but hardened their neck, they did worse then their fathers.

27 Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them, but they wil not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them, but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, This *is* a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, nor receiveth correction, truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 ¶ Cut off thine hair, *O Jerusalem* and cast *it* away, and take up a lamentation on high places, for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Judah have done evill in my sight, saith the LORD, they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which *is* in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons & their daughters in the fire, which I commanded *them* not, neither came it into my heart.

32 ¶ Therefore behold, the dayes come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

33 And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth, and none shall fray *them* away.

34 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladnesse, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The Jews calamitie.* 4 *Their impenitencie reproved.* 11 *Their grievous judgement.* 18 *Their desparate estate bewailed.*

AT that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes: and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem out of their graves.

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, & all the host of heaven whom they have loved, & whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried, they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And dead shall be chosen rather then life, by all the residue of them that remain of this evill family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return.

5 Why *then* is this people of Jerusalem slidden back, by a perpetuall back-sliding; they hold fast deceit, they refuse to return.

6 I hearkened and heard, *but* they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickednesse, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battell.

7 Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times, and the turtle, and the crane, and the swallow observe the time of their coming, but my people know not judgement of the LORD.

8 How do ye say, We *are* wise, and the law of the LORD, *is* with us? Lo, certainly in vain made he *it*, the pen of the scribes *is* in vain.

9 The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken, lo they have rejected the word of the LORD: and what wisedome *is* in them?

10 Therefore will I give their wives unto others, *and* their fields to them that shall inherit *them*: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to covetousnesse, from the prophet even unto the priest, every one dealeth falsly.

11 For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying; Peace, peace, when *there is* no peace.

12 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush, therefore shall they fall among them that fall, in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

13 ¶ I will surely consume them, saith the LORD, *there shall be* no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the fig-tree, and the leaf shall fade, and *the things that* I have given them shall passe away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? assemble your selves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the LORD our God hath put us to silence, and given us water of gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD.

15 We looked for peace, but no good *came*, *and* for a time of healt, and behold trouble.

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones, for they are come and have devoured the land, and all that is in it, the citie, and those that dwell therein.

17 For behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices among you, which *will* not *be* charmed,

ed, and they shall bite you, saith the Lord.

18 ¶ *When* I would comfort my self against sorrow, my heart *is* faint in me

19 Behold, the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people, because of them that dwell in a far countrey: *Is* not the Lord in Zion? *is* not her king in her? why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, *and* with strange vanities?

20 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt, I am black: astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 *Is there* no balme in Gilead? *is there* no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered.

CHAP. IX.

1 *The Iews lamented for their manifold sins.* 9 *and judgement.* 12 *Disobedience the cause of their calamitie.*

OH that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people.

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of way faring men, that I might leave my people, and go from them: for they *be* all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And they bend their tongues *like* their bow *for* lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evill to evill, and they know not me, saith the LORD.

4 Take ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will walke with slanders.

5 And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth, they have taught their tongue to speak lies, *and* wearie themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation *is* in the midst of deceit, through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will melt them, and try them, for how shall I do for the daughter of my people

8 Their tongue *is as* an arrow shot out, it speaketh deceit: *one* speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait.

9 ¶ Shall I not visit them for these things, saith the Lord? shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are burnt up, so that none can passe through them, neither can men hear the voice of the cattell, both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled, they are gone.

11 And I will make Jerusalem heaps, *and* a den of dragons, and I will make the cities of Judah desolate without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ Who *is* the wise man that may understand this, *and who is he* to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth *and* is burnt up like a wilderness that none passeth through?

13 And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein,

14 But have walked after the imaginations of their own heart, and after Baalim, which their fathers taught them.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold I will feed them, *even* this people, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

16 ¶ I will scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will send a sword after them: till I have consumed them.

17 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come, and send for cunning women: that they may come.

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eye lids gush out with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled? we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast out.

20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, & teach your daughters wailing, & every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, *and* is entred into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, *and* the young men from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the LORD, Even the carcases of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, & as the handfull after the harvest man, and none shall gather them.

23 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise man glorie in his wisdome, neither let the mighty man glorie in his might, let not the rich man glorie in his riches:

24 But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I *am* the LORD which exercise loving kindnesse, judgement and righteousness in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

25 ¶ Behold, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that I will punish all them which are circumcised with the uncircumcised;

26 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and all that are in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations *are* uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel *are* uncircumcised in the heart.

CHAP.

CHAP. X.

1 The unequall comparison of God and idols. 19 The spoile of the tabernacle by foolish pastours lamented.

HEar ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel.

2 Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signes of heaven, for the heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the customes of the people are vaine; for one cutteth a tree out of the forrest, the worke of the hands of the workman, with the axe.

4 They decke it with silver and with gold, they fasten it with nailes and with hammers that it move not.

5 They *are* upright as the palme-tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them, for they cannot do evill, neither also *is it* in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as *there is* none like unto thee, O LORD, thou *art* great, and thy name *is* great in might.

7 Who would not feare thee, O king of nations? for to thee doth it appertaine: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdomes *there is* none like unto thee.

8 But they are altogether brutish and foolish: the stocke is a doctrine of vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the worke of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple *is* their clothing: they *are* all the worke of cunning men.

10 But the LORD *is* the true God, he *is* the living God, and an everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens, and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisedome, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 When he uttereth his voice *there is* a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the winde out of his treasuries.

14 Every man is brutish in *his* knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them.

15 They *are* vanity, *and* the worke of errours: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

16 The portion of Jacob *is* not like them: for he *is* the former of all things, and Israel *is* the rod of his inheritance: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

17 ¶ Gather up thy wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the forteresse.

18 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distresse them, that they may finde *it so*.

19 Woe is me for my hurt, my wound is grievous, but I said, Truly this *is* a griefe, and I must beare it.

20 My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they *are* not, *there is* none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

21 For the pastours are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north countrey, to make the cities of Iudah desolate, *and* a den of dragons.

23 ¶ O LORD, I know that the way of man *is* not in himself: *it is* not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O LORD, correct me, but with judgement, not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.

25 Powre out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families *that* call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Iacob, and devoured him, and consumed him, & have made his habitation desolate.

CHAP. XI.

1 Jeremiah proclaiming Gods covenant, 8 rebuketh the disobedience Jews. 11 He prophesieth evils to come upon them.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Iudah, and to the inhabitants of Ierusalem.

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Cursed *be* the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day *that* I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey my voice, and do them according to all which I commanded you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God.

5 That I may perform the oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as *it is* this day. Then answered I, and said, So be it, O LORD.

6 Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Iudah, and in the streets of Ierusalem, saying, Heare ye the words of this covenant, and do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers, in the day *that* I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 Yet

8 Yet they obeyed not, nor enclined their ear, but walked every one in the imagination of their evill heart, therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded *them* to do, but they did *them* not.

9 And the LORD said unto me, A conspiracie is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

10 They are turned back to the iniquities of their fore fathers, which refused to hear my words and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I wil bring evil upon them which they shall not be able to escape, and though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense; but they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.

13 For *according* to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah, and *according* to the number of the streets of Jerusalem, have ye set up altars to ỳ shameful thing, *even* altars to burn incense unto Baal.

14 Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them for I will not hear *them* in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble.

15 What hath my beloved to do in mine house, *seeing* she hath wrought lewdnesse with many? & the holy flesh is passed from thee, when thou dost evill, then thou rejoycest.

16 The LORD called thy name, A green olive-tree, fair *and* of goodly fruit, with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evill of the house of Israel, & of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger, in offering incense unto Baal.

18 ¶ And the Lord hath given me knowledge *of it*, and I know *it*, then thou shewedst me their doings.

19 But I *was* like a lamb *or* an ox *that* is brought to the slaughter, and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, *saying*, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, & let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembred.

20 But, O LORD of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins, and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them, for unto thee have I revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the Lord of the men of Anathoth that seek thy life, saying, Prophesie not in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will punish them, the young men shall die by the sword, their sons and their daughters shall die by famine.

23 And there shal be no remnant of them, for I will bring evill upon the men of Anathoth, *even* the year of their visitation.

CHAP. XII.

1 *Ieremiah complaining of the wicked prosperitie, by faith seeth their ruine.* 14 *God promise to the penitent.*

RIghteous *art* thou O LORD, when I plead with thee: *yet* let me talk with thee of *thy* judgements, wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? *wherefore* are all they happy ỳ deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: they grow, yea: they bring forth fruit: thou *art* near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, knowest me, thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart towards thee, pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, & prepare them for ỳ day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land mourn? and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein? the beasts are consumed, and the birds, because they said, He shall not see our last end.

5 ¶ If thou hast run with the foormen, & they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? & if in the land of peace *wherein* thou trustedst, *they wearied thee*, then how wilt thou do in the swelling of Jordan?

6 For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee, yea, they have called a multitude after thee, beleeve them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.

7 ¶ I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage, I have given the dearly beloved of my soul into the hands of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forrest: it crieth out against me, therefore have I hated it.

9 Mine heritage *is* unto me *as* a speckled bird, the birds round about *are* against her, come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, come to devoure.

10 Many pastours have destroyed my vineyard, they have troden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wildernesse.

11 They have made it desolate, *and being* desolate, it mourneth unto me, the whole land is made desolate, because no man layeth *it* to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wildernesse, for ỳ sword of the LORD shall devoure from the one end of the land, even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.

13 They

13 They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, *but* shall not profit: and they shall be ashamed of your revenues, because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD against all mine evil neighbours, that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit, Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Iudah from among them.

15 And it shall come to passe after that I have plucked them out, I will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

16 And it shall come to passe, if they will diligently learn the wayes of my people, to swear by my name, The Lord liveth (as they taught my people to swear by Baal) then shall they be built in the midst of my people.

17 But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up, and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

CHAP. XIII.

1 In the type of a linen girdle the peoples destruction prefigured: 12 by the bottles filled with wine, their drunkennesse in miserie.

THus saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loyns, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle, according to the word of the Lord, and put *it* on my loyns.

3 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which *is* upon thy loyns, and arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went and hid it by Euphrates, as the LORD commanded me.

6 And it came to passe after many dayes, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Euphrates and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it; and behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the LORD, after this manner will I mar the pride of Iudah, and the great pride of Ierusalem.

10 This evil people which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loyns of a man; so have I caused to cleave unto mee the whole house of Israel, and the whole house of Iudah, saith the LORD, that they might be unto mee for a people, and for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear.

12 ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do wee not certainly know that every bottle shall bee filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon Davids throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Ierusalem with drunkennesse.

14 And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers & the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pitie, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them.

15 ¶ Hear ye, and give ear be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken.

16 Give glory to the Lord your God before he cause darknesse, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, & while yee look for light, hee turn it into the shadow of death, and make *it* grosse darknesse.

17 But if yee will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for *your* pride, and mine eyes shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORDS flock is carried away captive.

18 Say unto the King, and to the Queen, Humble your selves, sit down; for your principalities shall come down, *even* the crown of your glorie.

19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open *them*; Iudah shall hee carried away captive all of it, it shall bee wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come from the north: where *is* the flock *that* was given thee, thy beautifull flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he shall punish thee? (for thou hast taught them *to be* captains, *and* as chief over thee) shall not sorrows take thee as a woman in travail?

22 ¶ And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon mee? for the greatnesse of thine iniquitie are thy skirts discovered, *and* thy heels made bare.

23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the Leopard his spots? *then* may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the winde of the wilderneſse.

25 This *is* thy lot, the portion of thy measures from mee, saith the LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falshood.

26 Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy neighings, lewdnesse of thy whoredom, *and* thine abominations on the hills in the fields: wo unto thee O Ierusalem, wilt thou not be made clean? when *shall it*

CHAP. XIV.

1 *The grieuous famine.* 7 *causeth Ieremiah to pray.* 10 *The Lord will not be intreated.* 13 *Lying prophets are no excuse.*

THe word of the LORD that came to Ieremiah concerning the dearth.

2 Iudah mourneth, and the gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground, and the cry of Ierusalem is gone up.

3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters, they came to the pits, *and* found no water, they returned to their vessels emptie: they were ashamed and confounded, and covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

5 Yea, the hinde also calved in the field, and forsook *it*, because there was no grasse.

6 And the wilde asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the winde like dragons, their eyes did fail because *there was* no grasse.

7 ¶ O LORD, though our iniquities testifie against us, do thou *it* for thy names sake: for our back-slidings are many, we have sinned against thee.

8 O the hope of Israel, the saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, & as a way faring man, *that* turneth aside to tarry for a night

9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, as a mighty man *that* cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, *art* in the midst of us, and wee are called by thy name, leave us not.

10 ¶ Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; he will now remember their iniquitie, & visit their sins.

11 Then said the LORD unto mee, Pray not for this people for *their* good.

12 When they fast, I will not hear their cry, and when they offer burnt-offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah Lord GOD, behold the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine, but I will give you assured peace in this place.

14 Then the LORD said unto mee, The prophets prophesie lies in my name, I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them, they prophesie unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, & the deceit of their heart

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning ỹ prophets that prophesie in my name and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword & famine shal not be in this land, By sword & famine shall those prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesie, shall be cast out in the streets of Ierusalem, because of the famine and the sword, and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will poure their wickednesse upon them.

17 ¶ Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them, Let mine eyes run down with teares night and day, and let them not cease, for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow.

18 If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword, and if I enter into ỹ city, then behold them that are sick with famine, yea, both the prophet and the priest go about into a land that they know not.

19 Hast thou utterly rejected Iudah? hath thy soul lothed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and *there is* no healing for us? we looked for peace, and *there is* no good; and for the time of healing, & behold, trouble.

20 We acknowledge, O Lord, our wickednesse, *and* the iniquitie of our fathers, for we have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor *us*, for thy names sake, do not disgrace the throne of thy glorie, remember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can ỹ heavens give showers? *art* not thou he, O Lord our God? therefore we will wait upon thee, for thou hast made all these things.

CHAP. XV.

1 *The utter rejection, and manifold iudgements of the Iews.* 15 *Ieremiah praying,* 19 *receiveth a gracious promise.*

THen said the LORD unto me, Though Moses and Samuel stood before me, yet my minde *could* not *be* toward this people, cast *them* out of my sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to passe, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD, Such as *are* for death, to death; and such as *are* for the sword, to the sword, and such as *are* for the famine, to the famine, & such as *are* for the captivity, to the captivity.

3 And I will appoint over them foure kindes, saith the LORD, the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devoure and destroy.

4 And I will cause them to bee removed into all kingdomes of the earth, because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah, king of Iudah, for that which he did in Ierusalem.

5 For who shall have pity upon thee, O Ierusalem? or who shall bemone thee? or who shall go aside to ask how thou dost?

6 Thou hast forsaken mee, saith the LORD, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting.

7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land: I will bereave [illegible]

children, I will destroy my people, *sith* they return not from their wayes.

8 Their widows are increased to me above ý sand of ý seas, I have brought upon them against the mother of ý yeung men, a spoiler at noon-day, I have caused *him* to fall upon it suddenly, & terrours upon the citie.

9 She that hath born seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost, her sun is gone down while *it was* yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded, and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ Wo is me my mother, that thou hast born me a man of strife, and a man of contention to the whole earth: I have neither lent on usurie, nor men have lent to mee on usurie, *yet* every one of them doth curse me.

11 The Lord said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant, verily I will cause the enemie to entreat thee *well* in the time of evill, and in the time of affliction.

12 Shall iron breake the northren iron, and the steel?

13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and *that* for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make *thee* to passe with thine enemies, into a land *which* thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mine anger, *which* shall burn upon you.

15 ¶ O Lord thou knowest, remember me, and visit me, & revenge me of my persecutors: take me not away in thy longsuffering, know ý for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and I did eat them, and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoycing of mine heart, for I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

17 I sate not in the assembly of ý mockers nor rejoyced: I sate alone because of thy hand, for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my pain perpetuall? and my wound incurable *which* refuseth to bee healed? wilt thou bee altogether unto mee as a liar, *and as* waters that fail?

19 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, If thou return, then will I bring thee again, *and* thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile; thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee, but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall, and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I *am* with thee to save thee, and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *The utter ruine of the Jews foreshewed.*
14 *Their return from captivity, stranger than their deliverance out of Egypt.*

THe word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,

2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons nor daughters in this place.

3 For thus saith the Lord concerning the sons, and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land.

4 They shall die of grievous deaths, they shall not be lamented, neither shall they be buried: *but* they shall bee as dung upon the face of the earth, & they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine: and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

5 For thus saith the Lord, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemone them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the Lord, *even* loving kindnesse and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land, they shall not bee buried, neither shall *men* lament for them, nor cut themselves, nor make themselves bald for them.

7 Neither shall *men* tear *themselves* for them in mourning to comfort them for the dead, neither shall *men* give them the cup of consolation to drink, for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your dayes, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladnesse, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

10 ¶ And it shall come to passe when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evill against us? or what *is* our iniquitie? or what *is* our sin that wee have committed against the Lord our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, Because your fathers have forsaken mee, saith the LORD, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken mee, and have not kept my law:

12 And yee have done worse then your fathers (for behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me.)

13 Therefore will I cast you out of this land, into a land that ye know not, *neither* ye nor your fathers, and there shall ye serve other gods day and night, where I will not shew you favour.

14 ¶ Therefore behold, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more bee said, The LORD liveth that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

15 But the LORD liveth that brought up

the children of Israel from the land of the north, & from all the lands whither he had driven them, & I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

16 ¶ Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, & they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For mine eyes are upon all their wayes: they are not hid from my face, neither is the iniquitie hid from mine eyes.

18 And first I will recompense their iniquitie, and their sin double, because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcasset of their detestable and abominable things.

19 O LORD, my strength and my fortresse, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from ý ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanitie, and *things* wherein *there is* no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they *are* no gods?

21 Therefore behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might, and they shall know that my name *is* the LORD.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Judahs captivity for her sin. 5 Trust in man is cursed. 7 In God is blessed. 9 The deceitfull heart. 12 The salvation of God.

THE sin of Iudah *is* written with a pen of iron, *and* with the point of a diamond; *it is* graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars:

2 Whilest their children remember their altars and their groves by the green trees upon the high hils.

3 O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance, *and* all thy treasures to the spoil, *and* thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even thy self shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee, and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for yee have kindled a fire in mine anger, *which* shall burn for ever.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, Cursed *be* the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

6 For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh, but shall inhabit the parched places in the wildernesse, *in* a salt land, & not inhabited.

7 Blessed *is* the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is.

8 For he shall bee as a tree plandted by ý waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat commeth, but her leaf shall be green, and shall not be carefull in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yeelding fruit.

9 ¶ The heart *is* deceitful above al things, and desperately wicked, who can know it?

10 I the LORD search the heart, *I* try the reins, even to give every man according to his wayes, *and* according to the fruit of his doings.

11 *As* the partridge sitteth *on eggs*, and hatcheth *them* not, *so* he that getteth riches & not by right shall leave them in ý midst of his dayes, and at his end shall be a fool.

12 ¶ A glorious high throne from the beginning, *is* the place of our sanctuarie.

13 O LORD, the hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the Lord, the fountain of living waters.

14 Heal me: O Lord, and I shall be healed, save me, and I shall be saved: for thou *art* my praise.

15 ¶ Behold, they say unto me, Where *is* the word of the LORD? let it come now.

16 As for mee, I have not hastened from *being* a pastour to follow thee, neither have I desired the wofull day, thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before thee.

17 Bee not a terrour unto mee, thou *art* my hope in the day of evil.

18 Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not mee bee dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

19 ¶ Thus said the LORD unto me, Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Iudah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Ierusalem;

20 And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Iudah, and all Iudah, and all the inhabitants of Ierusalem, that enter in by these gates.

21 Thus saith the LORD, Take heed to your selves, and bear no burden on the sabbath-day, nor bring *it* in by the gates of Ierusalem.

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath-day, neither do ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath-day, as I commanded your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither enclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to passe, if yee diligently hearken unto me, saith the Lord, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath-day, but hallow the sabbath-day, to do no work therein;

25 Then shall there enter into the gates of this city, kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they and their princes, the men of Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem, and

and this citie shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and from the mountains, & from the south, bringing burnt-offerings, & sacrifices, and meat-offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of praise unto the house of the LORD.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me, to hallow the sabbath-day, and not to bear a burden, even entring in at the gates of Jerusalem on ỹ sabbath-day: then will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it shall devoure the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Under the type of a potter, God sheweth his absolute power in disposing of nations. Judgements threatned to Judah.*

THE word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potters house & there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potters house. & behold, he wrought a work on the wheels.

4 And the vessel that he made of clay, was marred in the hand of the potter, so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make *it*.

5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

6 O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter, saith the Lord? behold, as the clay *is* in the potters hand, so *are* ye in mine hand, O house of Israel.

7 *At what* instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdome to pluck up, and to pul down, and to destroy it:

8 If that nation against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evill that I thought to do unto them.

9 And *at what* instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdome to build and to plant *it*.

10 If it do evill in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 ¶ Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I frame evill against you, and devise a device against you: return ye now every one from his evill way, and make your wayes and your doings good.

12 And they said, There is no hope, but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evill heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things, the virgin of Israel hath done a very horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave the snow of Lebanon *which cometh* from the rock of the field? *or* shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place, be forsaken?

15 Because my people hath forgotten me, they have burnt incense to vanitie & they have caused them to stumble in their wayes *from* the ancient paths, to walk in paths, *in* a way not cast up.

16 To make their land desolate *and* a perpetuall hissing: every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.

17 I will scatter them as with an east winde before the enemie: I will shew them the back & not the face, in the day of their calamitie.

18 ¶ Then said they, Come and let us devise devices against Jeremiah: for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet: come and let us smite him with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give head to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

20 Shall evill be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit for my soul: remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, *and* to turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and poure out their *blood* by the force of the sword, and let their wives be bereaved of their children and *be* widows, and let their men bee put to death, *let* their young men *be* slain by the sword in battell.

22 Let a cry bee heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troup suddenly upon them, for they have digged a pit to take me, and his snares for my feet.

23 Yet LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against mee to slay *me*: forgive not their iniquitie, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal *thus* with them in the time of thine anger.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Under the type of breaking a potters vessel, is foreshewed the desolation of the Jews for their sins.*

THUS saith the LORD, Go and get a potters ear then bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests.

2 And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which *is* by the entry of the east gate, and proclaime there the words that I shall tell thee:

3 And say, Hear ye the word of the Lord, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold I will bring evill upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his eares shall tingle.

4 Because they have forsaken mee, and

have estranged this place, and have burnt incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with the bloud of innocents.

5 They have built also the high places of Baal, to burn their sons whith fire for burnt-offerings unto Baal, which I commanded not; nor spake *it*, neither came *it* into my minde.

6 Therefore behold, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more bee called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter.

7 And I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place, and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their carcases will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this citie desolate, and an hissing, every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hisse, because of all the plagues thereof.

9 And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons, and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege and straightnesse, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives shall straiten them.

10 Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee.

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Even so will I break this people and this citie, as one breaketh a potters vessel that cannot bee made whole again, and they shall bury *them* in Tophet, till *there be* no place else to burie.

12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and *even* make this citie as Tophet.

13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burnt incense unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink-offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, whither the Lord had sent him to prophesie, and he stood in the court of the LORDS house, and said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring upon this citie and upon all her towns, all the evill that I have pronounced against it: because they have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Pashur smiting Jeremiah, receiveth a new name, and a fearfull doom.* 7 *Jeremiah complaineth of contempt.* 10 *of treacherie,* 14 *and of his birth.*

NOw Pashur the son of Immer the priest: who *was* also chief governour in the house of the LORD, heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things.

2 Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that *were* in the high gate of Benjamin, which *was* by the house of the LORD.

3 And it came to passe on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The Lord hath not called thy name Pashur, but Magor-Missabib.

4 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will make thee a terrour to thy self, and to all thy friends, and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold *it*, and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover, I will deliver all the strength of this citie, and all the labour thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carrie them to Babylon.

6 And thou Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house, shall go into captivitie, & thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, & shalt be buried there, thou & all thy friends, to whom thou hast prophesied lies.

7 ¶ O LORD, thou hast deceived mee, and I was deceived, thou art stronger then I, and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily, every one mocketh me.

8 For since I spake, I cryed out, I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the Lord was made a reproch unto mee, and a derision daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But *his word* was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was wearie with forbearing and I could not *stay*.

10 ¶ For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side, Report, *say they*, and we will report it: all my familiars watched for my halting, *saying*, Peradventure hee will bee enticed, and wee shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him.

11 But the Lord *is* with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shal not prevail, they shall be greatly ashamed, for they shall not prosper, *their* everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten.

12 But, O LORD of hosts that triest the righteous, *and* seest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the LORD, praise yee the Lord: for he hath delivered the soul of the poore from the hand of evill doers.

14 ¶ Cursed *be* the day wherein I was borne: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Curses

15 Cursed *be* the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man childe is born unto thee, making him verie glad.

16 And let that men be as the cities which the Lord overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear the cry in the mourning, and the shouting at noontide.

17 Because he slew me not from the womb: or *that* my mother might have been my grave; *and* her womb *to be* alwayes great *with me*.

18 Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labour and sorrow, that my dayes should be consumed with shame?

CHAP. XXI.

1 Zedekiah inquiring the event of Nebuchadnezzars war, 3 Jeremiah foretelleth a siege, and miserable captivitie.

THe word which came unto Ieremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him Pashur the son of Melchiah, and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, saying,

2 Enquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us; if so bee that the Lord will deal with us according to all his wonderous works, & he may go up from us.

3 Then said Ieremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah,

4 Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I will turn back the weapons of warre that *are* in your hands, where with ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Caldeans, which be siege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And I my self will fight against you with an outstretched hand, & with a strong arm, even in anger, and in furie, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this citie, both man and beast, they shall die of a great pestilence.

7 And afterwards, saith the Lord, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Iudah, and his servants, and the people, and such as *are* left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, unto the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, & into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life, & he shall smite them with the edge of the sword: he shall not spare them, neither have pitie, nor have mercie.

8 And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 He that abideth in this citie, shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, & falleth to the Caldeans that besiege you, hee shall live, & his life shall be unto him for a prey.

10 For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: it shall be given unto the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Iudah *say*, Hear ye the word of the Lord.

12 O house of David, thus saith the Lord, Execute judgement in the morning, and deliver him, that is spoiled, out of the hand of the oppressour, lest my furie go out like fire, and burne that none can quench *it*, because of the evil of your doings.

13 Behold, I *am* against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, *and* rock of the plain, saith the Lord, which say, Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Lord: and I will kindle a fire in the forrest thereof, and it shall devoure all things round about it.

CHAP. XXII.

2 Repentance exhorted with promises and threats. 10 The judgement of Shallum, 13 of Iehoiakim, 20 and Coniah.

THus saith the LORD, Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word,

2 And say, Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates;

3 Thus saith the Lord, Execute ye judgement and righteousnesse, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressour: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherlesse, nor the widow, neither shed innocent bloud in this place.

4 For if yee do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates of this house, kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots, and on horses, hee and his servants, and his people.

5 But if yee will not hear these words, I swear by my self, saith the LORD, that this house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the Lord unto the kings house of Judah, Thou *art* Gilead unto me, *and* the head of Lebanon: *yet* surely I will make thee a wildernesse, *and* cities *which* are not inhabited.

7 And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons, and they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast *them* into the fire.

8 And many nations shal passe by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great citie?

9 Then they shal answer, Because they have forsaken ỹ covenant of the Lord their God, & worshipped other gods and served them.

10 ¶ Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him, *but* weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native countrey.

11 For thus saith the LORD touching Shallum, the son of Iosiah king of Judah,

which reigned in stead of Josiah his father, which went forth out of this place, He shall not return thither any more.

12 But hee shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 ¶ Wo unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousnes, and his chambers by wrong: *that* useth his neighbours service without wages, and giveth him not for his work:

14 That saith, I will build me a wide house, and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows, and *it is* called with cedar, and painted with vermilion.

15 Shalt thou reigne because thou closest *thy self* in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgement and justice, *and* then *it was* well with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poore and needy, then *it was* well *with him*: *was* not this to know to me, saith the LORD?

17 But thine eyes and thine heart *are* not but for thy covetousnesse, and for to shed innocent bloud, and for oppression, and for violence to do *it*.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jehojakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, They shall not lament for him, *saying*, Ah my brother, or ah sister, they shal not lament for him, *saying*, Ah Lord, or ah his glorie.

19 He shall be buried with the buriall of an asse, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.

20 ¶ Go up to Lebanon, and cry, and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry from the passages, for all thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity, *but* thou saidst, I will not hear: this *hath been* thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.

22 The winde shall eat up all thy pastours, and thy lovers shall go into captivitie, surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickednesse.

23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that makest they nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou bee when pangs come upon thee, the paine as of a woman in travail?

24 *As* I live, saith the LORD, though Coniah the son of Jehojakim king of Iudah, *were* the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence,

25 And I will give thee in the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand *of them* whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Caldeans.

26 And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee into aother country, where ye were not born, and there shall ye die.

27 But to the land where unto they desire to return, thither shall they not return.

28 Is this man Coniah a dispised broken idol? *is he* a vessel wherein *is* no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he & his seed, & are cast into a land which they know not?

29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this men childlesse, a man *that* shall not prosper in his dayes: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Iudah.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 A restauration prophesied. 5 Christ that rule and save them. 9 Against false prophets. 33 & mockers of the true prophets.

WO bee unto the pastours that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture, saith the LORD.

2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, against the pastours that feed my people, Yee have scattered my flock: and driven them away, and have not visited them; behold, I will visit upon you the evill of your doings, saith the LORD.

3 And I will gather ỹ remnant of my flock, out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds, and they shal be fruitful, and increase.

4 And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them, and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 ¶ Behold, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous branch, and a king shall reigne and prosper, and shall execute judgement and justice in the earth.

6 In his dayes Judah shall bee saved, and Israel shall dwell safely, and this *is* his name, whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNES.

7 Therefore behold, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt:

8 But the LORD liveth, which brought up, and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north countrie, and from all countries whither I had driven them, and they shall dwell in their own land.

9 ¶ Mine heart within mee is broken because of the prophets, all my bones shake: I am like a drunken man, & like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holinesse.

10 For the land is full of adulterers, for because of swearing the land mourneth: the pleasant places of the wilderneſse are dried up, and their course *is* evil, and their force *is* not right.

11 For both prophet and priest are prophane, yea, in my house have I found their wickednesse, saith the LORD.

12 Wherefore their way shall bee unto them as slippery *ways* in the darknesse: they shall be driven on and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, *even* the yeare

of their visitation, saith the LORD.

13 And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caused my people to erre.

14 I have seen also in the prophets of Ierusalem an horrible thing: they commit adultery and walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of the evil doers, that none doth return from his wickednesse, they are all of them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold I will feed them with worm-wood, and make them drink the water of gall; for from the prophets of Ierusalem is profanesse gone forth into all the land.

16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, hearken not unto ỹ words of the prophets that prophesie unto you; they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, *and* not out of the mouth of the LORD.

17 They say still unto them that despise me, The Lord hath said, Ye shall have peace & they say unto every one that walketh after the imagination of his own heart, No evil shall come upon you.

18 For who hath stood in the counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived & heard his word? who hath marked his word, & heard it?

19 Behold, a whirlwinde of the Lord is gone forth in furie, even a grievous whirlwinde, it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

20 The anger of the LORD shall not return, until hee have executed, and till hee have performed the thoughts of his heart; in ỹ latter dayes ye shal consider it perfectly.

21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken unto them, yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear to my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

23 *Am* I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?

24 Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him, saith the LORD? do not I fill heaven and earth, saith the Lord?

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesie lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

26 How long shall *this* be in the heart of ỹ prophets, that prophesie lies? yea *they are* prophets of the deceit of their own heart.

27 Which think to cause my people, to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name, for Baal.

28 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; & he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully: what is the chaff to the wheat, saith the LORD?

29 *Is* not my word like as a fire, saith the Lord? and like a hammer *that* breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore behold, I *am* against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my word every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I *am* against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I *am* against them that prophesie false dreams, saith the LORD; and do tell them, and cause my people to erre by their lies and by their lightnesse, yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest shall ask thee, saying, What *is* the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the LORD.

34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people that shall say, The burden of the Lord, I will even punish that man and his house:

35 Thus shall yee say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and what hath the LORD spoken?

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every mans word shall bee his burden: for yee have perverted the words of the living God, of the Lord of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and What hath the LORD spoken?

38 But sith yee say, The burden of the Lord; therefore thus saith the LORD, Because yee say this word, The burden of the Lord, and I have sent unto you, saying Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD.

39 Therefore behold, I, even I will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, & the citie that I gave you, your fathers, *and* cast you out of my presence.

40 And I will bring an everlasting reproch upon you, and a perpetuall shame, which shall not be forgotten.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *By the good and bad figs is figured their restoring from captivitie. 8 And the desolation of Zedekiah and the rest.*

THE LORD shewed me, and behold, two baskets of figs *were* set before the temple of the Lord, after that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had carried away captive Ieconiah the son of Iehoiakim king of Iudah, and the princes of Iudah, with the carpenters and smiths from Ierusalem, & had brought them to Babylon.

2 One basket *had* very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket *had* very naughty figs, which could not

be eaten, they were so bad.

3 Then said the LORD unto mee, what seest thou Ieremiah? and I said, Figs: the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came into me, saying,

5 Thus saith the LORD the God of Israel, Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place unto the land of ỹ Caldeans for *their* good.

6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, & I will bring them again to this land & I will build them, & not pul *them* down; and I wil plant them, & not pluck *them* up.

7 And I will give them an heart to know me, that I *am* the LORD, and they shall bee my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their wole heart.

8 ¶ And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten they are so evil, (surely thus saith the Lord) so will I give Zedekiah the king of Iudah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them that dwell in the land of Egypt.

9 And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdomes of the earth for *their* hurt, *to be* a reproch and a proverb, a taunt & a curse in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence among them, till they bee consumed from off the land, that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *The Iews disobedience to the prophets reproved.* 8 *The seventy years captivitie foretold.* 12 *Babylons destruction,* 15 *The destruction of all nations fore shewed.*

THe word that came to Ieremiah, concerning all the people of Iudah in the fourth year of Iehoiakim the son of Iosiah king of Iudah, that *was* the first year of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon:

2 The which Ieremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Iudah, and to all the inhabitants of Ierusalem, saying,

3 From the thirteenth year of Iosiah the son of Amon king of Iudah, even unto this day (that *is* the tree and twentieth year) the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early, & speaking, but ye have not hearkened.

4 And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising early and sending *them*, but ye have not hearkened, nor enclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, & from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lord hath given unto you and to your fathers, for ever and ever:

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands, and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the Lord; that ye might provoke mee to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the Lord, and Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon my servant, and will bring them against this land, & against the inhabitants thereof, & against all these nations round about, and will vterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetuall desolations.

10 Moreover, I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladnesse, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the milstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, *and* an astonishment, and these nations shall serve ỹ king of Babylon seventy years.

12 And it shall come to passe when seventie years are accomplished, *that* I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the Lord, for their iniquitie: and the land of the Caldeans, and will make it perpetuall desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, *even* all that is written in this book, which Ieremiah hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: & I will recompense them according to their deeds, & according to the works of their own hands.

15 ¶ For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto me, Take the wine-cup of this furie at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and bee moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the LORDS hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me:

18 *To wit*, Jerusalem, and the cities of Iudah, and the kings thereof, *and* the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse, (as *it is* this day)

19 Pharaon king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people,

20 And all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Askelon, & Azza, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod,

21 Edom, and Moab, and the children of Ammon,

22 And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the

…es which *are* beyond the ſea.
…25 Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all that …e in the utmoſt corners.
…24 And all the kings of Arabia, and all …e kings of the mingled people that dwell …the deſert.
…25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all …e kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes.
…26 And all the kings of the north, far and …ear, one with another, and all the king…domes of the world, which *are* upon the …face of the earth: and the king of Sheſhack …ſhall drink after them.
…27 Therefore thou ſhalt ſay unto them, …Thus ſaith the LORD of hoſts the God of …Iſrael, Drink ye and be drunken, and ſpue …and fall, and riſe no more, becauſe of the …ſword which I will ſend among you.
…28 And it ſhall be, if they refuſe to take …the cup at thine hand to drink, then ſhalt …thou ſay unto them, Thus ſaith the LORD …of hoſts, Ye ſhall certainly drink.
…29 For lo, I begin to bring evil on the …city, which is called by my name, & ſhould …ye be utterly unpuniſhed? ye ſhall not be …unpuniſhed: for I will call for a ſword …upon all the inhabitants of the earth, ſaith …the LORD of hoſts.
…30 Therefore propheſie thou againſt them …all theſe words, and ſay unto them, The …LORD ſhall roar from on high, and utter …his voice from his holy habitation, he ſhall …mightily roar upon his habitation; he ſhall …give a ſhout, as they that tread *the grapes*, …againſt all the inhabitants of the earth.
…31 A noiſe ſhall come even to the ends of …the earth, for the Lord hath a controverſie …with the nations: he will plead with all …fleſh, he will give them that are wicked to …the ſword, ſaith the LORD.
…32 Thus ſaith the Lord of hoſts, Behold, …evil ſhall go forth from nation to nation, …and a great whirlewinde ſhall be raiſed up …from the coaſts of the earth.
…33 And the ſlain of the LORD ſhall be at …that day from *one* end of the earth, even …unto the *other* end of the earth: they ſhall …not be lamented, neither gathered nor bu…ried, they ſhall be dung upon the ground.
…34 ¶ Howl ye ſhepherds and cry, and …wallow your ſelves *in the aſhes* ye princi…pall of y flock for the dayes of your ſlaugh…ter, & of your diſperſions are accompliſhed, …and ye ſhall fall like a pleaſant veſſel.
…35 And the ſhepherds ſhal have no way to …flee, nor the principall of y flock to eſcape.
…36 A voice of the cry of the ſhepherds, …and an howling of the principall of the …flock *ſhall be heard*; for the Lord hath ſpoi…led their paſture.
…37 And the peceable habitation are cut …down, becauſe of the fierce anger of the …LORD.
…38 He hath forſaken his covert as the lion: …for their land is deſolate, becauſe of the …fierceneſſe of the oppreſſour, and becauſe …of his fierce anger.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Ieremiah exhorting to repentance, 8 is apprehended. 10 and arraigned. 12 His apologie. 16 He is quit in judgement.

IN the beginning of the reigne of Iehoiakim the ſon of Ioſiah king of Iudah, came this word from the LORD, ſaying,
2 Thus ſaith the Lord, Stand in the court of the Lords houſe, and ſpeak unto all the cities of Iudah, which come to worſhip in the Lords houſe, all the words that I command thee to ſpeak unto them, diminiſh not a word.
3 If ſo be they will hearken, & turn every man from his evil way, that I may repent me of the evill which I purpoſe to do unto them, becauſe of the evil of their doings.
4 And thou ſhalt ſay unto them, Thus ſaith the LORD, if ye will not hearken to me to walk in my law, which I have ſet before you.
5 To hearken to the words of my ſervants the prophets, whom I ſent unto you, both riſing up early and ſending them (but ye have not hearkened)
6 Then will I make this houſe like Shiloh, and will make this city a curſe to all the nations of the earth.
7 So the prieſts, and the prophets, and all the people heard Ieremiah ſpeaking theſe words in the houſe of the LORD.
8 ¶ Now it came to paſſe, when Ieremiah had made an end of ſpeaking all that the LORD had commanded him to ſpeak unto all the people, that he prieſts, and the prophets, and all the people took him, ſaying, Thou ſalt ſurely die.
9 Why haſt thou propheſied in the name of the LORD, ſaying, This houſe ſhall be like Shiloh, and this city ſhall be deſolate without an inhabitant? and all the people were gathered againſt Ieremiah, in the houſe of the LORD.
10 ¶ When the princes of Iudah heard theſe things, then they came up from the kings houſe unto the houſe of the LORD, and ſate down in the entry of the new gate of the LORDS houſe.
11 Then ſpake the prieſts and the prophets unto the princes, and to all the people, ſaying, This man *is* worthy to die, for he hath propheſied againſt this city, as yee have heard with your ears.
12 ¶ Then ſpake Ieremiah unto all the princes, and to all the people, ſaying, The LORD ſent me to propheſie againſt this houſe, and againſt this city, all the words that ye have heard.
13 Therefore now amend your wayes and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God, and the LORD will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced againſt you.

14 As for me, behold, I *am* in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent bloud upon your selves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you, to speak all these words in your ears.

16 ¶ Then said the princes, and all the people unto the priests, and to the prophets, This man *is* not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God.

17 Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the dayes of Hezekiah king of Iudah, and spake to all the people of Iudah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Zion shall be plowed *like* a field, and Ierusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house, as the high places of the forrest.

19 Did Hezekiah king of Iudah, and all Iudah put him at all to death? did he not fear the LORD, and besought the Lord, and the Lord repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? thus might we procure great evil against our souls.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the Lord, Urijah the son of Shemaiah of Kirjath-jearim, who prophesied against this city, & against this land, according to all the words of Ieremiah.

21 And when Iehoiakim the king with all his mighty men, and all the princes heard his words, the king sought to put him to death, but when Urijah heard it he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt,

22 And Iehojakim the king sent men into Egypt, *namely*, Elnathan the son of Achbor, and *certain* men with him into Egypt.

23 And they set forth Urjah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Iehojakim the king, who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the common people.

24 Nevertheless, the hand of Ahikam the son of Saphan, was with Ieremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people, to put him to death.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Vnder the type of bonds and yokes, he prophesieth the subduing of the neighbour kings unto Nebuchadnezzar.

IN the beginning of the reigne of Iehojakim, the son of Iosiah king of Iudah, came this word unto Ieremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD to me, Make thee bonds & yokes, & put them upon thy neck.

3 And send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers, which come to Ierusalem unto Zedekiah king of Iudah.

4 And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, Thus shall ye say unto your masters,

5 I have made the earth, the man and the beast that *are* upon the ground, by my great power & by my out stretched arm, and have give it to whom it seemed meet unto me.

6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar ỹ king of Babylon my servant, and the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 And all nations shall serve him and his son, and his sons son, until the very time of his land come: and *then* many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shal come to passe *that* the nation & kingdome which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the Lord, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, untill I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your inchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon:

10 For they prophesie a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land, and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD, and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 ¶ I spake also to Zedekiah king of Iudah according to all these words, saying, Bring you necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesie a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the Lord, yet they prophesie a lie in my name, that I might drive you out, & that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesie unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests, and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD: Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesie unto you, saying, Behold the vessels of the LORDS house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesie a lie unto you.

17 Hear[illegible]

17 Hearken not unto them, serve the king of Babylon and live: wherefore should this city be laid waste?

18 But if they *be* prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels, which are left in the house of the Lord, and in the house of the king of Iudah, and at Ierusalem, go not to Babylon.

19 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city.

20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem:

21 Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remain in the house of the LORD, & in the house of the king of Judah & of Jerusalem.

22 They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be untill the day that I visit them, saith the LORD: then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *Hananiahs false prophesie.* 10 *He breaketh Ieremiahs yoke.* 12 *Ieremiah foretelleth of an iron yoke,* 15 *and Hananiahs death.*

AND it came to passe the same year, in the beginning of the reigne of Zedekiah king of Iudah, in the fourth year, *and* in the fifth moneth, *that* Hananiah the son of Azur the prophet, which *was* of Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests, and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, saying, I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon.

3 Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORDS house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon.

4 And I will bring again to this place, Jeconiah the son of Iehoiakim king of Iudah, with all the captives of Iudah, that went into Babylon, saith the LORD: for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 ¶ Then the prophet Ieremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, & in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD.

6 Even the prophet Ieremiah said, Amen: the LORD do so, the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORDS house, and all that is carried away captive from Babylon into this place.

7 Neverthelesse, hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people.

8 The prophets that have been before me, and before thee of old, prophesied both against many countreys, & against great kingdomes, of war, & of evil, and of pestilence.

9 The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to passe, then shall the prophet be know that the LORD hath truly sent him.

10 ¶ Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Ieremiahs neck, and brake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years: and the prophet Ieremiah went his way.

12 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came unto Ieremiah the prophet (after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Ieremiah) saying,

13 Go, and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Thou hast broken the yokes of wood, but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and they shall serve him, and I have given him the beasts of the field also.

15 ¶ Then said the prophet Ieremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah, The LORD hath not sent thee, but thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth, this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the Lord.

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year, in the seventh moneth.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *Ieremiahs letter to the captives in Babylon.* 20 *The fearfull end of Ahab and Zedekiah, two lying prophets.*

NOw these *are* the words of the letter, that Ieremiah the prophet sent from Ierusalem unto the residue of ỹ elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Ierusalem to Babylon.

2 (After that Iechoniah the king, and the queen, and the eunuch the princes of Iudah and Ierusalem, and the carpenters, and the smiths were departed from Ierusalem.)

3 By the hand of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of Hilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Iudah sent unto Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon,) saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away

away from Ierusalem unto Babylon:
5 Build ye houses, and dwell *in them*, and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.
6 Take ye wives, and beget sons & daughters, and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters, that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.
7 And seek the peace of the city, whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.
8 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Let not your prophets and your diviners that *be* in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.
9 For they prophesie falsly unto you in my name; I have not sent them, saith the LORD.
10 ¶ For thus saith the LORD, that after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon, I will visit you, and perform my good word towards you, in causing you to return to this place.
11 For I know the thoughts that I think towards you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evill, to give you an expected end:
12 Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.
13 And ye shall seek me, & finde *me*, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.
14 And I will be found of you, saith the LORD, & I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places, whither I have driven you, saith the LORD, and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.
15 ¶ Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Babylon:
16 *Know* that thus saith the Lord, of the king that sitteth upon the throne of David, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, *and* of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;
17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will send upon them, the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and I will make them like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evill.
18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdomes of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproch among all the nations, whither I have driven them:
19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, which I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early, and sending *them*, but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.
20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, whom I have sent from Ierusalem to Babylon:
21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and of Zedekiah the son of Maaseiah, which prophesie a lie unto you in my name, Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and he shall slay them before your eyes.
22 And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Iudah, which *are* in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zedekiah, and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon rosted in the fire.
23 Because they have committed villany in Israel, & have committed adultery with their neighbours wives, & have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them, even I know, and *am* a witnesse saith the LORD.
24 ¶ *Thus* shalt thou also speak to Shemaiah the Nehelamite, saying,
25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that *are* at Ierusalem, and to Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, and to all the priests, saying,
26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Iehoiada the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the Lord, for every man that is mad, & maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in prison, and in the stocks.
27 Now therefore, why hast thou not reproved Ieremiah of Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you.
28 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, This *captivity is* long, build ye houses and dwell *in them*, and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.
29 And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Ieremiah the prophet.
30 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Ieremiah, saying,
31 Send to all them of ỹ captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shemaiah the Nehelamite, Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:
32 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people, neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD, because he hath taught rebellion against the LORD.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The Iews return. 10 Iacob comforted. 18 Their return shall be gracious.

THE word that came to Ieremiah from the LORD, saying,
2 Thus speaketh the LORD God of Israel, saying, Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For

3 For lo, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the LORD, and I will cause them to return to the land that I will cause their fathers, and they shall possesse it.

4 ¶ And these *are* the words that the LORD spake concerning Israel, and concerning Judah.

5 For thus saith the LORD, We have heard a voice of trembling of feat, and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with childe? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleneſſe?

7 Alas, for that day *is* great, so that none is like it: it *is* even the time of Jacobs trouble, but he shall be saved out of it.

8 For it shall come to passe in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, *that* I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him.

9 But they shall serve the LORD their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them.

10 ¶ Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Iacob, saith the LORD, neither be dismayed, O Israel, for lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity, and Iacob shall return, and shall be in rest and quiet, and none shall make him afraid.

11 For I *am* with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD, Thy bruise *is* incurable, *and* thy wound *is* grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no healing medicines.

14 All thy lovers have forgotten thee: they seek thee not, for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruell one, for the multitude of thine iniquity, *because* thy sins were increased.

15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow *is* incurable, for the multitude of thine iniquity: *because* thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee.

16 Therefore all they that devoure thee shall be devoured, and all thine adversaries, every one of them shall go into captivity: and they that spoil thee, shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee, will I give for a prey.

17 For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD, because they called thee an outcast, saying, This *is* Zion, whom no man seeketh after.

18 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring again the captivitie of Jacobs tents, and have mercy on his dwelling places: and the city shall be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving, and the voice of them that make merry, and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few: I will also glorifie them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppresse them.

21 And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governour shall proceed from the midst of them, and I will cause him to draw near, and he shall approch unto me: for who *is* this that engaged his heart to approch unto me, saith the LORD?

22 And ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

23 Behold, the whirlewinde of the Lord goeth forth with fury, a continuing whirlwinde, it shall fall with pain upon the heard of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have done *it*, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter dayes ye shall consider it.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Israels restauration.* 22 *Christ is promised.* 27 *His care of the church.*

AT the same time, saith the LORD, will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the LORD, The people which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderneſſe; even Israel, when I went to cause him to rest.

3 The LORD hath appeared of old unto me, *saying*, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with loving kindneſſe have I drawn thee.

4 Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel, thou shalt again be adorned with thy tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

5 Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria, the planters shall plant, and shall eat *them* as common things.

6 For there shall be a day *that* the watchmen upon the mount Ephraim shall cry: Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God.

7 For thus saith the LORD, sing with gladneſſe for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye and say, O Lord save thy people the remnant of Israel.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the north-countrey, and gather them from the coasts of the earth, & with them the blinde and the lame, the woman with childe, and her

her that trauaileth with childe together, a great company shall return thither.

9 They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them, I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters, in a straight way wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my first-born.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the Lord, O ye nations, and declared *it* in the isles afar off, & say, He that scattered Israel wil gater him, and keep him, as a shephard *doth* his flock.

11 For the LORD hath redeemed Iacob, and ransomed him from the hand of him that was stronger then he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the goodnesse of the LORD, for wheat, and for wine, and for oyl, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a watered garden, and they shall not sorrow any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoyce in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will return their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoyce from their sorrow.

14 And I will satiate the soul of ỹ priests with fatnesse, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodnesse, saith the LORD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation *and* bitter weeping: Rahel weeping for her children, refused to be comforted for her children, becaufe they *were* not.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears, for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD, and they shall come again from the land of the enemie.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the LORD, that *thy* children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself *thus*, Thou hast chastised me, & I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed *to the yoke*; turn thou me, and I shal be turned: for thou *art* the LORD my God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon *my* thigh, I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproch of my youth.

20 *Is* Ephraim my dear son? *is* he a pleasant childe; for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the Lord.

21 Set thee up way marks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the high way, *even* the way *which* thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities.

22 ¶ How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compasse a man.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts the God of Israel, As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Iudah, and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity, The LORD blesse thee, O habitation of justice, *and* mountain of holinesse.

24 And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, & they *that* go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the weary soul, & I have replenished every sorrowfull soul.

26 Upon this I awaked and beheld, and my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 ¶ Behold, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that I will sow the house of Israel, and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shal come to passe *that* like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, & to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict: so will I watch over them, to build and to plaint, saith the Lord.

29 In those dayes they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sowre grapes, and the childrens teeth are set on edge.

30 But every one shall die for his own iniquitie, every man that eateth the sowre grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 ¶ Behold, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:

32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day *that* I took them by the hand, to bring them out of the land of Egypt, (which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, saith the LORD.)

33 But this *shall be* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel, After those dayes, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts, and wil be their God, and they shall be my people.

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for I will forgive their iniquitie, and I will remember their sin no more.

35 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, which giveth the sun for a light by day, *and* the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; the LORD of hosts *is* his name.

36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the LORD, If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast

of all the ſeed of Iſrael, for all that they have done, ſaith the LORD.

18 ¶ Behold, the dayes come, ſaith the LORD, that the city ſhall be built to the LORD from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner.

19 And the meaſuring line ſhall yet go forth over againſt it, upon the hill Gareb, and ſhall compaſſe about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the aſhes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horſe-gate towards the eaſt, *ſhall be* holy unto the LORD; it ſhall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 *Jeremiahs impriſonment.* 16 *His complaint to God.* 26 *The captivity is confirmed.* 36 *A promiſe of a gracious return.*

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which *was* the eighteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylons army beſieged Jeruſalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was ſhut up in the court of the priſon, which *was* in the king of Judahs houſe.

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had ſhut him up, ſaying, Wherefore doſt thou propheſie, and ſay, Thus ſaith the LORD, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he ſhall take it.

4 And Zedekiah king of Judah ſhall not eſcape out of the hand of the Caldeans, but ſhall ſurely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and ſhall ſpeak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes ſhall behold his eyes.

5 And he ſhall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there ſhall he be untill I viſit him, ſaith the LORD, though ye fight with the Caldeans, ye ſhall not proſper.

6 ¶ And Jeremiah ſaid, The word of the LORD came unto me, ſaying,

7 Behold, Hanameel the ſon of Shallum thine uncle, ſhall come unto thee, ſaying, Buy thee my field that *is* in Anathoth: for the right of redemption *is* thine to buy *it*.

8 So Hanameel mine uncles ſon came to me in the court of the priſon, according to the word of the LORD, and ſaid unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that *is* in Anathoth, which *is* in the countrey of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance *is* thine, & the redemption *is* thine, buy *it* for thy ſelf: then I knew that this *was* the word of the Lord.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncles ſon, that *was* in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, *even* ſeventeen ſhekels of ſilver.

10 And I ſubſcribed the evidence, and ſealed *it*, and took witneſſes, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchaſe, both that which was ſealed *according* to the law and cuſtome, and that which was open.

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchaſe unto Baruch the ſon of Neriah, the ſon of Maaſeiah, in the ſight of Hanameel mine uncles ſon, and in the preſence of the witneſſes that ſubſcribed the book of the purchaſe, before all the Iews that ſate in the court of the priſon.

13 ¶ And I charged Baruch before them, ſaying,

14 Thus ſaith the LORD of hoſts the God of Iſrael, Take theſe evidences, this evidence of the purchaſes both which is ſealed, and this evidence which is open, and put them in an earthen veſſel, that they may continue many dayes.

15 For thus ſaith the LORD of hoſts the God of Iſrael, Houſes and fields, and vineyards ſhall be poſſeſſed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchaſe unto Baruch the ſon of Neriah, I prayed unto the LORD, ſaying,

17 Ah Lord GOD, behold, thou haſt made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and ſtretched out arm: *and* there is nothing too hard for thee.

18 Thou ſheweſt loving kindneſſe unto thouſands, and recompenſeſt the iniquitie of the fathers into the boſome of their children after them: the great, the mighty God, the LORD of hoſts *is* his name,

19 Great in counſel, and mighty in work, (for thine eyes *are* open upon all the wayes of the ſons of men, to give every one according to his wayes, and according to the fruit of his doings.)

20 Which haſt ſet ſignes and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Iſrael amongſt *other* men, and haſt made thee a name, as at this day.

21 And haſt brought forth thy people Iſrael out of the land of Egypt, with ſignes and with wonders, and with a ſtrong hand, and with a ſtretched out arm, and with great terrour.

22 And haſt given them this land which thou didſt ſwear to their fathers to give them, a land flowing with milk and hony.

23 And they came in and poſſeſſed it, but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law, they have done nothing of all that thou commandedſt them to do: therefore thou haſt cauſed all this evill to come upon them.

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the citie to take it, and the citie is given into the hand of the Caldeans that fight againſt it, becauſe of the ſword, and of the famine, and of the peſtilence, and what thou haſt ſpoken is come to paſſe, and behold, thou ſeeſt *it*.

25 And thou haſt ſaid unto me, O LORD God, Buy thee the field for money, and take witneſſes: for the city is given into the hand of the Caldeans.

26 ¶ Then

26 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I *am* the LORD, the God of al flesh: Is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will give this citie into the hand of the Caldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, & he shall take it.

29 And the Caldeans that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel, and the children of Judah, have only done evill before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith ỹ Lord.

31 For this city hath been to me *as a* provocation of mine anger and of my fury, from the day that they built it, even unto this day: that I should remove it from before my face.

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel, and of the children of Judah which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me ỹ back and not the face; though I taught them rising up early, and teaching *them*, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they set their abomination in the house (which is called by my name) to defile it.

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which *are* in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to passe through *the fire* unto Molech, which I commanded them not, neither came it into my minde, that they should do this abomination to cause Iudah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the Lord the God of Israel concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shal be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence:

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countreys, whither I have driven them in mine anger & in my fury & in great wrath, and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely.

38 And they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, & of their children after them.

40 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good, but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, I will rejoyce over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly, with my whole heart, and with my whole soul:

42 For thus saith the LORD, like as I have brought all this great evill upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, *It is* desolate without man or beast, it is given into the hand of the Caldeans.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal *them*, and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, & in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Iudah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, & in the cities of the south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *A return promised.* 15 *Christ the branch of righteousnesse.*

MOreover, the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time (while he was yet shut up in the court of the prison,) saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD the maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; the LORD *is* his name.

3 Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this citie, and concerning the houses of the kings of Iudah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword.

5 They come to fight with the Caldeans, but *it is* to fil them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger, and in my fury, and for all whose wickednesse I have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And I will cause the captivity of Iudah, and the captivitie of Israel to return, and will build them as at the first.

8 And I will cleanse them from all their iniquitie, whereby they have sinned against me, and I will pardon all their iniquities whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 ¶ And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise & an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodnesse, and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the LORD, Again there shal be heard in this place (which ye say, *It is* desolate without man and without beast, *even* in the cities of Iudah, and in the streets of Ierusalem, that are desolate without man and without inhabitant, & without beast,)

11 The

11 The voice of joy & the voice of gladnesse, the voice of the bridegroom and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, Praise the LORD of hosts, for the LORD is good, for his mercie *endureth* for ever, *and* of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD; for I will cause to return the captivitie of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD.

12 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Again in this place which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof *shall be* an habitation of shepherds causing *their* flocks to lie down.

13 In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Iudah shall the flocks passe again under the hands of him that telleth *them*, saith the LORD.

14 Behold, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel, and to the house of Iudah.

15 ¶ In those dayes, and at that time will I cause the branch of righteousnesse to grow up unto David, and he shall execute judgement and righteousnesse in the land.

16 In those dayes shall Iudah be saved, and Ierusalem shall dwell safely: and this *is the name* wherewith she shall be called, The LORD our righteousnesse.

17 ¶ For thus saith the LORD, David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel.

18 Neither shall the priests the Levites, want a man before me to offer burnt-offerings, and to kindle meat-offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Ieremiah, saying,

20 Thus saith the LORD, If you can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season:

21 *Then* may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reigne upon this throne, and with the Levites the priests, my ministers.

22 As the host of heaven cannot be numbred, neither the sand of the sea measured: so will I multiply ỹ seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me.

23 Moreover, the word of the LORD came to Ieremiah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the LORD, If my covenant be not with day and night, *and if* I have not appointed ỹ ordinances of heaven & earth,

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Iacob, and David my servant, *so that* I will not take any of his seed *to be* rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Iacob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 *Ieremiah propheseth the captivitie of Zedekiah, and the city.*

THE word which came unto Ieremiah from the LORD, (when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, & all the kingdomes of the earth of his dominion, and all the people fought against Ierusalem, & against all the cities thereof) saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD the God of Israel, Go, and speak to Zedekiah king of Iudah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

3 And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand, and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, & he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Iudah, Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword;

5 *But* thou shalt die in peace, and with the burnings of thy fathers the former kings which were before thee: so shall they burn odours for thee, and they will lament thee, *saying*, Ah LORD, for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

6 Then Ieremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Iudah in Ierusalem.

7 When the king of Babylons army fought against Ierusalem and against all the cities of Iudah that were left, against Lachish, & against Azekah: for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Iudah.

8 ¶ *This is* the word that came unto Ieremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which *were* at Ierusalem to proclaim liberty unto them;

9 That every man should let his man-servant, and every man his maid-servant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewesse, go free, that none should serve himself of them, *to wit*, of a Iew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people which had entred into the covenant, heard that every one should let his man-servant, and every one his maid-servant go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed and let *them* go.

11 But afterwards they turned and caused the servants & the hand-maids, whom they had let go free to return, & brought them into subjection for servants & for handmaids.

12 ¶ There-

12 ¶ Therefore the word of the LORD came to Ieremiah from the LORD, saying,
13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,
14 At the end of seven years, let ye go every man his brother and an Hebrew, which hath been sold unto thee: & when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee. but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither enclined their ear.
15 And ye were now turned and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had made a covenant before me in the house which is called by my name.
16 But ye turned and polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, & every man his handmaid, whom he hath set at libertie at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.
17 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Ye have not hearked unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: behold, I proclaim a libertie for you, saith the LORD, to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine, and I will make you to be removed into all the kingdomes of the earth.
18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when they cut the calf twain, and passed between the parts thereof.
19 The princes of Iudah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf,
20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.
21 And Zedekiah king of Iudah, and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, & into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of ỹ king of Babylons army which are gone up from you.
22 Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and cause them to return to this citie, and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire, and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 By the Rechabites obedience, 12 The Jews disobedience is condemned.

THe word which came unto Ieremiah from the LORD, in the dayes of Iehojakim the son of Iosiah, king of Iudah, saying,
2 Go unto the house of the Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink.
3 Then I took Iaazaniah the son of Ieremiah, the son of Habaziniah and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites.
4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan the son of Igdaliah a man of God, which *was* by the chamber of the princes, which *was* above the chamber of Maaseiah, the son of Shallum, the keeper of the doore.
5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.
6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for Ionadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, *neither* ye, nor your sons for ever.
7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have *any*: but all your dayes ye shall dwell in tents, that ye may live many dayes in the land where ye *be* strangers.
8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Ionadab the son of Rechab our father, in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our dayes, we, our wives, our sons nor our daughters:
9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in, neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed.
10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Ionadab our father commanded us.
11 But it came to passe, when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Ierusalem for fear of the army of the Caldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so we dwell at Ierusalem.
12 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Ieremiah, saying,
13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Go and tell the men of Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem, Will ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words, saith the LORD?
14 The words of Ionadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons not up drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their fathers commandment: not withstanding I have spoken unto you, rising early, and speaking, but ye hearkened not unto me.
15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early & sending *them*, saying, Return ye now every man from his evill way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land, which I have given to you, and to your fathers: but ye have not enclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.
16 Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab

Rechab, have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them, but this people hath not hearkened unto me;

17 Therefore thus ſaith the Lord God of hoſts, the God of Iſrael, Behold, I will bring upon Iudah, and upon all the inhabitants of Ieruſalem, all the evil that I have pronounced againſt them: becauſe I have ſpoken unto them, but they have not heard, and I have called unto them, but they have not anſwered.

18 ¶ And Ieremiah ſaid unto the houſe of the Rechabites, Thus ſaith ẏ Lord of hoſts, the God of Iſrael, Becauſe ye have obeyed the commandment of Ionadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you:

19 Therefore thus ſaith the LORD of hoſts, the God of Iſrael, Ionadab the ſon of Rechab ſhall not want a man to ſtand before me for ever.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Baruch writeth Ieremiahs propheſie. 20 Iehoiakim burneth the roll. 27 His judgement. 32 Baruch writeth a new copy.

AND it came to paſſe in the fourth year of Iehoiakim the ſon of Ioſiah king of Iudah, *that* this word came unto Ieremiah from the LORD, ſaying,

2 Take thee a roll of a book; and write therein all the words that I have ſpoken unto thee againſt Iſrael and againſt Iudah, and againſt all the nations, from the day I ſpake unto thee, from the dayes of Ioſiah, even unto this day.

3 It may be that the houſe of Iudah will hear all the evil which I purpoſe to do unto them; that they may return every man from his evil way, that I may forgive their iniquitie and their ſin.

4 Then Ieremiah called Baruch the ſon of Neriah, and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Ieremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had ſpoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Ieremiah commanded Baruch, ſaying, I *am* ſhut up, I cannot go into the houſe of the LORD:

6 Therefore go thou and reade in the roll, which thou haſt written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORDS houſe upon the faſting day, and alſo thou ſhalt reade them in the ears of all Iudah, that come out of their cities.

7 It may be they will preſent their ſupplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way; for great *is* the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced againſt this people.

8 And Baruch the ſon of Neriah did according to all that Ieremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORDS houſe.

9 And it came to paſſe in the fifth year of Iehoiakim the ſon of Ioſiah king of Iudah, in the ninth moneth, *that* they proclaimed a faſt before the LORD to all the people in Ieruſalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Iudah unto Ieruſalem.

10 Then read Baruch in the book, the words of Ieremiah in the houſe of the LORD, in the chamber of Gemariah, ẏ ſon of Shaphan the ſcribe, in the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the LORDS houſe in the ears of all the people.

11 ¶ When Michaiah the ſon of Gemariah the ſon of Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD,

12 Then he went down into the kings houſe into the ſcribes chamber, and lo, all the princes ſate there, *even* Eliſhama the ſcribe, and Delaiah the ſon of Shemaiah, and Elnathan the ſon of Achbor, and Gemariah the ſon of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the ſon of Hananiah, and all the princes.

13 Then Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he had heard when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes ſent Iehudi the ſon of Nethaniah, the ſon of Shelemiah, the ſon of Cuſhi, unto Baruch, ſaying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou haſt read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the ſon of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they ſaid unto him, Sit down now, and read *it* in our ears. So Baruch reade *it* in their ears.

16 Now it came to paſſe when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and ſaid unto Baruch, We will ſurely tell the king of all theſe words.

17 And they asked Baruch, ſaying, Tell us now, how didſt thou write all theſe words at his mouth?

18 Then Baruch anſwered them, He pronounced all theſe words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote *them* with ink in the book.

19 Then ſaid the princes unto Baruch, Go hide thee, thou and Ieremiah, and let no man know where ye *be*.

20 ¶ And they went into the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Eliſhamah the ſcribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king ſent Iehudi to fet the roll and he took it out Eliſhama the ſcribes chamber, and Iehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which ſtood beſide the king.

22 Now the king ſate in the winter-houſe, in the ninth moneth, and *there was a fire* on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to paſſe *that* when Iehudi had read three or foure leaves, he cut it with the pen knife, and caſt it into the fire that *was* on the hearth, untill all the roll was

was consumed in the fire that *was* on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, *neither* the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless, Elnathan, and Delaiah and Gemariah had made intercession to the king, that he would not burn the roll, but he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son of Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of Aziel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the scribe, and Jeremiah the prophet: but the LORD hid them.

27 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah (after that the king had burnt the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah) saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, & write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehojakim the king of Judah hath burnt.

29 And thou shalt say to Iehojakim king of Iudah, Thus saith the LORD, Thou hast burnt this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainely come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the LORD of Iehojakim king of Iudah, He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David, and his dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

31 And I will punish him and his seed, & his servants, for their iniquity, and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Ierusalem, and upon the men of Iudah all the evill that I have pronounced against them, but they hearkened not.

32 ¶ Then took Ieremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe the son of Neriah, who wrote therein from the mouth of Ieremiah, all the words of the book which Iehojakim king of Iudah had burnt in the fire, and there were added besides unto them many like words.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 The Egyptians having raised the Caldeans siege. 3 Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah. 6 Who prophesieth the Caldeans return and victory. 11 He is beaten and put in prison.

AND king Zedekiah the son of Iosiah reigned in stead of Coniah the son of Iehojakim, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Iudah.

2 But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake by the prophet Ieremiah.

3 And Zedekiah the king sent Iehucal the son of Shelemiah, and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, to the prophet Ieremiah, saying, Pray now unto the LORD our God for us.

4 Now Ieremiah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison.

5 Then Pharaohs army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Caldeans that besieged Ierusalem, heard tidings of them, they departed from Ierusalem.

6 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Ieremiah, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Thus shall ye say to the king of Iudah, that sent you unto me to enquire of me, Behold, Pharaohs army which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land.

8 And the Caldeans shall come again, and fight against this citie, and take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the LORD, Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Caldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.

10 For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Caldeans that fight against you, and there remained *but* wounded men among them, *yet* should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 ¶ And it came to passe that when the army of the Caldeans was broken up from Ierusalem for fear of Pharaohs army,

12 Then Ieremiah went forth out of Ierusalem, to go into the land of Benjamin, to separate himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward *was* there, whose name *was* Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah, and he took Ieremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Caldeans.

14 Then said Ieremiah, *It is* false, I fall not away to the Caldeans, but he hearkened not to him: so Irijah took Ieremiah and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Ieremiah, and smote him, and put him in prison in the house of Ionathan the scribe, for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Ieremiah was entred into the dungeons and into the cabins, and Ieremiah had remained there many dayes:

17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, & took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there *any* word from the LORD? and Ieremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.

18 Moreover, Ieremiah said unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where *are now* your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shal not come against you, nor against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king, let my supplication

pre-

pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Ieremiah into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers street, untill all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Ieremiah remained in the court of the prison.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 Ieremiah by false suggestion is put into the dungeon. 7 Ebed-melech getteth him some enlargement.

THen Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and Iucal the son of Shelemiah, and Pashur the son of Malchiah, heard the words that Ieremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, He that remaineth in this city shal die by the sword, by the famine, & by the pestilence; but he that goeth forth to the Caldeans, shall live: for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the LORD, This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylons army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto ỹ king, We beseech thee let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, & the hands of all ỹ people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he *is* in your hand: for the king *is* not *he* that can do any thing against you.

6 Then took they Ieremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hammelech that *was* in the courth of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords, and in the dungeon *there was* no water, but mire: so Ieremiah sunk in the mire.

7 ¶ Now when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs, which was in the kings house, heard that they had put Ieremiah in the dungeon; (the king then sitting in the gate of Benjamin.)

8 Ebed-melech went forth out of the kings house, and spake to the king, saying,

9 My LORD the king, these men have done evill in all that they have done to Ieremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is, for *there* is no more bread in the city.

10 Then ỹ king commanded Ebed-melech ỹ Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and take up Ieremiah the prophet out of the dungeon before he die.

11 So Ebed-melech took the men with him, & went into the house of the king under the treasurie, and took thence old cast clouts, & old rotten rags, & let them down by cords into the dungeon to Ieremiah.

12 And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Ieremiah, Put now these old cast clouts, and rotten rags under thine armholes, under the cords; and Ieremiah did so.

13 So they drew up Ieremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon, and Ieremiah remained in the court of the prison.

14 ¶ Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Ieremiah the prophet unto him, into the third entry that *is* in the house of the LORD, and the king said unto Ieremiah, I will ask thee a thing: hide nothing from me.

15 Then Ieremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?

16 So the king sware secretly unto Ieremiah, saying, *As* the LORD liveth, that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Ieremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD the God of hosts, the God of Israel, If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king of Babylons princes, then thy soul shall live, and this citie shall not be burnt with fire, and thou shalt live, and thine house.

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylons princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Caldeans, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Ieremiah, I am afraid of the Iews that are fallen to the Caldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me.

20 But Ieremiah said, they shall not deliver *thee*, obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so it shal be well unto thee, & thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this *is* the word that the LORD hath shewed me.

22 And behold all the women that are left in the king of Iudahs house, *shall be* brought forth to the king of Babylons princes, and those *woman* shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee, thy feet are sunk in the mire, *and* they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Caldeans, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this citie to be burnt with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zedekiah unto Ieremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death:

death: alſo what the king ſaid unto thee:
26 Then thou ſhalt ſay unto them, I preſented my ſupplication before the king, that he would not cauſe me to return to Ionathans houſe to die there.
27 Then came all the princes unto Ieremiah, and asked him, and he told them according to all theſe words that the king had commanded: ſo they left off ſpeaking with him, for ý matter was not perceived.
28 So Ieremiah abode in the court of the priſon, untill the day that Ieruſalem was taken, and he was *there*, when Ieruſalem was taken.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 *Ieruſalem is taken.* 4 *Zedekiah is made blinde, and ſent to Babylon.* 8 *The city is ruinated.* 9 *The people are captivated.*

IN the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Iudah, in ý tenth moneth, came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army againſt Ieruſalem, and they beſieged it.
2 *And* in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth moneth, the ninth *day* of the moneth, the city was broken up.
3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and ſate in the middle gate, *even* Nergal-Sharezer, Samgar-Nebo, Sarſechim, Rabſaris, Nergal-Sharezer, Rab-mag, with all the reſidue of the princes of the king of Babylon.
4 ¶ And it came to paſſe, that when Zedekiah the king of Iudah ſaw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the kings garden, by the gate betwixt the two wals, and he went out the way of the plain.
5 But the Caldeans army purſued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Iericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon to Riblah in ý land of Hamath, where he gave judgement upon him.
6 Then the king of Babylon ſlew ý ſons of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: alſo the king of Babylon ſlew all ý nobles of Iudah.
7 Moreover, he put out Zedekiahs eyes, and bound him with chains to carry him to Babylon.
8 ¶ And the Caldeans burnt the kings houſe, and the houſe of the people with fire, and brake down the wals of Ieruſalem.
9 Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, carried away captive into Babylon ý remnant of the people that remained in the city, & thoſe that fel away, that fel to him, with the reſt of the people that remained.
10 But Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, left of the poore of the people which had nothing in the land of Iudah, and gave them vineyards, and fields at the ſame time
11 ¶ Now Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Ieremiah to Nebuzaradan ý captain of the guard, ſaying
12 Take him, and look well to him, do him no harm, but do unto him even as he ſhall ſay unto thee.
13 So Nebuzaradam the captain of the guard ſent, and Nebuſhasban, Rab-ſaris, and Nergal-Sharezer, Rab-mag, and all the kings of Babylons princes:
14 Even they ſent, and took Ieremiah out of the court of the priſon, and commited him unto Gedaliah the ſon of Ahikam, the ſon of Shaphan, that he ſhould carry him home: ſo he dwelt among the people.
15 ¶ Now the word of the LORD came unto Ieremiah, while he was ſhut up in the court of the priſon, ſaying,
16 Go and ſpeak to Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, ſaying, Thus ſaith the LORD of hoſts the God of Iſrael, Behold, I will bring my words upon this citie for evill, and not for good, and they ſhall be *accompliſhed* in that day before thee.
17 But I will deliver thee in that day, ſaith the LORD, and thou ſhalt not be given into the hand of ý men of whom thou *art* afraid.
18 For I will ſurely deliver thee, & thou ſhalt not fall by the ſword, but thy life ſhal be for a prey unto thee, becauſe thou haſt put thy truſt in me, ſaith the LORD.

CHAP. XL.

1 *Ieremiah ſet free by Nebuzaradan, goeth to Gedaliah.* 7 *The diſperſed Iews repair unto him.*

THE word which came to Ieremiah from the LORD, after that Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, had let him go from Ramah: when he had taken him being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of Ieruſalem and Iudah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon.
2 And the captain of the guard took Ieremiah, & ſaid unto him, The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evill upon this place.
3 Now the LORD hath brought it, and done according as he hath ſaid: becauſe ye have ſinned againſt the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.
4 And now behold, I looſe thee this day from ý chains which *were* upō thine hand: if it ſeem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come, and I will look well unto thee: but if it ſeem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold all ý land *is* before thee: whither it ſeemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.
5 Now while he was not yet gone back, *he ſaid*, Go back alſo to Gedaliah the ſon of Ahikam, the ſon of Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon hath made governour over all the cities of Iudah, and dwell with him among the people: or go whereſoever it ſeemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.
6 The

6 Then went Ieremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah, and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

7 ¶ Now when all the captains of the forces which *were* in the fields, *even* they and their men heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governour in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of the poore of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon.

8 Then they came toGedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah,and Johanan,and Ionathan the sons of Kareah,and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth,and the sons of Ephai theNetophathite,and Iezaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Saphan, sware unto them and to their men,saying,Fear not to serve theCaldeans, dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.

10 As for me,Behold,I will dwell at Mizpah toserve the Caldeans, which will come unto us, but ye,gather ye wine,& summer-fruits,and oyl,and put *them* in your vessels, & dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

11 Likewise when all the Jews that *were* in Moab,and among the Ammonites,and in Edom, and that *were* in all the countreys, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Iudah, and that hee had set over them Gedaliah theson of Ahikam the son of Shaphan;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Iudah, to Gedaliah unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer-fruits, very much.

13 ¶ Moreover Johanan the son of Kareah and all the captains of the forces *which were* in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,

14 And said unto him,Dost thou certainly know that Baalis the king of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah to slay thee? But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam beleeved them not.

15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah, spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go,I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael *the* son of Nethaniah and no man shall know *it*, wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered & the remnant in Iudah perish?

16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah,Thou shalt not do this thing; for thou speakest falsly of Ishmael.

CHAP. XLI.

1 *Ishmael treacherously killeth Gedaliah and others.* 11 *Johanan recovering the captives mindeth to flee into Egypt.*

NOw it came to passe in the seventh moneth, *that* Ishmael the son of Nethaniah the son of Elishamah of the seed royall, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him,came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah, and there they did eat bread together in Mizpah.

2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governour over the land.

3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him; *even* with Gedaliah at Mizpah, and the Caldeans that were found there,*and* the men of war.

4 And it came to passe the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew *it*,

5 That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, *even* fourescore men having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, & having cut themselves with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring *them* to the house of the LORD.

6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: and it came to passe as he met them,he said unto them,Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.

7 And it was so when they came into the midst of the citie: that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, *and cast them* into the midst of the pit, hee, and the men that *were* with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not, for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oyl, and of hony; so hee forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit where in Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men (whom he had slain because ofGedaliah) *was* it,which Asa the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel,and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people, that *were* in Mizpah, *even* the kings daughters,and all the people that remained in Mizpah,whom Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive,and departed to go over to the Ammonites.

11 ¶ But when Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him,heard of all the evill that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done.

12 Then they took all the men,and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by the great waters that *are* in Gibeon.

13 Now it came to passe,*that* when all the people which *were* with Ishmael saw Iohanan the son of Kareah, & all the captains

of the forces that *were* with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah, cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareah.

15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to the Ammonites.

16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah (after *that* hee had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam) *even* mighty men of war, and the women and the children, and the eunuchs whom he had brought again from Gibeon.

17 And they departed and dwelt in the habitation of Chimham which *is* by Bethlehem, to go enter into Egypt,

18 Because of the Caldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon made governour in the land.

CHAP. XLII.

1 Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of God, promising obedience. 7 Jeremiahs answer. 19 Their hypocrisie reproved.

THen all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, & Iezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near,

2 And said unto Jeremiah the prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and pray for us unto the LORD thy God, *even* for all this remnant, (for we are left *but* a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us)

3 That the LORD thy God may shew us the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.

4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard *you*, behold: I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words, and it shall come to passe, *that* whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare *it* unto you, I will keep nothing back from you.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The Lord be a true and faithfull witnesse between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether *it be* good, or whether *it be* evill, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee, that it may be well with us, when wee obey the voice of the LORD our God.

7 ¶ And it came to passe after ten dayes, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah.

8 Then called hee Johanan the son of Kareah & all the captains of the forces which *were* with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest.

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the Lord the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build you and not pull *you* down, and I will plant you, and not pluck *you* up: for I repent me of the evill that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom yee are afraid: bee not afraid of him, saith the LORD, for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And I will shew mercies unto you, that hee may have mercies upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 ¶ But if ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the Lord your God.

14 Saying, No, but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no warr, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread, and there will we dwell:

15 (And now therefore hear the word of the Lord, ye remnant of Iudah, Thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel; If yee wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there)

16 Then it shall come to passe, *that* the sword which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt, & there shall ye die.

17 So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there, they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and none of them shall remain or escape from the evill that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, As mine anger & my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when yee shall enter into Egypt: and ye shall bee an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach, and ye shall see this place no more.

19 ¶ The Lord hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah; go ye not into Egypt, know certainly, that I have admonished you this day.

20 For ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the Lord your God, saying, Pray for us unto the Lord our God, and according unto all that the Lord our GOD shall say, so declare unto us, and wee will do *it*.

21 And now I have this day declared *it* to you, but ye have not obeyed the voice of the Lord your God, nor any thing for the which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire to go *and* to sojourn.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 *Iohanan carieth Ieremiah into Egypt.*
8 *Ieremiah prophesieth the conquest of Egypt by the Babylonians.*

AND it came to passe; *that* when Ieremiah had made an end of speaking unto al ỹ people, all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, *even* all these words,

2 Then spake Azariah the son of Hoshaiah, and Iohanan the son of Kareah, and all the proud men, saying unto Ieremiah, Thou speakest falsly: the Lord our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there.

3 But Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Caldeans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Babylon.

4 So Iohanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah.

5 But Iohanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all nations whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Iudah.

6 *Even* men, and women, and children, and the kings daughters, and every person that Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had left with Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Ieremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah.

7 So they came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the Lord, thus came they even unto Tahpanhes.

8 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Ieremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, & hide them in the clay in the brick-kill which is at the entry of Pharaohs house in Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Iudah:

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon my servant: & will set his throne upon these stones ỹ I have hid, & he shall spread his royall pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Egypt, *and deliver* such *as are* for death, to death; and such *as are* for captivitie, to captivitie; and such *as are* for the sword, to the sword.

12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt, and he shall burn them, and carrie them away captives, and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment, and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the images of Beth-shemesh, that *is* in the land of Egypt, and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall he burn with fire.

CHAP. XLIV.

1 *The desolation of Iudah for idolatrie.*
15 *The Iews obstinacie.* 20 *is threatned.*
29 *The destruction of Egypt foreshewed.*

THE word that came to Ieremiah concerning all the Iews which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at Migdoll, and at Tahpanhes, and at Noph, and in the countrey of Pathros, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, Ye have seen all the evill that I have brought upon Ierusalem, and upon all the cities of Iudah, & behold, this day they *are* a desolatiõ, & no man dwelleth therein.

3 Because of their wickednesse which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went to burn incense, *and* to serve other gods whom they knew not, *neither* they, you, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending *them*, saying, O do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickednesse, to burn no incense unto other gods.

6 Wherefore my furie & mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Iudah, and in the streets of Ierusalem, & they are wasted and desolate, as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel, Wherefore commit ye *this* great evill against your soules, to cut off from you man and woman, childe, and suckling out of Judah, to leave you none to remain?

8 In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut your selves off, and ỹ ye might be a curse & a reproach among all ỹ nations of ỹ earth?

9 Have yee forgotten the wickednesse of your fathers, and the wickednesse of the kings of Judah, and the wickednesse of their wives, and your own wickednesse, and the wickednesse of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Iudah, and in the streets of Ierusalem.

10 They are not humble even unto this day, neither have they feared nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes that I set before you, and before your fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith ỹ Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold I will set my face against you for evill, & to cut off all Iudah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Iudah that have set their face to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, *and* fall in the land of Egypt; they shall even be consumed by the sword, and by ỹ famine: they shall die from ỹ least even unto the greatest by the sword, and by the famine: & they shall be an execration, & an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproch.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Ierusalem by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

14 So that none of the remnant of Iudah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Iudah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 ¶ Then all the men which knew that their wives had burnt incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt in Pathros, answered Ieremiah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, wee will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth to burn incense unto the Queen of heaven, and to poure out drink-offerings unto her, as we have done, we and our fathers, our kings and our princes, in the cities of Iudah, and in the streets of Ierusalem: for *then* had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evill.

18 But since wee left off to burn incense to the Queen of heaven, and to poure out drink-offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword, and by the famine.

19 And when we burnt incense to the Queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and poure out drink-offerings unto her without our men?

20 ¶ Then Ieremiah said unto all the people, to the men and to the women, and to all the people which had given him *that* answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burnt in the cities of Iudah, and in the streets of Ierusalem, ye and your fathers, your kings and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them; and came it *not* into his minde?

22 So that the Lord could no longer bear, because of the evill of your doings, *and* because of the abominations which ye have committed, therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse without an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because you have burnt incense, and because ye have sinned against the Lord, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies: therefore this evill is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover, Ieremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the Lord, all Iudah, that *are* in the land of Egypt:

25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, saying, Yee and your wives have both spoken with your mouthes, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the Queen of heaven, and to poure out drink-offerings unto her: yee will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Lord; all Judah, that dwell in the land of Egypt, Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the Lord, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Iudah, in all the land of Egypt, saying; The Lord God liveth.

27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good, and all the men of Iudah that *are* in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword, and by the famine, untill there be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the sword, shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Iudah: and all the remnant of Iudah that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there shall know whose words shall stand, mine or theirs.

29 ¶ And this *shall be* a signe unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will give Pharaoh-Hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life, as I gave Zedekiah king of Iudah into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon his enemie, and that sought his life.

CHAP. XLV.

1 *Baruch being dismayed,* 4 *Jeremiah instructeth and comforteth him.*

THe word that Ieremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when hee had written these words in a book at the mouth of Ieremiah, in the fourth year of Iehojakim the son of Iosiah king of Iudah, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD the God of Israel unto me, O Baruch,

3 Thou didst say, Wo is me now, for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow, I fainted in my sighing, and I finde no rest.

4 ¶ Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus, Behold, that which I have built will I break downe, and that which I have planted, I will pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thy self? seek *them* not: for behold, I will bring evill upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

CHAP.

CHAP. XLVI.

The overthrow of Pharaohs army. 13 The conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadnezzar 27 Jacob comforted in chastisement.

THe word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles.

2 Against Egypt, against the armie of Pharaoh Necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Iehojakim the son of Iosiah king of Iudah.

3 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battell.

4 Harnesse the horses and get up ye horsemen, & stand forth with *your* helmets, furbish the spears, *and* put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed, *and* turned away back? and their mightie ones are beaten down, and are fled a pace and look not back: *for* fear *was* round about, saith the LORD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mightie man escape; they shall stumble, & fall: ward the north by the river Euphrates

7 Who *is* this *that* cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and *his* waters are moved like the rivers, and he saith I will go up, *and* will cover the earth, I will destroy the citie, and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up ye horses, and rage ye chariots, and let the mightie men come forth, the Ethiopians and the Lybians that handle the shield, and the Lidians that handle *and* bend the bow.

10 For this *is* the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a day of vengeance, that hee may avenge him of his adversaries, and the sword shall devoure, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their bloud: for the Lord GOD of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north countrey by the river Euphrates.

11 Go up in the Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines *for* thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mightie man hath stumbled against the mightie, *and* they are fallen both together.

13 ¶ The word that the Lord spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come *and* smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, & publish in Noph, and in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee: for the sword shall devoure round about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? they stood not, because the Lord did drive them.

16 He made many to fall, yea one fell upon other, and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativitie, from the oppressing sword.

17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt *is but* a noise, he hath passed the time appointed.

18 *As* I live, saith the King, whose name *is* the LORD of hosts, Surely as Tabor *is* among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, *so* shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, furnish thy self to go into captivitie: for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.

20 Egypt *is like* a fair heifer, *but* destruction cometh: it cometh out of the north.

21 Also her hired men *are* in the midst of her, like fatted bullocks, for they also are turned back, *and* are fled away together; they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, *and* the time of their visitation.

22 The voice thereof shal go like a serpent, for they shal march with an army, & come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forrest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched, because they are more then the grashoppers, and *are* innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded, she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.

25 The LORD of hosts the God of Israel saith, Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods; and their kings, even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him.

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants; and afterwards it shall be inhabited, as in the dayes of old, saith the LORD.

27 ¶ But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for behold, I will save thee from a far off, and thy seed from the land of their captivitie; and Jacob shall return and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make *him* afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the LORD, for I *am* with thee, for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee, but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure, yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines.

THe word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

2 Thus saith the Lord, behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, & all that is therein, the citie & them that

dwell therein: then the men shall cry; and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong *horses*, at he rushing of his chariots, *and at* the rumbling of his wheeles, the fathers shall not look back to *their* children for feebleneſſe of hands.

4 Becauſe of the day that cometh to ſpoil all the Philiſtines, *and* to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remaineth, for the LORD will ſpoil the Philiſtines, the remnant of the countrey of Caphtor;

5 Baldneſſe is come upon Gaza, Aſhkelon is cut of *with* the remnant of their valley; how long wilt thou cut thy ſelf?

6 O thou ſword of the LORD, how long *will it be* ere thou be quiet? put up thy ſelf into the ſcabbard, reſt and be ſtill.

7 How can it be quiet, ſeeing the LORD hath given it a charge againſt Aſhkelon, & againſt the ſea ſhore? there hath he appointed it.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 *The judgement of Moab for ſever all corruptions.* 47 *Their reſtauration.*

AGainſt Moab thus ſaith the LORD of hoſts, the God of Iſrael, Wo unto Nebo, for it is ſpoiled: Kiriathaim is confounded *and* taken, Miſgab is confounded and diſmayed.

2 *There ſhall be* no more praiſe of Moab: in Heſhbon they have deviſed evil againſt it; come and let us cut it off from *being* nation; alſo thou ſhalt bee cut down, O Madmen, the ſword ſhall purſue thee.

3 A voice of crying *ſhall be* from Horonaim, ſpoiling and great deſtruction.

4 Moab is deſtroyed, her little ones have cauſed a cry to be heard.

5 For in the going up of Luhith, continuall weeping ſhall go up: for in the going down of Horonaim, the enemies have heard a cry of deſtruction.

6 Flee, ſave your lives, and bee like the heath in the wilderneſſe.

7 ¶ For becauſe thou haſt truſted in thy works, & in thy treaſures, thou ſhalt alſo be taken, & Chemoſh ſhall go forth into captivity *with* his prieſts & his princes together.

8 And the ſpoiler ſhall come upon every citie, and no citie ſhall eſcape, the valley alſo ſhall periſh, and the plain ſhall be deſtroyed, as the LORD hath ſpoken.

9 Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away, for the cities thereof ſhall be deſolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 Curſed *be* he that doth the work of the LORD deceitfully, and curſed *be* hee that keepeth back his ſword from bloud.

11 ¶ Moab hath been at eaſe from his youth, and hee hath ſettled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from veſſel to veſſel neither hath he gone into captivitie: therefore his taſte remained in him, and his ſent is not changed.

12 Therefore behold, the dayes come, ſaith the LORD, that I will ſend unto him wanderers ỹ ſhal cauſe him to wander, and ſhall emptie his veſſels, and break their bottles.

13 And Moab ſhall bee aſhamed of Chemoſh, as the houſe of Iſrael was aſhamed of Beth-el their confidence.

14 ¶ How ſay yee, Wee are mighty and ſtrong men for the war?

15 Moab is ſpoiled, and gone up *out of* her cities, and his choſen young men are gone down to the ſlaughter, ſaith the King, whoſe name *is* the LORD of hoſts.

16 The calamitie of Moab is neer to come, and his affliction haſteth faſt.

17 All ye that are about him bemone him, & all ye that know his name, ſay, How is ỹ ſtrong ſtaff broken, & the beautiful rod.

18 Thou daughter that doſt inhabit Dibon come down from *thy* glory, & ſit in thirſt; for the ſpoiler of Moab ſhall come upon thee, *and* he ſhall deſtroy thy ſtrong holds.

19 O inhabitant of Aroer, ſtand by the way and eſpie, aſk him that fleeth, and her that eſcapeth, *and* ſay, What is done?

20 Moab is confounded, for it is broken down, howl and cry, tell ye it in Arnon, that Moab is ſpoiled.

21 And judgement is come upon the plain countrey; upon Holon, and upon Iahazah, and upon Mephaath,

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-diblathaim,

23 And upon Kiriathaim, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon Beth-meon,

24 And upon Kerioth, and upon Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far and near.

25 The horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, ſaith the LORD.

26 ¶ Make ye him drunken: for hee magnified *himſelf* againſt the LORD: Moab alſo ſhall wallow in his vomit, and hee ſhall be in deriſion.

27 For was not Iſrael a deriſion unto thee? was he found among theeves? for ſince thou ſpakeſt of him, thou skippedſt for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Moab, leave the cities and dwell in the rocks, and be like the dove *that* maketh her neſt in the ſide of the holes mouth.

29 We have heard the pride of Moab (he is exceeding proud) his loftineſſe and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtineſſe of his heart.

30 I know his wrath, ſaith the Lord, but *it ſhal* not *be* ſo, his lies ſhal not ſo effect.

31 Therefore will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab, *mine heart* ſhall mourn for the men of Kir-heres.

32 O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee, with the weeping of Iazer: thy plants are gone over the ſea, they reach even to the ſea of Iazer, the ſpoiler is fallen upon thy ſummer-fruits, and upon thy vintage.

33 And joy and gladneſſe is taken from

the plentifull field, and from the land of Moab, and I have caused wine to fail from the wine-presses, none shall tread with shouting, *their* shouting *shall be* no shouting.

34 From the cry of Heshbon even unto Elealeh, *and* even unto Iahaz have they uttered their voice, from Zoar even unto Horonaim, *as* an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nimrim shal be desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab saith the LORD, him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kir-heres, because the riches *that* he hath gotten is perished.

37 For every head *shall be* bald, and every beard clipt: upon all the heads *shall be* cuttings, and upon the loyns sackcloth.

38 *There shall be* lamentation generally upon all the house tops of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like a vessel, wherein *is* no pleasure, saith the LORD.

39 They shall howl, *saying*, How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision, and a terrour to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.

41 Kerioth is taken, & the strong holds are surprized, and the mighty mens hearts in Moab, at that day shal bee as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

42 And Moab shall be destroyed from being a people, because he hath magnified himself against the LORD.

43 Fear, and the pit, and the snare *shall be* upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD.

44 He that fleeth from the fear, shall fall into the pit, & he that getteth up out of the pit, shall bee taken in the snare: for I will bring upon it, *even* upon Moab, the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

45 They that fled, stood under the shadow of Heshbon, because of the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones.

46 Woe unto thee, O Moab, the people of Chemosh perisheth: for thy sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 Yet will I bring again the captivity of Moab in the latter dayes, saith the LORD. Thus far *is* the judgement of Moab.

CHAP. XLIX.

The judgement of the Ammonites, 7 of Edom, 23 of Damascus, 28 of Kedar, 30 of Hazor, 34 and of Elam.

CONcerning the Ammonites, thus saith the LORD, Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why *then* doth their king inherit Gad, and his people dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore behold, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites, and it shal be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burnt with fire: then shall Israel be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the LORD.

3 Howl, O Heshbon, for Ai is spoiled: cry ye daughters of Rabbah, gird ye, with sackcloth: lament and run to and fro by the hedges, for their king shall go into captivitie, *and* his priests, and his princes together.

4 Wherefore glorieſt thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, *saying*, Who shall come unto me?

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts, from all those that be about thee, and ye shall be driven out every man right forth, and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

6 And afterward I will bring again the captivitie of the children of Ammon, saith the LORD.

7 ¶ Concerning Edom, thus saith the LORD of hosts, *Is* wisedome no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisedome vanished?

8 Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of Dedan, for I will bring the calamitie of Esau upon him, the time that I will visit him.

9 If grape-gatherers come to thee, would they not leave *some* gleanings grapes? if theeves by night, they will destroy till they have enough.

10 But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, & he shal not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and he *is* not.

11 Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve *them* alive, and let thy widows trust in me.

12 For thus saith the LORD; behold, they whose judgement *was* not to drink of the cup, have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shalt altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink *of it*.

13 For I have sworn by my self, saith the LORD, that Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproch, a waste, and a curse, and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14 I have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassadour is sent unto the heathen, *saying*, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battel.

15 For lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, *and* despised among men.

16 Thy terribleneſs hath deceived thee, *and* the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwelleſt in the clefts of the rock, that holdeſt the height of the hil: though thou

shouldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD.

17 Also Edom shall be a desolation: everie one ỳ goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hisse at all the plagues thereof.

18 As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah, and the neighbour *cities* therof, saith the Lord, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Iordan against the habitation of the strong, But I will suddenly make him run away from her, and who *is* a chosen man *that* I may appoint over her? for who *is* like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who *is* that shepherd that will stand before me?

20 Therefore hear the counsel of the Lord, that he hath taken against Edom, and his purposes that hee hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman; surely the least of the flock shall draw them out, surely hee shall make their habitation desolate with them.

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the crie, the noise thereof was heard in the Red-sea.

22 Behold, he shall come up and flie as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah, and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be, as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

23 ¶ Concerning Damascus, Hamath is confounded, and Arpad, for they have heard evil tidings, they are faint hearted, *there is* sorrow on the sea, it cannot be quiet.

24 Damascus is waxed feeble, *and* turneth her self to flee, and fear hath seised on her, anguish and sorrows have taken her as a woman in travail.

25 How is the citie of praise not left, the citie of my joy?

26 Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall bee cut off in that day, saith the Lord of hosts.

27 And I will kindle a fire in the wal of Damascus, and it shall consume the palaces of Ben-hadad.

28 ¶ Concerning Kedar, and concerning the kingdomes of Hazor, which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the Lord, Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the men of the east.

29 Their tents and their flocks shall they take away, they shall take to themselves their curtains and all their vessels, and their camels, and they shall cry unto them, Fear *is* on every side.

30 ¶ Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the Lord; for Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arise, get you up unto the wealthie nation that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD, which have neither gates nor bars, *which* dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a bootie, and the multitude of their cattell a spoil, and I will scatter into all windes them that are in the utmost corners, and I will bring their calamitie from all sides thereof, saith the LORD.

33 And Hazor shall bee a dwelling for dragons, *and* a desolation for ever; there shall no man abide there, nor any son of man dwell in it.

34 ¶ The word of the LORD that came to Ieremiah the propher against Elam, in the beginning of the reigne of Zedekiah king of Iudah, saying,

35 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will break the bow of Elam, the chief of their might.

36 And upon Elam will I bring the foure windes from the foure quarters of heaven, and will scatter them towards all those windes, and there shall be no nations, whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come.

37 For I will cause Elam to be dismaied before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evill upon them, *even* my fierce anger saith the Lord, and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them.

38 And I will set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.

39 ¶ But it shall come to passe in the latter dayes, *that* I will bring again the captivitie of Elam, saith the LORD.

CHAP. L.

1, 9, 21, 35 *The judgement of Babylon.*
4, 17. 33 *The redemption of Israel.*

THe word that the LORD spake against Babylon, *and* against the land of the Caldeans by Ieremiah the prophet.

2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard, publish *and* conceal not, say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, Merodach is broken in pieces, her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.

3 For out of ỳ north there cometh up a nation against her, which shal make her land desolate, & none shall dwell therein, they shall remove, they shal depart both man & beast.

4 ¶ In those dayes, and in that time, saith the Lord, the children of Israel shall come, they, and the children of Iudah together, going and weeping, they shall go and seek the LORD their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, *saying*, Come, and let us joyn our selves to the Lord in a perpetuall covenant *that* shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been lost sheep, their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away *on* the mountains, they have gone from mountain to hil, they

they have forgotten their resting place.

7 All that found them have devoured them, and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice, even the Lord, the hope of their fathers.

8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Caldeans, & be as the he-goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For lo, I wil raise and cause to come up against Babylon, an assembly of great nations from the north countrey, & they shall set themselves in array against her, from thence she shall be taken their arrows *shall be* as of a mighty expert man: none shal return in vain.

10 And Caldea shal be a spoil: all that spoil her shal be satisfied, saith the LORD.

11 Because ye were glad, because ye rejoyced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown fat, as the heifer at grasse, and bellow as buls.

12 Your mother shal be sore confounded, she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold the hindmost of the nations *shall be* a wildernesse, a dry land and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the Lord, it shal not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Babylon shal be astonished, & hisse at all her plagues

14 Put your selves in aray against Babylon round about, all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the Lord.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, her wals are thrown down: for it *is* the vengeance of the Lord: take vengeance upon her, as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sicle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword, they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ Israel *is* a scattered sheep, the lions have driven *him* away, first the king of Assyria hath devoured him, & last this Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Israel, Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.

19 And I wil bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shal feed on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shal be satisfied upon mount Ephraim and Gilead.

20 In those dayes, and in that time saith the Lord, the iniquitie of Israel shall bee sought for, and *there shall be* none, and the sins of Iudah, and they shall not be found: for I wil pardon them whom I reserve.

21 ¶ Go up against the land of Merathaim, even against it, and against the inhabitants of Pekod: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the Lord, and do according to all that I have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battel *is* in the land, and of great destruction.

23 How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken? how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations?

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and thou wast not aware, thou art found and also caught, because thou hast striven against the Lord.

25 The Lord hath opened his armory, & hath brought forth the wapons of his indignation: for this *is* the work of the LORD GOD of hosts, in the land of the Caldeans.

26 Come against her from the utmost border, open her store houses: cast her up as heaps and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her bullocks: let them go down to the slaughter: wo unto them, for their day is come: ỹ time of their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, to declare in Zion the vengeance of the Lord our God, the vengeance of his temple.

29 Call together the archers against Babylon: al ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about, let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work, according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been proud against the Lord, against the holy one of Israel.

30 Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shal be cut off in that day, saith the Lord.

31 Behold, I *am* against thee, *O thou* most proud, saith the Lord God of hosts, for thy day is come, the time *that* I wil visit thee.

32 And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shal raise him up, and I wil kindle a fire in his cities and it shal devoure all round about him.

33 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts, The children of Israel, and the children of Iudah *were* oppressed together, and all that took them captives held them fast, they refused to let them go.

34 Their redeemer *is* strong, the Lord of hosts *is* his name, hee shall throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to ỹ land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon.

35 ¶ A sword *is* upon the Caldeans, saith the Lord, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise men.

36 A sword *is* upon her liars, and they shal dote: a sword *is* upon her mightie men, and they shal be dismayed.

37 A sword *is* upon her horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people that *are* in the midst of her, & they shall become *as* women: a sword *is* upon her treasures, and they shall be robbed

38 A drought *is* upon her waters, & they shall be dried up: for it *is* the land of graven images, and they are mad upon *their* idols.

39 Therefore the wilde beasts of the desert, with the wilde beasts of the islands shall dwell *there*, and the owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever: neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

40 As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and the neighbour *cities* thereof, saith the Lord *so* shall no man abide there, neither shal any son of man dwell therein.

41 Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shalbe raised up from the coasts of the earth

42 They shall hold the bow and the lance, they *are* cruell and will not shew mercie: their voice shall rear like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, *every one* put in aray like a man to the battell, against thee, O daughter of Babylon.

43 The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: anguish took hold of him, *and* pangs as of a woman in travail.

44 Behold he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Iordan, unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who *is* a chosen man *that* I may appoint over her? for who *is* like me, and who will appoint me the time? and who *is* that shepherd that will stand before me?

45 Therefore hear ye the counsel of the Lord, that he hath taken against Babylon, and his purposes that he hath purposed against the land of the Caldeans: surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make *their* habitation desolate with them.

46 At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

CHAP. LI.

1 *The severe judgement of God against Babylon, in revenge of Israel.*

THus saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me, a destroying winde;

2 And will send unto Babylon fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against *him that* bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against *him that* lifteth himself up in his brigandine; & spare ye not her young men: destroy ye utterly all her host

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Caldeans, and they that are thrust through in her streets.

5 For Israel *hath* not *been* forsaken, nor Iudah of his God, of the LORD of hosts: though their land was filled with sin against the holy one of Israel.

6 Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soule: be not cut off in her iniquitie: For this *is* the time of the LORDS vengeance: he will render unto her a recompense.

7 Babylon *hath been* a golden cup in the Lords hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine, therefore the nations are mad.

8 Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her, take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and let us go every one into his own countrey: for her judgement reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies.

10 The LORD hath brought forth our righteousnesse, come and let us declare in Zion the work of the Lord our God.

11 Make bright the arrows: gather the shields the LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device *is* against Babylon, to destroy it; because it *is* the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of the temple.

12 Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the Lord hath both devised & done that which he spake against ỹ inhabitants of Babylon.

13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, *and* the measure of thy covetousnesse.

14 The LORD of hosts hath sworn by himself, *saying*, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillers, and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

15 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisedome, and hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding

16 When he uttereth *his* voice *there is* a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth, he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the winde out of his treasures.

17 Every man is brutish by *his* knowledge, every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them.

18 They *are* vanity, the work of errours: in the time of their visitation they shal perish.

19 The portion of Iacob *is* not like them: for he *is* the former of all things, and Israel *is* the rod of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts *is* his name.

20 Thou *art* my battel axe *and* weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdomes.

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider, and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider.

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman, and with thee will I break in pieces old and young, & with thee I

break in pieces the young man & the maid.
21 I will also break in pieces with thee, the shepherd and his flock, and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen, and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.
22 And I will render unto Babylon, and to all the inhabitants of Caldea, all their evill that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.
23 Behold, I *am* against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth, and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt mountain.
26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations: but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the LORD.
27 Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdomes of Ararat, Minni, & Ashchenaz: appoint a captain against her, cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillers.
28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.
29 And the land shal tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the Lord shalbe performed against Babylon, to make ỹ land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.
30 The mighty men of Babylon have forborn to fight, they have remained in *their* holds: their might hath failed, they became as women: they have burnt her dwelling places, her bars are broken.
31 One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his citie is taken at one end,
32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burnt with fire, and the men of warre are affrighted.
33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, The daughter of Babylon *is* like a threshing-floore, *it is* time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.
34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.
35 The violence done to me and to my flesh *be* upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say: and my blood upon the inhabitants of Caldea, shall Jerusalem say.
36 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee, and I will dry up her sea, and make her fountain dry.
37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwelling place for dragons, an astonishment and an hissing without an inhabitant.
38 They shall roar together like lions: they shall yell as lions whelps.
39 In their heat, I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken: that they may rejoyce, and sleep a perpetuall sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.
40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he-goats.
41 How is Sheshach taken? and how is the praise of the whole earth surprised? how is Babylon become an astonishment among the nations?
42 The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.
43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man passe thereby.
44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up, and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him, yea the wall of Babylon shall fall.
45 My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.
46 And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour that shal be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come one year, and after that in *another* year *shall come* a rumour, & violence in the land, ruler against ruler.
47 Therefore behold, the dayes come, that I will do judgement upon the graven images of Babylon, and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.
48 Then the heaven and the earth, and all that *is* therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the spoilers shall come unto her, from the north, saith the LORD.
49 As Babylon *hath caused* the slain of Israel to fall: so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth.
50 Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the Lord afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your minde.
51 We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lords house.
52 Wherefore behold, the dayes come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgement upon her graven images, and through all her land the wounded shall grone.
53 Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortifie the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.
54 A sound of a cry *cometh* from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Caldeans.
55 Because the Lord hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great

voice when her waves do roar like great waters, a noiſe of their voice is uttered.

56 Becauſe the ſpoiler is come upon her, *even* upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken, for the LORD God of recompenſe ſhall ſurely requite.

57 And I will make drunk their princes, and her wiſe men, her captains and her rulers, & her mighty men: and they ſhal ſleep a perpetuall ſleep, and not wake, ſaith the King, whoſe name is the Lord of hoſts.

58 Thus ſaith the Lord of hoſts, The broad walls of Babylon ſhall be utterly broken, and her high gates ſhall be burn with fire, and the people ſhall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they ſhall be weary.

59 ¶ The word which Ieremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the ſon of Neriah, the ſon of Maaſeiah, when he went with Zedekiah the king of Judah into Babylon, in the fourth year of his reigne; and *this* Seraiah *was* a quiet prince.

60 So Ieremiah wrote in a book all ẏ evil that ſhould come upon Babylon, *even* all theſe words ẏ are written againſt Babylon.

61 And Ieremiah ſaid to Seraiah, When thou comeſt to Babylon, and ſhalt ſee, and ſhalt read all theſe words:

62 Then ſhalt thou ſay, O Lord, thou haſt ſpoken againſt this place, to cut it off, that none ſhall remain in it, neither man nor beaſt, but that it ſhall be deſolate for ever.

63 And it ſhall be when thou haſt made an end of reading this book, *that* thou ſhalt binde a ſtone to it, and caſt it into the midſt of Euphrates.

64 And thou ſhalt ſay, Thus ſhall Babylon ſink, and ſhall not riſe from the evil that I will bring upon her: and they ſhall be weary. Thus far *are* the words of Ieremiah.

CHAP. LII.

1 Zedekiah rebelleth. 4 Ieruſalem is beſieged and taken, & Zedekiahs ſons killed, and his own eyes put out. 31 Iehojachin advanced.

ZEdekiah *was* one and twenty year old when he began to reigne, and he reigned eleven years in Ieruſalem, and his mothers name *was* Hamutal the daughter of Ieremiah of Libnah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord, according to all that Iehojakim had done.

3 For through the anger of the Lord it came to paſſe in Jeruſalem and Judah, till he had caſt them out from his preſence, ẏ Zedekiah rebelled againſt ẏ king of Babylon.

4 ¶ And it came to paſſe in the ninth year of his reigne, in the tenth moneth, in the tenth *day* of ẏ moneth, *that* Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he and all his armie againſt Jeruſalem, and pitched againſt it, and built forts againſt it round about.

5 So the citie was beſieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

6 And in the fourth moneth, in the ninth *day* of the moneth, the famine was ſore in the citie, ſo that there was no bread for the people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the gate between the two walls, which *was* by the kings garden (now the Caldeans *were* by the city round about) and they went by the way of the plain.

8 ¶ But the armie of the Caldeans purſued after the king, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho, and all his army was ſcattered from him.

9 Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he gave judgement upon him.

10 And the king of Babylon ſlew the ſons of Zedekiah before his eyes: he ſlew alſo all the princes of Judah in Riblah.

11 Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and the king of Babylon bound him in chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in priſon till the day of his death.

12 ¶ Now in the fifth moneth, in the tenth *day* of the moneth (which *was* the ninteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon) came Nebuzaradan captain of the guard, *which* ſerved the king of Babylon, into Jeruſalem.

13 And burnt the houſe of the Lord, the kings houſe, and all the houſes of Jeruſalem, and all the houſes of the great *men* burnt he with fire.

14 And all the army of the Caldeans that *were* with the captain of the guard, brake down all the wals of Ieruſalem round about.

15 Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive *certain* of the poore of the people, and the reſidue of the people that remained in the citie, and thoſe that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the reſt of the multitude.

16 But Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, left *certain* of the poore of the land for vine-dreſſers, and for husbandmen.

17 Alſo the pillars of braſſe that *were* in the houſe of the Lord, and the bases, and the braſen ſea that *was* in the houſe of the Lord, the Caldeans brake, and carried the braſſe of all them to Babylon.

18 The cauldrons alſo and the ſhovels and the ſnuffers, and the bowls, and the ſpoons, and all the veſſels of brade wherewith they miniſtred, took they away.

19 And the baſons, and the firepans, and the bowls, and the cauldrons, and the candleſticks, and the ſpoons, and the cups, that which *was* of gold *in* gold, and that which *was* of ſilver *in* ſilver, took the captain of the guard away.

20 The two pillars, one ſea, and [illegible] braſen bulls that *were* under the [illegible]

which king Solomon had made in the houſe of the LORD : the braſſe of all theſe veſſels was without weight.

21 And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar *was* eighteen cubits , and a fillet of twelve cubits did compaſſe it, and the thickneſſe thereof *was* foure fingers , *it was* hollow.

22 And a chapiter of braſſe *was* upon it, and the height of one chapiter *was* five cubits , with net-work and pomegranates upon the chapiters round about , all of braſſe : the ſecond pillar alſo the pomegranates *were* like unto theſe.

23 And there were ninety & ſix pomegranats on a ſide, *and* al the pomegranats upon ý net-work, *were* an hundred round about.

24 ¶ And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief prieſt, & Zephaniah the ſecond prieſt , & the three keepers of ý door.

25 He took alſo one of the city an Eunuch , which had the charge of the men of war, and ſeven men of them that ware near the kings perſon which were found in the city , and the principall ſcribe of the hoſt, who muſtered the people of the land , and threeſcore men of the people of the land that were found in the midſt of the city.

26 So Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah.

27 And the king of Babylon ſmote them, and put them to death in Riblah , in the land of hamath : thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land.

28 This *is* ý people whom Nebuchadnezzar carried away captive in ý ſeventh year, three thouſand Iews and three and twenty.

29 In the eighteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar he carried away captive from Jeruſalem eight hundred thirty & two perſons.

30 In the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Iews ſeven hundred fourty & five perſons: all the perſons *were* foure thouſand & ſix hundred.

31 ¶ And it came to paſſe in the ſeven & thirtieth year of the captivity of Iehojachin king of Iudah, in the twelfth moneth, in the five and twentieth *day* of the moneth, *that* Evil-merodach king of Babylon, in the *firſt* year of his reigne , lifted up the head of Iehojachin king of Iudah , and brought him forth out of priſon.

32 And ſpake kindly unto him , and ſet his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Babylon.

33 And changed his priſon garments : & he did continually eat bread before him all the dayes of his life.

34 And for his diet , there was a continuall diet given him of the king of Babylon , every day a portion untill the day of his death, all the dayes of his life.

THE LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH.

CHAP. I.

1 *The miſerable eſtate of Ieruſalem for her ſin.* 12 *Her complaint,* 18 *and confeſſion.*

HOW doth the city ſit ſolitarie, *that was* full of people ? *how* is ſhe become as a widow ? ſhe *that was* great among the nations, *and* princeſſe among the provinces, *how* is ſhe become tributarie ?

2 Shee weepeth ſore in the night , and her tears *are* on her cheeks : among all her lovers ſhe hath none to comfort *her*, all her friends have deal't treacherouſly with her, they are become her enemies.

3 Iudah is gone into captivitie, becauſe of affliction , and becauſe of great ſervitude : ſhe dwelleth among the heathen , ſhe findeth no reſt, all her perſecutors overtook her between the ſtraits.

4 The wayes of Zion do mourn, becauſe none come to the ſolemne feaſts : all her gates are deſolate : her prieſts ſigh, her virgins are afflicted , and ſhe *is* in bitternesſe.

5 Her adverſaries are the chief, her enemies proſper : for the LORD hath afflicted her for the multitude of her tranſgreſſions : her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zion all her beautie is departed : her princes are become like harts *that* finde no paſture , & they are gone without ſtrength before the purſuer.

7 Jeruſalem remembred in the dayes of her affliction , and of her miſeries , all her pleaſant things that ſhe had in the dayes of old , when her people fell into the hand of the enemie , and none did help her, the adverſaries ſaw her , *and* did mock at her ſabbaths.

8 Jeruſalem hath grievouſly ſinned : therefore ſhe is removed : all that honoured her , diſpiſe her , becauſe they have ſeen her nakedneſſe: yea, ſhe ſigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her filthineſſe *is* in her skirts , ſhe remembreth not her laſt end , therefore ſhe came down wonderfully : ſhe had no comforter : O LORD , behold my affliction : for the enemie hath magnified *himſelf*.

10 The adverſarie hath ſpread out his hand upon all her pleaſant things : for ſhe hath ſeen *that* ý heathen entred into her ſanctuary , whom thou didſt command *that* they ſhould not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people ſigh, they ſeek bread, they have given their pleaſant things for meat to relieve the ſoul : ſee , O LORD , and conſider, for I am become vile.

12 ¶ *Is it* nothing to you, all ye that paſſe by ?

by? behold and see, if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the Lord hath afflicted *me*, in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: he hath spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made me desolate, *and* faint all the day.

14 The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, & come up upō my neck, he hath made my strength to fall, the Lord hath delivered me into *their* hands, *from whom* I am not able to rise up.

15 The Lord hath troden under foot all my mighty mē in ỹ midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me, to crush my young men: the Lord hath troden the virgin, the daughter of Judah, *as* in a wine-presse.

16 For these things I weep, mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve my soul, is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 Zion spreadeth forth her hands, & *there is* none to comfort her: the Lord hath commanded concerning Jacob, *that* his adversaries *should be* round about him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 ¶ The Lord is righteous, for I have rebelled against his commandment: hear I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivitie.

19 I called for my lovers, *but* they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their meat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O Lord, for I *am* in distresse; my bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me, for I have grievously rebelled: abroad the sword bereaveth, at home *there is* as death.

21 They have heard ỹ I sigh, *there is* none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble, they are glad that thou hast done *it*: thou wilt bring the day *that* thou hast called, and they shall be like unto me.

22 Let all their wickednesse come before thee: and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: *for* my sighs *are* many, and my heart *is* faint.

CHAP. II.

1 *Jeremiah lamenteth Jerusalems miserie.*
20 *His complaint to God.*

HOw hath the Lord covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, *and* cast down from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel, and remembred not his footstool in the day of his anger!

2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not pitied, he hath throwen down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah: he hath brought *them* down to the ground, he hath polluted the kingdome & the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in *his* fierce anger all the horn of Israel: he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemie, and he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire *which* devoureth round about.

4 He hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew all that were pleasant to the eye, in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion, he poured out his fury like fire.

5 The LORD was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently taken away his tabernacle, as *if it were of* a garden, he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the LORD hath caused the solemne feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priests.

7 The LORD hath cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary: he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; they have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a solemne feast.

8 The LORD hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion; he hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from destroying, therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars; her king and her princes *are* among the Gentiles; the law *is* no more, her prophets also finde no vision from the LORD.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground *and* keep silence, they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth, the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.

11 Mine eyes do fail with teares, my bowels are troubled, my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people, because the children and the sucklings swoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where *is* corn & wine? when they swooned as wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers bosome.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equall to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach *is* great like the sea, who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee, and they have not discovered thine iniquitie, to turn away thy cap-

captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens, and causes of banishment.

15 All that passe by, clap *their* hands at thee; they hisse and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, *saying*, *Is* this the city that *men* call the perfection of beauty, the joy of the whole earth?

16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee, they hisse and gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed *her* up: certainly this *is* the day that we looked for: we have found, we have seen *it*.

17 The Lord hath done that which he had devised: he hath fulfilled his word that he hath commanded in the dayes old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy to rejoyce over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zion, let teares run down like a river day and night: give thy self no rest, let not the apple of thine eyes cease.

19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches poure out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord, lift up thy hands towards him, for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every street.

20 ¶ Behold, O Lord, and consider to whom thou hast done this: shall the women eat their fruit, *and* children of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuarie of the Lord?

21 The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets, my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword: thou hast slain *them* in the day of thy anger, thou hast killed *and* not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemne day my terrours round about, so that in the day of the Lords anger none escaped nor remained: those that I have swadled and brought up hath mine enemie consumed.

CHAP. III.

1 *The faithfull bewail their calamities,* 37 *and confesse Gods justice.*

I *am* the man *that* hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me and brought me *into* darkenesse, but not into light.

3 Surely against me is he turned, he turneth his hand *against me* all the day.

4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old, he hath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, and compassed *me* with gall and travell.

6 He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.

7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavie.

8 Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath enclosed my wayes with hewen stone: he hath made my paths crooked.

10 He *was* unto me *as* a bear lying in wait, *and as* a lion in secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my wayes, & pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.

13 He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a derision to all my people, *and* their song all the day.

15 He hath filled me with bitternesse, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.

16 He hath also broken my teeth with gravell stones, he hath covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgat prosperitie.

18 And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the Lord.

19 Remembring mine affliction and my miserie, the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul hath *them* still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.

21 This I recall to my minde, therefore have I hope.

22 ¶ *It is of* the Lords mercie that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23 *They are* new every morning: great *is* thy faithfulnesse.

24 The Lord is my portion, saith my soul, therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD *is* good unto them that wait for him, to the soul *that* seeketh him.

26 *It is* good that *a man* should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27 *It is* good for a man, that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28 He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath born *it* upon him.

29 He putteth his mouth in the dust, if so be there may be hope.

30 He giveth *his* cheek to him that smiteth him, he is filled full with reproch.

31 For the Lord will not cast off for ever.

32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not afflict willingly, nor grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth.

35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the most high.

36 To subvert a man in his cause, the Lord approveth not.

37 ¶ Who *is* he *that* saith, and it cometh to passe, *when* the Lord commandeth *it* not?

38 Out of the mouth of the most high proceedeth not evill and good.

39 Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins?

40 Let us search and try our wayes, and turn again to the LORD.

41 Let us lift up our heart with *our* hands unto God in the heavens.

42 We

42 We have transgressed and have rebelled, thou hast pardoned.

43 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.

44 Thou hast covered thy self with a cloud that *our* prayer should not passe through.

45 Thou hast made us *as* the off-scouring and refuse in the midst of the people.

46 All our enemies have opened their mouthes against us.

47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and destruction.

48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water, for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission.

50 Till the Lord look down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth mine heart, because of all the daughters of my city.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore like a bird without cause.

53 They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.

54 Waters flowed over mine head, *then* I said, I am cut off.

55 ¶ I called upon thy name, O Lord, out of the low dungeon.

56 Thou hast heard my voice, hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

57 Thou drewest near in the day *that* I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul, thou hast redeemed my life.

59 O Lord, thou hast seen my wrong, judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance, *and* all their imaginations against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproch, O Lord, *and* all their imaginations against me

62 The lips of those that rose up against me, & their device against me all the day.

63 Behold, their sitting down and their rising up, I *am* their musick.

64 ¶ Render unto them a recompense, O Lord, according to the work of their hands.

65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.

66 Persecute and destroy them in anger, from under the heavens of the Lord.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Zion bewaileth her pitifull estate.* 13 *She confesseth her sins.*

HOw is the gold become dim! *how* is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuarie are poured out in the top of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of ỹ hands of ỹ potter!

3 Even the sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones! the daughter of my people *is become* cruel, like the ostriches in the wildernesse.

4 The tongue of the sucking childe cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread, *and* no man breaketh *it* unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately, are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet, embrace dunghils.

6 For the punishment of the iniquitie of the daughter of my people, is greater then the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

7 Her Nazarites were purer then snow, they were whither then milk, they were more ruddie in body then rubies, their polishing *was* of saphire.

8 Their visage is blacker then a coal: they are not known in the streets: their skin cleaveth to their bones: it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 They that be slain with the sword, are better then they that be slain with hunger: for these pine away, stricken through for *want* of the fruits of the field.

10 The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children, they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The Lord hath accomplished his fury, he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the foundation thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world would not have beleeved, that the adversarie & the enemy should have entred into the gates of Jerusalem.

13 ¶ For the sins of her prophets, *and* the iniquities of her priests, that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

14 They have wandered *as* blinde men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with bloud, so that men could not touch their garments.

15 They cried unto them, Depart ye, *it is* unclean, depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered: they said among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn *there.*

16 The anger of the Lord hath divided them, he will no more regard them: they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders:

17 As for us, our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation *that* could not save us.

18 They hunt our steps that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our dayes are fulfilled, for our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are swifter then the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wildernesse.

20 The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the Lord was take in their pits, of whom

whom we said; Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen.

21 Rejoyce, and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the land of Uz, the cup also shall passe through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thy self naked.

22 ¶ The punishment of thine iniquitie is accomplished, O daughter of Zion, he will no more carry thee away into captivitie, he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom, he will discover thy sins.

CHAP. V.

A pitifull complaint of Zion in prayer unto God.

REmember, O Lord, what is come upon us, consider and behold our reproch.

1 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are Orphanes and fatherlesse, our mothers *are* as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money, our wood is sold unto us.

5 Our necks *are* under persecution: we labour and have no rest.

6 We have given the hand of the Egyptians, *and* to the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.

7 Our fathers have sinned and *are* not, and we have born their iniquities.

8 Servants have ruled over us: *there is* none that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with *their peril of* our lives, because of the sword of the wilderneſſe.

10 Our skin was black like an oven, because of the terrible famine.

11 They ravished the women of Zion, *and* the maids in the cities of Judah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not honoured.

13 They took the young men to grinde, and the children fell under the wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their musick.

15 The joy of our heart is ceased, our dance is turned into mourning.

16 The crown is fallen *from* our head: wo unto us that we have sinned.

17 For this our heart is faint, for these things our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD remainest for ever, thy throne from generation to generation.

20 Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, *and* forsake us so long time?

21 Turn thou us unto thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned, renew our dayes as of old.

22 But thou hast utterly rejected us: thou art very wroth against us.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL.

CHAP. I.

1 *The time of Ezekiels prophesie.* 4 *His vision of foure Cherubims.* 15 *of foure wheels.* 18 *of the glory of God.*

NOW it came to passe in the thirtieth year, in the fourth *moneth*, in the fifth *day* of the moneth, (as *I was* among the captives by the river of Chebar) *that* the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

2 In the fifth *day* of the moneth (which *was* the fifth year of king Iehojachins captivity.)

3 The word of the Lord came expresly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Caldeans, by the river Chebar, and the hand of ỹ Lord was there upon him.

4 ¶ And I looked, & behold a whirlewinde came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding it self, and a brightneſſe *was* about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 Also out of the midst thereof *came* the likeneſſe of foure living creatures. And this *was* their appearance, They had the likeneſſe of a man.

6 And every one had foure faces, and every one had foure wings.

7 And their feet *were* straight feet, and the sole of their feet *was* like the sole of a calves foot, and they sparkled like the colour of burnished brasse.

8 And *they had* the hands of a man under their wings on their foure sides, and they foure had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings *were* joyned one to another; they turned not when they went, they went every one straight forward.

10 As for the likeneſſe of their faces, they foure had the face of a man, and the face of a lion on the right side, and they foure had the face of an ox on the left side: they foure also had the face of an egle.

11 Thus *were* their faces: and their wings were stretched upward, two *wings* of every one were joyned one to another: and two covered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went, *and* they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeneſſe of the living creatures, their appearance *was* like burning coals of fire, *and* like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures, and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And

14 And the living creatures ran, and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold, one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures with his foure faces.

16 The appearance of the wheels, and their work *was* like unto the colour of a beryl, and they foure had one likenesse, and their appearance and their work *was* as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their foure sides, *and* they returned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadfull, and their rings *were* full of eyes round about them foure.

19 And when the living creatures went the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lift up from the earth, the wheels were lift up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit *was* to go, they went, thither *was their* spirit to go, and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

21 When those went, *those* went; and when those stood, *those* stood, and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels *were* lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

22 And the likenesse of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature, *was* as the colour of the terrible crystall, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament, *were* their wings straight: the one toward the other; every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voyce of the Almighty, the voice of speech as the noise of an host, when they stood, they let downe their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament, that *was* over their heads when they stood, and had let down their wings.

26 ¶ And above the firmament that *was* over their heads, *was* the likenesse of a throne, as the appearance of a saphire stone, and upon the likenesse of the throne *was* the likenesse as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loyns even upward, and from the appearance of his loyns even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, & it *had* brightnesse round about.

28 As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so *was* the appearance of the brightnesse round about. This *was* the appearance of the likenesse of the glory of the Lord, and when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

CHAP. II.

1 *Ezekiels commission.* 6 *His instruction.* 9 *The roll of his heavie prophesie.*

AND he said unto me, Son of man, stand upon thy feet, & I will speak unto thee.

2 And the spirit entred into me, when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me, they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day.

4 For *they are* impudent children and stiff-hearted, I do send thee unto them, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD.

5 And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house) yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

6 ¶ And thou son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briars and thorns *be* with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they *be* a rebellious house.

7 And thou shalt speak my words unto them whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, for they *are* most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee, Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house, open thy mouth and eat that I give thee.

9 ¶ And when I looked, behold an hand *was* sent unto me, and lo, a roll of a book *was* therein.

10 And he spread it before me, and it *was* written within and without, and there *was* written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

CHAP. III.

1 *Ezekiel eateth the roll,* 15 *God sendeth him the prophesie,* 22 *God stoppeth and openeth the prophets mouth.*

MOreover he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest, eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, & fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat, and it was in my mouth as hony for sweetnesse.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou *art* not sent to a people of a strange speech, and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel.

6 [illegible]

6 Not to many people of a ſtrange ſpeech, and of an hard language, whoſe words thou canſt not underſtand, ſurely, had I ſent thee to them, they would not hearkned unto thee.

7 But the houſe of Iſrael will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me, for all the houſe of Iſrael *are* impudent and hard-hearted.

8 Behold, I have made thy face ſtrong againſt their faces, and thy forehead ſtrong againſt their foreheads.

9 As an adamant harder then flint have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be diſmayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious houſe.

10 Moreover, he ſaid unto me, Son of man, all my words that I ſhall ſpeak unto thee, receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto thy people, and ſpeak unto them, and tell them, Thus ſaith the Lord God, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then the ſpirit took me up, and I heard behinde me a voice of a great ruſhing, ſaying, Bleſſed *be* the glory of the Lord from his place.

13 *I heard* alſo the noiſe of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noiſe of the wheels over againſt them, and a noiſe of a great ruſhing.

14 So the ſpirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterneſſe, in the heat of my ſpirit, but the hand of the Lord was ſtrong upon me.

15 ¶ Then I came to them of the captivity at Tel-abib, that dwelt by the river of Chebar, and I ſate where they ſate, and remained there aſtoniſhed among them ſeven dayes.

16 And it came to paſſe at the end of ſeven dayes, that the word of the LORD came unto me, ſaying,

17 Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the houſe of Iſrael: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 When I ſay unto the wicked, Thou ſhalt ſurely die, and thou giveſt him not warning, nor ſpeakeſt to warn the wicked from his wicked way to ſave his life: the ſame wicked man ſhall die in his iniquity; but his bloud will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedneſſe, nor from his wicked way, he ſhall die in his iniquity; but thou haſt delivered thy ſoul.

20 Again, when a righteous man doth turn from his righteouſneſſe, and commit iniquity, and I lay a ſtumbling block before him, he ſhall die, becauſe thou haſt not given him warning he ſhall die in his ſin, and his righteouſneſſe which he hath done ſhall not be remembred; but his bloud will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheleſſe, if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous ſin not, and he doth not ſin, he ſhall ſurely live, becauſe he is warned, alſo thou haſt delivered thy ſoul.

22 ¶ And the hand of the LORD was there upon me, and he ſaid unto me, Ariſe, go forth into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I aroſe, and went forth into the plain, and behold, the glory of the LORD ſtood there, as the glory which I ſaw by the river of Chebar; and I fell on my face.

24 Then the ſpirit entred into me, and ſet me up on my feet, and ſpake with me, and ſaid unto me, Go, ſhut thy ſelf within thine houſe.

25 But thou, O ſon of man: behold, they ſhall put bands upon thee, and ſhall binde thee with them, and thou ſhalt not go out among them.

26 And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou ſhalt be dumb, and ſhalt not be to them a reprover, for they *are* a rebellious houſe.

27 But when I ſpeak with thee, I wil open thy mouth, and thou ſhalt ſay unto them, Thus ſaith the Lord God, He that heareth, let him hear, & he that forbeareth let him forbear; for thy *are* a rebellious houſe.

CHAP. IV.

1 *By the type of a ſiege, ſhewed the time from Ieroboams defection to the captivity.*

THou alſo ſon of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it the citie, *even* Ieruſalem.

2 And lay ſiege againſt it, and build a fort againſt it, and caſt a mount againſt it: ſet the camp alſo againſt it, and ſet *battering* rams againſt it round about.

3 Moreover, take thou unto thee an iron pan, and ſet it for a wall of iron between thee and the city, and ſet thy face againſt it, and it ſhall be beſieged, and thou ſhalt lay ſiege againſt it, this *ſhall be* a ſigne to the houſe of Iſrael.

4 Lie thou alſo upon thy left ſide, and lay the iniquity of the houſe of Iſrael upon it, *according* to the number of the dayes that thou ſhalt lie upon it, thou ſhalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the yeares of their iniquity, according to the number of the dayes, three hundred and ninety dayes, ſo ſhalt thou bear the iniquity of the houſe of Iſrael.

6 And when thou haſt accompliſhed them, lie again on thy right ſide, & thou ſhalt bear ẏ iniquity of ẏ houſe of Iudah fourty days, I have appointed thee each day for a year.

7 Therefore thou ſhalt ſet thy face toward ẏ ſiege of Ieruſalem, & thine arm *ſhall be* uncovered, & thou ſhalt propheſie againſt it.

8 And behold, I wil lay bands upon thee, & thou ſhalt not turn thee from one ſide to another, til thou haſt ended ẏ days of thy ſiege.

9 ¶ Take

9 ¶ Take thou also unto thee, wheat; and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, *according* to the number of the dayes that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety dayes shalt thou eat thereof.

10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat, *shall be* by weight twenty shekels a day: from time no time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it *as* barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that commeth out of man in their sight.

13 And the LORD said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, Ah LORD God, behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now, have I not eaten of that which dieth of it self, or is torn in pieces, neither came there abominable flesh into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cows dung for mans dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem, and they shall eat bread by weight and with care, and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment.

17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonied one with another and consume away for their iniquity.

CHAP. V.

1 Under the type of hair, 5 is shewed Jerusalems judgement for their rebellion. 12 by famine sword, and dispersion.

AND thou son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barbours rasour, and cause it to passe upon thine head, and upon thy beard, then take the balances to weigh and divide the *hair*.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the dayes of the siege are fulfilled, and thou shalt take a third part, *and* smite about it with a knife, and a third part thou shalt scatter in the winde, and I will draw out a sword after them.

3 Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and binde them in thy skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire, *for* thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD, This *is* Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations, and countreys *that are* round about her.

6 And she hath changed my judgements into wickednesse more then the nations, and my statutes more then the countreys that *are* round about her: for they have refused my judgements, and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD God, Because ye multiplied more then the nations that *are* round about you, *and* have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgements, neither have done according to the judgements of the nations that *are* round about you:

8 Therefore thus saith the LORD GOD, Behold, I, even I *am* against thee, and will execute judgements in the midst of thee, in the sight of the nations.

9 And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers shal eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers, and I will execute judgements in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the windes.

11 Wherefore as I live saith the LORD God, Surely because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish *thee*, neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

12 ¶ A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shal they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee: and I will scatter a third part into all the windes, and I will draw out a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the LORD have spoken *it* in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them.

14 Moreover I will make thee waste, and a reproch among the nations that *are* round about thee, in the sight of all that passe by.

15 So it shall be a reproch and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that *are* round about thee, when I shall execute judgements in thee in anger and in fury, and in furious rebukes: I the LORD have spoken *it*.

16 When I shall send upon them the evils arrows of famine, which shall be for *their* destruction, *and* which I will send to destroy *you*: and I will increase the famine upon you, and I will break your staff of bread.

17 So will I send upon you famine, and evill beasts, and they shal bereave thee, and pestilence and bloud shall passe through thee, and I will bring the sword upon thee, I the LORD have spoken *it*.

CHAP.

CHAP. VI.

1 Israels judgement for idolatrie. 8 A remnant shall be blessed, 11 the faithfull are exhorted to lament their calamities.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set they face towards the mountains of Israel, and prophesie against them,

3 And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God, Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains and to the hils, to the rivers and to the valleys, Behold, I *even* I will bring a sword upon you, and I will destroy your high places.

4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your images shall be broken: and I will cast down your slain men before your idols.

5 And I will lay the dead carcases of the children of Israel before their idols, and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.

6 In all your dwelling places the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate, that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord.

8 ¶ Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have *some* that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countreys.

9 And they that escape of you shal remember me among the nations, whither they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with their whorish heart which hath departed from me, and with their eyes which go a whoring after their idols: and they shall loath themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations.

10 And they shall know that I *am* the Lord, *and that* I have not said in vain that I would do this evill unto them.

11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, Smite with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, & say, Alas, for all the evill abominations of the house of Israel, for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence, and he that is near shal fall by the sword, and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.

13 Then shall ye know that I *am* the Lord, when their slain men shall be among their idols round about their altars, upon every high hill in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.

14 So will I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, more desolate then the wilderness towards Diblath, in all their inhabitations, and they shall know that I *am* the Lord.

CHAP. VII.

1 Israels finall desolation, 16 Their mournfull repentance that escape. 23 Their captivitie shewed under the type of a chain.

MOreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Also thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God unto the land of Israel, An end, the end is come upon the foure corners of the land.

3 Now is the end *come* upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy wayes, & will recompense upon thee all thine abominations.

4 And mine eyes shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy wayes upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD, An evill, an only evill, behold is come.

6 And end is come, the end is come, it watcheth for thee, behold, it is come.

7 The morning is come upon thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time is come, the day of trouble *is* near, and not the sounding againe of the mountains.

8 Now will I shortly poure out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee, and I will judge thee according to thy wayes, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.

9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I wil recompense thee according to thy wayes, and thine abominations *that* are in the midst of thee, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold it is come, the morning is gone forth: the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.

11 Violence is risen up into a rod of wickednesse none of them *shall remain* nor of their multitude, nor of any of theirs, neither *shall there be* wailing for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth near, let not the buyer rejoyce, nor the seller mourn: for wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for the vision *is* touching the whole multitude thereof, *which* shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready, but none goeth to the battell: for my wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof.

15 The sword *is* without, and the pestilence and the famine within, he that *is* in the field shall die with the sword, and he that *is* in the city, famine and pestilence shall devoure him.

16 ¶ But

16 ¶ But they that escape of them, shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning every one of his iniquity.

17 All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak *as* water.

18 They shall also gird *themselves* with sackcloth, and horrour shall cover them, and shame shall be upon all faces, and baldnesse upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, & their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfie their souls, neither fill their bowels, because it is the stumbling block of their iniquity.

20 ¶ As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in Majestie: but they made the images of their abominations, *and* of their detestable things therein: therefore have I set it far from them.

21 And I will give it unto the hand of the strangers for a pray, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil, & they shall pollute it.

22 My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret *place*: for the robbers shall enter into it and defile it.

23 Make a chain: for the land is full of bloudy crimes, & the city is full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possesse their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease: and their holy places shall be defiled.

25 Destruction cometh, and they shall seek peace, and *there shall be* none.

26 Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour, then shall they seek a vision of the prophet: but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsell from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled, I will do to them after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge them, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

Ezekiel's vision of jealousie. 19 The mourners for Tammuz. 15 The worshippers towards the sun. 18 Gods wrath for idolatry.

AND it came to passe in the sixth yeare, in the sixth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the moneth, *as* I sate in mine house, and the elders of Iudah sate before me, that ẏ hand of the Lord GOD fell there upon me.

2 Then I beheld, and lo, a likenesse as the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his loyns even downward: fire, and from his loyns even upward, as the appearance of brightnesse, as the colour of amber.

3 And he put forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine head, and the spirit lift me up between the earth and the heaven, and brought me in the visions of God to Ierusalem, to the doore of the inner gate, that looketh toward the north, where was the seat of ẏ image of jealousie, which provoketh to jealousie.

4 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel *was* there, according to the vision that I saw in the plain.

5 ¶ Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way towards the north, so I lift up mine eyes the way northward the north, and behold, northward at the gate of the altar, this image of jealousie in the entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? *even* the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the doore of the court, and when I looked, behold, a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a doore.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw, and behold every from of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel pourtrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Iaazaniah the son of Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand, and a thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in ẏ dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, The LORD seeth us not, the Lord hath forsaken the earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the doore of the gate of the LORDS house, which *was* towards the north, and behold, there sate women weeping for Tammuz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? turn thee yet again, thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the LORDS house, and behold, at the doore of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east, and they worshipped the sun toward the east.

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast

...this, O son of man? Is it a light thing ...the house of Iudah, that they commit ...abominations, which they commit he... for they have filled the land with violen... and have returned to provoke me to anger; ...lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 Therefore will I also deal in fury: ...ine eye shall not spare, neither will I ...ave pity: and though they cry in mine ears ...ith a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

CHAP. IX.

A vision shewing the preservation of some, 5 and the destruction of the rest. 8 God cannot be entreated for them.

HE cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city, to draw near, even every man *with* his destroying weapon in his hand.

1 And behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter weapon in his hand: and one men among them was clothed with linen, with a writers inkhorn by his side, and they went in, and stood beside the brasen altar.

3 And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house, and he called to the man clothed with linen, which *had* the writers inkhorn by his side;

4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the citie, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh, and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

5 ¶ And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pitie.

6 Slay utterly old *and* young, both maids and little children, and women, but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which *were* before the house.

7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain, go forth: and they went forth and slew in the citie.

8 ¶ And it came to passe, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cryed, and said, Ah, Lord God, wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel, in powring out of thy fury upon Ierusalem?

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquitie of the house of Israel and Iudah is exceeding great, and the land is full of bloud, and the citie full of perverseneslie: for they say, The LORD hath forsaken the earth, and the LORD seeth not.

10 And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pitie, but I will recompense their way upon their head.

11 And behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

CHAP. X.

1 The vision of the coals of fire, to be scattered over the city, 8 The vision of the cherubims.

THen I looked, and behold, in the firmament, that *was* above the head of the cherubims, there appeared over them, as *it were* a saphire stone, as the appearance of the likeneſse of a throne.

2 And he spake unto the man clothed with linen and said, Go in between the wheels, *even* under the cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of fire from between the cherubims, and scatter *them* over the city. And he went in my sight.

3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in, and the cloud filled the inner court.

4 Then the glory of the LORD went up from the cherub, *and stood* over the threshold of the house, and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightneſse of the LORDS glory.

5 And the sound of the cherubims wings was heard even to ỹ utter court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to passe, *that* when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

7 And one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims unto the fire that *was* between the cherubims, and took *thereof*, and put it into the hand of him that was clothed with linen: who took *it*, and went out.

8 ¶ And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a mans hand under their wings.

9 And when I looked, behold, the foure wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub, and the appearance of the wheels *was* as the colour of a beryl stone.

10 And as for their appearance, they foure had one likeneſse, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 When they went, they went upon their foure sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked, they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels *were* full of eyes round about, *even* the wheels that they foure had.

13 As for the wheels, it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

14 And every one had foure faces, the first face *was* the face of a cherub, and the second face *was* the face of a man, and the third

third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

15 And the cherubims were lifted up this *is* the living creature that I saw by the river of Chebar.

16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubims lift up their wings, to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 When they stood, *these* stood, and when they were lifted up, *these* lift up themselves *also*, for the spirit of the living creature *was* in them.

18 Then the glory of the Lord departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubims.

19 And the cherubims lift up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight when they went out, the wheels also *were* besides them, and *every one* stood at the door of the east-gate of the Lords house and the glory of the God of Israel *was* over them above.

20 This *is* the living creature ẏ I saw under ẏ God of Israel, by the river of Chebar, and I knew that they *were* the cherubims.

21 Every one had foure faces a piece, and every one foure wings, and the likenesse of the hands of a man *was* under their wings.

22 And the likenesse of their faces *was* ẏ same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: they went every one straight forward.

CHAP. XI.

1 *The princes presumption.* 4 *Their sin and judgement.* 13 *God purposeth insaving a remnant.* 21 *and punishing the wicked.*

MOreover, the spirit lift me up, and brought me unto the east-gate of the LORDS house, which looketh east-ward: and behold, at the doore of the gate five and twenty men, among whom I saw Iaazaniah the son of Azur, and Pelatiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, these *are* the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsell in this citie.

3 Which say, *It is* not near, let us build houses, this *city is* the cauldron, and we *be* the flesh.

4 ¶ Therefore prophesie against them, prophesie, O son of man.

5 And the spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak, Thus saith the LORD, Thus have ye said, O house of Israel for I know the things that come into your minde, every one of them.

6 Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD God, Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and this *citie is* the cauldron, but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 Ye have feared the sword, and I wil bring a sword upon you, saith ẏ Lord God.

9 And I will bring you out of the mid thereof, and deliver you into the hands strangers, & wil execute judgments amo you.

10 Ye shall fall by the sword, I wil judg you in the border of Israel, and ye sha know that I *am* the Lord.

11 This *city* shall not be your cauldron neither shal ye be ẏ flesh in the midst ther *but* I will judge you in the border of Israe

12 And ye shall know that I *am* th LORD: for ye have not walked in my sta tutes, neither executed my judgements, bu have done after the manners of the hea then that *are* round about you.

13 ¶ And it came to passe when I pro phesied, that Pelatiah the son of Benaiah di ed: then fell I down upon my face, and cri ed with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lor GOD, wilt thou make a full end of th remnant of Israel?

14 Again the word of the LORD cam unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, *even* th brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly *are* they, unto whom the inhabitants of Ierusalem have said, Get ye far from the LORD: unto us is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among ẏ countreys, yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countreys where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD, I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countreys where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel.

18 And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the detestable things thereof, and all the abominations thereof from thence.

19 And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you, and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 That they may walk in my statutes, & keep mine ordinances, & do them, and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But *as for them* whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord GOD.

22 ¶ Then did the cherubims lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them, and the glory of the God of Israel *was* over them above.

23 And the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain, which *is* on the east-side of the city.

24 ¶ Afterwards

24 ¶ Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought mee in vision by the spirit of God into Caldea, to them of the captivitie, so the vision that I had seen went up from me.
25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity, all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

CHAP. XII.

The type of Ezekiels removing. 8 Shewed Zedekiahs captivitie. 17 His trembling shewed the Iews desolation.

THe word of the LORD also came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not: they have ears to hear, and hear not, for they *are* a rebellious house.
3 Therefore thou son of man, prepare thee stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight, and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight; it may be they will consider, though they *be* a rebellious house.
4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing, and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, as they that go forth into captivitie.
5 Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carrie out thereby.
6 In their sight shalt thou bear *it* upon thy shoulders, *and* carrie *it* forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face that thou see not the ground: for I have set thee *for a* signe unto the house of Israel.
7 And I did so as I was commanded, I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivitie, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine hand, I brought *it* forth in the twilight, *and* I bare *it* upon *my* shoulder in their sight.
8 ¶ And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,
9 Son of man, hath not the house of Israel the rebellious house, said unto thee, What dost thou?
10 Say thou unto them; Thus saith the LORD GOD, This burden *concerneth* the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that *are* among them.
11 Say, I *am* your signe: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: they shall remove *and* go into captivitie.
12 And *the* prince that *is* among them shall bear upon *his* shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby, he shall cover his face that he see not the ground with *his* eyes.
13 My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snares: and I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Caldeans, yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.
14 And I will scatter toward every wind all that *are* about him to help him, and all his bands, and I will draw out the sword after them.
15 And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countreys.
16 But I will leave a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence, that they may declare all their abominations among *the* heathen whither they come, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.
17 ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulnesse.
19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord GOD, of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, *and* of the land of Israel, They shall eat their bread with carefulnesse, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may bee desolate from all that is therein, because of the violence of all them that dwell therein.
20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.
21 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
22 Son of man, what *is* that proverb *that* yee have in the land of Israel, saying, The dayes are prolonged, and every vision faileth?
23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the LORD GOD, I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel, but say unto them, The dayes are at hand, and the effect of every vision.
24 For there shall be no more any vain vision, nor flattering divination within the house of Israel.
25 For I *am* the LORD, I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall come to passe: it shall be no more prolonged: for in your dayes, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the LORD GOD.
26 ¶ Again, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
27 Son of man, behold, *they of* the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth *is* for many dayes *to come*, and hee prophesieth of the times that are far off.
28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the LORD GOD, There shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken, shall be done saith the LORD GOD.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The reproof of lying prophets, 10 and their untempered morter. 17 Of prophetesses and their pillows.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, prophesie against the prophets of Israel, that prophesie, and say thou

unto them that propheſie out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD,

3 Thus ſaith the LORD GOD, Wo unto the fooliſh prophets, that follow their own ſpirit, and have ſeen nothing.

4 O Iſrael, thy prophets are like the foxes in the deſerts.

5 Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neither made up the hedge for the houſe of Iſrael, to ſtand in the battell in the day of the LORD.

6 They have ſeen vanity, and lying divination, ſaying, The LORD ſaith, and the LORD hath not ſent them: and they have made *others* to hope, that they would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not ſeen a vain viſion, and have ye not ſpoken a lying divination, whereas ye ſay, The LORD ſaith it, albeit I have not ſpoken?

8 Therefore thus ſaith the LORD GOD, Becauſe ye have ſpoken vanitie, and ſeen lies, therefore behold, I *am* againſt you, ſaith the LORD GOD.

9 And mine hand ſhall be upon the prophets that ſee vanitie, and that divine lies, they ſhall not be in the aſſembly of my people, neither ſhall they be written in the writing of the houſe of Iſrael, neither ſhall they enter into the land of Iſrael, and yee ſhall know that I *am* the LORD GOD.

10 ¶ Becauſe, even becauſe they have ſeduced my people, ſaying, Peace, and *there was* no peace: and one built up a wall, & lo, others daubed it with untempered *morter*.

11 Say unto them which daub *it* with untempered *morter*, that it ſhall fall: there ſhall be an overflowing ſhowre, and ye, O great hail-ſtones, ſhall fall, and a ſtormie winde ſhall rent *it*.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, ſhall it not bee ſaid unto you, Where *is* the daubing wherewith ye have daubed *it*?

13 Therefore thus ſaith the LORD GOD, I will even rent *it* with a ſtormy winde in my furie: and there ſhall bee an overflowing ſhowre in mine anger, and great hail-ſtones in *my* furie to conſume *it*.

14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered *morter*, and bring it down to the ground, ſo that the foundation thereof ſhall be diſcovered, and it ſhall fall, and ye ſhall bee conſumed in the midſt thereof: and ye ſhall know that I *am* the LORD.

15 Thus will I accompliſh my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered *morter*, and will ſay unto you, The wall *is* no *more*, neither they that daubed it?

16 *To wit*, the prophets of Iſrael which propheſie concerning Jeruſalem, and which ſee viſions of peace for her, and *there is* no peace, ſaith the LORD GOD.

17 ¶ Likewiſe thou, ſon of man, ſet thy face againſt the daughters of thy people which propheſie out of their own hearts; and propheſie thou againſt them,

18 And ſay, Thus ſaith the LORD GOD, Wo to the *woman* that ſow pillows to all arm-holes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of everie ſtature to hunt ſouls: Will ye hunt the ſouls of my people, and will ye ſave the ſouls alive *that come* unto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of barley, and for pieces of bread, to ſlay the ſouls that ſhould not die, and to ſave the ſouls alive that ſhould not live, by your lying to my people that hear *your* lies?

20 Wherefore thus ſaith the Lord GOD, Behold, I *am* againſt your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the ſouls, to make *them* flie, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the ſouls go, *even* the ſouls that ye hunt to make them flie.

21 Your kerchiefs alſo will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, & they ſhal be no more in your hand to be hunted, and ye ſhall know that I *am* the LORD.

22 Becauſe with lies yee have made the heart of the righteous ſad, whom I have not made ſad; and ſtrengthened the hands of the wicked, that he ſhould not return from his wicked way, by promiſing him life:

23 Therefore ye ſhall ſee no more vanity, nor divine divinations, for I will deliver my people out of your hand, and ye ſhall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *God anſwereth the idolaters according to their own heart.* 12 *His irrevocable ſentence.* 22 *A remnant ſhall be reſerved.*

THen came certain of the elders of Iſrael unto me, and ſate before me.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto me, ſaying,

3 Son of man, theſe men have ſet up their idols in their heart, and put the ſtumbling block of their iniquitie before their face: ſhould I be enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore ſpeak unto them, and ſay unto them, Thus ſaith the LORD GOD, Every man of the houſe of Iſrael that ſetteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the ſtumbling block of his iniquitie before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the LORD will anſwer him that cometh according to the multitude of his idols,

5 That I may take the houſe of Iſrael in their own heart, becauſe they are all eſtranged from me through their idols.

6 ¶ Therefore ſay unto the houſe of Iſrael, Thus ſaith the LORD GOD, Repent and turn *your ſelves* from your idols, and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the houſe of Iſrael, or of the ſtranger that ſojourneth in Iſrael, which ſeparateth himſelf from me, and ſetteth up his idols in his heart, and ſ[illegible]

the stumbling block of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer him by my self.

8 And I will set my face against that man, and will make him a signe and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people, and yee shall know that I am the LORD.

9 And if the prophet bee deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquitie: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh *unto him*:

11 That the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions: but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the LORD GOD.

12 ¶ The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it.

14 Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job were in it, they should deliver *but* their own souls by their righteousnesse, saith the LORD GOD.

15 ¶ If I cause noisome beasts to passe through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may passe through because of the beasts:

16 *Though* these three men *were* in it, as I live saith the LORD GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 ¶ Or *if* I bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword go through the land; so that I cut off man and beast from it:

18 Though these three men *were* in it, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

19 ¶ Or *if* I send a pestilence into that land, and poure out my fury upon it in blood to cut off from it man and beast:

20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job *were* in it, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousnesse.

21 For thus saith the Lord GOD, How much more when I send my foure sore judgements upon Jerusalem, the sword, & the famine, and the noysome beast, & the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

22 ¶ Yet behold, therein shall bee left a remnant that shall be brought forth, *both* sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and yee shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, *even* concerning all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shal comfort you when ye see their wayes & their doings: & yee shal know that I have not done without cause, all that I have done in it, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAP. XV.

3 By the unfitnesse of the vine branch for any work, 6 is shewed Jerusalems rejection.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the vine-tree more then any tree, *or then* a branch which is among the trees of the forrest?

3 Shall wood bee taken thereof to do any work? or will *men* take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fewel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, & the midst of it is burnt, is it meet for *any* work?

5 Behold, when it was whole it was meet for no work: how much lesse shall it bee meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

6 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, As the vine-tree among the trees of the forrest, which I have given to the fire for fewel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

7 And I will set my face against them, they shall go out from *one* fire, & *another* fire shal devoure them: and yee shall know that I *am* the Lord, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a trespasse, saith the LORD GOD.

CHAP. XVI.

1 By a wretched infant is shewed the state of Jerusalem. 6 God drawes to her. 15 Her whoredome. 35 and judgement.

AGain the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto Jerusalem, Thy birth, and thy nativitie *is* of the land of Canaan, thy father *was* an Amorite, and thy mother an Hittite.

4 And as for thy nativity in the day thou wast born, thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water to supple *thee*: thou wast not salted at all, nor swadled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the loathing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live: yea, I said unto thee *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live.

7 I have caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent ornaments: *thy* breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou *wast* naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time *was* ỹ time of love, and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakednesse: yea, I sware unto thee, and entred into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water: yea, I throughly washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oyl.

10 I clothed thee also with broidered work, and shod thee with badgers skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put bracelets upon thine hands, and a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and ear-rings on thine ears, and a beautifull crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver, and thy raiment *was* of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; thou didst eat fine floure and hony, and oyl: and thou wast exceeding beautifull, and thou didst prosper into a kingdome.

14 And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beautie: for it *was* perfect through my comelinesse which I had put upon thee, saith the LORD GOD.

15 ¶ But thou didst trust in thine own beautie, & playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out of thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon, *the like* things shall not come, neither shall it be *so*.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold & of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thy self images of men, and didst commit whoredome with them.

18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them, and thou hast set mine oyl and mine incense before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine floure, and oyl, and hony *wherewith* I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for a sweet savour: and *thus* it was, saith the LORD GOD.

20 Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast born unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured: *is this* of thy whoredomes a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to passe through *the fire* for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredomes, thou hast not remembred the dayes of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, *and* wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to passe after all thy wickednes (wo, wo unto thee saith the LORD GOD)

24 That thou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beautie to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredomes.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh, and hast increased thy whoredomes, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold therefore, I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary *food*, and delivered thee unto thee will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28 Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable: yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Caldea, and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak is thine heart, saith ỹ Lord GOD, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman.

31 In that thou buildest thy eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street, and hast not been as an harlot (in that thou scornest hire)

32 *But as* a wife that committeth adulterie, *which* taketh strangers in stead of her husband.

33 They give gifts to all whores, but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on everie side for thy whoredome.

34 And the contrary is in thee from *other* women in thy whoredomes, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredomes: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee: therefore thou art contrarie.

35 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD.

36 Thus saith the Lord GOD, Because thy filthinesse was poured out, and thy nakednesse discovered through thy whoredomes with thy lovers, & with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the bloud of thy children, which thou didst give unto them,

37 Behold therefore, I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated, I will even gather them round about against thee, & will discover thy nakednesse unto them, that they may see all thy nakednesse.

38 And I will judge thee, as women that breas

break wedlock, and ſhed bloud, are judged, & I will give thee bloud in furie and jealouſie.

39 And I will alſo give thee into their hand, and they ſhall throw down thine eminent place, and ſhall break down thy high places. they ſhall ſtrip thee alſo of thy clothes, and ſhall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 They ſhall alſo bring up a company againſt thee, and they ſhall ſtone thee with ſtones, and thruſt thee through with their ſwords.

41 And they ſhall burn thine houſes with fire, and execute judgements upon thee in the ſight of many women: and I will cauſe thee to ceaſe from playing the harlot, and thou alſo ſhalt give no hire any more.

42 So will I make my fury towards thee to reſt, and my jealouſie ſhall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

43 Becauſe thou haſt not remembred the dayes of thy youth, but haſt fretted me in all theſe things: behold therefore, I alſo will recompenſe thy way upon *thine* head, ſaith the Lord GOD, and thou ſhalt not commit this lewdnes, above all thine abominations.

44 Behold, every one that uſeth proverbs, ſhall uſe *this* proverb againſt thee, ſaying, *As is* the mother, *ſo is* her daughter.

45 Thou *art* thy mothers daughter, ý loatheth her husband & her children, & thou *art* the ſiſter of thy ſiſters, which loated their husbands, and their children: your mother *was* an Hittite, and your father an Amorite

46 And thine elder ſiſter *is* Samaria, ſhe & her daughters ý dwelt at thy left hand: and thy younger ſiſter that dwelleth at thy right hand, *is* Sodom and her daughters.

47 Yet haſt thou not walked after their wayes, nor done after their abominations: but as if *that were* a verie little *thing*, thou *wast* corrupted more then they in all thy wayes.

48 *So* I live, ſaith the Lord GOD, Sodom thy ſiſter hath not done, ſhe, nor her daughters, as thou haſt done, thou & thy daughters

49 Behold, this was the iniquitie of thy ſiſter Sodom, Pride, fulneſſe of bread, and abundance of idleneſſe was in her and in her daughters, neither did ſhe ſtrengthen the hand of the poore and needy.

50 And they were haughtie, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I ſaw *good*.

51 Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy ſins, but thou haſt multiplied thine abominations more then they, and haſt juſtified thy ſiſter in all thine abominations which thou haſt done.

52 Thou alſo which haſt judged thy ſiſters, bear thine own ſhame for thy ſins that thou haſt committed more abominable then they: they are more righteous then thou: yea, be thou confounded alſo, and bear thy ſhame, in that thou haſt juſtified thy ſiſters.

53 When I ſhal bring again their captivity, the captivitie of Sodom and her daughters, & the captivitie of Samaria and her daughters, then *will I bring again* the captivitie of thy captives in the midſt of them.

54 That thou mayeſt bear thine own ſhame and mayeſt be confounded in all that thou haſt done, in ý thou art a comfort unto them

55 When thy ſiſters, Sodom & her daughters, ſhall return to their former eſtate, and Samaria and her daughters ſhall return to their former eſtate, then thou & thy daughters ſhall return to your former eſtate.

56 For thy ſiſter Sodom was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy pride.

57 Before thy wickedneſſe was diſcovered, as at the time of *thy* reproch of the daughters of Syria, and all *that are* round about her, the daughters of the Philiſtines which deſpiſe thee round about.

58 Thou haſt born thy lewdneſſe, and thine abomination, ſaith the LORD.

59 For thus ſaith the Lord God, I will even deal with thee as thou haſt done, which haſt deſpiſed the oath in breaking ý covenant.

60 ¶ Nevertheleſſe, I will remember my covenant with thee in the dayes of thy youth, and I will eſtabliſh unto thee an everlaſting covenant.

61 Then thou ſhalt remember thy wayes, and be aſhamed, when thou ſhalt receive thy ſiſters, thine elder and thy younger, and I will give them unto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant.

62 And I will eſtabliſh my covenant with thee, & thou ſhalt know that I *am* the Lord,

63 That thou mayeſt remember and bee confounded, and never open thy mouth any more: becauſe of thy ſhame, when I am pacified toward thee, for all that thou haſt done, ſaith the LORD GOD.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *By two eagles and a vine,* 11 *is ſhewed Gods iudgement on Ieruſalem.* 22 *Gods promiſe to plant the goſpel.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, ſaying,

2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and ſpeak a parable unto the houſe of Iſrael;

3 And ſay, Thus ſaith the Lord GOD, A great eagle with great wings, long winged, full of feathers, which had divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and took the higheſt branch of the cedar

4 He cropt off the top off his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffique; he ſet it in a citie of merchants.

5 Hee took alſo of the ſeed of the land, and planted it in a fruitfull field, hee placed *it* by great waters, *and* ſet it *as* a willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a ſpreading vine of low ſtature; whoſe branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: ſo it became a vine, & brought forth branches, and ſhot forth ſprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers, and behold, this vine did bend her roots towards him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that hee might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Shall it prosper? shall hee not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power, or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea behold, being planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly whither, when the east winde toucheth it? it shall whither in the furrows where it grew.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 Say now to the rebellious house, Know ye not what these things *mean*? tell them, Behold the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Babylon.

13 And hath taken of the kings seed, and made a covenant with him, and hath taken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mightie of the land.

14 That the kingdome might be base, that it might not life it self up, *but* that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

15 But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadours into Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people: shall he prosper? shall he escape that doth such things? or shall he break the covenant and be delivered?

16 *As* I live saith the Lord GOD, surely in the places *where* the king *dwelleth* that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant hee brake, *even* with him, in ý midst of Babylon he shall die.

17 Neither shall Pharaoh with *his* mightie army, and great companie make for him in the war, by casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons.

18 Seeing he despised the oath, by breaking the covenant (when lo, hee had given his hand) and hath done all these things, hee shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, *As* I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head.

20 And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and will plead with him there for his trespasse that he hath trespassed against me.

21 And all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all windes: and ye shall know that I the Lord have spoken it.

22 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar and will set it, I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant *it* upon an high mountain and eminent.

23 In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it, and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and bee a goodly cedar, and under it shall dwell all fowl of everie wing: in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dried tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done *it*.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Gods reproveth the unjust parable of the grapes.* 25 *He defendeth his justice, and exhorteth to repentance.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, The fathers have eaten sowre grapes, & the childrens teeth are set on edge?

3 *As* I live saith the Lord GOD, ye shall not have *occasion* any more to use this proverb in Israel.

4 Behold, all soules are mine, as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the sonne is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

5 But if a man be just, and do that which is lawfull and right,

6 *And* hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lift up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his neighbours wife, neither hath come near to a menstruous woman.

7 And hath not oppressed any, *but* hath restored to the debtour his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungrie, and hath covered the naked with a garment.

8 He *that* hath not given forth upon usurie, neither hath také any increase, *that* hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true judgement betwee man & man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgements to deal truely; he is just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord God.

10 ¶ If he beget a son *that is* a robber, a shedder of bloud, and *that* doth the like to any one of these things,

11 And that doth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbours wife,

12 Hath oppressed the poore and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lift up his eyes to the idols, hath committed abomination,

13 Hath

13 Hath given forth upon usurie, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations, he shall surely die, his bloud shall be upon him.

14 ¶ Now lo, *if* he beget a son that seeth all his fathers sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doth not such like,

15 *That* hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lift up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbours wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, *but* hath given his bread to the hungrie, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 *That* hath taken off his hand from the poore, *that* hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgements, hath walked in my statutes, hee shall not die for the iniquitie of his father, hee shall surely live.

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, lo, even he shall die in his iniquitie.

19 Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquitie of the father? when the son hath done that which is lawfull and right, *and* hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die: the son shall not bear the iniquitie of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquitie of the son: the righteousnesse of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickednesse of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, & keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawfull & right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 All his transgressions that hee hath committed, they shall not bee mentioned unto him: in his righteousnesse that he hath done, he shall live.

23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die, saith the Lord GOD? *and* not that he should return from his wayes and live?

24 ¶ But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousnesse, and committeth iniquitie, *and* doth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doth, shall he live? all his righteousnesse that hee hath done shall not bee mentioned: in his trespasse that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 ¶ Yet ye say, The way of the LORD is not equall. Heare now, O house of Israel, is not my way equall? are not your wayes unequall?

26 When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousnesse, and committeth iniquitie, and dieth in them: for his iniquitie that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickednesse that hee hath committed, and doth that which is lawfull and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because hee considereth and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the LORD is not equall, O house of Israel, are not my wayes equall? are not your wayes unequall?

30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his wayes, saith the Lord GOD, repent, and turn *your selves* from all your transgressions; so iniquitie shall not be your ruine.

31 ¶ Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed, and make you a new heart, and a new spirit; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

32 For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore turn *your selves*, and live ye.

CHAP. XIX.

1 A lamentation for the princes of Israel under the parable of lions whelps taken in a pit; 10 and for Jerusalem, under the parable of wasted vine.

MOreover, take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel,

2 And say, What *is* thy mother? a lionesse: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey, it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him, hee was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now when she saw that she had waited, *and* her hope was lost, then she took another of her whelps, *and* made him a young lion.

6 And hee went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, *and* devoured men.

7 And he knew their desolate palaces, and hee laid waste their cities, and the land was desolate, and the fulnesse thereof by the noise of his roaring.

8 Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.

9 And they put him in ward in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon; they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more bee heard upon the mountains of Israel.

10 ¶ Thy mother *is* like a vine, in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was fruitfull and full of branches, by reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the thick branches,

and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the east-winde dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken & withered, the fire consumed them

13 And now she *is* planted in the wilderneſſe, in a drie and thirſtie ground.

14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, *which* hath devoured her fruit, ſo that ſhe had no ſtrong rod *to be* a ſcepter to rule: this *is* a lamentation, and ſhall be for a lamentation.

CHAP. XX.

1 *God refuſeth to be conſulted by the elders of Iſrael.* 5 *The ſtory of their rebellions.* 33 *His promiſe to gather them.*

AND it came to paſſe in the ſeventh year, in the fifth *moneth*, the tenth *day* of the moneth, *that* certain of the elders of Iſrael came to enquire of the LORD, and ſate before me.

2 Then came the word of the LORD unto me, ſaying,

3 Son of man, ſpeak unto the elders of Iſrael, and ſay unto them, Thus ſaith the Lord GOD, Are ye come to enquire of me? *as* I live, ſaith the LORD GOD, I will not bee enquired of by you.

4 Wilt thou judge them, ſon of man, Wilt thou judge *them*? cauſe them to know the abominations of their fathers;

5 ¶ And ſay unto them, Thus ſaith the Lord God, In the day when I choſe Iſrael, and lifted up mine hand unto the ſeed of the houſe of Jacob, & made my ſelf known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, ſaying, I *am* the LORD your God,

6 In the day *that* I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them forth of the land of Egypt, into a land that I had eſpied for them, flowing with milk and honey, which *is* the glorie of all lands:

7 Then ſaid I unto them, Caſt ye away everie man the abominations of his eyes, and defile not your ſelves with the idols of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

8 But they rebelled againſt me, and would not hearken unto mee: they did not everie man caſt away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forſake the idols of Egypt: then I ſaid, I will poure out my fury upon them to accompliſh mine anger again them in the midſt of the land of Egypt.

9 But I wrought for my names ſhake, that it ſhould not bee polluted before the heathen, among whom they *were*, in whoſe ſight I made my ſelf known unto them, in bringing them forth out of ỳ land of Egypt.

10 ¶ Wherefore I cauſed them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderneſſe.

11 And I gave them my ſtatutes, & ſhewed them my judgements, which if a man do, hee ſhall even live in them.

12 Moreover alſo, I gave them my ſabbaths, to bee a ſigne between me and them, that they might know that I *am* the LORD that ſanctifie them.

13 But the houſe of Iſrael rebelled againſt me in the wilderneſſe: they walked not in my ſtatutes, & they deſpiſed my judgements which if a man do, he ſhall evē live in them & my ſabbaths they greatly polluted: then I ſaid, I would poure out my fury upon them in the wilderneſſe to conſume them.

14 But I wrought for my names ſake, that it ſhould not bee polluted before the heathen, in whoſe ſight I brought them out.

15 Yet alſo I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderneſſe, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given *them* flowing with milk and honey, which *is* the glory of all lands.

16 Becauſe they deſpiſed my judgements, and walked not in my ſtatutes, but polluted my ſabbaths: for their heart went after their idols.

17 Nevertheleſſe, mine eye ſpared them from deſtroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderneſſe.

18 But I ſaid unto their children in the wilderneſſe, Walk ye not in the ſtatutes of your fathers, neither obſerve their judgements: nor defile your ſelves with their idols.

19 I *am* the Lord your God: walk in my ſtatutes, & keep my judgements & do them

20 And hallow my ſabbaths: and they ſhall be a ſigne between me and you, that ye may know that I *am* the LORD your God.

21 Notwithſtanding the children rebelled againſt mee: they walked not in my ſtatutes neither kept my judgements to do them, which if a man do, hee ſhall even live in them, they polluted my ſabbaths: then I ſaid I would poure out my fury upon them to accompliſh my anger againſt them in the wilderneſſe.

22 Nevertheleſſe I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my names ſake, that it ſhould not bee polluted in the ſight of the heathen, in whoſe ſight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them alſo in the wilderneſſe, that I would ſcatter them among the heathen, and diſperſe them through the countries;

24 Becauſe they had not executed my judgements, but had deſpiſed my ſtatutes, and hath polluted my ſabbaths, and their eyes were after their fathers idols.

25 Wherefore I gave them alſo ſtatutes *that were* not good, and judgements whereby they ſhould not live.

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they cauſed to paſſe through *the fire* all that openeth the womb, that I might make them deſolate, to the end that they might know that I *am* the LORD.

27 ¶ There-

27 ¶ Therefore son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD GOD, Yet in this your fathers have blasphemed me, in that they have committed a trespasse against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their sweet savour, and poured out there their drink-offerings.

29 Then I said unto them, what *is* the high place whereunto ye go? and the name thereof is called Bamah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? & commit ye whoredome after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to passe through the fire, ye pollute your selves with all your idols even unto this day: and shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Israel? *As* I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be enquired of by you.

32 And that which cometh into your minde, shall not be at all, that ye say, we will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone.

33 ¶ *As* I live, saith the Lord God, surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you.

34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wildernesse of the people, and there will I plead with you face to face.

36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wildernesse of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the LORD GOD.

37 And I will cause you to passe under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant.

38 And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgresse against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

39 As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord GOD, Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, & hereafter *also*, if ye wil not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.

40 For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the LORD GOD, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the first-fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered, and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen.

42 And ye shall know that I *am* the Lord, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the countrey for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers.

43 And there shall yee remember your wayes, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled, and ye shall loath your selves in your own sight, for all your evils that ye have committed.

44 And ye shall know that I *am* the Lord, when I have wrought with you for my names sake, nor according to your wicked wayes, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

45 ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

46 Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop *thy word* toward the south, and prophesie against the forrest of the south field;

47 And say to the forrest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD, thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devoure every green-tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burnt therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, Ah Lord GOD, they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Ezekiels prophesie against Jerusalem.* 8 *The sharp and bright sword,* 18 *against Jerusalem.* 25 *and the kingdome.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, & drop *thy word* toward the holy place, and prophesie against the land of Israel.

3 And say to the land of Israel: Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I *am* against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shal my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh from the south to the north:

5 That all flesh may know that I the Lord have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it shall not return any more.

6 Sigh therefore, Thou son of man, with the breaking of *thy* loins, and with bitternesse sigh before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings, because it cometh and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall

be feeble, and every ſpirit ſhall faint and all knees ſhall be weak *as* water: behold it cometh, and ſhall be brought to paſſe, ſaith the Lord GOD.

8 Again, the word of the LORD came unto me, ſaying,

9 Son of man, propheſie and ſay, Thus ſaith the LORD, Say, A ſword, a ſword is ſharpened, and alſo fourbiſhed.

10 It is ſharpened to make a ſore ſlaughter, it is fourbiſhed that it may glitter: ſhould we then make mirth? it contemneth the rod of my ſon, *as* every tree.

11 And he hath given it to be fourbiſhed, that it may be handled: the ſword is ſharpened, and it is fourbiſhed to give it into the hand of the ſlayer.

12 Cry and howl, ſon of man, for it ſhall be upon my people, it *ſhall be* upon all the princes of Iſrael: terrours by reaſon of the ſword, ſhall be upon my people: ſmite therefore upon *thy* thigh.

13 Becauſe *it is* a triall, and what if *the ſword* contemne even the rod? it ſhall be no *more*, ſaith the Lord GOD.

14 Thou therefore, ſon of man, propheſie, and ſmite *thine* hands together, and let the ſword be doubled the third time, the ſword of the ſlain, it *is* the ſword of the great men that are ſlain, which entreth into their privie chambers.

15 I have ſet the point of ỹ ſword againſt all their gates, that *their* heart may faint & *their* ruines be multiplied: Ah, *it is* made bright, *it is* wrapt up for the ſlaughter.

16 Go thee one way or other, *either* on the right hand, or on the left, whitherſoever thy face *is* ſet.

17 I will alſo ſmite mine hands together, and I will cauſe my fury to reſt, I the Lord have ſaid *it*.

18 ¶ The word of the LORD came unto me again, ſaying,

19 Alſo thou ſon of man appoint thee two wayes, that the ſword of the king of Babylon may come: both twain ſhall come forth out of one land, and chooſe thou a place, chooſe *it* at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the ſword may come to Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jeruſalem the defenced.

21 For the king of Babylon ſtood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two wayes, to uſe divination: he made *his* arrows bright, he conſulted with images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jeruſalem to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the ſlaughter, to lift up the voice with ſhouting, to appoint *battering* rams againſt the gates, to caſt a mount, *and* to build a fort.

23 And it ſhall be unto them as a falſe divination in their ſight, to *them* that have ſworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken

24 Therefore thus ſaith the Lord GOD, Becauſe ye have made your iniquity to be remembred, in that your tranſgreſſions are diſcovered, ſo that in all your doings, your ſins do appear: becauſe *I ſay* that ye are come to remembrance, ye ſhall be taken with the hand.

25 ¶ And thou profane wicked prince of Iſrael, whoſe day is come, when iniquitie *ſhall have* an end,

26 Thus ſaith the Lord GOD, Remove the diademe, and take off the crown: this *ſhall* not *be* the ſame, exalt him that is low, and abaſe him that is high.

27 I will overturn, overturn, overturn it, and it ſhall be no *more* untill he come whoſe right it is, and I will give it *him*.

28 ¶ And thou ſon of man, propheſie and ſay, Thus ſaith the Lord GOD concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproch: even ſay thou, The ſword, the ſword *is* drawn, for the ſlaughter *it is* fourbiſhed, to conſume becauſe of the glittering:

29 Whiles they ſee vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are ſlain, of the wicked whoſe day is come, when their iniquitie *ſhall have* an end.

30 Shall I cauſe *it* to return into his ſheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou waſt created, in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will poure out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow againſt thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of bruiſh men, *and* skilfull to deſtroy.

32 Thou ſhalt be for fewel to the fire: thy bloud ſhall be in the midſt of the land, thou ſhalt be no *more* remembred: for I the LORD have ſpoken *it*.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *A catalogue of ſins in Jeruſalem.* 13 *God will burn them as droſſe in his furnace.*
23 *Their generall corruption.*

MOreover the word of the LORD came unto me, ſaying,

2 Now thou ſon of man, wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge the bloudy city? yea thou ſhalt ſhew her all her abominations.

3 Then ſay thou, Thus ſaith the Lord GOD, The citie ſhedderh bloud in the midſt of it, that her time may come, and maketh idols againſt her ſelf to defile her ſelf.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy bloud that thou haſt ſhed, and haſt defiled thy ſelf in thine idols, which thou haſt made, and thou haſt cauſed thy dayes to draw near, & art come even unto thy years: therefore have I made thee a reproch unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.

5 Thoſe that be near, and thoſe that be far from thee, ſhall mock thee, *which are infamous and much vexed.*

6 Behold, the princes of Iſrael, every one were in thee to their power to ſhed bloud.

7 In thee have they set light by father & mother: in ỹ midst of thee have they deait by oppression with ỹ stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherlesse and the widow.

8 Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast profaned my sabbaths.

9 In thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: & in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdnesse.

10 In thee have they discovered their fathers nakednesse: in thee have they humbled her that was set apart for pollution.

11 And one hath committed abomination with his neighbours wife, and another hath lewdly defiled his daughter in law, and another in thee hath humbled his sister, his fathers daughter.

12 In thee have they taken gifts to shed blood: thou hast taken usury and increase, & thou hast greedily gained of they neighbours by extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the Lord GOD.

13 ¶ Behold therefore I have smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

14 Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong in ỹ dayes that I shall deal with thee? I the LORD have spoken *it*, and will do *it*.

15 And I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy filthinesse out of thee.

16 And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thy self in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I *am* the Lord.

17 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dresse, all they *are* brasse, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace, they are even the dresse of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Because ye are all become dresse, behold therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.

20 As they gather silver and brasse & iron, and lead, and tin into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt *it*, so will I gather you in mine anger, and in my fury, and I will leave *you there*, & melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.

22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof, and ye shall know that I the Lord have poured out my fury upon you.

23 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation.

25 *There is* a conspiracie of her prophets in the midst thereof like a roaring lion ravening the prey: they have devoured souls: they have taken the treasure and precious things, they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

26 Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and prophane, neither have they shewed *difference* between the unclean and the clean, & have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am prophaned among them.

27 Her princes in the midst thereof *are* like wolves ravening ỹ prey, to shed blood, *and* to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

28 And her prophets have daubed them with untempered *mortar*, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, thus saith ỹ Lord GOD, when the Lord hath not spoken.

29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poure and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully.

30 And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them, I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompenced upon their heads, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 The whoredomes of Aholah and Aholibah. 22 Aholibah is to be plagued by her lovers. 45 Their judgements.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were two women the daughters of one mother.

3 And they committed whoredomes in Egypt, they committed whoredomes in their youth: there were their breasts pressed and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them were, Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister: and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters: thus were their names, Samaria *is* Aholah, and Jerusalem Aholibah.

5 And Aholah played the harlot when she was mine, and she doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians *her* neighbours,

6 Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 Thus she committed her whoredomes with them, with all them that were the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted, with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredomes *brought* from Egypt, for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredome upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she doted.

10 These discovered her nakednesse, they took her sons, and her daughters, and slew her with the sword. and she became famous among women, for they had executed judgement upon her.

11 And when her sister Aholibah saw *this* she was more corrupt in her inordinate love then she, and in her whoredomes more then her sister in *her* whoredomes.

12 She doted upon the Assyrians *her* neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, *that* they *took* both one way.

14 And that she increased her whoredomes: for when she saw men pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of the Caldeans pourtrayed with vermilion.

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Caldea, the land of their nativitie.

16 And assoon as she saw them with her eyes: she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Caldea.

17 And the Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredome, and she was polluted with them, and her minde was alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredomes, and discovered her nakednesse, then my minde was alienated from her, like as my minde was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredomes, in calling to remembrance the dayes of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt.

20 For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh *is as* the flesh of asses, and whose issue *is like* the issues of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdnesse of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians in the paps of thy youth.

22 ¶ Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith the LORD God, Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy minde is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side;

23 The Babylonians, and all the Caldeans, Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, & all the Assyrians with them, all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people *which* shall set against thee buckler, and shield, and helmet round about: and I will set judgement before them, and they shall judge thee according to their judgements.

25 And I will set my jealousie against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose, and thine ears, and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters, and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.

27 Thus will I make thy lewdnesse to cease from thee, and thy whoredome *brought* from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more,

28 For thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand *of them* whom thou hatest, into the hand *of them* from whom thy minde is alienated.

29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked & bare, & the nakednesse of thy whoredome shal be discovered, both thy lewdnesse and thy whoredomes.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, *and* because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister, therefore will I give her cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord GOD, Thou shalt drink of thy sisters cup deep and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision, it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkennesse & sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with ý cup of thy sister Samaria.

34 Thou shalt even drink it and suck it out, and thou shalt break the sheards thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for I have spoken *it*, saith the LORD GOD.

35 Therefore thus saith the LORD GOD, Because thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behinde thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdnesse, and thy whoredomes.

36 ¶ The Lord said moreover unto me, Son of man, wilt thou judge Aholah and Aholibah? yea, declare unto them their abominations;

37 That they have committed adultery, and bloud *is* in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adulterie, and have also caused their sons whom they bare unto me, to passe for them through *the fire* to devoure *them*.

38 Moreover, this they have done unto me, they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have prophaned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it, & lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto whom a messenger *was* sent, and lo, they came, for whom thou didst wash thy self, paintedst thy eyes,

and

and deckedst thy self with ornaments,

41 And sattest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oyl.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease, *was* with her, and with the men of the common sort *were* brought Sabeans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautifull crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredomes with her, and she *with them*?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Aholah and unto Aholibah the lewd women.

45 ¶ And the righteous men, they shall judge them after ý manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed bloud; because they are adulteresses, and bloud *is* in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord GOD, I will bring up a company upon them, & will give them to be removed and spoiled.

47 And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, & burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols, and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 By a boiling pot, 6 is shewed Jerusalems destruction. 15 By Ezekiels not mourning for his wife, 16 is shewed the Jews calamity to be beyond all sorrow.

AGain in the ninth year, in the tenth moneth, in the tenth *day* of ý moneth, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, Write thee the name of the day: *even* of this same day, the king of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem this same day.

3 And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Set on a pot, set *it* on, and also poure water into it.

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, *even* every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder, fill it with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and burn also ý bones under it, *and* make it boil well, and let him seethe the bones of it therein.

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Wo to the bloudy city, to the pot whose scum *is* therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it; bring it out piece by piece, let no lot fall upon it.

7 For her bloud is in the midst of her, she set it upon the top of a rock, she poured it not upon the ground to cover it with dust:

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance: I have set her bloud upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Wo to the bloudy city, I will even make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burnt.

11 Then set it emptie upon the coals thereof, that the brasse of it may be hot, and may burn, and that the filthinesse of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed.

12 She hath waried *her self* with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum *shall be* in the fire.

13 In thy filthinesse *is* lewdnesse: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthinesse any more, til I have caused my fury to rest upon thee.

14 I the Lord have spoken *it*, it shal come to passe, and I will do *it*, I will not go back, neither will I spare, neither will I repent, according to thy wayes, and according to thy doings shall they judge thee, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shall thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, binde the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not *thy* lips, and eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning, and at even my wife died, and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 ¶ And the people said unto me: Wilt thou not tell what these things *are* to us, that thou doest *so*?

20 Then I answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, the excellencie of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left, shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover *your* lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tire *shall be* upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep, but ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one towards another.

24 Thus Ezekiel is unto you a signe: according to all that he hath done, shall ye do, and

and when this cometh, ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

25 Also thou son of man, *shall it* not *be* in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, & that whereupon they set their mindes, their sons and their daughters;

26 *That* he that escapeth in that day, shall come unto thee, to cause *thee* to hear it with *thine* ears.

27 In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak and be no more dumbe, and thou shalt be a signe unto them, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *Gods vengeance for their insolency against the Iews, on the Ammonites,* 8 *Moab,* 12 *Edom,* 15 *and the Philistines.*

THe word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against the Ammonites, and prophesie against them;

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord GOD: thus saith the Lord GOD, Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was prophaned, and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate, and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivitie.

4 Behold therefore, I will deliver thee to the men of the east for a possession, & they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make Rabbah a stable for camels, & ỹ Ammonites a couching place for flocks: & ye shall know that I *am* the Lord.

6 For thus saith the Lord GOD, Because thou hast clapped *thine* hands and stamped with the feet, and rejoyced in heart with all thy despite against the land of Israel:

7 Behold therefore, I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen, & I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countreys: I will destroy thee, & thou shalt know that I *am* the Lord.

8 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD, Because that Moab & Seir do say, Behold, the house of Judah is like unto all the heathen:

9 Therefore behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from his cities *which* are on his frontiers, the glory of ỹ countrey Beth-jesimoth, Baal-meon, & Kiriathaim,

10 Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites may not be remembred among the nations.

11 And I will execute judgements upon Moab, & they shall know ỹ I *am* the Lord.

12 ¶ Thus saith ỹ Lord GOD, Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it, and I will make it desolate from Teman, and they of Dedan shall fall by the sword.

14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel, and they shal do in Edom according to mine anger, and according to my fury, & they shal know my vengeance, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD, Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despitefull heart, to destroy *it* for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon ỹ Philistines, & I will cut off the Cherethims, and destroy the remnant of the sea coast.

17 And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Tyrus for insulting against Ierusalem is threatned,* 7 *Nebuchadnezzars power against her.* 15 *The mourning for her.*

AND it came to passe in the eleventh year in the first *day* of the moneth, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is broken *that was* the gates of the people: she is turned unto me, I shall be replenished, *now* she is laid waste:

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I *am* against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.

5 It shall be *a place for* the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD, and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

6 And her daughters which *are* in the field shall be slain by the sword, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horse-men and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field, and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horses, their dust shall cover thee, thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horse men,

&c.

and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets; he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garisons shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise, and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy pleasant houses, and they shall lay thy stones, and thy timber, and thy dust in the midst of the water.

13 And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease, and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be *a place* to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the Lord have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD to Tyrus, Shall not the isles shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee?

16 Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, & lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling, they shall sit upon the ground, and shall tremble at *every* moment, and be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed that wast inhabited of sea-faring men, the renowned city which was strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terrour *to be* on all ỹ haunt it?

18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that *are* in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord GOD, When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down, with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory in the land of the living:

21 I will make thee a terrour, and thou shalt be no more: though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The rich supply of Tyrus. 26 The great and miserable fall thereof.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, take up a lamentation for Tyrus;

3 And say unto Tyrus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, *which art a* merchant of the people for many isles, thus saith the Lord GOD, O Tyrus, thou hast said, I *am* of perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders *are* in the midst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

5 They have made all thy *ship*-boards of fir-trees of Senir: they have taken cedars from Lebanon, to make masts for thee.

6 Of the oaks of Bashan have they made thine oars: the company of the Ashurites have made thy benches of ivory, *brought* out of the isles of Chittim.

7 Fine linen with broidered work from Egypt, was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; blue and purple from the isles of Elishah, was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners; thy wise men, O Tyrus, *that* were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of Gebal, and the wise men thereof were in thee thy calkers, all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of Persia, and of Lud, & of Phut were in thine army, the men of war; they hanged the shield and helmet in thee, they set forth thy comeliness.

11 The men of Arvad with thine army *were* upon thy walls round about, and the Gammadims were in thy towers; they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about: they have made thy beauty perfect.

12 Tarshish *was* thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all *kinde* of riches; with silver, iron, tin and lead they traded in thy fairs.

13 Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, they *were* thy merchants; they traded the persons of men, and vessels of brasse in thy market.

14 They of the house of Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses, and horsemen, and mules.

15 The men of Dedan *were* thy merchants, many isles *were* the merchandise of thine hand; they brought thee for a present, horns of ivory and ebony.

16 Syria *was* thy merchant by reason of the multitude of the *wares* of thy making; they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and coral, and agate.

17 Judah and the land of Israel they *were* thy merchants: they traded in thy market wheat of Minnith, and Pannag, and honey, and oyl, and balm.

18 Damascus *was* thy merchant in the multitude of the *wares* of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool.

19 Dan also and Javan going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia and calamus were in thy market.

20 Dedan *was* thy merchant in precious clothes for chariots.

21 Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they

they occupied with thee in lambs, & rams, & goats: in these *were they* thy merchants.
22 The merchants of Sheba, & Raamah, they were thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones and gold.
23 Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Sheba, Asshur, *and* Chilmad *were* thy merchants.
24 These *were* thy merchants in all sorts *of things*, in blue clothes, and broidered work, and in chests of rich apparell, bound with cords, and made of cedar among thy merchandise.
25 The ships of Tarshish did sing of thee in thy market, & thou wast replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.
26 ¶ Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: the east-winde hath broken thee in the midst of the seas.
27 Thy riches and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, & thy pilots, thy calkers and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war that *are* in thee, and in all thy company, which *is* in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas, in the day of thy ruine.
28 The suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.
29 And all that handle the oar, the mariners, *and* all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;
30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow themselves in the ashes.
31 And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart, *and* bitter wailing.
32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, *saying*, What *city is* like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?
33 When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people, thou didst enrich the kings of the earth, with the multitude of thy riches, and of thy merchandise.
34 In the time *when* thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters, thy merchandise, and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.
35 All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in *their* countenance.
36 The merchants among the people shall hisse at thee, thou shalt be a terrour, and never *shalt be* any more.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *Gods judgement on the prince of Tyrus.*
20 *The judgement of Zidon.*

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, say unto the princes of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Because thine heart *is* lifted up, and thou hast said, I *am* a god, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou *art* a man and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:
3 Behold, thou *art* wiser then Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee:
4 With thy wisedome and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, & hast gotten gold & silver into thy treasures.
5 By thy great wisedome, *and* by thy traffique hast thou increased thy riches, & thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches:
6 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God;
7 Behold therefore, I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beautie of thy wisedome, and they shall defile thy brightnesse.
8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas.
9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I *am* God? but thou *shalt be* a man and no God in the hand of him that slayeth thee.
10 Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised, by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.
11 ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
12 Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith ỹ Lord GOD, Thou sealest up the sum full of wisedome, and perfect in beautie.
13 Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone *was* thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the saphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee, in the day that thou wast created.
14 Thou art the annointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee *so*: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down, in the midst of the stones of fire.
15 Thou wast perfect in thy waves from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.
16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God, and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.
17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisedome by reason of thy brightnesse: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.
18 Thou

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquitie of thy traffique; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devoure thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth, in the sight of al them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people, shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be a terrour, and never *shalt* thou be any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, set thy face against Zidon, and prophesie against it.

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I *am* against thee, O Zidon, and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall have executed judgements in her, & shall be sanctified in her.

23 For I will send into her pestilence, and bloud into her streets, and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor *any* grieving thorn of all that *are* round about them that despised them, and they shall known that I *am* the Lord GOD.

25 Thus saith the Lord GOD, when I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the people, among whom they are scattered and shall be sanctified in them, in the sight of the heathen, then shal they dwell in their land, that I have given to my servant Iacob.

26 And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards, yea, they shall dwell with confidence when I have executed judgements upon all those that despise them round about them, and they shall know that I *am* the Lord their GOD.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 The judgement of Pharaoh. 8 The desolation of Egypt. 21 Israel shall be restored.

IN the tenth year, in the tenth *moneth*, in the twelfth *day* of the moneth, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Pharaoh, king of Egypt, and prophesie against him, and against all Egypt.

3 Speak and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My river *is* mine own, and I have made it for my self.

4 But I will put hooks in thy chaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee *thrown* into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields, thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field, and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I *am* the LORD, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel.

7 When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rent all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beasts out of thee.

9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste, *and* they shall know that I *am* the LORD; because he hath said, The river *is* mine, and I have made *it*.

10 Behold therefore, I *am* against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and desolate, from the tower of Syene, even unto the border of Ethiopia.

11 No foot of man shall passe through it, nor foot of beast shall passe through it, neither shall it be inhabited fourty years.

12 And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste, shall be desolate fourty years: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord GOD, At the end of fourty years will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered.

14 And I will bring again the captivitie of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation, and they shall be there a base kingdome.

15 It shall be the basest of the kingdomes, neither shall it exalt it self any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth *their* iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

17 ¶ And it came to passe in the seven and twentieth year, in the first *moneth*, in the first *day* of the moneth, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyrus, every head was made bald, and every shoulder was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it.

19 There-

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey, and it shall be the wages for his army,

20 I have given him the land of Egypt, for his labour wherewith he served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord GOD.

21 ¶ In that day will I cause the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *The desolation of Egypt, and her helpers.* 20 *The arm of Babylon shall be strengthened to break the arm of Egypt.*

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesie and say, Thus saith the Lord God, Howl ye, wo worth the day.

3 For the day *is* near, even the day of the LORD *is* near, a cloudy day, it shall be the time of the heathen.

4 And the sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, and they shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down.

5 Ethiopia, and Lybia, and Lydia, and all the mingled people and Chub, and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the LORD, They also that uphold Egypt shall fall, and the pride of her power shall come down: from the towre of Syene shall they in it by the sword, saith the Lord GOD.

7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted.

8 And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have set a fire in Egypt, and *when* all her helpers shall be destroyed.

9 In that day shall messengers go forth from me in ships, to make the careless Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Egypt: for lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD, I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by y hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon.

11 He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.

12 And I will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand of the wicked, and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by the hand of the strangers: I the LORD have spoken *it*.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD, I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph: and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt, and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.

14 And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in Zoan, and will execute judgements in No.

15 And I will poure my fury upon Sin, the strength of Egypt, and I will cut off the multitude of No.

16 And I will set fire in Egypt, Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and Noph *shall have* distresses daily.

17 The young men of Aven and of Pibeseth, shall fall by the sword: and these *cities* shall go into captivitie.

18 At Tehaphnehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shal break there the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her a cloud shall cover her, & her daughters shal go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgements in Egypt: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

20 ¶ And it came to passe in the eleventh year, in the first *moneth*, in the seventh *day* of the moneth, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to binde it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I *am* against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand, but I will break Pharaohs arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, & he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *A relation to Pharaoh, 3 of the glory of Assyria,* 10 *and her fall for pride.* 18 *The like destruction of Egypt.*

AND it came to passe in the eleventh year, in the third *moneth*, in the first of the moneth, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son

2 Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, & to his multitude, Whom art thou like in thy greatnesse?

3 ¶ Behold, the Assyrian *was* a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature, and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, when he shot forth.

6 All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatnesse, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir-trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut-trees were not like his branches, nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that *were* in the garden of God, envied him.

10 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because thou hast lifted up thy self in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen: he shall surely deal with him, I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him, upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land, and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 Upon his ruine shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches.

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord GOD, In the day when he went down to the grave, I caused a mourning, I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed, and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of Eden: the choice & best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him unto them that be slain with the sword and *they that were* his arm, *that* dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 ¶ To whom art thou thus like in glorie and in greatnesse among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised, with them that be slain by the sword. this *is* Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 *A lamentation for the fearfull fall of Egypt.*

AND it came to passe in the twelfth year, in the twelft moneth, in the first *day* of the moneth, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou *art* as a whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God, I will therefore spread out my net over thee, with a company of many people, and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimmest, *even* to the mountains, & the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark: I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD.

9 I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countreys which thou hast not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them, and they shall tremble at *every* moment; every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 ¶ For

11 ¶ For thus saith the LORD God, The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations all of them: and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oyl, saith the Lord GOD.

15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the countrey shall be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I *am* the LORD.

16 This *is* the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her, the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, *even* for Egypt and for all her multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

17 ¶ It came to passe also in the twelfth year, in ỳ fifteenth *day* of the moneth, *that* the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, *even* her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 Whom doest thou passe in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

21 The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 Ashur *is* there and all her companie, his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword.

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terrour in the land of the living.

24 There *is* Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terrour in the land of the living, yet have they born their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him, all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terrour was caused in the land of the living, yet have they born their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

26 There *is* Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude, her graves *are* round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terrour in the land of the living.

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty, *that are* fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they *were* the terrour of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.

29 There *is* Edom, her kings and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 There *be* the princes of the north all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain, with their terrour they are ashamed of their might, and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with they that go down to the pit.

31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all the multitude, *even* Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord GOD.

32 For I have caused my terrour in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, *even* Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *By the duty of a watchman.* 7 *Ezekiel is admonished of his duty.* 20 *The justice of Gods wayes.*

AGain the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, & say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman:

3 If when hee seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his bloud shall be upon his own head.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning, his bloud shall be upon him: but he that taketh warning, shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned: if the sword come & take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his bloud will

will I require at the watchmans hand.

7 ¶ So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

8 When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou doest not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity, but his bloud will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it, if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity, but thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins *be* upon us, and we pine away in them, how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but that the wicked turn from his way & live, turn ye, turn ye from your evill wayes, for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

12 Therefore thou son of man, say unto the children of they people, The righteousnesse of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickednesse of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickednesse, neither shall the righteous be able to live *for his righteousnesse*, in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous that he shall surely live: if he trust to his own righteousnesse, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesse shall not be remembred; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die: if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawfull and right;

15 *If* the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life without committing iniquity, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawfull and right; he shall surely live.

17 ¶ Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the LORD is not equal: but as for them their way is not equall.

18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousnesse, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickednesse, and do that which is lawfull and right, he shall live thereby.

20 ¶ Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equall: O ye house of Israel, I will judge you every one after his wayes.

21 ¶ And it came to passe in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth *moneth*, in the fifth *day* of the moneth, *that* one that had escaped out of Ierusalem, came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

22 Now the hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; & had opened my mouth, untill he came to me in the morning, and my mouth was opened, & I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel, speak, saying, Abraham was one, & he inherited the land: but we *are* many, the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Ye eat with the bloud, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed bloud; and shall ye possesse the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbours wife, & shall ye possesse ý land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD, *As* I live, surely, they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in the open field, will I give to the beasts to be devoured: and they that *be* in the forts and in the caves, shall die of the pestilence.

28 For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease: and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall passe through.

29 Then shall they know that I *am* the LORD; when I have laid the land most desolate, Because of all their abominations which they have committed.

30 ¶ Also thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls, and in the doores of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.

31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee *as* my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, *but* their heart goeth after their covetousnesse.

32 And lo, thou *art* unto them as a very lovely song of one ý hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to passe (lo it will come) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 *The shepherds reproved.* 7 *Their judgment.* 11 *Gods providence for his flock.* 10 *The kingdome of Christ.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesie against the shepherds

shepherds of Israel, prophesie and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds, Wo *be* to the shepherds of Israel that do feet themselves: should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: *but* ye feed not the flock.

4 The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

5 And they were scattered because *there is* no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandred through all the mountains, & upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, & none did search or seek *after them.*

7 ¶ Therefore ye shepherds, heard the word of the LORD.

8 *As* I live saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because *there was* no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock:

9 Therefore O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD.

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold; I *am* against the shepherds, and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock, neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, ỳ they may not be meat for them.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I, *even* I will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.

13 And I will bring them out from the people, & gather them from the countreys, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the countrey.

14 I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and *in* a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord GOD.

16 I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will binde up that which was broken, & will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong, I will feed them with judgement.

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I judge between cattell and cattell, between the rams and the he-goats.

18 *Seemeth* it a small thing unto you, to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have troden with your feet: and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD unto them, Behold, I, *even* I will judge between the fat cattel, and between the lean cattell.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pusht all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad:

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey, and I will judge between cattell and cattell.

23 And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, *even* my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

24 And I the LORD will be their God, & my servant David a prince among them, I the LORD have spoken *it.*

25 And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwel safely in the wilderneſse, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them and the places round about my hill, a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season: there shall be showers of blessing.

27 And the tree of the field shall yeeld her fruit, and the earth shall yeeld her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I *am* the Lord, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beasts of the land devoure them; but they shall dwel safely, and none shall make *them* afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they know that I the LORD their GOD *am* with them, and *that they*, *even* the house of Israel, *are* my people, saith the LORD God.

31 And ye my flock the flock of my pasture *are* men, *and* I *am* your GOD, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXXV.

The judgement of mount Seir, for their hatred of Israel.

MOreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against mount Seir, and prophesie against it.

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, O mount Seir, I *am* against thee, & I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee most desolate.

4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

5 Because thou hast had a perpetuall hatred, and hast shed *the blood of* the children of Israel by the force of the sword, in the time of their calamitie, in the time *that* their iniquity *had* an end:

6 Therefore *as* I live, saith the LORD God, I will prepare thee unto bloud, and bloud shall pursue thee: sith thou hast not hated bloud, even bloud shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out, and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 I will make thee perpetuall desolations, and thy cities shall not return, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

10 Because thou hast said, These two nations, and these two countreys shall be mine, and we will possesse it, whereas the LORD was there.

11 Therefore, *as* I live, saith the LORD God, I will even do according to thine anger, & according to thine envie which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them: and I will make my self known among them, when I have judged thee.

12 And thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD, *and that* I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against ỳ mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume.

13 Thus with your mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard *them*.

14 Thus saith the Lord God, When the whole earth rejoyceth, I will make the desolate.

15 As thou didst rejoyce at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir and all Idumea, even all of it, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXXVI.

The land of Israel is comforted, both by the heathens confusion, & Gods blessing.

ALso thou, son of man, prophesie unto the mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the LORD.

2 Thus saith the Lord GOD, Because the enemy had said against you, Aha, even the ancient high places are ours in possession:

3 Therefore prophesie and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Because they have made *you* desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and ye are taken up in the lips of the talkers, and *are* an infamy of the people:

4 Therefore ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD, Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that *are* round about.

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Surely in the fire of my jealousie have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which have apointed my land into their possession, with the joy of all their heart, with despitefull mindes to cast it out for a prey.

6 Prophesie therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I have spoken in my jealousie and in my fury, because ye have born the shame of the heathen.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, I have lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that *are* about you, they shall bear their shame.

8 But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yeeld your fruit to my people of Israel, for they are at hand to come.

9 For behold, I *am* for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled & sown.

10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, *even* all of it, and the cities shall be inhabited, *and* the wastes shall be builded.

11 And I will multiply upon you man and beast, and they shall increase and bring fruit, and I will settle you after your olde estates, and will do better unto you then at your beginnings, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, *even* my people Israel, and they shall possesse thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth bereave them *of men*.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD, Because they say unto you, Thou *land* devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devoure men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord GOD.

15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither

ther shalt thou bear the reproch of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord GOD.

16 ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own way, and by their doings, their way was before me, as the uncleanesse of a removed woman.

18 Wherefore I poured my fury upon them for the bloud that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols *wherewith* they had polluted it.

19 And I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countreys: according to their way, and according to their doings, I judged them.

20 And when they entred unto the heathen whither they went, they profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These *are* the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.

21 ¶ But I had pity for my holy name, which the house of Israel had prophaned among the heathen whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD, I do not *this* for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy names sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went

23 And I will sanctifie my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them, and the heathen shall know that I *am* the Lord, saith the Lord God, when I shall be sanctified in you, before their eyes.

24 For I will take you from among the heathen, & gather you out of all countreys, and will bring you into your own land.

25 ¶ Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthinesse, and from all your idols will I cleanse you.

26 A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you, and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

27 And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgements, and do *them*.

28 And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers, and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also save you from all your uncleannesses, and I will call for the corn, and will increase it, & lay no famine upon you.

30 And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproch of famine among the heathen.

31 Then shall ye remember your own evill wayes, and your doings that *were* not good, and shall loath your selves, in your own sight, for your iniquities, and for your abominations.

32 Not for your sakes do I *this*, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed & confounded for your own wayes, O house of Israel.

33 Thus saith the Lord GOD, In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities, I will also cause you to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.

35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate, is become like the garden of Eden, and the waste, and desolate, and ruined cities *are become* fenced, *and* are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you, shall know that I the LORD build the ruined places, and I plant that that was desolate: I the LORD have spoken *it*, and I will *do it*.

37 Thus saith the Lord GOD, I will yet for this be enquired of by the house of Israel, to do *it* for them, I will increase them with men like a flock.

38 As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem, in her solemne feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 *By the resurrection of drie bones.* 11 *The dead hope of Israel is revived.* 20 *The promises of Christs kingdome.*

THE hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of the valley which *was* full of bones.

2 And caused me to passe by them round about, and behold, *there were* very many in the open valley, and lo, *they were* very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? and I answered, O Lord GOD, thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, Prophesie upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye drie bones, hear the word of the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD unto these bones, Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live.

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 So I prophesied as I was commanded, and as I prophesied there was a noise, and behold, a shaking, and the bones came together bone to his bone.

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above; but *there was* no breath in them.

9 Then said he unto me, Prophesie unto the winde, prophesie, son of man, and say to the winde, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Come from the foure windes, O breath, and breathe

breathe upon these slain, that they may live
10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived and stood up upon their feet, and exceeding great army.
11 ¶ Then he said unto mee, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost, we are cut off for our parts.
12 Therefore prophesie & say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel.
13 And ye shal know that I *am* the Lord, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,
14 And shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shal place you in your own land, then shall yee know that I the Lord have spoken *it*, and performed *it*, saith the LORD.
15 ¶ The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,
16 Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Iudah, and for the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Ioseph the stick of Ephraim, and for all the house of Israel, his companions.
17 And joyn them one to another into one stick, & they shal become one in thine hand
18 ¶ And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, Wilt thou not shew us what thou *meanest* by these?
19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will take the stick of Ioseph which *is* in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, *even* with the stick of Iudah, & make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.
20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest, shal be in thine hand before their eyes.
21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among ỹ heathen whither they be gone, & will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land.
22 And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel, and one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they bee divided into two Kingdomes any more at all.
23 Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions, but I will save them out of all their dwelling places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.
24 And David my servant *shall be* king over them: and they all shall have one shepherd: they shal also walk in my judgements, and observe my statutes, and do them.
25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Iacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt, and they shall dwel therein, *even* they and their children, & their childrens children for ever, and my servant David *shall be* their prince for ever.
26 Moreover, I will make a covenant of peace with them, It shall be an everlasting covenant with them, and I will place them, and multiplie them, & will set my sanctuarie in the midst of them for evermore.
27 My tabernacle also shall be with them, yea, I will be their God, and they shall bee my people.
28 And the heathen shall know that I the Lord do sanctifie Israel, when my sanctuarie shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 *The armie, 8 and malice of Gog.* 14 *Gods judgement against him.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesie against him.
3 And say, Thus saith the LORD GOD, Behold, I *am* against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal.
4 And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy chaws, and I wil bring thee forth, and all thine army horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts *of armour*, *even* a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords.
5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them, all of them with shield and helmet;
6 Gomer, and all his bands, the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and al his bands, *and* many people with thee.
7 Be thou prepared, & prepare for thy self, thou & all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.
8 ¶ After many dayes thou shalt bee visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, *and* is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been alwayes waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, & they shall dwell safely of all them.
9 Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt bee like a cloud to cover the land, thou and all thy bands, and many people with thee.
10 Thus saith the Lord GOD, It shal also come to passe, *that* at the same time shall things come into thy minde, and thou shalt think an evil thought.
11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages, I wil go to them that are at rest, that dwel safely, al of them dwelling without wals, and having neither bars nor gates.
12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey to

turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are *now* inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nation, which have gotten cattell and goods, that dwel in the midst of the land.

13 Sheban and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish: with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carrie away silver and gold, to take away cattel and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 ¶ Therefore, son of men, prophesie and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God, In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great companie, & mighty army.

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover ỹ land, it shall be in the latter dayes, and I will bring thee against my land, that ỹ heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord GOD, *Art* thou he of whom I have spoken in old time, by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those dayes *many* years, that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to passe, at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, *that* my fury shall come up in my face.

19 For in my jealousie, *and* in ỹ fire of my wrath have I spoken: surely in that day there shal be a great shaking in ỹ land of Israel

20 So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, & all creeping things that creep upon the earth, & all the men that *are* upon the face of the earth, shal shake at my presence: and the mountains shall bee thrown down, and the steep places shal fall, and every wal shall fall to the ground.

21 And I wil call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith ỹ Lord GOD: every mans sword shal be against his brother.

22 And I will plead against him with pestilence and with bloud, and I will rain upon him and upon his bands, and upon the many people that *are* with him, an overflowing rain, and great hail-stones, fire and brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnifie my self, and sanctifie my self, and I will bee knowen in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 *Gods judgement upon Gog.* 8 *It shall be vilible.* 11 *The feast of the fowles.*

THerefore, thou son of man, prophesie against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I *am* against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech & Tubal.

2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north parts, and wil bring thee upon ỹ mountains of Israel.

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou & all thy bands, and the people that *is* with thee: I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the open field, for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

6 And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwel carelessly in ỹ iles, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel, and I will not let *them* pollute my holy name anymore; and the heathen shal know that I *am* the Lord, the holy one of Israel.

8 ¶ Behold, it is come, and it's done, saith the Lord GOD, this *is* the day whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the hand-staves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years.

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down *any* out of the forrests: for they shall burn the weapons with fire, and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.

11 ¶ And it shal come to passe at that day, *that* I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the noses of the passengers, and there shall they burie Gog, and all his multitude, and they shall call *it* the valley of Hamon-gog.

12 And seven moneths shall the house of Israel bee burying of them, that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall burie *them*, and it shall be to them a renown the day that I shall bee glorified, saith the Lord GOD.

14 And they shall sever out men of continuall employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth to cleanse it: after the end of seven moneths shall they search.

15 And the passengers *that* passe through the land, when *any* seeth a mans bone, then shall hee set up a signe by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog.

16 And also the name of the city shall be Hamonah: thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And thou son of man, Thus saith

Lord GOD, Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble your selves, & come, gather your selves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, *even* a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink bloud.

18 Yee shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the bloud of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink bloud till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shalbe filled at my table with horses, and chariots, with mightie men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord GOD.

21 And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgement that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So the house of Israel shall know that I *am* the LORD their God from that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquitie: because they trespassed against me, therefore hid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies; so fell they all by the sword.

24 According to their uncleanesse, and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Now will I bring again the captivitie of Iacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name.

26 After that they have born their shame, & all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made *them* afraid.

27 When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations;

28 Then shall they know that I *am* the Lord their GOD, which caused them to be led into captivitie among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

29 Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAP. XL.

1 The time, manner, and end of Ezekiels vision. 39 Eight tables. 44 The chambers. 48 The porch of the house.

IN the five and twentieth year of our captivitie, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the moneth, in the fourteenth year after that the citie was smitten, in the self same day the hand of the Lord was upon me, and brought me thither.

2 In the visions of God brought hee mee into the land of Israel, and set me upon a very high mountain, by which *was* as the frame of a citie on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and behold, *there was* a man whose appearance *was* like the appearance of brasse, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed, and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew *them* unto thee, *art* thou brought hither: declare all that thou seest, to the house of Israel.

5 And behold, a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the mans hand a measuring reed of six cubits *long*, by the cubit, and an hand-breath: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed, and the height one reed.

6 ¶ Then came hee unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, *which was* one reed broad, and the other threshold of the *gate*, *which was* one reed broad.

7 And *every* little chamber *was* one reed long, and one reed broad, and between the little chambers *were* five cubits, and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within *was* one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, One reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits, and the posts thereof two cubits, and the porch of the gate *was* inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward, *were* three on this side, and three on that side, they three *were* of one measure, and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entrie of the gate ten cubits, *and* the length of the gate thirteen cubits.

12 The space also before the little chambers *was* one cubit *on this side*, and the space *was* one cubit on that side, and the little chambers *were* six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 Hee measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth *was* five and twentie cubits, doore against doore.

14 Hee made also posts of threescore cubits, even unto the post of the court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate *were* fiftie cubits.

16 And *there were* narrow windows to the little chambers, & to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: & windows *were* round about inward, and upon *each* post *were* palm-trees.

17 Then brought he me into the outward court, and lo, *there were* chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about, thirtie chambers *were* upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates, *was* the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate, unto the forefront of the inner court whithout, an hundred cubits east-ward and north-ward.

20 ¶ And the gate of the outwards court that looked toward the north, hee measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof

21 And the little chambers thereof *were* three on this side, and three on that side, and the posts thereof, & the archers thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof *was* fiftie cubits, & the breadth fire and twentie cubits.

22 And their windows, and their archers, and their palm-trees *were* after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east, & they went up unto it by seven steps, and the arches thereof *were* before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court *was* over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east, and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 ¶ After that he brought me toward the south, and behold, a gate toward the south, and he measured the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures.

25 And there *were* windows in it, and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows; the length *was* fiftie cubits, and the breadth five and twentie cubits.

26 And *there were* seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof *were* before them, and it had palm-trees, one on this side, and another on that side upon the posts thereof.

27 And *there was* a gate in the inner court toward the south, and he measured from gate to gate, toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate, and he measured the south gate according to these measures.

29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof according to these measures, and *there were* windows in it, and in the arches thereof round about; *it was* fiftie cubits long, and five and twentie cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about *were* five and twentie cubits long, and five cubits broad.

31 And the arches thereof *were* toward the utter court, and palm-trees *were* upon the posts thereof; and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

32 ¶ And hee brought mee into the inner court toward the east, and he measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof *were* according to these measures, and *there were* windows therein, and in the arches thereof round about, *it was* fifty cubits long, and five and twentie cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof *were* toward the outward court, and palm-trees *were* upon the posts thereof on this side & on that side, and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

35 ¶ And hee brought mee to the north gate, and measured *it* according to these measures.

36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof *were* toward the utter court, and palm-trees *were* upon the posts thereof on this side, and on that side, and the going up to *it had* eight steps.

38 And the chambers, and the entries thereof *were* by the posts of the gates, were they washed the burnt-offering.

39 ¶ And in the porch of the gate, *were* two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay therein the burnt-offering, and the sin-offering, and the trespasse offering.

40 And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entrie of the north gate, *were* two tables, & on the other side, which *was* at the porch of the gate, *were* two tables.

41 Foure tables *were* on this side, and foure tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables where upon they slew *their sacrifices*.

42 And the foure tables *were* of hewen stone for the burnt-offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: where upon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt-offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within *were* hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about, and upon the tables *was* the flesh of the offering.

44 ¶ And without the inner gate *were* the chambers of the singers in the inner court, which *was* at the side of the north gate: and their prospect *was* toward the south, one at the side of the east gate, having the prospect toward the north.

45 And hee said unto mee, This chamber whose prospect *is* toward the south, *is* for the priests the keepers of the charge of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prospect *is* toward the north, *is* for the priests the keepers of the charge of the altar: these *are* the sons of Zadok among the sons of Levi, which come near to the Lord to minister unto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, foresquare, and the altar *that was* before the house.

48 ¶ And

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured *each* post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate *was* three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

49 The length of the porch *was* twentie cubits; & the breadth eleven cubits, and *he brought me* by the steps whereby they went up to it: and *there were* pillars by the posts one on this side, and another on that side.

CHAP. XLI.

The measures, parts, chambers, and ornaments of the temple.

AFterward he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, *which was* the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the doore *was* ten cubits, and the sides of the doore *were* five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured there length thereof fourty cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the doore two cubits, and the doore six cubits, and the breadth of the doore seven cubits.

4 So he measured the length thereof twentie cubits, and the breadth twentie cubits, before the temple; and he said unto me, This *is* the most holy *place*.

5 After he measured the wall of the house six cubits, and the breadth of *every* side-chamber foure cubits round about the house on every side.

6 And the side-chambers *were* three one over another, and thirtie in order, and they entred into the wall which *was* of the house for the side-chambers round about, that they might have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And *there was* an enlarging and a winding about still upward to the side-chambers, for the winding about the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house *was* still upward, and so increased *from* the lowest *chamber* to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the hight of the house round about: the foundations of the side-chambers *were* a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall which *was* for the side-chamber without, *was* five cubits, and that which was left, *was* the place of the side-chambers that *were* within.

10 And between the chambers *was* the wideness of twentie cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doores of the side-chambers *were* toward the place that was left, one doore toward the north, and another doore toward the south, and the breadth of the place that was left, *was* five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that *was* before the separate place at the end toward the west, *was* seventie cubits broad, and the wall of the building *was* five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, and hundred cubits long, and the separate place and the building with the wals thereof, an hundred cubits long.

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And hee measured the length of the building over against the separate place which *was* behinde it, and the galleries thereof on the one side, & on the other side an hundred cubits with the inner-temple, and the porchers of the court.

16 The doore posts, and the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the doore, cieled with wood round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows *were* covered.

17 To that above the doore, even unto the inner house and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by measure.

18 And *it was* made with cherubims and palm-trees, so that a palm-tree *was* between a cherub and a cherub, and *every* cherub had two faces.

19 So that the face of a man *was* toward the palm-tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm-tree on the other side, *it was* made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the doore *were* cherubims and palm-trees made, and on the wall of the temple.

21 The posts of the temple *were* squared, *and* the face of the sanctuarie: the appearance *of the one* as the appearance *of the other*.

22 The altar of wood *was* three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof *were* of wood, and he said unto mee, This *is* the table that *is* before the LORD.

23 And the temple and the sanctuarie had two doores.

24 And the doores had two leaves *a piece*, two turning leaves, two *leaves* for the one doore, and two leaves for the other *doore*.

25 And *there were* made on them, on the doores of the temple, cherubims and palm-trees, like as *were* made upon the walls; and *there were* thick plancks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And *there were* narrow windows and palm-trees on the one side, and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side-chambers of the house, and thick plancks.

CHAP. XLII.

1 *The chambers for the priests.* 13 *The use thereof.* 19 *The measures of the outward court.*

THen he brought me forth into the utter court, the way toward the north, and he brought me into the chamber that *was* over against the separate place, and which *was* before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits *was* the north doore, and the breadth *was* fiftie cubits.

3 Over against the twenty *cubits*, which *were* for the inner court, and over against the pavement which *was* for ỳ utter court, *was* gallery against gallery in three *stories*.

4 And before the chambers *was* a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit, and their doores toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers *were* shorter for the galleries were higher then these, then the lower, and then the middlemost of the building.

6 For they *were* in three *stories*, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore *the building* was straitned more then the lowest, and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that *was* without over against the chambers, towards the utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof *was* fiftie cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that *were* in the utter court *was* fiftie cubits: and lo, before the temple *were* an hundred cubits.

9 And from under these chambers *was* the entrie on the east side, as one goeth into them from the utter court.

10 The chambers *were* in the thickneſſe of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And the way before them *was* like the appearance of the chambers, which *were* toward the north, as long as they, *and* as broad as they, and all their goings out *were* both according to their fashions, and according to their doores.

12 And according to the doores of the chambers that were toward the south, *was* a doore in the head of the way, *even* the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entreth into them.

13 ¶ Then said hee unto mee, The north chambers *and* ỳ south chambers, which *are* before the separate place, they *be* holy chambers, where the priests that approch unto the LORD shall eat the most holy things, there shall they lay the most holy things: and the meat-offering, and the sin-offering, and the trespasse-offering for the place *is* holy.

14 When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the utter court but there they shal lay their garments wherein they minister: for they *are* holy, and shall put on other garments, and shall approch to those things which *are* for the people.

15 Now when hee had made an end of measuring ỳ inner house, hee brought mee forth toward the gate, whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 Hee measured the east-side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

17 Hee measured the north side five hundred reeds, with a measuring reed round about.

18 He measured the south-side five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

19 ¶ He turned about to the west-side, *and* measured five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

20 Hee measured it by the foure sides: it had a wall round about, five hundred *reeds* long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary *and* the profane place.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 *The returning of the glory of God into the temple.* 7 *The sin of Israel hindred Gods presence.*

AFterward hee brought mee to the gate, *even* the gate that looketh toward the east.

2 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice *was* like a noise of many waters, and the earth shined with his glorie.

3 And *it was* according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, *even* according to the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the citie: and the visions *were* like the vision that I saw by the river Chebar: *and* I fell upon my face.

4 And the glorie of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate, whose prospect *is* toward the east.

5 So the spirit took mee up, and brought me into the inner court, and behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house.

6 And I heard *him* speaking unto mee out of the house, and the man stood by me.

7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, & the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name shall the house of Israel no more defile, *neither* they, nor their kings, by their whoredome, nor by the carcases of their kings in their high places.

8 In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their posts by my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now

9 Now let them put away their whoredome, and the carcases of their kings far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 ¶ Thou son of man, shew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities, and let them measure the pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write *it* in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

12 This *is* the law of the house; upon the top of the mountain, the whole limit thereof round about *shall be* most holy: behold, this *is* the law of the house.

13 ¶ And these *are* the measures of the altar after the cubits, the cubit *is* a cubit and a hand-breadth, even the bottom *shall be* a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about *shall be* a span, and this *shall be* the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom *upon* the ground, even to the lower settle, *shall be* two cubits, and the breadth one cubit, and from the lesser settle even to the greater settle *shall be* four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So the altar *shall be* foure cubits, and from the altar and upward *shall be* foure horns.

16 And the altar *shall be* twelve *cubits* long, twelve broad, square in the foure squares thereof.

17 And the settle *shall be* fourteen *cubits* long, and fourteen broad in the foure squares thereof, and the border about it *shall be* half a cubit, and the bottom thereof *shall be* a cubit about, and his stairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD, These *are* the ordinances of the altar, in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, and to sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to the priests the Levites that be of the seed of Zadok which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord GOD, a young bullock for a sin-offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put *it* on the foure horns of it, and on the foure corners of the settle, and upon the border round about, thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin-offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house without the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shal offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin-offering, and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing *it*, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, and the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt-offering unto the LORD.

25 Seven dayes shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin-offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

26 Seven dayes shall they purge the altar and purifie it, and they shall consecrate themselves,

27 And when these dayes are expired, it shall be *that* upon the eighth day and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt-offerings upon the altar, and your peace-offerings; and I will accept you, saith the LORD God.

CHAP. XLIV.

1 The east gate assigned only to the prince, 9 Idolaters uncapable of the priests office. 17 Ordinance for the priests.

THen he brought me back ỳ way of the gate of the outward sanctuarie which looketh toward the east, and it *was* shut.

2 Then said the LORD unto me. This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the LORD the God of Israel hath entred in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 *It is* for the prince, the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread before the LORD; he shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 ¶ Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house; and I looked, & behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the Lord, and I fell upon my face.

5 And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, mark wel, & behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof, and mark well the entring in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuarie.

6 And thou shalt say to the rebellious, *even* to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, O ye house of Israel, let it suffice you of all your abominations,

7 In that ye have brought into my sanctuary strangers uncircumcised in heart, & uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary to pollute it, *even* my house, when ye offer my bread, the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant, because of all your abominations.

8 And ye have not kept ỳ charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my

charge in my sanctuarie for your selves.

9 ¶ Thus saith ỳ Lord GOD, No stranger uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh shal enter into my sanctuarie, of any stranger that *is* among the children of Israel

10 And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols, they shall even bear iniquitie.

11 Yet they shall bee ministers in my sanctuarie, *having* charge at the gates of the house, and ministring to the house: they shall slay the burnt-offering, and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them:

12 Because they ministred unto them before their idols, and cause the house of Israel to fall into iniquitie; therefore have I lift up mine hand against them, saith the Lord GOD, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 And they shall not come near unto me to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy *place*: but they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 But I wil make them keepers of the charge of the house for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 ¶ But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary, when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to mee to minister unto me, and they shall stand before mee to offer unto mee ỳ fat and the bloud, saith the Lord GOD.

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my table to minister unto me, and they shal keep my charge

17 ¶ And it shal come to passe, *that* when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with linen garments, and no wooll shall come upon them, while they minister in the gates of the inner court and within.

18 They shall have linen bonnet: upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loyns, they shal not gird *themselves* with any thing that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, *even* into the utter court to the people, they shal put off their garments wherein they ministred, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments, and they shall not sanctifie the people with their gaiments.

20 Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long, they shal only poll their heads.

21 Neither shal any priest drinck wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shal they take for their wives a widow, or her that is put away: but they shal take maidens, of ỳ seed of the house of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before.

23 And they shall teach my people *the difference* between the holy and profane, & cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And in controversie they shall stand in judgement: and they shall judge it according to my judgements: and they shall keep my lawes & my statutes in all mine assemblies, and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

26 And after hee is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven dayes.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuarie, unto the inner court to minister in the sanctuarie, he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord GOD.

28 And it shall bee unto them for an inheritance; I *am* their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel, I *am* their possession.

29 They shall eat the meat-offering, & the sin-offering, & the trespasse-offering, & everie dedicate thing in Israel shall be theirs.

30 And the first of all the first-fruits of all things, and every oblation of all of every sort of your oblations shall bee the priests: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, that he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of it self or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

CHAP. XLV.

1 *The portion of land for the sanctuary.* 6 *for the citie.* 7 *and for the prince.* 9 *Ordinances for the prince.*

MOreover, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the Lord, and holy portion of the land, the length *shall be* the length of fire and twenty thousand *reeds*, and the breadth *shall be* ten thousand: this *shall be* holy in all the borders therof round about.

2 Of this there shall bee for the sanctuary five hundred *in length*, with five hundred *in breadth*, square round about, and fiftie cubits round about, for the suburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, & the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuarie, *and* the most holy *place*.

4 The holy *portion* of the land shall bee for the priests the ministers of the sanctuarie, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD, and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth shall also the Levites the ministers of the house have for themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers.

6 ¶ And

6 ¶ And yee shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long over against the oblation of the holy *portion*: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

7 ¶ And *a portion shall be* for the prince on the one side, and on the other side of the oblation of the holy *portion* and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy *portion*, & before the possession of the city, from the west-side west-ward, and from the east-side east-ward; and the length *shall be* over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in Israel, and my princes shall no more oppresse my people, & *the rest* of the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD, Let it suffice you, O prince of Israel: remove violence, and spoil, and execute judgement and justice, take away your exactions from my people, saith the Lord GOD.

10 Ye shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the shekel *shall be* twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels shall be your maneh.

13 This *is* the oblation that yee shall offer, the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of barley.

14 Concerning the ordinance of oyl, the bath of oyl, *ye shall offer* the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, *which is* an homer of ten baths, for ten baths *are* an homer.

15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a meat-offering, and for a burnt-offering, and for peace-offerings, to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord GOD.

16 All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.

17 And it shall be the princes part *to give* burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and drink-offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of Israel: hee shall prepare the sin offering, and the meat-offering, and the burnt-offering & the peace-offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord GOD, In the first *moneth*, in the first *day* of the moneth, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish and cleanse the sanctuarie.

19 And the priests shall take of the bloud of the sin-offering, and put it upon the posts of the house, and upon the foure corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh *day* of the moneth, for every one that erreth, & for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

21 In the first *moneth*, in the fourteenth day of ỳ moneth yee shall have the passeover, a feast of seven dayes, unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself, and for all the people of the land, a bullock for a sin-offering.

23 And seven dayes of the feast hee shall prepare a burnt-offering to the LORD, seven bullocks, and seven rams without blemish, daily the seven dayes, and a kid of the goats daily for a sin-offering.

24 And he shall prepare a meat-offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oyl for an ephah.

25 In the seventh *moneth*, in the fifteenth day of the moneth shall he do the like in the feast of ỳ seven dayes, according to the sin-offering, according to the burnt-offering, and according to the meat-offering, and according to the oyl.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 *Ordinance for the prince in his worship,* 9 *for the people.* 16 *An order for the princes inheritance.*

THus saith the Lord GOD, The gate of the inner-court that looketh toward the east, shall be shut the six working dayes but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, & the priests shall prepare his burnt-offering and his peace-offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth, but the gate shall not be shut untill the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the doore of this gate before the LORD, in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

4 And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath-day *shall be* six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

5 And the meat-offering *shall be* an ephah for a ram, and the meat-offering for the lambs, as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oyl to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moon *it shall be* a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And hee shall prepare a meat-offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram: and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and in hin of oyl to an ephah.

8 And when the prince shall enter, hee shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate,

and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 ¶ But when the people of the land shal come before the LORD, in the solemne feasts, he that entreth in by the way of the north gate to worship, shall go out by the way of the south gate: and he that entreth by the way of the south gate, shal go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts, and in the solemnities, the meat-offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram and to the lambs, as he is able to give, and an hin of oyl to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt-offering or peace-offerings, voluntarily unto the Lord, *one* shall then open him the gate that looketh toward ý east, & he shal prepare his burnt-offering & his peace-offerings, as he did on the sabbath day, then he shall go forth, & after his going forth, *one* shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt-offering unto the LORD, of a lamb of the first year without blemish; thou shalt prepare it every morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat-offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, & the third part of an hin of oyl, to temper with the fine floure, a meat-offering continually, by a perpetuall ordinance unto the LORD.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat-offering, and the oyl, every morning, for a continuall burnt-offering.

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD, If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shal be his sons, *it shall be* their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shal be his to the year of liberty; after, it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons for them.

18 Moreover, the prince shall not take of the peoples inheritance by oppression to thrust them out of their possession; *but* he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession, that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 ¶ After, he brought me through the entry, which *was* at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and behold, there *was* a place on the two sides west-ward.

20 Then said he unto me, This *is* the place where the priest shall boil the trespasse-offering and the sin-offering, where they shall bake the meat-offering, that they bear *them* not out into the utter court, to sanctifie the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, & caused me to passe by the foure corners of the court, and behold, in every corner of the court *there was* a court.

22 In the foure corners of the court *there were* courts joyned of fourty *cubits* long, and thirty broad: the foure corners *were* of one measure.

23 And *there was* a new *building* round about in them, round about them foure, and *it was* made with boiling places under the rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These *are* the places of them that boil where the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifices of the people.

CHAP. XLVII.

1 *The vision of the holy waters.* 6 *The vertue of them.* 13 *The borders of the land.*

AFterward he brought me again unto ý doore of the house, and behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house east-ward: for the forefront of the house *stood* toward the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate north-ward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh east-ward, and behold, there ran out waters on the right side.

3 And when the man that had the line in his hand, went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, & he brought me through the waters: the waters *were* to the ankles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters *were* to the knees: again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters *were* to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand, and *it was* a river that I could not passe over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

6 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen *this*? then he brought me, & caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river *were* very many trees on the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east countrey, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: *which* being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to passe, *that* every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed, and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to passe, *that* the fishers shal stand upon it, from En-gedi even unto En-eglaim; they shall be a place to spread

spread forth nets, their fish shall be according to their kindes, as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof, and the marishes thereof, shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt.

12 And by the river upon the bank thereof on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shal not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit according to his moneths, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary, and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD, This *shall be* the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Israel: Joseph *shall have two* portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: concerning the which I lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers, and this land shal fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this *shall be* the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, the way of Hethlon, as men go to Zedad.

16 Hamath, Berothah, Sibraim, which *is* between the border of Damascus, and the border of Hamath: Hazar-hatticon, which *is* by the coast of Hauran.

17 And the border from the sea, shall be Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus, and the north north-ward, and the border of Hamath: and *this is* the north side.

18 And the east side ye shall measure from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from Gilead, and from the land of Israel *by* Jordan, from the border unto the east sea: and *this is* the east side.

19 And the south side south-ward from Tamar, even to the waters of strife *in* Kadesh, the river to the great sea: and *this is* the south side south-ward.

20 The west side also *shall be* the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hamath: this *is* the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you, according to the tribes of Israel.

22 ¶ And it shall come to passe, *that* ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you, and they shall be unto you as born in the countrey among the children of Israel: they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel.

23 And it shall come to passe, *that* in what tribe the stranger sojourneth there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 *The portions of the twelve tribes,* 8 *of the holy part.*

NOw these *are* the names of the tribes *from* the north end to the coast of the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath (for these are his sides east *and* west) a *portion* for Dan.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion* for Asher.

3 And by the border of Asher: from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion* for Naphtali.

4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion* for Manasseh.

5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion* for Ephraim.

6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion* for Reuben.

7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion* for Judah.

8 ¶ And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, *shall be* the offering which they shall offer of five and twenty thousand *reeds* in breadth, and *in* length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side, and the sanctuarie shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the Lord, *shall be* of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, *even* for the priests shall be *this* holy oblation, toward the north five and twenty thousand *in length*, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length; and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.

11 *It shall be* for the priests that are sanctified, of the sons of Zadok, which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray.

12 And *this* oblation of the land that is offered, shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

13 And over against ỹ border of ỹ priests, the Levites *shall have* five & twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breath, all the length *shall be* five & twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the first-fruits of the land: for *it is* holy unto the LORD.

15 ¶ And the five thousand that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand shall be a prophane *place* for the city, for dwelling and for suburbs, and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And *these shall be* ỹ measures thereof, the north side foure thousand & five hundred, and the south side foure thousand and five hundred, and on the east side foure thousand and five hundred, and the west side foure thousand and five hundred.

17 And the ſuburbs of the city ſhall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the ſouth two hundred and fifty and toward the eaſt two hundred and fifty and toward the weſt two hundred and fifty.

18 And the reſidue in length over againſt the oblation of the holy *portion*, *ſhall be* ten thouſand eaſt ward, and ten thouſand weſtward: and it ſhall be over againſt the oblation of the holy *portion*: and the increaſe thereof ſhall be for food unto them that ſerve the city.

19 And they that ſerve the city, ſhall ſerve it out of all the tribes of Iſrael.

20 All the oblation *ſhall be* five and twenty thouſand, by five and twenty thouſand: ye ſhall offer the holy oblation foure-ſquare, with the poſſeſſion of the city.

21 ¶ And the reſidue *ſhall be* for the prince on the one ſide and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the poſſeſſion of the city over againſt the five & twenty thouſand of the oblation toward the eaſt border, and weſt-ward over againſt the five and twenty thouſand toward the weſt border, over againſt the portions for the prince, and it ſhall be the holy oblation, and the ſanctuary of the houſe *ſhall be* in the midſt thereof.

22 Moreover, from the poſſeſſion of the Levites, and from the poſſeſſion of the city, *being* in the midſt of that wich is the princes, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, ſhall be for the prince.

23 As for the reſt of the tribes, from the eaſt-ſide unto the weſt-ſide, Benjamin *ſhall have* a *portion*.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the eaſt-ſide unto the weſt-ſide, Simeon *ſhall have* a *portion*.

25 And by the border of Simeon, from the eaſt-ſide unto ẏ weſt ſide, Iſſachar a *portion*.

26 And by the border of Iſſachar, from the eaſt-ſide unto ẏ weſt-ſide, Zebulun a *portion*.

27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the eaſt-ſide unto the weſt-ſide, Gad a *portion*.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the ſouth-ſide ſouth-ward, the border ſhall be even from Tamar *unto* the waters of ſtrife *in* Kadeſh, *and* to the river toward the great ſea.

29 This *is* the land which ye ſhall divide by lot unto the tribes of Iſrael for inheritance, and theſe *are* their portions, ſaith the Lord GOD.

30 ¶ And theſe *are* the goings out of the citie on the north-ſide, foure thouſand and five hundred meaſures.

31 And the gates of the city *ſhall be* after the names of the tribes of Iſrael, three gates north-ward, one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

32 And at the eaſt-ſide foure thouſand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joſeph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.

33 And at the ſouth-ſide foure thouſand and five hundred meaſures: and three gates, one gate of Simeon, one gate of Iſſachar, one gate of Zebulun.

34 At the weſt-ſide foure thouſand and five hundred, *with* their three gates: one gate of Gad, one gate of Aſher, one gate of Naphtali.

35 *It was* round about eighteen thouſand *meaſures*: and the name of the city from that day *ſhall be*, The LORD *is* there.

THE BOOK OF DANIEL.

CHAP. I.

1 *Jehojakims captivity.* 8 *Daniel, Hananiah, Miſhael, & Azariah refuſing the kings portion, proſper with pulſe and water.*

IN the third year of the reigne of Iehojakim king of Iudah, came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, unto Ieruſalem, and beſieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Iehojakim king of Judah into his hand, with part of the veſſels of the houſe of God, which he carried into the land of Shinar to the houſe of his god, & he brought the veſſels into the treaſure-houſe of his god.

3 ¶ And the king ſpake unto Aſhpenaz the maiſter of his Eunuchs, that he ſhould bring *certain* of the children of Iſrael, and of the kings ſeed, and of the princes;

4 Children in whom *was* no blemiſh, but well favoured, and skilfull in all wiſedome, and cunning in knowledge, and underſtanding ſcience, and as *had* a bility in them to ſtand in the kings palace, and whom they might teach the learning, and the tongue of the Caldeans.

5 And the king appointed them a daily proviſion of the kings meat, and of the wine which he drank: ſo nouriſhing them three years, that at the end thereof they might ſtand before the king.

6 Now among theſe were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah, Miſhael, and Azariah:

7 Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: for he gave unto Daniel *the name* of Belteſhazzar: and to Hananiah, of Shadrach; and to Miſhael, of Meſhach; and to Azariah, of Abed-nego.

8 ¶ Put Daniel purpoſed in his heart that he would not defile himſelf with the portion of the kings meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requeſted of the princes of the eunuchs, that he might not defile himſelf.

9 Now God had brought Daniel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

10 And

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my Lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink, for why should he see your faces worse liking then the children which *are* of your sort? then shall ye make *me* endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah.

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten dayes, and let them give us pulse to eat and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the kings meat, and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten dayes.

15 And at the end of ten dayes, their countenances appeared fairer, and fatter in flesh then all the children which did eat the portion of the kings meat.

16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink: and gave them pulse.

17 ¶ As for these foure children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisedome, and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the dayes that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar.

19 And the king communed with them, and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of wisedome, *and* understanding that the king enquired of them, he found them ten times better then all the magicians *and* astrologers that *were* in all his realm.

21 And Daniel continued even unto the first year of king Cyrus.

CHAP. II.

1 *Nebuchadnezzar forgetting his dream,* 14 *Daniel findeth it.* 31 *The dream,* 36 *The interpretation.*

AND in the second year of the reigne of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled, and his sleep brake from him.

2 Then the king commanded to all the magicians, and the astrologers, & the sorcerers and the Caldeans, for to shew the king his dreams: so they came and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Caldeans to the king in Syriack, O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Caldeans, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dung-hill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and rewards, and great honour: therefore shew me the dream and the interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said Let the king tell his servants the dream, & we will shew the interpretation of it

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, *there is but* one decree for you, for ye have prepared lying & corrupt words, to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

10 ¶ The Caldeans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the kings matter: therefore *there is* no king, Lord, nor ruler, *that* asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Caldean.

11 And *it is* a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise men of Babylon.

13 And the decree went forth, that the wise men should be slain; and they sought Daniel and his fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisedome to Arioch the captain of the kings guarden, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon.

15 He answered and said to Arioch the kings captain, Why *is* the decree so hastie from the king? then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah his companions:

18 That they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret; that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.

19 ¶ Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in a night vision, then Daniel blessed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisedome and might are his.

21 And he changeth the times & the seasons, he removeth kings, & setteth up kings

he

he giveth wisedome unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding.

22 He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what *is* in the darknesse and the light dwelleth with him.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisedome and might, & hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou hast *now* made known unto us the kings matter.

24 ¶ Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him, Destroy not the wise men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then Arioch brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, I have found a man of the captives of Judah, that wil make known unto the king the interpretation.

26 The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name *was* Belteshazzar, art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, & said, The secret which the king hath demanded, cannot the wise men, the astrologians: the magicians, the soothsayers shew unto the king;

28 But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar, what shall be in the latter dayes. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these:

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into *thy minde*, upon thy bed, what should come to passe hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known unto thee what shall come to passe.

30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me, for any wisedome that I have more then any living, but for *their* sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

31 ¶ Thou, O king, sawest, and behold, a great image, this great image whose brightnesse *was* excellent, stood before thee, and the form thereof *was* terrible.

32 This images head *was* of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brasse.

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that *were* of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brasse the silver, and the gold broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing floors, and the winde carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

36 ¶ This *is* the dream; and we will tell the interpretation *thereof* before the king.

37 Thou, O king, *art* a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdome, power, and strength, and glory.

38 And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of ý heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all: thou *art* his head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise another kingdome inferiour to thee, and another third kingdome of brasse, which shall beare rule over all the earth.

40 And the fourth kingdome shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces, and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters clay, and part of iron, the kingdome shall be divided, but there shal be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with mirie clay.

42 And *as* the toes of the feet *were* part of iron, and part of clay; *so* the kingdome shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixt with mirie clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in the dayes of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdome, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdome shall not be left to other people, *but* it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdomes, and it shall stand for ever.

45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brasse, the clay, the silver, and the gold, the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to passe hereafter: and the dream *is* certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

46 ¶ Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation, and sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Daniel, & said, Of a truth *it is*, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governours over all the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-

over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel *sate* in the gate of the king.

CHAP. III.

1 Nebuchadnezzars image. 8 Sadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, accused for not worshiping. 19 God delivereth them.

NEbuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold, whose height *was* three-score cubits, *and* the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon.

2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governours and the captains, the judges, the treasures, the counsellers, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governours, and captains the judges, the treasures, the counsellers, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up, & they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

4 Then an herauld cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O people, nations, and languages.

5 *That* at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, & all kindes of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

6 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, shall the same houre be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psalterie, & all kindes of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages fell down *and* worshipped the golden image, that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

8 ¶ Wherefore at that time certain Caldeans came near and accused the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, O king, live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kindes of musick, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, *that* he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Sadrach, Meshach, & Abed-nego: these men, O king, have not regarded thee, they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 ¶ Then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, then they brought these men before the king.

14 Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, *Is it* true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego? do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready, that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kindes of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made, *well*: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same houre into the midst of a fiery furnace, and who *is* that God, that shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we *are* not carefull to answer thee in this matter.

17 *If* it be *so*, our God whom we serve, is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 ¶ Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of furie, & the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, & Abed-nego: *therefore* he spake and commanded, that they should heat the furnace one seven times more then it was wont to be heat.

20 And he commanded the most mighty men that *were* in his army, to binde Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, *and* to cast *them* into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their *other* garments, & were cast into the midst of the burning fierie furnace.

22 Therefore because the kings commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego.

23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, & Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonied, and rose up in haste, *and* spake and said unto his counsellers, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered & said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see foure men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt, and the form of the fourth is like the son of God.

26 ¶ Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, *and* spake and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the most high God, come forth and come *hither*. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And the princes, governours, and captains, and the kings counsellers being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose

whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

28 *Then* Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed *be* ỹ God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed nego, who hath sent his angel, & delivered his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the kings word, and yeelded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god; except their own God.

29 Therefore I make a decree, that every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amisse against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghil, because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.

CHAP. IV.

1 Nebuchadnezzar confesseth Gods kingdome. 8 Daniel hearing his dream, 19 interpreteth it, 28 The storie of the event.

NEbuchadnezzar the king, unto all people, nations, & languages that dwell in all the earth, Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 I though it good to shew the signes and wonders that the high God hath wrought toward me.

3 How great *are* his signes! & how mighty *are* his wonders! his kingdome *is* an everlasting kingdome, and his dominion *is* from generation to generation.

4 ¶ I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace.

5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed, and the visions of my head troubled me.

6 Therefore made I a decree, to bring in all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream.

7 Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Caldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 ¶ But at the last Daniel came in before me (whose name *was* Belteshazzar, according to the name of my God, and in whom *is* the spirit of the holy gods) and before him I told the dream, *saying*,

9 O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus *were* the visions of mine head in my bed, I saw, and behold, a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof *was* great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth.

12 The leaves thereof *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and behold, a watcher, and an holy one came down from heaven.

14 He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the tree, and cut of his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit; let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches.

15 Nevertheless, leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brasse, in the tender grasse of the field, and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion *be* with the beasts in the grasse of the earth.

16 Let his heart be changed from mans, and let a beasts heart be given unto him, and let seven times passe over him.

17 This matter *is* by the decree of ỹ watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent ỹ the living may know, that ỹ most high ruleth in ỹ kingdome of men, & giveth it to whomsoever he will & setteth up over it the basest of men.

18 This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen: now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdome are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou art able, for the spirit of the holy gods *is* in thee.

19 ¶ Then Daniel (whose name *was* Belteshazzar) was astonied for one houre, and his thoughts troubled him: the king spake, and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered, and said, My Lord, the dream *be* to them that hate thee and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

20 The tree that thou sawest, which grew & was strong, whose height reached unto ỹ heaven, & the sight thereof to all the earth;

21 Whose leaves *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much and in it *was* meat for all, under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

22 It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatnesse is grown & reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher, & an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it, yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brasse in the tender grasse of the field, and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times passe over him:

24 This *is* the interpretation, O king, and this *is* the decree of the most high, which is come upon the Lord the king.

25 That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grassen as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall passe over thee, till thou know that the most high ruleth in the kingdome of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree-roots, thy kingdome shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousnesse, and thine iniquities by shewing mercie to the poore, if it may be a lengtheningh of thy tranquilitie.

28 ¶ All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar.

29 At the end of twelve moneths he walked in the palace of the kingdome of Babylon.

30 The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon that I have built for the house of the kingdome, by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

31 While the word *was* in the kings mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, *saying*: O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken, The kingdome is departed from thee.

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling *shall be* with the beasts of the field; they shall make thee to eat grasse as oxen, and seven times shall passe over thee, untill thou know that the most high ruleth in the kingdome of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same houre was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar, and he was driven from men, and did eat grasse as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles *feathers*, and his nails like birds *claws*.

34 And at the end of the dayes, I Nebuchadnezzar lift up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the most high, and I praised & honoured him ỳ liveth for ever, whose dominion *is* an everlasting dominion, and his kingdome *is* from generation to generation

35 And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: & he doth according to his will in the army of heaven, and *among* ỳ inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or lay unto him, What dost thou?

36 At the same time my reason returned unto me, & for the glory of my kingdome, mine honour and brightnesse returned unto me, & my counsellers and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdome, and excellent majestie was added unto me.

37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise, and extoll and honour the King of heaven, all whose works *are* truth, and his wayes judgement, and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

CHAP. V.

1 *Belshazzar impious feasts.* 5 *A hand-writing troubleth him.* 17 *Daniel reproving him,* 25 *interpreteth the writing.*

BElshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his Lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

2 Belshazzar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels, which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of ỳ temple which *was* in Ierusalem, that ỳ king and his princes, his wives and his concubines might drink therin.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God, which *was* at Ierusalem, and the king and his princes, his wive and his concubines drank in them.

4 They drunk wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brasse, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 ¶ In the same houre came forth fingers of a mans hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the kings palace; and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the kings countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joynts of his loins were loosed, and his knees smote one against another.

7 The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the Caldeans, and the soothsayers, *and* the king spake and said to the wise men of Babylon, Whosoever shall reade this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and *have* a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdome.

8 Then came in all the kings wise men, but they could not reade the writing, nor make known to the king ỳ interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his Lords were astonied.

10 ¶ *Now* the queen by reason of the words of the king and his Lords, came into the bauquet-house; *and* ỳ queen spake and said, O king live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed.

11 There is a man in thy kingdome, in whom *is* the spirit of the holy gods, and in the dayes of thy father light & understanding and wisedome, like the wisedome of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, *I say*, thy father made maister of the magicians, astrologers, Caldeans, *and* soothsayers.

12 Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting

of

of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Beltesshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king, *and* the king spake, and said unto Daniel, *Art* thou that Daniel, which *art* of the children of ỹ captivity of Iudah, whom the king my father brought out of Iewry?

14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods *is* in thee, and *that* light, and understanding, and excellent wisedome is found in thee.

15 And now the wise men, the astrologers have been brought in before me, that they should read this writting, and make know unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing.

16 And I have heard of thee that thou canst make interpretation, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make know to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, & shalt be the third ruler in the kingdome.

17 ¶ Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thy self, and give thy rewards to another, yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make know to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdome, and majesty, and glory, and honour.

19 And for the majesty that he gave him, all people, nations, and languages trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew, and whom he would he kept alive, and whom he would he set up, and whom he would he put down.

20 But when his heart was lifted up, and his minde hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him.

21 And he was driven from the sons of men, and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wilde asses: they fed him with grasse like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdome of men, and that he appointeth over it whom soever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this:

23 But hast lifted up thy self against the Lord of heaven, and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou and thy lords, thy wives and thy concubines have drunk wine in them, and thou hast praised the gods of silver and gold, of brasse, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath *is*, and whose *are* all thy wayes, hast thou not glorified.

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him, and this writing was written.

25 ¶ And this *is* the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

26 This *is* the interpretation of the thing; MENE, God hath numbred thy kingdome, and finished it.

27 TEKEL, thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PERES, thy kingdome is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdome.

30 ¶ In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Caldeans slain.

31 And Darius the Median took the kingdome, *being* about threescore and two year old.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Daniels preferment.* 10 *He is cast into the den of lions,* 18 *and saved.*

IT pleased Darius to set over the kingdome an hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdome.

2 And over these, three presidents (of whom Daniel *was* first) that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents & princes, because an excellent spirit *was* in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.

4 ¶ Then the presidens and princes sought to finde occasion against Daniel, concerning the kingdome, but they could finde none occasion nor fault: forasmuch as he *was* faithfull, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not finde any occasion against this Daniel, excepts we finde *it* against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, King Darius, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdome, the governours, and princes, the counsellers, and the captains have consulted together to establish a royall statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall aske a petition of any God or man for thirty dayes save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and signe the writing; that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians which altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Darius signed the writting and the decree.

10 Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house, and

and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, & prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did afore time.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying, and making supplication before his God.

12 Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the kings decree, Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty dayes, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered, and said, The thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians which altereth not.

13 Then answered they, and said before the king, That Daniel which is of the children of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petion three times a day.

14 Then the king when he heard these words, was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Known, O king, that the law of the Medes and the Persians is, that no decree nor statute which the king establisheth, may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions, now the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God whom thou serveſt continually, he will deliver thee.

17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den, and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

18 ¶ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were instruments of musick brought before him, and his sleep went from him.

19 Then the king rose very early in the morning, and went in hast unto the den of lions:

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel, and the king spake and said unto Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, is thy God whom thou serveſt continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever

22 My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions mouthes that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me, and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den: so Daniel was taken up out of the den, & no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

24 ¶ And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives, and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottome of the den.

25 ¶ Then king Darius wrote unto all people, nations and languages that dwell in all the earth, Peace multiplied unto you.

26 I make a decree that in every dominion of my kingdome, men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel, for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdome that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signes, and wonders in heaven, and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.

28 So this Daniel prospered in the reigne of Darius, and in the reigne of Cyrus the Persian.

CHAP. VII.

1 *Daniels vision of foure beasts.* 15 *The interpretation thereof.*

IN the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon, Daniel had a dream, and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters.

2 Daniel spake, and said, I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the foure windes of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And foure great beasts came up from the sea, divers one from another.

4 The first was like a lion, and had eagles wings: and I beheld till the wings thereof were pluckt, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a mans heart was given to it.

5 And behold, another beast, a second like to a bear, and it raised up it self on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it, and they said thus unto it, Arise, devoure much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo, another like a leopard, which had upon the back of it foure wings of a fowl, the beast had also foure heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night-visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, & stamped the residue with the feet of it, and it was divers from all the beasts that were before it, and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns pluckt up by the roots: and behold, in this horns were eyes like ỳ eyes of a man, and a mouth speaking great things.

9 ¶ I beheld

9 ¶ I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the ancient of dayes did sit, whose garment *was* white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wooll: his throne *was* like the fiery flame, *and* his wheels *as* burning fire.

10 A fiery stream issued, and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministred unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgement was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then, because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, & his body destroyed, & given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and behold, *one* like the son of man, came with ỹ clouds of heaven, and came to the ancient of dayes, and they brought him near before him.

14 And there was given him dominion and glory, and a kingdome, that all people, nations and languages should serve him: his dominion *is* an everlasting dominion, which shall not passe away, and his kingdome *that* which shall not be destroyed.

15 ¶ I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the mids of *my* body, and the visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this: so he told me, and made me known the interpretation of the things.

17 These great beasts, which are foure, *are* foure kings, *which* shall arise out of the earth.

18 But the saints of the most high shall take the kingdome and possesse the kingdome for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was divers from all the others, exceeding dreadfull, whose teeth *were* of iron, and his nails of brasse, *which* devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet.

20 And of the ten horns that *were* in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell, even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look *was* more stout then his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them,

22 Untill the ancient of dayes came, and judgement was given to the saints of the most high, & the time came that the saints possessed the kingdome.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdome upon earth, which shall be divers from all kingdomes, and shall devoure the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 And the ten horns out of his kingdome *are* ten kings *that* shall arise: and another shall rise after them, and he shall be divers from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 And he shall speak great words against the most high, and shall wear out the saints of the most high, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand, untill a time and times and the dividing of time.

26 But the judgement shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume, and to destroy *it* unto the end.

27 And the kingdome and dominion, and the greatnesse of the kingdome under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most high, whose kingdome is an everlasting kingdome, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto *is* the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled mee, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Daniels vision of the ram and the he-goat.*
13 *The two thousand three hundred dayes of sacrifice.*

IN the third year of the reigne of king Belshazzar, a vision appeared unto me, *even* unto me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision (and it came to passe when I saw, that I *was* at Shushan *in* the palace, which *is* in the province of Elam) and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of Ulai.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw & behold, there stood before the river, a ram which had two horns, and the two horns *were* high: but one *was* higher then the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing west ward, and north-word, and south-ward: so that no beast might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand, but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he-goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat *had* a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns, and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him; & there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he-goat waxed very great,

great, & when he was strong, the great horn was broken, and for it came up foure notable ones, toward the foure windes of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land.

10 And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven, and it cast down *some* of the host, and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, he magnified *himself*, even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily *sacrifice* was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 And an host was given *him* against the daily *sacrifice* by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground, and it practised and prospered.

13 ¶ Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto the certain *saint* which spake: How long *shall be* the vision concerning the daily *sacrifice*, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to bee troden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand & three hundred dayes; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

15 ¶ And it came to passe, when I, *even* I Daniel had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a mans voice between *the banks of* Ulai, which called and said, Gabriel, make this man to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man; for at the time of the end *shall be* the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he touched me, and set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee known what shall be in the last end of the indignation: for at the time appointed the end *shall be*.

20 The ram which thou sawest having two horns, *are* the kings of Media & Persia.

21 And the rough goat is the king of Grecia, and the great horn *that is* between his eyes, is the first king.

22 Now that being broken, whereas foure stood up for it, foure kingdomes shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdome, when the transgressours are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, & understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty, and the holy people.

25 And through his policie also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand, and he shall magnifie *himself* in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many, he shall also stand up against the prince of princes, but he shal be broken without hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision, for it *shall be* for many dayes.

27 And I Daniel fainted and was sick *certain* dayes: afterward I rose up and did the kings businesse, and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood *it*.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Daniel confessing his sins, 19 prayeth for Ierusalems restauration. 20 Gabriel informeth him of the seventy weeks.*

IN the first year of Darius, the son of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Caldeans.

2 In the first year of his reigne, I Daniel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.

3 And I set my face unto the Lord GOD to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes.

4 And prayed unto the Lord my GOD, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dread full God, keeping the covenant, & mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments.

5 We hav sinned and have commited iniquity and have done wickedly, and have rebelled even by departing from thy precepts, and from thy judgements.

6 Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, righteousnesse *belongeth* unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day: to the men of Judah & to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel that are near, & that are far off, through all the countreys whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespasse that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us *belongeth* confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 To the Lord our God *belong* mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him.

10 Neither have we obeyed the voice of ý Lord our God, to walk in his laws which he set before us, by his servants ý prophets.

11 Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing that they might not

not obey thy voice, therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that *is* written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he hath confirmed his words which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done, as hath been done upon Jerusalem.

13 As *it is* written in the law of Moses, all this evill is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the LORD watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the LORD our God *is* righteous in all his works which he doth: for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast gotten thee renown as at this day: we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16 ¶ O LORD, according to all thy righteousnesse, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people *are become* a reproch to all *that are* about us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lords sake.

18 O my God, encline thine ear and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city which is called by thy name: for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies.

19 O Lord hear, O Lord forgive, O Lord hearken and do, defer not for thine own sake, O my God, for thy city, and thy people are called by thy name.

20 ¶ And while I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin, and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God, for the holy mountain of my God:

21 Yea, whiles I *was* speaking in my prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to flie swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation.

22 And he informed *me*, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee skil and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew *thee*, for thou *art* greatly beloved therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquitie, and to bring in everlasting righteousnesse, and to seal up the vision and prophesie, and to anoint the most holy.

25 Know therefore and understand, *that* from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem, unto the Messiah the prince, *shall be* seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come, shall destroy the citie, and the sanctuary, and the end thereof *shall be* with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations, he shall make *it* desolate, even untill the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

CHAP. X.

1 *Daniel having humbled himself, seeth a vision.* 10 *Being troubled with fear, he is comforted by an angel.*

IN the third year of Cyrus king of Persia, a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar, and the thing *was* true, but the time appointed *was* long, and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

2 In those dayes I Daniel was mourning three full weeks.

3 I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh, nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint my self at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the foure and twentieth day of the first moneth, as I was by the side of the great river which *is* Hiddekel:

5 Then I lift up mine eyes and looked, and behold, a certain man clothed in linen, whose loyns *were* girded with fine gold of Uphaz.

6 His body also *was* like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his armes and his feet like in colour to polished brasse, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words:

when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the ground.

10 ¶ And behold, an hand touched me, which set me upon my knees, and *upon* the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand y words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent: and when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.

12 Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thy self before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 But the prince of the kingdome of Persia withstood me one and twenty dayes, but lo, Michael one of the chief princes came to help me, and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter dayes: for yet the vision *is* for *many* dayes.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

16 And behold, *one* like similitude of the sons of men touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me.

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, fear not, peace *be* unto thee: be strong, yea, be strong, and when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo the prince of Grecia shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and *there is* none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your prince.

CHAP. XI.

The overthrow of Persia by the king of Grecia. The kings of the south and north. The Romanes invasion and tyranny.

ALso, in the first year of Darius the Mede, even I stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth, Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grecia.

3 And a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, his kingdome shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the foure windes of heaven; & not to his posteritie, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdome shall be pluckt up, even for others besides those.

5 ¶ And the king of the south shall be strong, and *one* of his princes, and he shall bee strong above him, and have dominion: his dominion *shall be* a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they shall joyn themselves together: for the kings daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement, but she shall not retain the power of the arm, neither shall he stand, nor his arm; but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in these times.

7 But out of a branch of her root shall *one* stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortresse of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt, their gods with their princes, *and* with their precious vessels of silver and of gold, and he shall continue *more* years then the king of the north.

9 So the king of the south shall come into *his* kingdome: and shall return into his own land.

10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and *one* shall certainly come and overflow, and passe through, then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortresse.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, *even* with the king of the north, and he shall set forth a great multitude: but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 *And* when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up, and he shall cast down *many* ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened *by it*.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater then the former, and shall certainly come (after certain years) with a great army, and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also y robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision, but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities, & the arms of the south shall not withstand,

withstand, neither his chosen people, neither *shall there be* any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him, shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land which by his hand shall be consumed

17 He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdome, & upright ones with him: thus shall he do, and he shall given him the daughter of women corrupting her: but she shall not stand *on his side*, neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many, but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproch offered by him to cease; without his own reproch he shall cause *it* to turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes *in* the glory of the kingdome, but within few dayes he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battel.

21 And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdome: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdome by flatteries.

22 And with the armes of a floud shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken: yea also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league *made* with him he shall work deceitfully, for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province, and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers fathers, he shall scatter among them the prey and spoil, & riches: yea, and he shall forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army, and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battel with a very great and mighty army; but he shal not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of ẏ portion of his meat, shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings hearts *shall be* to do mischief and they shall speak lies at one table: but *it* shall not prosper; for yet the end *shall be* at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart *shall be* against the holy covenant: and he shall do *exploits*, and return to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south, but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 ¶ For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved and return, & have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do, he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuarie of strength, and shall take away the daily *sacrifice*, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant, shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God, shall be strong, and do *exploits*.

33 And they that understand among the people, shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity and by spoil *many* dayes.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And *some* of them of understanding shall fall to try them, and to purge, and to make *them* white, even to the time of the end: because *it is* yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king shall do according to his will, and he shall exalt himself, and magnifie himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined, shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnifie himself above all.

38 But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a God whom his fathers knew not, shall he honour with gold and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge *and* increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, & shall divide the land for gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: & the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwinde with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships, & he shall enter into the countreys, and shall overflow and passe over.

41 He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many *countreys* shall be overthrown, but these shall escape out of his hand, *even* Edom and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.

42 He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countreys, and the land of Egypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians *shall be* at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east, and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore hee shall go forth with great furie to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain, yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

CHAP. XII.

Michael shall deliver Israel from their troubles. 5 Daniel is enformed of the times.

AND at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people, and there shall bee a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation, even to that same time, and at that time thy people *shall be* delivered, every one that *shall be* found written in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame *and* everlasting contempt.

3 And they that be wise shall shine as the brightnesse of the firmament, and they that turn many to righteousnesse, as the starres for ever and ever.

4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

5 ¶ Then I Daniel looked, and behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And *one* said to the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, How long *shall it be* to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, when hee held up his right hand & his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever, that *it shall be* for a time, times, and an half: and when hee shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what *shall be* the end of these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words *are* closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

10 Many shall be purified and made white and tried, but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand, but the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time that the daily *sacrifice* shal be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, *there shall be* a thousand two hundred and ninty dayes.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirtie dayes.

13 But go thou thy way till the end *be*: for thou shalt rest, and stand in the lot at the end of the dayes.

HOSEA.

CHAP. I.

Hosea the shew Gods judgement for spirituall whoredome, taketh Gomer, 4 and hath by her Jezreel. 6 Lo-ruhamah, 8 and Loammi. 10 Judah and Israels restauration.

THE word of the LORD that came unto Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the dayes of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz *and* Hezekiah, kings of Iudah, and in the dayes of Ieroboam the son of Ioash king of Israel.

2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea: and the LORD said to Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredomes and children of whoredomes; for the land hath committed great whoredome, *departing* from the LORD.

3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim, which conceived and bare him a son.

4 And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Iezreel; for yet a little *while*, and I will avenge the bloud of Iezreel upon the house of Iehu, and will cause to cease the kingdome of the house of Israel.

5 And it shall come to passe at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the valley of Iezreel.

6 ¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter; and *God* said unto him, Call her name Lo-ruhamah, for I will no more have mercie upon the house of Israel, but I will utterly take them away.

7 But I wil have mercy upon the house of Iudah, & wil save them by ỳ Lord their God and wil not save them by bow, nor by sword nor by battell, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 ¶ Now when she had weaned Lo-ruhamah, she conceived and bare a son.

9 Then said *God*, Call his name Lo-ammi: for ye *are* not my people, and I will not bee your *God*.

10 ¶ Yet the number of the children of Israel shalbe as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbred; and it shall come to passe, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people, *there* it shall bee said unto them, *Ye are* the sons of the living God.

11 Then shall the children of Iudah, and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shal come up out of the land, for great *shall be* the day of Iezreel.

CHAP. II.

1 *The idolatrie of the people.* 6 *Gods judgements against them.* 14 *His promises of reconciliation with them.*

SAy unto your brethren, Ammi, and to your sisters, Ruhamah.

2 Plead with your mother, plead: for she *is* not my wife, neither *am* I her husband: let her therefore put away her whoredomes out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;

3 Lest I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her as a wilderneſse, and set her like a drie land, and lay her with thirst.

4 And I will not have mercy upon her children, for they *bee* the children of whoredomes.

5 For their mother hath plaid the harlot, she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, I wil go after my lovers, that give *me* my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oyl and my drink.

6 Therefore behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not finde her pathes.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shal not overtake them, and she shal seek them, but shal not finde *them* then shal she say, I will go and return to my first husband, for then *was it* better with me then now.

8 For she did not know that I gave her corn and wine, and oyl and multiplied her silver & gold, *which* they prepared for Baal.

9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will recover my woll and my flax *given* to cover her nakedneſse.

10 And now will I discover her lewdneſse in the sight of her lovers, and none shal deliver her out of mine hand.

11 I will also cause all her mirth to ceaſe, her feast dayes, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemne feasts.

12 And I will destroy her vines and her fig-trees, whereof she hath said, These *are* my rewards that my lovers have given me: and I will make them a forrest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her the dayes of Baalim, wherein she burnt incense to them, and she decked herself with her ear-rings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgat me, saith the LORD.

14 ¶ Therefore behold, I will allure her and bring her into the wilderneſse, and speak comfortably unto her.

15 And I wil give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a doore of hope, and she shall sing there, as in the dayes of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt.

16 And it shall be as that day, saith the LORD, *that* thou shalt call me Ishi: and shalt call me no more Baali.

17 For I will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembred by their name.

18 And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and I will break the bow and the sword, and the battell out of the earth, and wil make them to lie down safely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto mee for ever, yea I will betroth thee unto mee in righteousneſse, and in judgement and in loving kindneſse, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto mee in faithfulneſse, and thou shalt know the Lord.

21 And it shall come to passe in that day, I will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth.

22 And the earth shall hear the corn and the wine, and the oyl, and they shall hear Iezreel.

23 And I will sow her unto me in the earth, and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy, and I will say to *them which were* not my people, Thou *art* my people; and they shall say, *Thou art* my God.

CHAP. III.

1 *By the expiation of an adultereſse.* 4 *It shewed the desolation of Israel before their restauration.*

THen said the LORD unto mee, Go yet, love a woman (beloved of *her* friend, yet an adultereſse) according to the love of the Lord toward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagons of wine.

2 So I bought her to mee for fifteen *pieces* of silver, and for an homer of barley, and an half-homer of barley.

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many dayes, thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for *another* man, so *will* I also *be* for thee.

4 For the children of Israel shall abide many dayes without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an Ephod, & *without* teraphim.

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king, and shall fear the Lord and his goodneſse in the latter dayes.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Gods judgements against the sins of the people,* 6 *and priest,* 15 *Iudah is exhorted to take warning by Israels calamitie.*

HEar the word of the LORD ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a controverſie with the inhabitants of the land, because *there is* no truth, nor mercie, nor knowledge of God in the land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adulterie, they break out, and bloud toucheth bloud.

3 Therefore shall the land mourn: and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish with the beast of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.

4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for they people *are* as they that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother.

6 ¶ My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt no be priest to me, seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

7 ¶ As they were increased, so they sinned against me: *therefore* wil I change their glorie into shame.

8 They eat up the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their iniquitie.

9 And there shall be like people, like priest: and I will punish them for their wayes, and reward them their doings.

10 For they shal eat, and not have enough; they shal commit whoredome, and shal not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the LORD.

11 Whoredome and wine, and new wine take away the heart.

12 ¶ My people ask counsel at their stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the spirit of whoredomes hath caused *them* to erre, and they have gone a whoring from under their God.

13 They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hils, under oaks, and poplars, and elms, because the shadow thereof *is* good: therefore your daughters shall commit whoredome, and your sponses shall commit adulterie.

14 I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredome, nor your sponses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, & they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people *that* doth not understand, shall fall.

15 ¶ Though thou Israel play the harlot, yet let not Iudah offend, and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go yee up to Bethaven, nor swear, The Lord liveth.

16 For Israel slideth back, as a backsliding heifer: now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 Ephraim *is* joyned to idols: let him alone.

18 Their drink is sowre: they have committed whoredome continually, her rulers with shame do love, Give ye.

19 The winde hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

CHAP. V.

1 *Gods judgements against the priests, the people, and the princes of Israel for their manifold sins, 15 untill they repent.*

HEar yee this, O priests, and hearken ye house of Israel, and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgement *is* toward you, because ye have been a snare on Mizpan, & a net spread upon Tabor.

2 And the revolters are profound to make slaughter, thongh I *have been* a rebuker of them all.

3 I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou committest whoredome, *and* Israel is defiled.

4 They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God, for the spirit of whoredomes *is* in the midst of them, & they have not known the Lord.

5 And the pride of Israel doth testifie to his face: therefore shal Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquitie: Iudah also shal fall with them.

6 They shall go with their flocks, and with their herds to seek the Lord: but they shal not finde *him*, he hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange children, now shal a moneth devoure them with their portions.

8 Blow yee the cornet in Gibeah, *and* the trumpet in Ramah: cry a loud *at* Beth-aven, after thee, O Benjamin.

9 Ephraim shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall surely be.

10 The princes of Iudah were like them that remove the bound: *therefore* I will poure out my wrath upon them like water.

11 Ephraim *is* oppressed, *and* broken in judgement; because he willingly walked after the commandment.

12 Therefore *will* I *be* unto Ephraim as a moth: & to the house of Iudah as rottennes.

13 When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Iudah *saw* his wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, & sent to king Iareb: yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound.

14 For I *will be* unto Ephraim as a lion, & as a young lion to the house of Iudah, I *even* I will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue *him*.

15 ¶ I will go *and* return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek mee early.

CHAP. VI.

1 *An exhortation to repentance, 4 A complaint of their untowardnesse and impietie.*

COme and let us return unto the LORD: for hee hath torn, and he will heal us; hee hath smitten, and hee will binde us up.

2 After two dayes will hee revive us, in the third day hee will raise us up, and wee shall live in his sight.

3 Then shall wee know *if* we follow on to know the LORD: his going forth his prepared as the morning; & he shall come unto us as the rain; as the latter *and* former rain unto the earth.

4 ¶ O Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your *goodnesse* is as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore have I hewed *them* by the prophets: I have slain them by the words of my mouth, and thy judgements *are as* the light *that* goeth forth.

6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; & the knowledge of God, more then burnt-offerings.

7 But they like men have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against me.

8 Gilead *is* a citie of them that work iniquity; *and is* polluted with bloud.

9 And as troups of robbers wait for a man, *so* ỳ companie of priests murder in the way by consent: for they commit lewdnesse.

10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Israel: there *is* the whoredome of Ephraim, Israel is defiled.

11 Also O Judah, he hath set an harvest for thee, when I returned the captivitie of my people.

CHAP. VII.

1 *A reproof of manifold sins.* 11 *Gods wrath against them for their hypocrisie.*

WHen I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered, & the wickednesse of Samaria: for they commit falshood: and the thief cometh in *and* the troup of robbers spoileth without.

2 And they consider not in their hearts *that* I remember all their wickednesse: now their own doings have beset them about, they are before my face.

3 They make the king glad with their wickednesse, and the princes with their lies.

4 They *are* all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, *who* ceaseth from raising after he hath kneaded the dough, untill it bee leavened.

5 In the day of our king, the princes have made *him* sick with bottles of wine, hee stretched out his hand with scorners.

6 For they have made readie their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night, in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, & have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen, there is none among them that calleth unto me.

8 Ephraim, he hath mixed himself among the people, Ephraim is a cake not turned.

9 Strangers have devoured his strength, and hee knoweth *it* not: yea, gray haires are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face, and they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart; they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria.

12 When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them, I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven, I will chastise them as their congregation hath heard.

13 Wo unto them, for thy have fled from me: destruction unto them, because they have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn & wine: *and* they rebell against me.

15 Though I have bound, *and* strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.

16 They return, *but* not to the most high: they are like a deceitfull bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this *shall be* their derision in the land of Egypt.

CHAP. VIII.

1, 12 *Destruction is threatned for their impietie,* 5 *and idolatrie.*

SEt the trumpet to thy mouth: *he shall come* as an eagle against the house of the Lord, because they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 Israel shall cry unto mee, My God, wee know thee.

3 Israel hath cast of the thing that is good: the enemie shall pursue him.

4 They have set up kings, but not by mee; they have made princes, and I knew *it* not: of their silver & their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

5 ¶ They calf, O Samaria, hath cast *thee* off, mine anger is kindled against them: how long wil it beere they attain to innocencie?

6 For from Israel *was* it also, the workman made it, therefore it *is* not God, but the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces.

7 For they have sown the winde, and they shall reap the whirlewinde: it hath no stalk: the bud shal yeeld no meal: if so be it yeeld, the strangers shall swallow it up.

8 Israel is swallowed up, now shall they be among the Gentiles, as a vessel wherein *is* no pleasure.

9 For they are gone up to Assyria, a wilde asse alone by himself: Ephraim hath hired lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes.

11 Because

11 Because Ephraim hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him the great things of my law, *but* they were counted as a strange thing.

13 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it; *but* the LORD accepteth them not: now will he remember their iniquitie, and visit their sins: they shal return to Egypt.

14 For Israel hath forgotten his maker, and buildeth temples; and Iudah hath multiplied fenced cities, but I wil send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devoure the palaces thereof.

CHAP. IX.

The distresse and captivity of Israel for their sins and idolatrie.

REjoyce not, O Israel, for joy, as other people: for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a reward upon every corn-floore.

2 The floore and the wine-presse shal not feed them, & the new wine shal fail in her.

3 They shal not dwell in the LORDS land; but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, & they shall eat unclean things in Assyria.

4 They shal not offer wine-*offerings* to the Lord, neither shall they bee pleasing unto him: their sacrifices *shall be* unto them as ý bread of mourners: all that eat thereof shal be polluted: for their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the Lord.

5 What wil yee do in the solemne day, and in the day of the feast of the Lord?

6 For lo they are gone, because of destruction: Egypt shal gather them up Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant *places* for their silver, nettles shal possesse them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles.

7 The dayes of visitation are come, the dayes of recompense are come, Israel shall know *it*: the prophet *is* a fool, the spirituall man *is* mad, for the multitude of thine iniquitie, and the great hatred.

8 The watch-man of Ephraim *was* with my God: *but* ý prophet *is* a snare of a fowler in all his wayes, *and* hatred in the house of his God.

9 They have deeply corrupted *themselves*, as in the dayes of Gibeah: *therefore* he wil remember their iniquity, he wil visit their sins.

10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderneſse: I saw your fathers as the first-ripe in the figtree at her first time: *but* they went to Baal-peor, and separated themselves unto that shame, and *their* abominations were according as they loved.

11 As for Ephraim, their glory shall flie away like a bird; from the birth and from the womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them *that there shal* not be a man *left*: yea, wo also to them when I depart from them.

13 Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, *is* planted in a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give them, O Lord: what wilt thou give? give them a miscarrying womb and drie breasts.

15 All their wickednesse *is* in Gilgal: for there I hated them, for the wickednesse of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: all their princes *are* revolters.

16 Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shal bear no fruit yea, though they bring forth, yet wil I slay even the beloved *fruit* of their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shal be wanderers among the nations.

CHAP. X.

Israel is reproved and threatned for their impietie and idolatrie.

ISrael *is* an emptie vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit, he hath increased the altars; according to the goodnesse of his land, they have made goodly images.

2 Their heart is divided, now shall they be found faulty: he shal break down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, Wee have no king, because we feared not the Lord; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words: swearing falsly in making a covenant: thus judgement springeth up as hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear, because of the calves of Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests therof *that* rejoyced on it, for ý glorie thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shal bee also carried unto Assyria for a present to king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall bee ashamed of his own counsel.

7 As for Samaria, her king is cut off as the fome upon the water.

8 The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel shall bee destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars: & they shal say to the mountains, Cover us; & to the hils, Fall on us.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned from the dayes of Gibeah: there they stood. the battell in Gibeah against the children of iniquitie did not overtake them.

10 *It is* in my desire that I should chastise them: and the people shall bee gathered against them, when they shal binde themselves in their two furrows.

11 And Ephraim *is as* an bieser that is taught, & loveth to tread out *the corn*, but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride: Judah shall plow, *and* Jacob shall break his clods.

12 Sow to your selves in righteousnesse, reap in mercy, break up your fallow ground, for *it is* time to seek the Lord, till he come, and rain righteousnesse upon you.

13 Ye have plowed wickednesse, ye have reaped iniquity, ye have eaten the fruit of lies, because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battel, the mother was dashed in pieces upon her children.

15 So shall Beth-el do unto you, because of your great wickednesse, in a mourning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

CHAP. XI.

1 *The ingratitude of Israel unto God for his benefits.* 5 *His judgement.* 8 *Gods mercy toward them.*

WHen Israel *was* a childe, then I loved him, and called my sons out of Egypt.

2 *As* they called them, so they went from them, they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burnt incense to graven images.

3 I taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their arms, but they knew not that I healed them.

4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love, and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them.

5 ¶ He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to return.

6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shal consume his branches, and devoure *them*, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to backsliding from me, though they called them to the most high, none at all would exalt *him*.

8 How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? *how* shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shal I make thee as Admah? *how* shal I set thee as Zeboim? mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceneſſe of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim; for I *am* God, and not man, the holy one in the midst of thee, and I will not enter into the city.

10 They shall walk after the Lord, he shal roar like a lion, when he shal roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria, and I wil place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

12 Ephraim compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit, but Iudah yet ruleth with God, and is faithfull with the saints.

CHAP. XII.

1 *A reproof of Ephraim, Iudah, and Iacob,* 3 *An exhortation to repentance.*

EPhraim feedeth on winde, and followeth after the east-winde, he daily increaseth lies and desolation, and they do make a covenant with the Assyrians, and oyl is carried into Egypt.

2 The LORD hath also a controversie with Iudah, and will punish Iacob according to his wayes; according to his doings will he recompense him.

3 ¶ He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he had power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel and prevailed, he wept and made supplication unto him, he found him *in* Beth-el, and there he spake with us.

5 Even the LORD God of hosts, the Lord *is* his memoriall.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God, keep mercy and judgement, and wait on thy God continually.

7 ¶ *He is* a merchant, the balances of deceit *are* in his hand; he loveth to oppresse.

8 And Ephraim said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance; *in* all my labours they shall finde none iniquity in me, that *were* sin.

9 And I *that am* the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in the dayes of the solemne feast.

10 I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, & used similitudes, by the ministery of the prophets.

11 *Is there* iniquity in Gilead? surely they are vanity, they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal, yea, their altars *are* as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And Iacob fled into the countrey of Syria, and Israel served for a wife, and for a wife he kept *sheep*.

13 And by a prophet the LORD brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he preserved.

14 Ephraim provoked *him* to anger most bitterly; therefore shall he leave his bloud upon him, and his reproch shall his Lord return unto him.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Ephraims glory, by reason of idolatry, vanisheth.* 5 *Gods mercy for their unthankfulnesse.* 9 *A promise of Gods mercy.* 15 *A judgement for rebellion.*

WHen Ephraim spake, trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when he offended in Baal, he died.

2 And now they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their silver, *and* idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen; they say of them, Let the men that sacrifice, kisse the calves.

3 Therefore

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew it passeth away, as the chaff *that* is driven with a whirlewinde out of the floore, and as the smoak out of the chimney.

4 Yet I *am* the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no God but me: *for there is* no saviour beside me.

5 ¶ I did know thee in the wilderneſſe in the land of great drought.

6 According to their paſture, ſo were they filled they were filled, and their heart was exalted: therefore have they forgotten me.

7 Therefore I will be unto them as a lion; as a leopard by the way will I obſerve them.

8 I will meet them as a bear that is bereaved *of her whelps*, and will rent the caul of their heart, and there will I devoure them like a lion: the wilde beaſt ſhall tear them.

9 ¶ O Iſrael, thou haſt deſtroyed thy ſelf, but in me *is* thine help.

10 I will be thy king, where *is any other* that may ſave thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom thou ſaidſt, Give me a king and princes?

11 I gave thee a king in mine anger, and toock *him* away in my wrath.

12 The iniquity of Ephraim *is* bound up: his ſin *is* hid.

13 The ſorrows of a travailing woman ſhall come upon him, he *is* an unwiſe ſon, for he ſhould not ſtay long in *the place of* the breaking forth of children.

14 I will ranſome them from the power of the grave: I will redeem them from death, O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy deſtruction; repentance ſhall be hid from mine eyes.

15 ¶ Though he be fruitfull among *his* brethren, an eaſt-winde ſhall come, ỹ winde of the LORD ſhall come up from the wilderneſſe, and his ſpring ſhall become dry, and his fountain ſhall be dried up: he ſhall ſpoil the treaſure of all pleaſant veſſels.

16 Samaria ſhall become deſolate, for ſhe hath rebelled againſt her God: they ſhall fall by the ſword; their infants ſhall be daſhed in pieces, and their women with childe ſhall be ript up.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *An exhortation to repentance.* 4 *A promiſe of Gods bleſſing.*

O Iſrael, return unto the LORD thy God; for thou haſt fallen by thine iniquity.

2 Take with you words, and turn to the LORD, ſay unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive *us* graciouſly: ſo will we render the calves of our lips.

3 Aſſhur ſhall not ſave us, we will not ride upon horſes, neither will we ſay any more to the work of our hands, *Ye are* our gods: for in thee the fatherleſſe findeth mercy.

4 ¶ I will heal their back-ſliding, I will love them freely; for mine anger is turned away from him.

5 I will be as the dew unto Iſrael: he ſhall grow as the lily, and caſt forth his roots as Lebanon.

6 His branches ſhall ſpread, and his beauty ſhall be as the olive-tree, and his ſmell as Lebanon.

7 They that dwell under his ſhadow ſhall return, they ſhall revive *as* the corn, and grow as the vine: the ſent thereof *ſhall be* as the wine of Lebanon.

8 Ephraim *ſhall ſay*, What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard *him*, and obſerved him. I *am* like a green fir-tree, from me *is* thy fruit found.

9 Who *is* wiſe, and he ſhall underſtand theſe things? prudent, and he ſhall know them? for the wayes of the Lord *are* right, and the juſt ſhall walk in them; but the tranſgreſſours ſhall fall therein.

JOEL.

CHAP. I.

1 *Joel declaring ſundry judgements of God, exhorteth to obſerve them.* 8 *and to mourn.* 14 *He preſcribeth a faſt.*

THe word of the LORD that came to Joel the ſon of Pethuel.

2 Hear this ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants the land: hath this bee in your dayes, or even in the dayes of your fathers?

3 Tell ye your children of it, and let your children *tell* their children, and their children another generation.

4 That which the palmer-worm hath left, hath the locuſt eaten: & that which the locuſt hath left, hath the canker-worm eaten; and that which the canker-worm hath left, hath the caterpiller eaten.

5 Awake ye drunkards, and weep, and howl all ye drinkers of wine, becauſe of the new wine, for it is cut off from your mouth.

6 For a nation is come up upon my land, ſtrong and without number, whoſe teeth *are* the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek-teeth of a great lion.

7 He hath laid my vine waſte, and barked my fig-tree: he hath made it clean bare, and caſt *it* away, the branches thereof are made white.

8 ¶ Lament like a virgin girded with ſackcloth for the husband of her youth.

9 The meat-offering, and the drink-offering is cut off from the houſe of the LORD, the prieſts the LORDS miniſters mourn.

10 The field is waſted, the land mourneth,

for the corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oyl languisheth.

11 Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen: howl, O ye vine-dressers, for the wheat, and for the barley, because the harvest of the field is perished.

12 The vine is dried up, and the fig-tree languisheth. and the pomegranate-tree, the palm-tree also, and the apple-tree, *even* all the trees of the field are withered: because joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 Gird your selves, and lament, ye priests: howl ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat-offering, and the drink-offering is withholden from the house of your God.

14 ¶ Sanctifie yee a fast, call a solemne assembly, gather the elders, *and* all the inhabitants of the land *into* the house of the Lord your God, and cry unto the LORD.

15 Alas for the day: for the day of the Lord *is* at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, *yea*, joy and gladnesse from the house of our GOD?

17 The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How! do the beasts groan? the herds of cattell are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O Lord, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burnt all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

CHAP. II.

1 The terriblenesse of Gods judgement. 12 He exhorteth to repentance. 15 He prescribeth a fast. 18 promising a blessing thereon.

BLow yee the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain, let all ý inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the Lord cometh, for *it is* nigh at hand;

2 A day of darknesse and of gloominesse, a day of clouds and of thick darknesse, as ý morning spread upon ý mountains: a great people and a strong, there hath not been ever the like, neither shall bee any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

3 A fire devoureth before them, and behinde them a flame burneth: the land *is* as the garden of Eden before them, and behinde them a desolate wilderness, yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them *is* as the appearance of horses, and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battell aray.

6 Before their face the people shall bee much pained: all faces shall gather blacknesse.

7 They shall run like mighty men, they shall climbe the wall like men of war, and they shall march every one on his wayes, and they shall not break their ranks.

8 Neither shall one thrust another, they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the citie: they shall run upon the wall, they shall climbe up upon the houses: they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them, the heavens shall tremble, the sun & the moon shall be dark, and the starrs shall withdraw their shining.

11 And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: for *he is* strong that executeth his word, for the day of the LORD *is* great: and very terrible, and who can abide it?

12 ¶ Therefore also now saith the Lord, Turn ye *even* to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning.

13 And rent your heart and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he *is* gracious and mercifull, slow to anger, and of great kindnesse, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth *if* hee will return and repent, and leave a blessing behinde him, *even* a meat-offering, and a drink-offering unto the LORD your God?

15 ¶ Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctifie a fast, call a solemne assembly.

16 Gather the people sanctifie the congregation, assemble the elders: gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproch; that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where *is* their God?

18 ¶ Then will the LORD be jealous for his land, and pitie his people.

19 Yea, the Lord will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oyl, and ye shall bee satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproch among the heathen.

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern *army*, and will drive him into a land barren & desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part towards the utmost sea; and his stink shall come

come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done great things.

21 ¶ Fear not, O land, be glad and rejoyce: for the LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderneſſe do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yeeld their strength.

23 Be glad then ye children of Zion, and rejoyce in the Lord your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first *moneth*:

24 And the floores shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oyl.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the canker-worm, and the caterpiller, and the palmer-worm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the Lord your God, that hath dealt wonderously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I *am* in the midst of Israel: and *that* I *am* the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be shamed.

28 ¶ And it shall come to passe afterward, *that* I will poure out my spirit upon all flesh, and your sons & your daughters shall prophesie, your old men shal dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those dayes, will I poure out my spirit.

30 And I will shew wonders in the heavens, and in the earth, bloud and fire and pillars of smoke.

31 The sun shal be turned into darkneſſe, and the moon into bloud, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it shall come to passe *that* whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered, for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

CHAP. III.

1 Gods judgements against the enemies of his people. 18 His blessing on the church.

FOr behold, in those dayes and in that time when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,

2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people, and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

3 And they have cast lots for my people, and have given a boy for a harlot, and sold a girle for wine, that they may drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre and Zidon, and all the coasts of Palestine? will ye render me a recompense? & if ye recompense me, swiftly *and* speedily will I return your recompense upon your own head.

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly pleasant things.

6 The children also of Judah, and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompense upon your own head.

8 And I will sell your sons & your daughters into the hand of the children of Iudah, and they shall sell them to the Sabeans, to a people far off; for the Lord hath spoken *it*.

9 ¶ Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles, prepare war, wake up ý mighty men, let all ý men of war draw near, let them come up.

10 Beat your plow-shares into swords, and your pruning-hooks into spears; let the weak say, I *am* strong.

11 Assemble your selves, and come all ye heathen, and gather your selves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in ý sicle, for the harvest is ripe; come, get you down, for the presse is ful, the fats overflow, for their wickednes is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the Lord *is* near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun & the moon shal be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining,

16 The LORD also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem, and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but ý LORD *will be* the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 So shall ye know that I *am* ý Lord your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain, then shall Jerusalem be holy, & there shall no strangers passe through her any more.

18 ¶ And it shall come to passe in that day, *that* the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Iudah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

19 Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderneſſe, for the violence *against* the children of Iudah because they have shed innocent bloud in their land.

20 But Iudah shall dwell for ever, and Ierusalem from generation to generation.

21 For I wil cleanse their bloud *that* I have not cleansed, for the Lord dwelleth in Zion.

AMOS.

CHAP. I.

1 *Gods judgement upon Syria, 6 upon the Philistines, 9 upon Tyrus, 11 upon Edom, 13 and Ammon.*

THe words of Amos, who was among the herdmen of Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel, in the dayes of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the dayes of Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two year before the earth quake.

2 And he said, The LORD will roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem: and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Carmel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the LORD, For three transgressions of Damascus, and for foure I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof, because they have threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron.

4 But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael, which shall devoure the palaces of Benhadad.

5 I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven: and him that holdeth the scepter from the house of Eden, and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith the LORD.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, For three transgressions of Gaza, and for foure I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof: because they carried away captive the whole captivitie, to deliver *them* up to Edom.

7 But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devoure the palaces thereof.

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the scepter from Ashkelon, and I will turn mine hand against Ekron; and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord GOD.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, For three transgressions of Tyrus, and for foure I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof: because they delivered up the whole captivitie to Edom, and remembred not the brotherly covenant.

10 But I will send a fire on the wal of Tyres, which shal devoure the palaces thereof.

11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Edom, and for foure I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof, because he did pursue his brother with the sword, & did cast off all pitie, and his anger did tear perpetually, and kept his wrath for ever.

12 But I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall devoure the palaces of Bozrah.

13 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for foure I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof because they have ript up the women with childe of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border.

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, and it shall devoure the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battel, with a tempest in the day of the whirlewinde.

15 And their king shal go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the Lord.

CHAP. II.

1 *Gods wrath against Moab, 4 upon Judah, 6 and upon Israel, 9 God complaineth of their unthankfulnesse.*

THus saith the LORD, for three transgressions of Moab, and for foure I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof: because he burnt the bones of the king of Edom into lime.

2 But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devoure the palaces of Kirioth, and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, *and* with the sound of the trumpet.

3 And I will cut off the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Judah, and for foure I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof: because they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to erre, after the which their fathers have walked.

5 But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devoure the palaces of Jerusalem.

6 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Israel, and for foure I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof: because they sold the righteous for silver, and the poore for a paire of shoes.

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poore, and turn aside the way of the meek: and a man and his father will go in unto the *same* maide, to prophane my holy name.

8 And they lay *themselves* down upon clothes laid to pledge, by every altar, and they drink the wine of the condemned in the house of their God.

9 ¶ Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height *was* like the height of the cedars, and he *was* strong as the oaks: yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.

10 Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, & led you fourty years through the wildernesse, to possesse the land of the Amorite.

11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for Nazarites. *Is it* not even thus, O yee children of Israel, saith the LORD?

12 But

12 But yee gave the Nazarites wine to drink, and commanded the prophets, saying, prophesie not.

13 Behold, I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves.

14 Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mightie deliver himself.

15 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow, and hee that is swift of foot, shall not deliver *himself*, neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

16 And hee that is couragious among the mightie, shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

CHAP. III.

1 *The necessitie of Gods judgement against Israel.* 9 *The publication of it, with the causes thereof.*

HEar this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family, which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying.

2 You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forrest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion cry out of his den, if he hath taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fal in a snare upon the earth, where no gin *is* for him? shal one take up a snare from the earth, & have take nothing at all?

6 Shall a trumpet bee blown in the citie, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in a citie, & the Lord hath not done *it*.

7 Surely the Lord GOD wil do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesie?

9 ¶ Publish in the palaces at Asdod, & in the palaces in the land of Egypt, & say, Assemble your selves upon the mountains of Samaria and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the oppressed in the midst thereof.

10 For they know not to do right saith the Lord, who store up violence and robberie in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, An adversary *there shalbe* even round about the land & he shal bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shal bee spoiled.

12 Thus saith the Lord, As the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs or a piece of an ear; so shall ỹ children of Israel be taken out that dwel in Samaria, in the corner of a bed, and in Damascus *in a couch*.

13 Hear ye, and testifie in the house of Jacob, saith the Lord GOD, the God of hosts.

14 That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him, I will also visit the altars of Beth-el, & the horns of the altar shall bee cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the winter-house with the summer-house, and the houses of ivorie shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the Lord.

CHAP. IV.

1 *He reproveth Israel for oppression,* 4 *for idolatrie,* 6 *and for their incorrigiblenesse.*

HEar this word, ye kine of Bashan, that *are* in the mountain of Samaria, which oppresse the poore, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

2 The Lord GOD hath sworn by his holinesse, that lo, the daves shall come upon you, that he will take you away with hooks and your posteritie with fish-hooks.

3 And ye shal go out at the breaches, every *cow at that which is* before her, & ye shall cast them into the palace, saith the Lord.

4 ¶ Come to Beth-el; and transgresse, at Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring your sacrifices every morning, *and* your tithes after three years.

5 And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim *and* publish the free-offerings; for this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

6 ¶ And I also have given you cleanesse of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when *there were* yet three moneths to the harvest, and I caused it to rain upon one citie, & caused it not to rain upon another citie; one piece was rained upon, and the piece where upon it rained not, withered.

8 So two *or* three cities wandred unto one citie, to drink water, but they were not satisfied, yet have yee not returned unto mee, saith the Lord.

9 I have smitten you with blasting and mildew, when your gardens and your vineyards, and your fig-trees, and your olive-trees increased, the palmer-worm devoured *them*: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

10 I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses, and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have yee not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown *some* of you, as God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and yee were as a fire-brand pluckt out of the

burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: *and* because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy GOD, O Israel.

13 For lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the winde, and declareth unto man what *is* his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, the Lord, the God of hosts *is* his name.

CHAP. V.

1 A lamentation for Israel. 4 An exhortation to repentance. 21 God rejecteth their hypocritical service.

HEar ye this word which I take up against you, *even* a lamentation, O house of Israel.

2 The virgin of Israel is fallen, she shall no more rise, she is forsaken upon her land, *there is* none to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the lord God, the city that went out by a thousand, shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth *by* an hundred, shall leave ten to the house of Israel.

4 ¶ For thus saith the Lord unto the house of Israel, Seek ye me, and ye shall live.

5 But seek not Beth-el, nor enter into Gilgal, & passe not to Beer-sheba: for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Beth-el shall come to nought.

6 Seek the LORD, and ye shall live, lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph and devoure *it*, and *there be* none to quench *it* in Beth-el.

7 Yee who turn judgement to wormwood, and leave off righteousnesse in the earth,

8 *Seek him* that maketh the seven starres and Orion, & turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth, the LORD is his name.

9 That strengtheneth the spoiled against the strong: so that the spoiled shall come against the fortresse.

10 They hate him ỳ rebuketh in the gate, & they abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

11 Forasmuch therefore as your treading *is* upon the poore, & ye take from him burdens of wheat, ye have built houses of hewen stone, but ye shal not dwel in them; ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them.

12 For I know your manifold transgressions, and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn aside the poore the gate, *from their right.*

13 Therefore the prudent shal keep silence in that time, for it *is* an evil time.

14 Seek good and not evil, that ye may live, and so the LORD the God of hosts shal be with you, as ye have spoken.

15 Hate the evil, and love the good, and stablish judgement in the gate: it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph.

16 Therefore the LORD the God of hosts, the Lord saith thus, Wailing *shall be* in all streets, and they shall say in all the high wayes, Alas, alas: & they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and such as are skilfull of lamentation, to wailing.

17 And in all vineyars *shall be* wailing: *for* I wil passe through thee, saith the Lord.

18 Wo unto you that desire the day of the LORD: to what end *is* it for you? the day of the LORD *is* darknes, and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him, or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 *Shall* not the day of the LORD be darknesse, and not light? even very dark, and no brightnesse in it?

21 ¶ I hate, I despise your feast dayes, & I will not smell in your solemne assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt-offerings, and your meat-offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the peace offering of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs, for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.

24 But let judgement run down as waters, and righteousnesse as a mighty stream.

25 Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderneſse fourty years, O house of Israel?

26 But ye have born the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of your god, which ye made to your selves.

27 Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond Damascus, saith the Lord, whose name *is* the GOD of hosts.

CHAP. VI.

1 The wantonnesse of Israel, 7 shall be plagued with desolation. 12 and their unrighteousnesse.

WO to them that are at ease in Zion, & trust in the mountain of Samaria, which are named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came.

2 Passe ye unto Calneh, and see, and from thence go ye to Hemath the great: then go down to Gath of the Philistines: *be they* better then these kingdomes? or their border greater then your border?

3 Ye that put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to come near.

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall.

5 That chant to the sound of the viol, *and* invent to themselves instruments of musik, like David.

6 That drink wine in bowls, and anoint them-

themselves with ý chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the affliction of Ioseph.

7 ¶ Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves, shal be removed.

8 The Lord GOD hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Iacob, and hate his palaces, therefore will I deliver up the city with all that is therein.

9 And it shall come to passe, if there remain ten men in one house, *that* they shall die.

10 And a mans uncle shall take him up, & he ý burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is by the sides of the house, *Is there yet any* with thee? and he shall say, No: then shal he say, Hold thy tongue; for we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.

11 For behold, the LORD commandeth and hee will smite the great house with breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 ¶ Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow *there* with oxen? for ye have turned judgement into gall, and the fruit of righteousnesse into hemlock.

13 Ye which rejoyce in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the entring in of Hemath, unto the river of the wildernesse.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The judgements of the grashoppers, 4 and of the fire, are diverted by the prayer of Amos.* 7 *The rejection of Israel.*

THus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me, and behold, he formed grashoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth, and lo, *it was* the latter growth after the kings mowings.

2 And it came to passe, *that* when they had made and end of eating the grasse of the land, then I said, O Lord GOD, forgive, I beseech thee, by whom shall Iacob arise? for he *is* small.

3 The LORD repented for this: it shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me, and behold, the Lord God called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease I beseech thee, by whom shall Iacob arise? for he *is* small.

6 The LORD repented for this: this also shall not be, saith the Lord GOD.

7 ¶ Thus he shewed me, and behold, the LORD stood upon a wall *made* by a plumb-line, with a plumb-line in his hand.

8 And the LORD said unto me, Amos what seest thou? and I said, A plumb-line. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumb-line in the midst of my people Israel, I will not again passe by them any more.

9 And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste: and I will rise against the house of Ieroboam with the sword.

10 ¶ Then Amaziah the priest of Beth-el sent to Ieroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus Amos saith, Ieroboam shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led away captive, out of their own land.

12 Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into ý land of Iudah, and there eat bread, and prophesie there.

13 But prophesie not again any more at Beth-el: for it *is* the kings chappel, and it *is* the kings court.

14 ¶ Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I *was* no propher, neither *was* I a prophets son, but I *was* an herdman, and a gatherer of sycomore fruit.

15 And the LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesie unto my people Israel.

16 ¶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: thou sayest, Prophesie not against Israel, and drop not *thy word* against the house of Isaac.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line: and thou shalt die in a polluted land, and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *By a basket of summer-fruit is shewed Israels end.* 4 *Oppression reproved.* 11 *A famine of the word threatned.*

THus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me, & behold a basket of summer-fruit.

2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou? and I said, A basket of summer-fruit. Then said the LORD unto mee, the end is come upon my people of Israel, I will not again passe by them any more.

3 And the songs of the temples shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord God: *there shall be* many dead bodies in every place, they shal cast *them* forth with silence.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poore of the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by deceit?

6 That we may buy the poore for silver, and

and the needy for a pair of shoes: Yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat.

7 The LORD hath sworn by the excellency of Iacob, Surely I will never forget any of their works.

8 Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a floud, and it shall bee cast out and drowned, as by the floud of Egypt.

9 And it shall come to passe in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in clear day.

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your song into lamentation, and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loyns, and baldnesse upon every head, and I will make it as the mourning of an only *son*, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 ¶ Behold, the dayes come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD.

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not finde *it*.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst.

14 They that swear by the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy God, O Dan, liveth, and the manner of Beer-sheba liveth, even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

CHAP. IX.

1 *The certainty of the desolation.* 11 *The restoring of the tabernacle of David.*

I Saw the LORD standing upon the altar, & he said, Smite the lintel of the doore, that the posts may shake: and cut them in the head all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them, shall not flee away: and he that escapeth of them, shall not be delivered.

2 Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them, though thy climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down.

3 And though they hid themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence, and though they be hid from my sight, in the bottome of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them.

4 And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord GOD of hosts *is* he that toucheth the land, and it shall melt and all that dwell therein shall mourn, and it shall rise up wholly like a floud, and shall be drowned, as by the floud of Egypt.

6 *It is* he that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his troupe in the earth, he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: the LORD *is* his name.

7 *Are* ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel, saith the LORD? have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the Philistines from Caphtor? and the Assyrians from Kir?

8 Behold, the eyes of the LORD God *are* upon the sinfull kingdome, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saying that I wil not utterly destroy the house of Iacob, saith the LORD.

9 For lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as *corn* is sifted in a sive, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

11 ¶ In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof, and I will raise up his ruines, and I will build it as in the dayes of old:

12 That they may possesse the remnant of Edom, and of all the heathen, which are called by my name, saith the LORD that doth this.

13 Behold, the dayes come, saith the Lord, that the ploughman shal overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes, him that soweth seed, and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hils shall melt.

14 And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and they shal build the waste cities, and inhabite *them*; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof: they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

15 And I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the LORD thy GOD.

OBADIAH.

1 *The destruction of Edom.* 3 *for her pride,* 10 *and wrong unto Iacob.*

THe vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord God, concerning Edom, We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassadour is sent among the heathen, Arise ye and let us rise up against her in battel.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised.

3 ¶ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee: thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation *is* high, that saith

in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 Though thou exalt *thy self* as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

5 If theeves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stollen till they had enough? if the grape-gatherers came to thee, would they not leave *some* grapes.

6 How are *the things* of Esau searched out? *how* are his hid things sought up?

7 All the men of thy confederacie have brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, *and* prevailed against thee: *they that eat* thy bread, have laid a wound under thee: *there is* none understanding in him.

8 Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, & understanding out of the mount of Esau?

9 And thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter.

10 ¶ For *thy* violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever.

11 In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and forreiners entred into his gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou *wast* as one of them.

12 But thou shouldest not have looked on the day of thy brother, in the day that he became a stranger, neither shouldest thou have rejoyced over the children of Judah, in the day of their destruction, neither shouldest thou have spoken proudly in the day of distresse.

13 Thou shouldest not have entred into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity: yea thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid *hands* on their substance, in the day of their calamity.

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crosse-way, to cut off those of his that did escape, neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distresse.

15 For the day of the LORD *is* near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee, thy reward shall return upon thine own head.

16 For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shal all the heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 ¶ But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, & there shal be holines, and the house of Jacob shall possesse their possessions.

18 And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devoure them, and there shall not be *any* remaining of the house of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

19 And they of the south shall possesse the mount of Esau, & they of the plain, the Philistines: and they shall possesse the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria, and Benjamin *shall possesse* Gilead.

20 And the captivity of this host of the children of Israel *shall possesse* that of the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath, and the captivity of Jerusalem which *is* in Sepharad, shall possesse the cities of the south.

21 And saviours shall come upon mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau, and the kingdome shall be the LORDS.

JONAH.

CHAP. I.

1 *Jonah sent to Nineveh, fleeth to Tarshish.* 4 *He is besieged by a tempest,* 11 *thrown into the sea.* 17 *and swallowed by a fish.*

NOw the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the son of Amittai, saying,

2 Arise, go to Nineveh that great city, and cry against it; for their wickednesse is come up before me.

3 But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD, and went down to Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish, from the presence of the LORD.

4 ¶ But the LORD sent out a great winde into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners, were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, & cast forth the wares that *were* in the ship, into the sea, to lighten *it* of them: but Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship, and he lay, and was fast a sleep.

6 So the ship-master came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, & let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil *is* upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.

8 Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil *is* upon us: what *is* thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what *is* thy country? and of what people *art* thou?

9 And he said unto them, I *am* an Hebrew, and I

and I fear the LORD the GOD of heaven, which hath made the sea and the dry land.

10 Then were the men exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? (for the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them)

11 ¶ Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm unto us? (for the sea wrought and was tempestuous)

12 And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest *is* upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring *it* to the land, but they could not; for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the Lord and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this mans life, and lay not upon us innocent blood, for thou, O LORD, hast done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea, and the sea ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men feared the LORD exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.

17 ¶ Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah, and Jonah was in the belly of the fish three dayes and three nights.

CHAP. II.

1 *The prayer of Jonah.* 10 *He is delivered from the fish.*

THen Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fishes belly.

2 And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the belly of hell cried I, *and* thou heardest my voice.

3 For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas, and the floods compassed me about, and thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

4 Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again toward thy holy temple.

5 The waters compassed me about even to the soul the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapt about my head.

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars *was* about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from corruption, O Lord my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me, I remembred the LORD, and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe lying vanities, forsake their own mercie.

9 But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving, I will pay that that I have vowed: salvation *is* of the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto the fish, & it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

CHAP. III.

1 *Jonah sent again, preacheth to the Ninevites.* 5 *Upon their repentance,* 10 *God repenteth.*

ANd the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nineveh that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

3 So Jonah arose & went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the LORD: (now Nineveh was an exceeding great city of three dayes journey)

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a dayes journey, and he cried, and said, Yet fourty dayes and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

5 ¶ So the people of Nineveh beleeved God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and sate in ashes.

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh (by the decree of the king and his nobles) saying: Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock taste any thing; let them not feed nor drink water.

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightly unto God: yea let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that *is* in their hands.

9 Who can tell *if* God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

10 ¶ And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way, and God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them, and he did *it* not.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Jonah repining at Gods mercie,* 4 *is reproved by the type of a gourd.*

BUt it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, *was* not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore I fled before unto Tarshish: for I knew that thou *art* a gracious God and mercifull, slow to anger and of great kindnesse, and repentest thee of the evil.

3 Therefore now, O LORD, take I beseech thee, my life from me; for it *is* better for me to die then to live.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD, Doest thou well to be angry?

5 So Jonah went out of the city, and sate on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sate under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And

6 And the LORD God prepared a gourd, and made *it* to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jonah was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to passe when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east-winds & the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted and wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to die then to live.

9 And God said to Jonah, Do, thou well to be angrie for the gourd? and hee said, I do well to be angrie even unto death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast had pitie on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow, which came up in a night, and perished in a night.

11 And should not I spare Nineveh that great citie, wherein are more then six-score thousand persons, that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand, and *also* much cattell?

MICAH.

CHAP. I.

1 *Micah sheweth the wrath of God against Jacob, for idolatrie.* 10 *He exhorteth to mourning.*

THe word of the LORD that came to Micah the Morasthite in the dayes of Jotham, Ahaz, *and* Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 Hear all yee people, Hearken, O earth, and all that therein is, and let the Lord GOD be witnesse against you, the LORD from his holy temple.

3 For behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.

4 And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft: as Wax before the fire, *and* as the waters that are poured down a steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jacob *is* all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What *is* the transgression of Jacob? *is it* not Samaria? and what *are* the high places of Judah? *are they* not Jerusalem?

6 Therefore I will make Samaria *as* an heap of the field, & *as* plantings of a vineyard: and will poure down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof.

7 And all the graven images therof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burnt with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate; for she gathered *it* of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stript and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls.

9 For her wound *is* incurable, for it is come unto Judah, hee is come unto the gate of my people, *even* to Jerusalem.

10 ¶ Declare yee *it* not at Gath, weep ye not at all: in the house of Aphrah roll thy selfe in the dust.

11 Passe ye away, thou inhabitant of Saphir, having thy shame naked; the inhabitant of Zaanan came not forth in the mourning of Beth-ezel, hee shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good, but evill came down from the LORD unto ỳ gate of Jerusalem.

13 O thou inhabitant of Lachish, binde ỳ chariot to ỳ swift beast, she *is* the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zion; for the transgressions of Israel were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou give presents to Moresheth-gath: the houses of Achzib *shall be* a lie to the kings of Israel.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mareshah: he shall come unto Adullam the glory of Israel.

16 Make thee bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children, enlarge they baldnesse as the eagle, for they are gone into captivitie from thee.

CHAP. II.

1 *Against oppression.* 4 *A lamentation.* 7 *A reproof of injustice and idolatrie.* 12 *A promise of restoring Jacob.*

WO to them that devise iniquitie, and work evil upon their bed: when the morning is light, they practise it because it is in the power of their hand,

2 And they covet fields, and take *them by* violence: and houses, and take *them* away: so they oppresse a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks, neither shall yee go haughtily, for this time *is* evil.

4 ¶ In that day shall *one* take up a parable against you, and lament with a dolefull lamentation, *and* say, Wee be utterly spoiled: hee hath changed the portion of my people, how hath he removed *it* from mee? turning away he hath divided our fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD.

6 Prophesie ye not, *say they to them that* prophesie: they shall not prophesie to them, *that* they shall not take shame.

7 ¶ O thou that art named the house of Iacob, is the spirit of the LORD straitned? *are* these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh uprightly?

8 Even of late my people is risen up as enemie: yee pull off the robe with the garment, from them that passe by securely, as men a verse from war.

9 The women of my people have yee cast out from their pleasant houses, from their children have yee taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye and depart, for this *is* not *your* rest, because it is polluted, it shall destroy *you* even with a sore destruction.

11 If a man walking in the spirit and falsehood, do lie, *saying*, I will prophesie unto thee of wine and of strong drink, hee shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 ¶ I will surely assemble, O Iacob, all of thee: I will surely gather the remnant of Israel, I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the mids of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of *the multitude of* men.

13 The breaker is come up before them: they have broke up, & have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it, and their king shall passe before them, and the Lord on the head of them.

CHAP. III.

1 *The cruelty of the princes.* 5 *The falshood of the prophets.* 8 *The securitie of them both.*

AND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Iacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel: *is it* not for you to know judgement?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil, who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones:

3 Who also eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them, & they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the cauldron.

4 *Then* shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that make my people erre, that bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace: and he that putteth not into their mouthes, they even prepare war against him.

6 Therefore night *shall bee* unto you that ye shall not have a vision, and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine, and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be darke over them.

7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, & the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their lips, for *there is* no answer of God.

8 ¶ But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgement and of might, to declare unto Iacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.

9 Hear this, I pray you, yee heads of the house of Iacob, and princes of the house of Israel, that abhor judgement, and pervert all equitie.

10 They build up Zion with bloud, and Ierusalem with iniquitie.

11 The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priest thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean upon the LORD and say, *Is* not the Lord among us? none evil can come upon us.

12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed *as* a field, and Ierusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forrest.

CHAP. IV.

1 *The glory,* 3 *peace,* 8 *kingdome,* 11 *and victory of the church.*

BUt in the last dayes it shal come to passe, *that* the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hils, and people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come and say, Come and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Iacobs, and he will teach us of his wayes, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the Lord from Ierusalem.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off, and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shal they learn war any more.

4 But they shall sit every man under his vine, and under his fig-tree, and none shall make *them* afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken *it*.

5 For all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and wee will walk in the name of the Lord our God for ever and ever.

6 In ỳ day, saith the Lord, will I assemble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted.

7 And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation; and the LORD shall reigne over them in mount Zion, from henceforth even for ever.

8 ¶ And thou, O tower of the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shal it come, even the first dominion, the kingdome shall come to the daughter of Ierusalem.

9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud? is *there* no king in thee? is thy counseller perished? for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the citie, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou

thou shalt go even to Babylon, there shalt thou be delivered, there the LORD shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 ¶ Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zion.

12 But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel, for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the floore.

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion, for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brasse, and thou shalt beat in pieces many people, & I will consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth.

CHAP. V.

1 *The birth of Christ.* 14 *His kingdome.* 8 *His conquest.*

NOw gather thy self in troups, O daughter of troups, he hath laid siege against us, they shall smite, the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

2 But thou Beth-lehem Ephratah, *though* thou be little among the thousands of Iudah, *yet* out of thee shal he come forth unto me, *that is* to be ruler in Israel, whose goings forth *have been* from of old, from everlasting.

3 Therefore will he give them up, untill the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth, then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majestie of the name of the LORD his God, and they shall abide, for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 And this *man* shall be the peace when the Assyrian shall come into our land, and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight principall men.

6 And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod, in the entrances thereof, thus shal he deliver us from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when hee treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Iacob shall be in the midst of many people, as a dew from the Lord, as the showres upon the grasse, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 ¶ And the remnant of Iacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people, as a lion among the beasts of the forrest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep, who if hee go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lift up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to passe in that day, saith the Lord, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots.

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds.

12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand, and thou shalt have no more soothsayers.

13 Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee, and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee, so will I destroy thy cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, *such* as they have not heard.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Gods controversie for unkindnesse,* 6 *for ignorance,* 10 *for unjustice,* 16 *and for idolatrie.*

HEar ye now what the LORD saith, Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hils hear thy voice.

2 Hear ye, O mountains, the LORDS controversie, and ye strong foundations of the earth, for the LORD hath a controversie with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, what have I done unto thee, and wherein have I wearied thee? testifie against me.

4 For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants, and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him from Shittim unto Gilgal, that ye may know the righteousnesse of the LORD.

6 ¶ Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, *and* bowe my self before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt-offerings, with calves of a year old?

7 Wilt the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, *or* with ten thousands of rivers of oyl? shall I give my first-born *for* my transgression, the fruit of my body *for* the sin of my soul?

8 He hath shewed thee, O man, what *is* good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

9 The LORDS voice cryeth unto the city, & *the man of* wisedome shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, & who hath appointed it.

10 ¶ Are there yet the treasures of wickednesse in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure that is abominable?

11 Shal I count *them* pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitfull weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue *is* deceitfull in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I make *thee* sick in smiting *thee*, in making *thee* desolate because of thy sins.

14 Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied, and thy casting down *shall be* in the midst of thee, and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver: and that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap: thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oyl; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

16 ¶ For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels, that I should make thee a desolation, & the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproch of my people.

CHAP. VII.

1 The church complaining of her small number, 3 and the generall corruption, putteth her confidence in God.

WO is mee, for I am as when they have gathered the summer-fruits, as the grape-gleanings of the vintage, *there is* no cluster to eat; my soul desired the first-ripe fruit.

2 The good man is perished out of the earth: and *there is* none upright among men: they all lie in wait for bloud: they hunt every man his brother with a net.

3 ¶ That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge *asketh* for a reward: and the great man he uttereth his mischievous desire, so they wrap it up.

4 The best of them *is* as a brier, the most upright *is sharper* then a thorn-hedge, the day of thy watchman, *and* thy visitation commeth; now shall be their perplexity.

5 ¶ Trust yee not in a friend, put yee not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosome.

6 For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law, a mans enemies *are* y^e men of his own house.

7 Therefore I will look unto the LORD, I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8 ¶ Rejoyce not against mee, O mine enemie: when I fall, I shal arise, when I sit in darknesse, the Lord *shal be* a light unto me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgement for me, he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousnesse.

10 Then she that is mine enemie shall see *it*, and shame shal cover her which said unto mee, Where is the LORD thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be troden down as the mire of the streets.

11 *In* the day that thy wals are to be built, *in* that day shal the decree be far removed.

12 *In* that day also he shall come even to thee from Assyria, and *from* the fortified cities, and from the fortresse even to the river, and from sea to sea, and *from* mountain to mountain.

13 Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 ¶ Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage which dwell solitarily *in* the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let them feed *in* Bashan and Gilead, as in the dayes of old.

15 According to the dayes of thy coming out of the land of Egypt, will I shew unto him marvellous things.

16 ¶ The nations shall see and bee confounded at all their might: they shall lay their hand upon *their* mouth, their eares shall bee deaf.

17 They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth: they shall bee afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.

18 Who *is* a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquitie, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? hee retaineth not his anger for ever, because hee delighteth *in* mercie.

19 He will turn again, hee will have compassion upon us: he will subdue our iniquities, and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

20 Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, *and* the mercy to Abraham, which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the dayes of old.

NAHUM.

CHAP. I.

The majestie of God in goodnesse to his people, and severitie against his enemies.

THE burden of Nineveh, The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

2 God *is* jealous, and the Lord revengeth, the Lord revengeth and *is* furious, the LORD wil take vengeance on his adversaries; and hee reserveth *wrath* for his enemies.

3 The LORD *is* slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit *the wicked*, the LORD *hath* his way in the whirlewinde, and in the storm, and the clouds *are* the dust of his feet.

4 He

4 He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it drie, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth.

5 The mountains quake at him, and the hils melt, and the earth is burnt at his presence, yea the world, and all ỹ dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceneſſe of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

7 The LORD *is* good, a strong hold in the day of trouble, and he knoweth them that trust in him.

8 But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof: and darkneſſe shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the LORD? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while they be folden together as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall bee devoured as stubble fully drie.

11 There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the LORD a wicked counsellour.

12 Thus saith the LORD, Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall passe through: though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sowen: out of the house of thy gods will I cut, off the graven image, and the molten image, I will make thy grave, for thou art vile.

15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace: O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more passe through thee, he is utterly cut off.

CHAP. II.

The fearfull and victorious armies of God against Nineveh.

HE that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loyns strong, fortifie thy power mightily.

2 For the LORD hath turned away the excellencie of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine-branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots *shall be* with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir-trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad waies: they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings.

5 He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk, they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shal be prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved.

7 And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead *her* as with the voice of doves, tabring upon their breasts.

8 But Nineveh *is* of old like a pool of water: yet they shal flee away. Stand, stand, *shall they cry*; but none shall look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold, for there *is* none end of the store, *and* glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste, and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain *is* in all loyns, and the faces of them all gather blackneſſe.

11 Where *is* the dwelling of the lions, and the feeding place of the young lions? where the lion, *even* the old lion walked, *and* the lions whelp, and none made *them* afraid.

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionnesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravine.

13 Behold, I *am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoak, and the sword shall devoure the young lions, and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

CHAP. III.

The miserable ruine of Nineveh.

WO to the bloody city, it *is* all full of lies & robbery, the prey departeth not;

2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the ratling of the wheels, and of the praunsing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword, and the glittering spear, and *there is* a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and *there is* none end of *their* corpses: they stumble upon their corpses.

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredomes of the wel-favoured harlot, the mistresse of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredomes, and families through her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, I *am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakednesse, and the kingdomes thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazing stock.

7 And it shall come to passe, *that* all they that look upon thee, will flee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid waste, who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better then populous No, that was situate among the rivers, *that had* the waters round about it, whose rampart *was* the sea, *and* her wal *was* from the sea.

9 Ethiopia and Egypt *were* her strength, and *it was* infinite, Put and Lubim were thy helpers.

10 Yet *was* she carried away, she went into captivitie her young children also were dashed inpieces at the top of all the streets, and they cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemie.

12 All thy strong holds *shall bee* like fig-trees with the first ripe figs: if they be shaken they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee *are* women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies, the fire shall devoure thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortifie thy strong holds: go into clay and tread the morter, make strong the brick kill.

15 There shall the fire devoure thee: the sword shall cut thee off it shall eat thee up like the cankerworm: make thy self many as the cankerworm: make thy self many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm spoileth and flieth away.

17 Thy crowned *are* as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grashoppers which camp in the hedges in the cold day: *but* when the sun ariseth, they flie away, and their place is not known where they *are*.

18 Thy shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria thy nobles shall dwell *in the dust*: thy people is scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth *them*.

19 *There is* no healing of thy bruise, thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee; for upon whom hath not thy wickednesse passed continually?

HABAKKUK.

CHAP. I.

1 *Vnto Habakkuk complaining of the iniquitie of the land.* 5 *is shewed the fearfull vengeance by the Caldeans.*

THE burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear, *even* cry out unto thee *of* violence, and thou wilt not save!

3 Why dost thou shew me iniquitie, and cause *me* to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence *are* before mee, and there are *that* raise up strife and contention.

4 Therefore the law is slacked and judgement doth never go forth, for the wicked doth compasse about the righteous therefore wrong judgement proceedeth.

5 ¶ Behold ye among the heathen, & regard, and wonder marvellously: for I will work a work in your dayes, *which* yee will not beleeve, though it be told *you*.

6 For lo, I raise up the Caldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possesse the dwelling place *that are* not theirs.

7 They *are* terrible and dreadfull: their judgement and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter then the leopards: and are more fierce then the evening wolves: and their horsmen shall spread themselves, and their horsmen shall come from far, they shall flie as the eagle *that* hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence, their faces shal sup up *as* the east-winde, & they shall gather the captivitie as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes *shall be* a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold, for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 Then shall *his* minde change: and hee shall passe over, and offend, *imputing* this his power unto his god.

12 ¶ *Art* thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine only one? we shall not die: O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgement, and O mightie God, thou hast established them for correction.

13 *Thou art* of purer eyes then to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, *and* holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man *that is* more righteous then he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things *that have* no ruler over them.

15 They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag; therefore they rejoyce and are glad.

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion *is* fat, and their meat plenteous.

17 Shal they therefore emptie their net, & not spare continually to slay the nations?

CHAP. II.

1 *Vnto Habakkuk waiting for an answer, is shewed that he must wait by faith.* 5 *The judgement on the Caldean.*

I Will stand upon my watch, and set mee upon the tower, and will watch to see what

hat he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.

2 And the Lord answered me, and said, Write the vision; and make *it* plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For the vision *is* yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it, because it will surely come: it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul *which* is lifted up, is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

5 ¶ Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, *he is* a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire as hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations: and heapeth unto him all people.

6 Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, & say, Wo to him that increaseth *that which is* not his: how long? & to him that ladeth himself with thick clay.

7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee, because of mens bloud, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

9 ¶ Wo to him that coveteth an evil covetousnesse to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of evil.

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house, by cutting off many people, and hast sinned *against* thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.

12 ¶ Wo to him that buildeth a town with bloud & stablisheth a city by iniquity:

13 Behold *is it* not of the Lord of hosts, that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves for very vanity?

14 For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

15 ¶ Wo unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that puttest thy bottle to *him*, and makest *him* drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakednesse.

16 Thou art filled with shame for glory, drink thou also, and let thy foreskin bee uncovered: the cup of the Lords right hand shall bee turned unto thee, and shamefull spewing *shall be* on thy glory.

17 For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, *which* made them afraid: because of mens bloud, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ What profiteth the graven image, that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make *him* dumb idols?

19 Wo unto him that saith unto the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach, behold, it *is* laid over with gold and silver, and *there is* no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But the LORD *is* in his holy temple, let all the earth keep silence before him.

CHAP. III.

1 Habakkuk in his prayer, trembleth at Gods majesty. 17 The confidence of his faith.

A Prayer of Habakkuk the prophet upon Sigionoth.

2 O LORD, I have heard thy speech *and* was afraid: O LORD, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make know; in wrath remember mercy.

3 God came from Teman, and the holy one from mount Paran. Selah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise.

4 And *his* brightnesse was as the light, he had horns *coming* out of his hand, & there *was* the hiding of his power.

5 Before him went the pestilence, and burning coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood and measured the earth; he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; & the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetuall hils did bowe, his wayes *are* everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of Cushan in affliction: *and* the curtains of the land of Midian did tremble.

8 Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? *was* thine anger against the rivers? *was* thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses, *and* thy chariots of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, *according* to ŷ oaths of the tribes, *even* thy word. Selah. Thou didst cleave the earth ẇ rivers.

10 The mountains saw thee, *and* they trembled; the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, *and* lift up his hands on high.

11 The sun & moon stood still in their habitatiō at ŷ light of they arrows they went, *and* at the shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.

13 Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, *even* for salvation with thine anointed, thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages, they came out

out as a whirl-winde to scatter me: their rejoycing *was* as the devourie the poore secretly.

15 Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, *through* the heap of great waters.

16 When I heard, my belly trembled: my lips quivered at the voice: rottennesse entred into my bones, and I trembled in my self, that I might rest in ỹ day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will invade them with his troups.

17 ¶ Although the fig-tree shall not blossome, neither *shall* fruit *be* in the vines, the labour of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yeeld no meat, the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and *there shall be* no herd in the stalls:

18 Yet I will rejoyce in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation.

19 The Lord God *is* my strength, & he will make my feet like hindes *feet*, and he will make me to walk upō mine high places, To ỹ chief singer on my strenged instruments.

ZEPHANIAH.

CHAP. I.

Gods severe judgements against Judah for divers sins.

THE word of the LORD which came unto Zephaniah, the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hizkiah, in the dayes of Josiah, the son of Amon king of Judah.

2 I will utterly consume all things from off the land, saith the LORD.

3 I will consume man and beast: I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumbling blocks, with the wicked, and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, *and* the name of the chemarims with the priests:

5 And them that worship the host of heaven upon the house tops, and them that worship, *and* that swear by the LORD, and that swear by Malcham:

6 And them that are turned back from the LORD, and those that have not sought the LORD, nor enquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord GOD: for the day of the Lord *is* at hand: for the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath bid his guests.

8 And it shall come to passe in the day of the LORDS sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the kings children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparell.

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters houses with violence & deceit

10 And it shall come to passe in that day, saith the LORD, *that there shall be* the noise of a crie from the fish-gate, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 Howl ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut down, all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to passe at that time, *that* I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are setled on their lees; that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil.

13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but not inhabit *them* and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink the wine thereof.

14 The great day of the LORD *is* near, *it is* near, and hasteth greatly, *even* the voice of the day of the LORD: the mighty man shall crie there bitterly.

15 That day *is* a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distresse, a day of wastenesse and desolation, a day of darknesse and gloominesse, a day of clouds and thick darknesse,

16 A day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distresse upon men: that they shall walk like blinde men; because they have sinned against the LORD, and their bloud shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

18 Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORDS wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousie: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

CHAP. II.

1 *An exhortation to repentance.* 4 *The judgement of the Philistines.* 8 *Moab and Ammon.* 12 *Ethiopia and Assyria.*

GAther your selves together, yea, gather together, O nation not desired.

2 Before the decree bring forth, *before* the day passe as the chaff, before the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORDS anger come upon you.

3 Seek ye the Lord, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgement, seek righteousnesse, seek meekenesse: it may be, ye shalbe hid in the day of the Lords anger.

4 ¶ For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod at the noon day, and Ekron shall be rooted up.

5 Wo

5 Wo unto the inhabitants of the sea-coast, the nation of the Cherethites: the word of the Lord *is* against you: O Canaan the land of the Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea-coast shall bee dwellings *and* cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Iudah, they shall feed thereupon, in the houses of Ashkelon shall they lie downe in the evening: for the Lord their God shall visit them, and turn away their captivity.

8 ¶ I have heard the reproch of Moab, and the revilings of the children of Ammon whereby they have reproched my people, and magnified *themselves* against their border.

9 Therefore *as* I live, saith the Lord of hosts the God of Israel, Surely Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Gomorrah, *even* the breeding of nettles, and salt-pits, and a perpetuall desolation, the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possesse them.

10 This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified *themselves* against the people of the Lord of hosts.

11 The Lord *will be* terrible unto them: for he will famish all the gods of the earth, and men shall worship him, every one from his place, *even* all the isles of the heathen.

12 ¶ Ye Ethiopians also, *ye shall be* slain by my sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Assyria, and will make Nineveh a desolation, *and* drie like a wildernesse.

14 And flocks shall lie down in te midst of her all the beasts of nations: both the cormorant, and the bittern shall lodge in the upper lintels of it: *their* voice shall sing in the windows, desolation *shall be* in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the cedar-work.

15 This *is* the rejoycing city that dwelt carelesly, that said in her heart, I *am* and *there is* none beside me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall hisse and wag his hand.

CHAP. III.

A sharp reproof of Jerusalem for divers sins. 8 *An exhortation to wait for the restauration of Israel,* 14 *and to rejoyce for their salvation by God.*

WO to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city.

2 She obeyed not the voyce, shee received not correction: she trusted not in the Lord: she drew not near to her God.

3 Her princes within her, *are* roaring lions: her judges *are* evening wolves, they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her prophets *are* light *and* treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law.

5 The just Lord *is* in the midst thereof: he will not do iniquity: every morning doth he bring his judgement to light, hee faileth not, but the unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations their towers are desolate, I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there *is* none inhabitant.

7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear me: thou wilt receive instruction, so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, *and* corrupted all their doings.

8 ¶ Therefore wait ye upon mee, saith the Lord, untill the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination *is* to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdomes, to poure upon them mine indignation, *even* all my fierce angel: for all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousie.

9 For then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all call upon the name of the Lord, to serve him with one consent.

10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia, my suppliants, *even* the daughter of my dispersed shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that rejoyce in thy pride, & thou shalt no more be haughty, because of my holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee and afflicted and poore people; & they shall trust in the name of the Lord.

13 The remnant of Israel shall not doe iniquity, nor speak lies, neither shall a deceitfull tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make *them* afraid.

14 ¶ Sing, O daughter of Zion, shout, O Israel, be glad and rejoyce with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem.

15 The Lord hath taken away thy judgements, he hath cast out thine enemy: the king of Israel, *even* the Lord *is* in the midst of thee, thou shalt not see evill any more.

16 In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: *and* to Zion, Let not thine hands be slack.

17 The LORD thy God in the midst of thee *is* mighty, hee will save, hee will rejoyce over thee with joy: he will rest in his love, hee will joy over thee with singing.

18 I will gather them that are sorrowfull

for the solemne assembly, *who* are of thee, *to whom* the reproch of it *was* a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I wil undo all that afflict thee, and I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out, & I will get them praise and fame in every land, where they have been put to shame.

20 At that time will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name, & a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

HAGGAI.

CHAP. I.

1 *Haggai reproving the peoples negligence,* 7 *inciteth them to build the house,* 12 *and promiseth Gods assistance therein.*

IN the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth moneth, in the first day of the moneth, came the word of the Lord by Haggai the prophet unto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governour of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech the high priest, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORDS house should bee built.

3 Then came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying,

4 *Is it* time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and this house *lie* waste?

5 Now therefore, thus saith the Lord of hosts, Consider your wayes.

6 Ye have sown much, and bring in little: ye eat, but ye have not enough: ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink: ye clothe you, but there is none warm, & he that earneth wages, earneth wages *to put it* into a bag with holes.

7 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Consider your wayes.

8 Go up to the mountain, & bring wood and build the house, and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the Lord.

9 Ye looked for much, and lo *it came* to little, and when ye brought *it* home, I did blow upon it: why saith the Lord of hosts? because of mine house that *is* waste, and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed *from* her fruit.

11 And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oyl, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattell, and upon all the labour of the hands.

12 ¶ Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Josedech the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voyce of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet (as the LORD their God had send him) and the people did fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Haggai the LORDS messenger in the Lords message unto y people, saying, I *am* with you, saith the LORD.

14 And the Lord stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governour of Iudah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Josedech the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people, and they came and did work in the house of the Lord of hosts their God.

15 In the foure and twentieth day of the sixth moneth, in the second year of Darius the king.

CHAP. II.

1 *He encourageth the people to the work, by promise of greater glory to the second temple then was in the first.* 10 *In the type of holy things and unclean, he sheweth their sins hindred the work.* 20 *Gods promise to Zerubbabel.*

IN the seventh *moneth*, in the one and twentieth *day* of the moneth, came the word of the Lord by the prophet Haggai, saying,

2 Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel governour of Iudah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

3 Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? *is it* not in your eyes in comparison of it, as nothing?

4 Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the LORD, and be strong, O Joshua, son of Josedech the high priest, and be strong all ye people of the land, saith the Lord & work: for I am with you, saith the Lord of hosts,

5 *According* to the word that I covenanted with you, when ye came out of Egypt, so my spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.

6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, Yet once, it *is* a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land.

7 And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come, and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

8 The silver *is* mine, and the gold *is* mine, saith the LORD of hosts

9 The glory of this latter house shall be greater then of the former, saith the LORD

of

of hosts : and in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 ¶ In the foure and twentieth *day* of the ninth *moneth*, in the second year of Darius came the word of the Lord by Haggai the propher, saying,

11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Ask now the priests *concerning* the law, saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oyl, or any meat, shall it be holy? and the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Haggai, If one that is unclean by a dead body, touch any of these, shall it be unclean? and the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered haggai, and said, So *is* this people, and so *is* this nation before me saith the LORD and so *is* every worke of their hands; and that which they offer there *is* unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD.

16 Since those *dayes* were, when one came to an heap of twenty *measures*, there were but ten: when *one* came to the presse fat for to draw out fifty *vessels* out of the presse, there were but twenty.

17 I smote you with blasting, and with mildew, and with hail, in all the labours of your hands, yet ye *turned* not to me, saith the LORD.

18 Consider now from this day, and upward from the foure and twentieth day of the ninth *moneth*, *even* from the day that the foundation of the LORDS temple was laid, consider *it*.

19 *Is* the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine and the fig-tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive-tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I blesse *you*.

20 ¶ And again the word of the LORD came unto Haggai in the foure and twentieth *day* of the moneth, saying,

21 Speak to Zerubbabel governour of Judah, saying, I wil shake the heavens & the earth.

22 And I will overthrow the throne of kingdomes, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdomes of the heathen, and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them, & the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a signet: for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

ZECHARIAH.

CHAP. I.

1 Zechariah exhorteth to repentance. 7 The vision of the horses. 12 At the prayer of the angel comfortable promises are made to Ierusalem. 18 The vision of the foure carpenters.

IN the eight moneth, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the Lord unto Zechariah, the son of Barachiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying.

2 The LORD hath been sore displeased with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, turn ye unto mee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cryed, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Turn yee now from your evill wayes, and from your evill doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me saith the LORD.

5 Your fathers, where *are* they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?

6 But my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? & they returned and said, like as the Lord of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our wayes, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 ¶ Upon the foure and twentieth day of the eleventh moneth, which *is* the moneth Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Barachian, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

8 I saw by night, and behold, a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle-trees that *were* in the bottom, and behinde him *were there* red horses, speckled and white.

9 Then said I, O my Lord, what *are* these? & the angel that talked with me, said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the myrtle-trees, answered and said, These *are* they whom the Lord hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

11 And they answered the angel of the Lord that stood among the myrtle-trees, and said, Wee have walked to and fro through the earth, and behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercie on Jerusa-

lem, and on the cities of Iudah, against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten years.

13 And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me, with good words, *and* comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me, said unto me Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I am jealous for Ierusalem, and for Zion with a great jealousie.

15 And I am verie sore displeased with the heathen that are at ease; for I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD, I am returned to Jerusalem with mercies; my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and a line shall be stretched forth upon Jerusalem.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, My cities through prosperity shall yet bee spread abroad, and the LORD shall yet comfort Zion, & shall yet choose Ierusalem.

18 ¶ Then lift I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold foure horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What *be* these? and hee answered me, These *are* the horns which have scattered Iudah, Israel, and Ierusalem.

20 And the LORD shewed me foure carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? and he spake, saying, These *are* the horns which have scattered Iudah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lift up their horn over the land of Iudah to scatter it.

CHAP. II.

1 *God in the care of Jerusalem sendeth to measure it.* 6 *The redemption of Zion.* 10 *The promise of Gods presence.*

I Lift up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold, a man with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? and he said unto me, To measure Ierusalem, to see what *is* the breath thereof, and that *is* the length thereof.

3 And behold, the angel that talked with mee, went forth, and another angel went out to meet him.

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, Ierusalem shall be inhabited as towns without wals, for the multitude of men and cattel therein.

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glorie in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho ho *come forth*, and flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have spread you abroad as the foure winds of the heaven, saith the LORD.

7 Deliver thy self, O Zion, that dwellest *with* the daughter of Babylon.

8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, After the glorie hath hee sent me unto the nations which spoiled you, for he that toucheth you, toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ Sing and rejoyce, O daughter of Zion, for lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD.

11 And many nations shall bee joyned to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall inherit Iudah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Ierusalem again.

13 Be silent, O all flesh before the LORD, for hee is raised up out of his holy habitation.

CHAP. III.

1 *Under the type of Ioshua, the restauration of the church.* 8 *Christ the branch is promised.*

AND hee shewed mee Ioshua the high priest, standing before the angel of the LORD, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, The LORD rebuke thee, O Satan, even the Lord that hath chosen Ierusalem, rebuke thee, is not this a brand plukt out of the fire?

3 Now Ioshua was clothed with filthie garments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered, and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthie garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to passe from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of rayment.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head, so they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments, and the angel of the LORD stood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD protested unto Ioshua, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD of host, If thou wilt walk in my wayes, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Ioshua, the high priest, thou and thy fellows that sit before thee, for they *are* men wondred at: for behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.

9 For behold, the stone that I have laid before Ioshua; upon one stone *shall be* seven eyes, behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine, and under the fig-tree.

CHAP.

CHAP. IV.

1 *By the golden candleſtick is foreſhewed the good ſucceſſe of Zerubbabels foundation.* 11 *By the two olive-trees, the two anointed ones.*

AND the angel that talked with me, came again and waked mee, as a man that is wakened out of his ſleep.

2 And ſaid unto me, What ſeeſt thou? and I ſaid I have looked, and behold, a candleſtick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his ſeven lamps thereon, and ſeven pipes to the ſeven lamps which *were* upon the top thereof.

3 And two olive-trees by it, one upon the right ſide of the bowl, and the other upon the left ſide thereof.

4 So I anſwered and ſpake to the angel that talked with me, ſaying, What *are* theſe my Lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me, anſwered, and ſaid unto me, Knoweſt thou not what theſe be? And I ſaid, No my lord.

6 Then he anſwered and ſpake unto mee, ſaying, This *is* the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, ſaying, Not by might nor by power but by my ſpirit, ſaith the Lord of hoſts.

7 Who *art* thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel *thou ſhalt become* a plain, and he ſhal bring forth the head ſtone thereof w ſhoutings, *crying*, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover, the word of the LORD came unto me, ſaying,

9 The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this houſe, his hands ſhall alſo finiſh it; and thou ſhalt know that the LORD of hoſts hath ſent me unto you.

10 For who hath deſpiſed the day of ſmal things? for they ſhall rejoyce, and ſhall ſee the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel, with thoſe ſeven, they *are* the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

11 ¶ Then anſwered I, and ſaid unto him, What *are* theſe two olive-trees upon the right *ſide* of the candleſtick, and upon the left *ſide* thereof?

12 And I anſwered again, and ſaid unto him, What be theſe two olive-branches, which through the two golden pipes empty the golden *oyl* out of themſelves?

13 And he anſwered me, and ſaid, Knoweſt thou not what theſe *be*? And I ſaid, No my Lord.

14 Then ſaid he, Theſe *are* the two anointed ones that ſtand by the LORD of the whole earth.

CHAP. V.

1 *By the flying roll, is ſhewed the curſe of ſwearers, and ſweerers.* 5 *By a woman ſitting in an ephah, the finall damnation of Babylon.*

THEN I turned, and lift up mine eyes, and looked, and behold, a flying roll.

2 And he ſaid unto me, What ſeeſt thou? and I anſwered, I ſee a flying roll, the length thereof *is* twentie cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then ſaid he unto me, This *is* the curſe that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that ſtealeth, ſhall by cut off *as* on this ſide, according to it, and every one that ſweareth, ſhall be cut off *is* on that ſide, according to it.

4 I wil bring it forth, ſaith the LORD of hoſts, and it ſhall enter into the houſe of the thiefe, and into the houſe of him that ſweareth falſly by my name: and it ſhall remain in the midſt of his houſe, and ſhall conſume it with the timber thereof, and the ſtones thereof.

5 ¶ Then the angel that talked with me, went forth, and ſaid unto mee, Lift up now thine eyes, and ſee what *is* this that goeth forth.

6 And I ſaid, What *is* it? and he ſaid, This *is* an ephah, that goeth forth, He ſaid, moreover, This *is* their reſemblance through all the earth.

7 And behold, there was lift up a talent of lead: and this *is* a woman that ſitteth in the midſt of the ephah.

8 And he ſaid, This *is* wickedneſſe, and he caſt it into the midſt of the ephah, & he caſt the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lift I up mine eyes and looked, and behold, there came out two women, and the winde *was* in their wings, (for they had wings like the wings of a ſtork) and they lift up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then ſaid I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do theſe bear the ephah?

11 And he ſaid unto mee, To build it an houſe in the land of Shinar, and it ſhall be eſtabliſhed, & ſet there upon her own baſe.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The viſion of the foure chariots.* 9 *By the crowns of Ioſhua, is ſhewed the temple and kingdome of Chriſt the Branch.*

AND I turned, and lift up mine eyes, and looked, and behold, there came foure chariots out from between two mountaines & the mountains *were* mountains of braſſe.

2 In the firſt chariot *were* red horſes, and in the ſecond chariot black horſes.

3 And in the third chariot white horſes, & in the fourth chariot griſled, & bay horſes.

4 Then I anſwered, and ſaid unto the angel that talked with me, What *are* theſe, my Lord?

5 And the angel anſwered and ſaid unto me, Theſe *are* the foure ſpirits of the heavens, which go forth from ſtanding before the Lord of all the earth.

6 The black horſes which *are* therein, go forth into the north country, and the white go forth after them, and the griſled go forth toward the ſouth country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go, that they might walk to and fro through the earth, and he said, Get yee hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying Behold, these that go toward the north countrey, have quieted my spirit in the north countrey.

9 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

10 Take of *them* of the captivity, *even* of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Iedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Iosiah the son of Zephaniah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set *them* upon the head of Iosuha, the son of Iosedech the high priest.

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold, the man whose name *is* the BRANCH, and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD:

13 Even he shall build the temple of the Lord, and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upō his throne, & the counsel of a priest upon his throne, and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.

14 And the crown shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Iedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah for a memorial in the temple of the LORD.

15 And they that are far off, shall come and build in the temple of the Lord, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And *this* shall come to passe, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The captives enquire of fasting.* 4 *Zechariah repreveth their fasting.* 8 *Sin the cause their captivity.*

AND it came to passe in the fourth year of king Darius, *that* the word of the Lord came unto Zechariah in the fourth *day* of the ninth moneth, *even* in Chisleu;

2 When they had sent unto the house of God, Sherezer, and Regem-melech, & their men to pray before the LORD.

3 And to speak unto the priests, which *were* in the house of the Lord of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in the fifth moneth, separating my self, as I have done these so many years?

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh *moneth*, even those seventy years, did ye at all fast unto me, *even* to me.

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat *for your selves*, and drink *for your selves*?

7 *Should ye* not *hear* the words which the LORD hath cried by the former prophets, when Ierusalem was inhabited, and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when *men* inhabited the south of the plain?

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Execute true judgement, & shew mercy and compassions, every man to his brother.

10 And oppresse not the widow, nor the fatherlesse, the stranger, nor the poore, and let none of you imagine evill against his brother in your heart.

11 But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yea, they made their hearts *as* an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, & the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his spirit by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

13 Therefore it is come to passe, *that* as he cried, & they would not hear; so they cried, & I would not hear, saith the Lord of hosts.

14 But I scattered them with a whirlewinde, among all the nations, whom they knew not: thus the land was desolate after them, that no mā passed through nor returned. for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The restauration of Ierusalem.* 9 *They are encouraged to the building, by Gods favour to them.*

AGain the word of the LORD of hosts came *to me*, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I was jealous for Zion, with great jealousie, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the LORD, I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Ierusalem, and Ierusalem shall be called a city of truth, and the mountain of the LORD of hosts, the holy mountain.

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Ierusalem, and every man with his staff in his hand for very age.

5 And the streets of the citie shall be full of boyes and girles playing in the streets thereof.

6 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these dayes, should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will save my people from the east-countrey, and from the west countrey;

8 And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Ierusalem, and they shall be my people, and I will be their God in truth and in righteousnesse.

9 ¶ Thus

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these dayes these words by the mouth of the prophets, which *were* in the day that the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

10 For before these dayes there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast, neither *was there* any peace to him that went out, or came in, because of the affliction: for I set all men, every one against his neighbour.

11 But now I *will* not *be* unto the residue of this people, as in the former dayes, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 For the seed *shall be* prosperous, the vine shal give her fruit, and the ground shal give her increase, and the heaven shall give their dew, and I will cause the remnant of this people to possesse all these things.

13 And it shall come to passe, that as ye were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house of Israel; so will I save you, and ye shall be a blessing: fear not, *but* let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, and I repented not;

15 So again have I thought in these dayes to do well unto Jerusalem, and to the house of Iudah: fear ye not.

16 ¶ These *are* the things that ye shall do, Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour: execute the judgement of truth and peace in your gates.

17 And let none of you imagine evill in your hearts against his neighbour, and love no false oath: for all these *are things* that I hate, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, The fast of the fourth *month*, and the fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, & the fast of the tenth shall be to the house of Iudah joy and gladnesse, and cheerfull feasts, therefore love the truth, and peace.

20 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, *It shall yet come to passe*, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities.

21 And the inhabitants of one *city* shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the Lord, and to seek the Lord of hosts: I will go also.

22 Yea, many people and strong nations, shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the LORD.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, In those dayes it *shall come to passe*, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Iew, saying, We will go with you; for we have heard *that* God *is* with you.

CHAP. IX.

1 God defendeth his church. 9 Zion is exhorted to rejoyce for the coming of Christ and his peace-able kingdome. 12 Gods promises of victory and defence.

THE burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus *shall be* the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel *shall be* toward the LORD.

2 And Hamath also shall border thereby; Tyrus and Zidon, though it be very wise.

3 And Tyrus did build her self a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, the LORD will cast her out, and he will smite her power in the sea, and she shall be devoured with fire.

5 Ashkelon shall see *it*, and fear, Gaza also *shall see it*, and be very sorrowfull, and Ekron: for her expectation shall bee ashamed, and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

6 And a bastard shall dwell in Ashdod, & I will cut off the pride of the Philistines.

7 And I will take away his bloud out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he *shall be* for our God, and he shall be as a governour in Judah, & Ekron as a Jebusite.

8 And I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth, and no oppressour shall passe through them any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes.

9 ¶ Rejoyce greatly, O daughter of Zion, shout, O daughter of Jerusalem; behold, thy king cometh unto thee: he *is* just, & having salvation, lowly, and riding upon an asse, and upon a colt the foal of an asse.

10 And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battell-bow shall be cut off; and he shall speak peace unto the heathen: & his dominion *shall be* from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, by the bloud of thy covenant, I have sent forth thy prisoners out of the pit, wherein is no water:

12 ¶ Turn ye to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope, even to day do I declare, that I will render double unto thee:

13 When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning, and the Lord GOD shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlewindes of the south.

15 The LORD of hosts shall defend them,

and

and they shall devoure, and subdue with sling-stones, and they shall drink, *and* make a noise as through wine, & they shall be filled like bowls, *and* as the corners of the altar.

16 And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people, for *they shall be as* the stones of a crown, lifted up as an ensigne upon his land.

17 For how great *is* his goodnesse, and how great *is* his beauty? corn shall make the young men cheerfull, and new wine the maids.

CHAP. X.

1 *God is to be sought unto, and not idols.* 5 *As he visited his flock for sin, so he will save and restore them.*

ASk ye of the LORD rain in the time of the latter rain, *so* the LORD shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grasse in the field.

2 For the idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams, they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because *there was* no shepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats, for the LORD of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Iudah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battell.

4 Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the nail, out of him the battel-bow, out of him every oppressour together.

5 ¶ And they shall be as mighty men, which tread down *their enemies* in the mire of the streets in the battell, and they shall fight, because the LORD *is* with them, and the riders of the horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I *am* the LORD their God, and will hear them.

7 And *they of* Ephraim shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall rejoyce, as through wine: yea, the children shall see *it*, and be glad, their heart shall rejoyce in the LORD.

8 I will hisse for them, and gather them: for I have redeemed them, and they shall increase as they have increased.

9 And I will sow them among the people: and they shall remember me in far countreys, and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

10 I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria, and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon, and *place* shall not be found for them.

11 And he shall passe through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall drie up, and the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the scepter of Egypt shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them in the LORD, and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

CHAP. XI.

1 *The destruction of Jerusalem.* 10 *The staver of Beauty and Bands.* 15 *The type and curse of a foolish shepherd.*

OPen thy doores, O Lebanon, that the fire may devoure thy cedars.

2 Howl fir-tree, for the cedar is fallen, because all the mighty are spoiled; howl, O ye oaks of Bashan, for the forrest of the vintage is come down.

3 ¶ *There is* a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jordan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the LORD my God, Feed the flock of the slaughter.

5 Whose possessours slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them, say, Blessed *be* the Lord, for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not.

6 For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD, but lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbours hand, and into the hand of his king, and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver *them*.

7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, *even* you, O poore of the flock: and I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, & the other I called Bands, and I fed ý flock.

8 Three shepherds also I cut off in one moneth, and my soul loathed them, & their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die, and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off, and let the rest eat, every one the flesh of another.

10 ¶ And I took my staffe, *even* Beauty, & cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

11 And it was broken in that day, and so the poore of the flock that waited upon me knew that it *was* the word of the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, if ye think good, give *me* my price; and if not, forbear: so they weighed for my price thirty *pieces* of silver.

13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly piece that I was priced at of them. And I took the thirty *pieces* of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, *even* Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.

16 For lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the

the land *which* shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 Wo to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock: the sword *shall be* upon his arm, and upon his right eye, his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

CHAP. XII.

1 Jerusalem a trembling to herself. 3 and a load to her adversaries. 6 Judahs restoring. 9 Jerusalems repentance.

THE burden of the word of the LORD for Israel, saith the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege: both against Judah, *and* against Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And in that day will I make Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it, shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

4 In that day saith the Lord, I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness, and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Iudah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

5 And the governours of Iudah shall say in their heart, The inhabitants of Ierusalem *shall be* my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.

6 ¶ In that day will I make the governours of Iudah like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf, and they shall devoure all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left, & Ierusalem shall be inhabited again, in her own place, *even* in Ierusalem.

7 The LORD also shall save the tents of Iudah first, that the glory of the house of David, and the glory of the inhabitants of Ierusalem, do not magnifie *themselves* against Iudah.

8 In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Ierusalem, and he that is feeble among them at that day, shall be as David, and the house of David *shall be* as God, as the angel of the LORD before them.

9 ¶ And it shall come to passe in that day, *that* I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Ierusalem.

10 And I will poore upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Ierusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications, and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for *his* only *son*, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for *his* first-born.

11 In that day shal there be a great mourning in Ierusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart, the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart.

13 The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart, the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart.

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Jerusalems purgation from idolatry, and false prophesie. 7 The death of Christ, and the triall of a third part.

IN that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David, and to the inhabitants of Ierusalem, for sin, and for uncleanness.

2 ¶ And it shall come to passe in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, *that* I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembred, and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to passe out of the land.

3 And it shall come to passe, *that* when any shall yet prophesie, then his father and his mother, that begat him, shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the Lord, and his father and his mother, that begat him, shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to passe in that day, *that* the Prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied: neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive.

5 But he shall say, I *am* no prophet, I *am* an husbandman, for man taught me to keep cattell from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What *are* these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, *Those* with which I was wounded *in* the house of my friends.

7 ¶ Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, & against the man *that* is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

8 And it shall come to passe, *that* in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off *and* die, but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD *is* my God.

CHAP.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *The destroyers of Jerusalem destroyed.*
4 *The coming of Christ, and the graces of his kingdome.*

BEhold, the day of the LORD cometh, and they spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

2 For I will gather all nations against Ierusalem to battell, and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished, and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when hee fought in the day of battell.

4 ¶ And his feet shall stand in that day, upon the mount of Olives, which *is* before Ierusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east, and toward the west, *and there shall be* a very great valley, and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountaines: for the valley of the mountaines shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the dayes of Uzziah king of Iudah, and the LORD my God shall come, *and* all the saints with thee.

6 And it shall come to passe in that day, that the light shall not be clear, *nor* dark.

7 But it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night, but it shall come to passe that at evening time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, *that* living waters shall go out from Ierusalem, half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

9 And the LORD shall be king over all the earth, in that day shall there bee one LORD, and his name one.

10 All the land shall be turned as a plain from Geba to Rimmon, south of Ierusalem, and it shall be lifted up and inhabited in her place: from Benjamins gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, and *from* the tower of Hananiel unto the kings wine-presses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter destruction, but Ierusalem shall be safely inhabited.

12 ¶ And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Ierusalem: their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, & their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to passe in that day, *that* a great tumult from the LORD shall be among them, and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

14 And Iudah also shall fight at Ierusalem; & the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together; gold and silver and apparell in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the asse, & of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

16 ¶ And it shall come to passe, *that* every one that is left of all the nations which came against Ierusalem, shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles.

17 And it shall be, *that* who so will not come up of *al* the families of the earth unto Ierusalem to worship the King the LORD of hosts, even upon shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no *rain:* there shall bee the plague wherewith the LORD will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, & the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

20 ¶ In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESSE UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORDS house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Iudah shall be Holinesse unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice, shall come and take of them and see the therein: & in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite in the house of the LORD of hosts.

MALACHI.

CHAP. I.

1 *Malachi complaineth of Israels unkindnes.*
6 *Of their irreligiousnes,* 12 *and prophanenes.*

THe burden of the word of the Lord to Israel by Malachi.

2 I have loved you, saith the LORD: yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? *was* not Esau Iacobs brother? saith the LORD: yet I loved Iacob.

3 And I hated Esau, and laid his mountaines, and his heritage waste, for the dragons of the wildernesse.

4 Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places, thus saith the LORD of hosts,

They

they shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickednesse, and the people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever.

5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified from the border of Israel.

6 ¶ A son honoureth *his* father, and a servant his master: if then I *be* a father, where is mine honour? and if I *be* a master, where is my fear? saith the Lord of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name: & ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

7 Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The table of the Lord is contemptible.

8 And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, *is it* not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, *is it* not evill? offer it new unto thy governour, will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

9 And now I pray you, beseech God that hee will bee gracious unto us: this hath been by your means, will he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts.

10 Who *is there* even among you that would shut the doores *for nought*? neither do ye kindle *fire* on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

11 For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same, my name *shall be* great among the Gentiles, and in every place incense *shall be* offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name *shall be* great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts.

12 ¶ But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the Lord *is* polluted, and the fruit thereof, *even* his meat is contemptible.

13 Ye said also, Behold, what a wearinesse *is it*, and yee have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts, & yee brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick: thus yee brought an offering: should I accept this of your hands? saith the LORD.

14 But cursed *be* the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth and sacrificeth unto the LORD a corrupt thing, for I *am* a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name is dreadfull among the heathen.

CHAP. II.

1 The priests reproved for neglecting their covenant, 11 and the people for idolatry, 14 adultery, 17 and infidelity.

AND now, O yee priests, this commandment *is* for you.

2 If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay *it* to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings, yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay *it* to heart.

3 Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces, *even* the dung of your solemne feasts, and *one* shall take you away with it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Levi, saith the Lord of hosts.

5 My covenant was with him of life, and peace, and I gave them to him, *for* the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: hee walked with mee in peace and equity, and did turn many away from iniquity.

7 For the priests lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he *is* the messenger of the Lord of hosts.

8 But ye are departed out of the way: ye have caused many to stumble at the law: ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my wayes, but have been partiall in the law.

10 Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by prophaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 ¶ Iudah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem: for Iudah hath profaned the holinesse of the Lord, which hee loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The LORD will cut off the man that doth this: the master, and the scholar out of the tabernacles of Iacob; and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, & with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth *it* with good will at your hand.

14 ¶ Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the Lord hath been witnesse between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet *is* she thy companion and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And did not he make one? yet had he the residue of the spirit, and wherefore one? that he might seek a godly seed: therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth.

16 For the LORD the God of Israel saith, that he hateth putting away: for *one* covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that you deal not treacherously.

17 ¶ Yee

17 ¶ Yee have wearied the LORD with your words: yet ye say, Wherein have wee wearied *him*? when yee say, Every one that doth evil, *is* good in the sight of the Lord, and he delighteth in them; or where *is* the God of judgement?

CHAP. III.

1 *Of the messenger, majestie, and grace of Christ.* 7 *Of the rebellion, sacriledge,* 13 *and infidelitie of the people.* 16 *The promise of blessing to them that fear God.*

BEhold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before mee: and the LORD whom yee seek, shall suddenly come to his temple: even the messenger of the covenant, whom yee delight in: behold, hee shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

2 But who may abide the day of his comming? and who shall stand when hee appeareth? for he *is* like a refiners fire, and like fullers sope.

3 And hee shal sit *as* a refiner and purifier of silver: and hee shall purifie the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold & silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousnesse.

4 Then shall the offerings of Iudah and Ierusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the dayes of old, and as in former years.

5 And I will come near to you to judgement, and I will bee a swift witnesse against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearer, and against those that oppresse the hireling in *his* wages, the widow, and the fatherlesse, and that turn aside the stranger *from his right*, & fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

6 For I *am* the LORD, I change not: therefore ye sons of Iacob are not consumed

7 ¶ Even from the dayes of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinance, and have not kept *them*: return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. but ye said, Wherein shall we return?

8 ¶ Will a man rob God? yet yee have robbed me: but ye say, Wherein have wee robbed thee? In thites and offerings.

9 Ye *are* cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, *even* this whole nation.

10 Bring yee all the tithes into the storehouse, ẏ there may be meat in mine house and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and poure you out a blessing, that *there shall* not *be room* enough *to receive it.*

11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes: & he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground, neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ Your words have been stout against me, saith the Lord, yet yee say, What have we spoken *so much* against thee?

14 Yee have said, It *is* vain to serve God: and what profit *is it*, that wee have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts?

15 And now we call the proud happy, yea they that work wickednesse are set up, yea *they that* tempt God are even delivered.

16 ¶ Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another, and the LORD hearkened, and heard *it*, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the Lord of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels, and I will spare them as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall yee return and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God, and him that serveth him not.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Gods judgement on the wicked,* 2 *and his blessing on the good.* 3 *He exhorteth to the study of the law,* 5 *and telleth of Elijahs coming and office.*

FOr behold, the day cometh that shall burn as an oven, and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly shall bee stuble, and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

2 ¶ But unto you that fear my name, shall the sun of righteousnesse arise with healing in his wings: and ye shall go forth and grow up as calves of the stall.

3 And yee shall tread down the wicked, for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet, in the day that I shall do *this*, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Remember yee the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, *with* the statutes and judgements.

5 ¶ Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet, before the coming of the great and dreadfull day of the LORD.

6 And hee shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

The end of the Prophets.